



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



JOHN E. MARBLE
1313 GARFIELD AVENUE
SOUTH PASADENA, CALIFORNIA

THE
NEW ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER

1912

VOLUME LXVI

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
1912

Editor
F. APTHORP FOSTER

Associate Editor
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B.

Publishing Committee
JAMES PARKER PARMENTER **HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT**
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR **HOSEA STARR BALLOU**
F. APTHORP FOSTER

INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- ABBE** genealogy, by F. J. A. Wallace *noticed* 92
- ABBOTT**, Lemuel Abijah, notice *lxix*
- Abigail**, ship, passengers for Salem, Mass., 1828, in John Endicott and the men who came to Salem, etc., by F. A. Gardner *noticed* 192
- Abington**, Mass., vital records to 1850, 2 vols. *noticed* 370
- ADAMS**, Alexander Clinton, notice *lxvii*
 Rev. Amos, memoir and his American ancestry, by R. M. Lawrence *noticed* 368
 Henry, ancestry, English 187
Nelson The Elijah Adams Family of Hubbardston, Mass., and a retrospect of activities in seven cities and seven decades *noticed* 92
William Frederick Barney, 1634—Hosmer, 1635 *noticed* 286
 Commodore Joshua Barney, many interesting facts connected with the life of Commodore Barney, also a compilation of genealogical material relating to Commodore Barney's ancestors and descendants *noticed* 368
 James Hosmer, Cambridge 1635, settled in Concord, Mass. soon after *noticed* 287
- ADAMS** genealogy, descendants of Elijah of Hubbardston, Mass., by N. Adams *noticed* 92
 in Rev. Amos Adams and his American ancestry, by R. M. Lawrence *noticed* 368
- ALLEN**, Hope, notice of family 282
- America**, passenger lists to, 1804 30 306
- American Historical Association**, report, 1908, in two volumes, vol. 2 (1) diplomatic correspondence of the Republic of Texas, pt. 2 *noticed* 97; vol. 2 (2) pt. 3 *noticed* 97
 report, 1909 *noticed* 194
- American Jewish Historical Society**, publications, no. 20 *noticed* 97
- American Revolution**, Battle of April 19, 1775 in Lexington, Concord, Lincoln, Arlington, Cambridge, Somerville, and Charlestown, history, by F. W. Coburn *noticed* 369
- Amherst College**, class of '81, records, thirty years after *noticed* 96
- ANDREWE**, Robert, will 1639 358
- ANDREWS**, Frank De Wette The beginning of the temperance movement in Vineland *noticed* 370
- ARNOLD**, Ruhamah, notice 284
- Ashford**, Ct., epitaphs 28
- ATKINS** genealogy, in No. 99, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes *noticed* 190
- Atlantic**, ship, passengers for Boston, 1804 306
- EVERY**, Walter Titus, memoir, by J. M. A. Sheldon *noticed* 288
- AYER**, Clarence Walter William Taggard Piper 3
- BALDWIN**, Thomas Williams Vital records of Reading, Mass. to 1850 *noticed* 193
 Vital records of Wakefield, Mass. to 1850 *noticed* 289
- BALLARD** genealogy *noticed* 93
 descendants of Wm. of Lynn, Mass. and Wm. of Andover, Mass., by C. F. Farlow *noticed* 92
- BARNEY** genealogy, ancestors and descendants of Commodore Joshua Barney, by W. F. Adams *noticed* 368
 descendants of Jacob, by W. F. Adams *noticed* 286
 in James Hosmer, Cambridge, 1635, by W. F. Adams *noticed* 287
- BARRETT**, Joseph Hartwell, notice *lxiii*
- BARROWS**, Moses, administration of estate 1814 19
- BARRY** genealogy, by A. Collins *noticed* 93
- BASS**, James Lawrence The Flint genealogy *noticed* 286
- BATCHELDER**, Samuel Francis Life and surprising adventures of John Nutting, Cambridge loyalist and his strange connection with the Penobscot Expedition of 1779 *noticed* 369
- BATES**, Clement, home, English, notice 54
Louise Prosser Items from day books of Hon. Esbon Sanford of North Kingstown, R. I., 1798-1833 26
- BATES** bulletin, vol. 5, no. 1 *noticed* 190; vol. 5, no. 2 *noticed* 368
 genealogy, descendants of Clement, by E. Deacon *noticed* 93
- BAXTER**, Hon. James Phinney Address before N. E. Hist. Gen. Society 1912 *ix*
- BEALE** and variants
 Jeremy, will 1586 346
 John, will 1623 346
 Robert, will 1614 345
 Thomas, will 1568 345
 Thomas, will 1617 345
- BEALDE**, Margaret will 1487 344
 Robert, will 1465 344
- BEALE** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Biddenden, Eng. 346
 genealogy, descendants of Robert of Biddenden, Eng. 348
- BEARDSLEY**, Guy Erastus Quindecennial record of the class of 1896 Sheffield Scientific school of Yale University *noticed* 369

- BELLOWS, *Henry A. and J. F. B. D. Julien* Julienno Provençale noticed 95
- Bells of Paul and Joseph W. Revere, history, by A. H. Nichols noticed 194
- BENTON, *Charles Edward* Ezra Reed and Esther Edgerton, their life and ancestry noticed 191
- BENTON genealogy, by S. V. Talcott noticed 368
- BIGGE and variants
Elizabeth, will 1500 55
Richard, record of family 60
Robert, will 1500 55
Robert, will 1548 56
- BYGG, John, will 1490 55
- BYGGE, Richard, will 1474 54
- BIGGE, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 57
- BLACKLEACH, John, memoir, by J. Gay noticed 94
- BLAKE, Martin J. The obituary book of the Franciscan Monastery at Galway, with notes noticed 97
- BLISS, Cornelius Newton, notice lxxxii
- BLODGETT, Hon. John Taggard, notice with autograph and portrait 195
- BOLLES, Hezekiah Eugene, notice lxvii
- BOND, genealogical items 185
- Boston, Mass., Public library, history, by H. G. Wadlin noticed 193
- Second church, description of memorials noticed 289
- Bowdoin College, obituary record of graduates for decade ending June 1, 1909 noticed 96
- obituary record of graduates 1909-1910 noticed 288
- BOYLSTON, Zabdiel, memoir, by R. H. Fitz noticed 95
- BRAINERD, *Lawrence* Some descendants of Daniel King, gentleman, of Lynn, Mass. 125
- BRETT, *Rev. Cornelius* Sermons preached at the 250th anniversary of the founding of the Reformed church of Bergen in Jersey City, N. J., 1910 noticed 193
- Brewster, Mass., Brewster Congregational church, records, 1700-1792 noticed 96
- BRIGHAM, Enoch, note 23
- British Record Society, note 189
- Brockton, Mass., vital records to 1850 noticed 193
- BROWN, *Mrs. Fannie Wilder* Some of the ancestors of Oliver Hazard Perry of Lowell, Mass., pt. 1, Perry ancestry noticed 369
- Some of the ancestors of Oliver Hazard Perry of Lowell, Mass., pt. 2, Moseley ancestry noticed 368
- Georgiana Myrick* John Coffin Jones Brown 99
- John Coffin Jones, notice, with autograph and portrait 99
- Lucinda White, memoir, Aunt Brown in the New Shoe noticed 95
- BULL, *Joseph Cecil* Miscellaneous notes, pedigrees, etc., relating to persons of the surname of Bull, pts. 1 and 2 noticed 368
- BULL genealogy, pts. 1 and 2, by J. C. Bull noticed 368
- Bunker Hill Monument Association, proceedings, 1911 noticed 97
- BURRILL, *Paul Colburn* Burrill genealogy, descendants of John of Weymouth, Mass. noticed 190
- BURRILL genealogy, descendants of John of Weymouth, Mass., by P. C. Burrill noticed 190
- BURTON, *Clarence Monroe* The building of Detroit noticed 289
- BUSBY genealogy, in No. 100, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes noticed 190
- BUSSELL genealogy, descendants of John, in preparation 190
- BUTTERFIELD coats-of-arms, noticed 286
- BUTTERWORTH coats-of-arms noticed 286
- Bygg, see Bigge
- Bygge, see Bigge
- Cambridge Historical Society, publication no. 5, proceedings Jan. 25-Oct. 25, 1910 noticed 194
- CANNY genealogical items 188
- CARVER genealogy, descendants of John, in The Gilbert, Carver, and Duffield families, by J. C. Martindale noticed 190
- CARY, John, descendants, bulletin no. 11, new series noticed 93
- Catherine, ship, passengers for New Castle and Philadelphia, 1804 30
- CHAMBERLAIN, *George Walter* English ancestry of Robert Page of Hampton, N. H. 180; noticed 287
- William Chamberlain of Billerica, Mass. and his descendants noticed 93
- CHAMBERLAIN genealogy, descendants of William of Billerica, Mass., by G. W. Chamberlain noticed 93
- CHANDLER, Amariah, memoir, by F. M. Thompson noticed 288
- Charitable Corporation, London, Eng., history, by A. McF. Davis noticed 194
- CHASE, *Arthur* History of Ware, Mass. noticed 370
- Charles Augustus, notice lxxvi
- Chesapeake, ship, distribution of prize money to the officers and crew for merchandise captured from the brig Liverpool Hero 32
- CHOATE, Charles Francis, notice lxxv
- CHUBBUCK genealogy, descendants of Thomas, in preparation 286
- Civil war, see United States Civil war
- CLAGHORN genealogy in preparation 92
- CLARK, *J. C. L.* Notes on Chapman Whitcomb (Dartmouth, 1785), eccentric poet and publisher of a scarce edition of Mrs. Rowlandson's "Removes" and other tracts noticed 96
- CLARKE, *Rev. Albert* Methodist Episcopal church, Lanesboro, Pa., centennial celebration, Mar. 3-5, 1912 noticed 289
- Albert, notice lxxviii
- CLEAVES, Benjamin, journal of expedition to Louisburg, 1745 113
- CLEMENTS genealogy, descendants of Robert of Haverhill, Mass., by A. W. Greely noticed 286
- Cleveland and Ohio City, Ohio, directory, 1837-1838, by J. P. B. MacCabe, reprint noticed 96
- CLINTON, Gov. George, public papers of New York, vol. 9. Analytical index A-F noticed 96
- Clinton Historical Society, historical papers read at meetings, vol. 1, ed. by W. E. Parkhurst noticed 289

Index of Subjects

C

- COBB, Collier** Presentation of portrait of Gov. Benjamin Smith to the State of North Carolina in the Hall of the House of Representatives, at Raleigh Nov. 15, 1911, by the North Carolina Society of the Sons of the Revolution, address *noticed* 288
- COBURN, Frank Warren** The battle of April 19, 1775 in Lexington, Concord, Lincoln, Arlington, Cambridge, Somerville, and Charlestown, Mass. *noticed* 369
- COFFIN, Rev. Dr. Paul**, memoir, by E. B. Usher *noticed* 95
- COGSWELL, Thomas**, administration of estate 1813 20
- COLLENSBY, Jane**, notice 89
- COLLINS, Arthur** The Barry family *noticed* 93
- Colonial Dames of the State of New York, library, catalogue of genealogies and histories *noticed* 289
- COMPTON, Margaret** Historical sketch of the Proudfit family of York co., Pa., with a complete record of the descendants of Alexander Proudfit and Martha McCleary *noticed* 94
- Connecticut genealogies, ed. by W. R. Cutter and others *noticed* 191
- Connecticut Historical Society, genealogies, list to Aug. 31, 1911 *noticed* 97
- CONNET** genealogy, descendants of James, in preparation 286
- COOK, Calvin**, administration of estate 1818 24
- COOLIDGE, Henry D. and J. W. Kimball** Manual for the use of the General Court, 1912 *noticed* 288
- COPELAND, Charles Finney** Copeland genealogy *noticed* 286
- COPELAND** genealogy, by C. F. Copeland *noticed* 286
- CORLISS, Col. Augustus Whittemore**, notice lxii
- COVEL** genealogy, in No. 90 Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes *noticed* 368
- COXE** genealogy, by D. Merritt *noticed* 93
- CRAFTS, Ebenezer**, will 1810 21
- CROSBY, William Sumner** One line of descendants from Dolar Davis and Richard Everett *noticed* 190
- CUMMINGS, Horace Stuart**, notice lxxxiii
- CUTLER, Samuel Newton**, notice lxxx
- Cuyahoga County, Ohio, Early Settlers' Association, annals, vol. 6, no. 1, 1910 *noticed* 97
- Dam, see Dame**
- DAME, Hunking**, marriage, notice 83
- DAME** genealogy, descendants of John of Dover, N. H., by J. Scales *noticed* 190
- Danvers, Mass.**, Peabody Institute, history 1852-1911 *noticed* 193
- Dartmouth College**, class of '71, biographical report, on 40th anniversary *noticed* 96
- Daughters of the American Revolution**, see Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution
- DAVIS, Andrew McFarland** American Antiquarian Society. The Shays's Rebellion a political aftermath *noticed* 193
- The Charitable Corporation of London *noticed* 194
- DAVIS** cont'd
- A visit to the archives of Westminster Abbey *noticed* 370
- George Toffey** Genealogy of the descendants of Col. John Davis of Oxford, Conn., with partial ancestry of his ancestors in U. S. *noticed* 93
- DAVIS** genealogy, descendants of Dolar, by W. S. Crosby *noticed* 190
- descendants of Col. John of Oxford, Conn., by G. T. Davis *noticed* 93
- DAY, Joseph**, will 1815 21
- DEACON, Edward** Bates, Bears and Bunker Hill with a correction or two *noticed* 93
- DEANE, John Frederick**, memoir *noticed* 288
- DEBERDT, Dennys**, letters, 1757-1770, by A. Matthews *noticed* 95
- Delaware River, Swedish settlements, by A. Johnson, 1638-1664, sketch, by G. B. Keen *noticed* 96
- DEMING** genealogy, by S. V. Talcott *noticed* 368
- DENORMANDIE, Rev. James Edward James Young** *noticed* 96
- Detroit, Mich., building of, by C. M. Burton *noticed* 289
- DIKE, Ebenezer**, will 1813 19
- DOAN, John Hampton** Hampton history, an account of the Penn. Hamptons in the line of John Hampton *noticed* 287
- DONAHUE, Alexander**, will 1818 22
- DONALDSON** genealogy, by J. H. Slipper *noticed* 93
- Dover, Mass., dedicatory exercises, June 18, 1910, Nov. 12, 1910, and Jan. 13, 1912 *noticed* 289
- Dresden, Me., Congregational church, record of baptisms and marriages 1801-1853 102
- DREW, Lewis**, notice of family 84
- DUDLEY, Gov. Thomas**, ancestry, maternal 340
- DUFFIELD** genealogy, descendants of Benjamin, in The Gilbert, Carver, and Duffield families, by J. C. Martindale *noticed* 190
- DUNHAM, Micajah**, division of estate 1830 25
- will 1813 19; petition of heirs 24
- Dunstable, Mass., genealogy, early generations of the founders of old Dunstable, thirty families, by E. S. Stearns *noticed* 97
- DUPEE, William Richardson**, notice lxix
- DURANT, William Bullard**, notice lxxxi
- Duxbury, Mass., vital records to 1850 *noticed* 97
- DWELLEY, Jedediah and J. F. Simmons** History of the town of Hanover, Mass. with family genealogies *noticed* 193
- DWINEL, Arche**, administration of estate 1813 21
- DYER, Albion Morris** First ownership of Ohio lands *noticed* 96
- Eagle, ship, passengers for New York, 1804 307
- Easthampton, Mass.**, Williston Seminary, founders' day, addresses, by J. H. Sawyer *noticed* 289
- EASTMAN, Charles Rochester** Scoville family records. Pt. 3, Harwinton (Conn.) branch *noticed* 94
- Joseph and Peter Tilton, memoirs, by A. A. Spear *noticed* 95
- EATON, Amasa Mason** Hon. John Taggard Blodgett 195

- EATON cont'd
 Calvin, administration of estate 1816 23
 Jonathan, administration of estate 1820 24
 EATON genealogy, by N. Z. R. Molyneaux noticed 93
 EDGERTON, Esther, memoir and ancestry, in Ezra Reed and Esther Edgerton, their life and ancestry, by C. E. Benton noticed 191
 EDMONSTON, *Gabriel* Genealogical history of the Follin family in America noticed 286
 EDWARD III of England. The Plantagenet roll of the blood royal, being a complete table of all the descendants now living of Edward III, King of England. The Mortimer-Percy volume, pt. 1, by Ruvigny and Raineval, 9th Marquis of Ruvigny and Raineval noticed 192
 Eldred, *see* Eldredge
 ELDREDGE genealogy, descendants of Robert, in No. 101, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes noticed 190
 ELDRIDGE, genealogy, descendants of Samuel, in preparation 92
 ELLIS genealogical notes, descendants of John of Dedham, Mass. 85
 ELLSWORTH, John, administration of estate 1817 23
 ELWELL, *Levi Henry* Gravestone records Shaltsbury, Vt. noticed 194
 ELY, Maj. Daniel, marriage to Ruhamah Arnold, notice 284
 EMILIO, *Luis Fenollosa* Emilio collection of military buttons, American, British, French, and Spanish, with some of other countries, and non-military, in the museum of the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass., catalogue noticed 194
 ENDICOTT, *Charles Moses* The Endicott family noticed 93
 John, memoir, with account of the men who came to Salem in the ship Abigail, 1628, reprint, by F. A. Gardner noticed 192
 ENDICOTT genealogy, descendants of Gov. John, by C. M. Endicott noticed 93
 England, genealogical research in 54 164 244 344
 ENO, *Joel Nelson* Connecticut cemetery inscriptions 38
 EVERETT genealogy, descendants of Richard, in One line of descendants from Dolar Davis and Richard Everett, by W. S. Crosby noticed 190
 EVERTS genealogy, descendants of John, in preparation 92
 FARLOW, *Charles Frederic* Ballard genealogy, Wm. Ballard (1603-1639) of Lynn, Mass. and Wm. Ballard (1617-1689) of Andover, Mass. and their descendants, ed. by C. H. Pope noticed 92
 FARMAN, *Elbert Eli* Foreman-Farman-Forman genealogy, descendants of Wm., and descendants of Edward Frisbie noticed 190
 FAY, Frank B., war papers, 1861-1865, with reminiscences of service in the camps and hospitals of the Army of the Potomac, ed. by W. H. Reed noticed 289
 FERNS, genealogical notice, descendants of Samuel of New Haven, Conn. 310
 FIELD, Henry Martyn, notice lxi
 FISKE, John, ancestry, notice 366
 FITCH, *Winchester* The founders of America, address before the N. Y. Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America noticed 370
 FITZ, *Dr. Reginald Heber* Zabdiel Boylston, inoculator, and the epidemic of small-pox in Boston in 1721 noticed 95
 FITZ GERALD genealogy, ancestry of Desmond Fitz Gerald noticed 93
 FITZPATRICK, *T. J.* Rafinesque, a sketch of his life with bibliography noticed 95
 FLAGG genealogical items 185
 FLINT genealogy, descendants of Thomas, by J. L. Bass noticed 286
 FLOYD, *C. Harold* Some descendants of Joel Jenkins of Braintree and Malden, Mass. 268 315
 FOLKER, *Howard Oliver* Sketches of the Forney family noticed 287
 FOLLIN genealogy, descendants of John, by G. Edmonston noticed 286
 FOLSOM Family Reunion, second annual reunion at Hingham, Mass., Aug. 24, 1910 noticed 93
 third annual reunion of the descendants of John, at Portland, Me., July 26, 1911 noticed 93
 FOLSOM genealogy, descendants of John, in preparation 92
 FORBES, Rev. John Perkins, notice lxiii
 FOREMAN genealogy, descendants of Wm., by E. E. Farman noticed 190
 Forman, *see* Foreman
 FORNEY genealogy, by H. O. Folker noticed 287
 FOSS, Sam Walter, notice lxxi
 FOSS genealogy, descendants of John, in preparation 190
 FOSTER, *Francis Apthorp* Burning of Harvard hall, 1764, and its consequences, reprint noticed 192
 FOTHERGILL, *Gerald* Passenger lists to America 30 306
 FRANKLIN, William, parentage, query, by C. H. Hart noticed 95
 FRENCH, *Elizabeth* Genealogical research in England 54 164 244 344
 Notes from Long Island gravestones 226
 FRISBIE genealogy, descendants of Edward, in Foreman-Farman genealogy, by E. E. Farman noticed 190
 GAGE, Mrs. Harley Calvin, royal descent and colonial ancestry noticed 93
 GALUSHA genealogy, descendants of Daniel, in preparation 92
 Galway, Ire., Franciscan Monastery, obituary book, with notes, by M. J. Blake noticed 97
 Gardiner, Me.; historical series, no. 1, land titles in old Pittston, by H. S. Webster noticed 289
 GARDNER, *Dr. Frank A.* John Endicott and the men who came to Salem in the Abigail, 1628 noticed 192
 GARFIELD, Daniel, administration of estate 1811 20
 James Freeman Dana, notice lxxxiv
 GAY, *Julius* John Blackleach, an historical address delivered at the annual meeting of The Village Library Company of Farmington, Conn., Sept. 13, 1911 noticed 94

Index of Subjects

c

- George Washington Memorial Association, report, 1910, noticed 98
- GILBERT genealogy, descendants of John, by J. C. Martindale, noticed 190
- GILLIAM, Florence E. and W. H. Siebert Loyalists in Prince Edward Island noticed 290
- GILPIN, name, arms, and crest, by W. Jackson noticed 93
- GOODELL, John, administration of estate 1817 22
- GOODRICH genealogy, descendants of Wm., in preparation 92
- GORDON, George Augustus, memoir with autograph and portrait 201
- Gosport, N. H., records of church membership, marriages, and baptisms 141 209 294
- GOVE genealogy, descendants of John, in preparation 92
- GRANT, Seth Hastings, notice lxiv
- GRAVES, Rt. Rev. Anson Rogers, autobiography noticed 95
- Grant Barrington, Mass., town diary, 1878-1911 and program, 150th anniversary, Sept. 1, 1911 noticed 193 370
- GREELY, Maj. Gen. Adolphus Washington Robert Clements of Haverhill, Mass., and some of his descendants noticed 286
- GREEN, Charles Rowley Isaac Haskins family history and genealogy, including that of Henry T. Peck, generally known as Harry T. Peck, and family history and genealogy of Mrs. Mary Tuller Bacon noticed 93
- GREEN, genealogical notice, descendants of Humphrey of Smyrna, Del. 246
- Greenwich, Conn., history, by S. P. Mead noticed 289
- GREENWOOD, Dr. Isaac John, notice lxxxv
- GROSVENOR, Rev. Dr. William M. The Puritan Sermon, the 12th annual sermon of the New England Society in the City of New York, Dec. 17, 1911 noticed 290
- Groton, Mass., Moore school, history, by E. A. Richardson noticed 163
- GROUT, Levi, will 1820 24
- Ray, administration of estate 1817 22
- GRUBB genealogy, descendants of John of Tenn., by G. F. P. Wanger noticed 287
- descendants of Thomas of Va., by G. F. P. Wanger noticed 287
- GUILD, Curtis, notice lxxi
- GURNEY, Chloe Richmond, notice lxvii
- GUSHA, David, administration of estate 1814 20
- GUYER, Heskiah, administration of estate 1811 21
- HALL, Mrs. Lillian Arville Some descendants of John Ridgway 282
- HALKEY, E. T. Haines The Metropolitan Museum of Art, catalogue of an exhibition of silver used in New York, New Jersey and the South noticed 194
- HAMPTON genealogy, by J. H. Doan noticed 287
- Hampton Falls, N. H., baptisms 1735 151
- Hancock, N. H., epitaphs in old cemetery noticed 289
- Hanover, Mass., history with family genealogies, by J. Dwalley and J. F. Simmons noticed 193
- HARREMAN, Enoch, administration of estate 1816 21
- HARRINGTON family, notice 84
- HARRIS, Edward Doubleday James Mott of Dutchess County, N. Y. noticed 287
- James Coffey Personal and family history of Charles Hooke and Margaret Monk Harris noticed 98
- HARRIS genealogy, family of Charles Hooke and Margaret Monk Harris, by J. C. Harris noticed 93
- HARRISON, Joseph Le Roy The Providence Athenaeum, 1788-1911 noticed 193
- HART, Charles Henry Who was the mother of Franklin's son, an inquiry demonstrating that she was Deborah Read, wife of Benj. Franklin noticed 95
- Harvard University, class of 1862, 50th anniversary, biographical sketches noticed 289
- class of 1891, secretary's report, no. 3 noticed 93
- class of 1896, secretary's fourth report noticed 192
- Harvard hall, burning of, 1764, and its consequences, reprint, by F. A. Foster noticed 192
- HASKINS genealogy, descendants of Isaac, by C. E. Green noticed 93
- HAWES, Frank Mortimer Abstracts from vol. 1 of the probate records of Orleans co., Vt. 10
- HAWES note 195
- HAWES, Maj. John, orderly book and journal on the Ticonderoga-Crown Point campaign, under Gen. Jeffrey Amherst with introduction by Hon. Hugh Hastings, in Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New York, 1911 noticed 98
- HAYES, John, home in Barbadoes, notice 82
- HEATH, Daniel, record of family 85
- HEDGES genealogy, in No. 89, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes noticed 288
- HELMERSHAUSEN, Henry Charles Frederick, autobiography noticed 269
- HEREDITY, tendency to twinning, with some observations concerning the theory of heredity generally, by J. Oliver noticed 270
- HEYDON genealogy, descendants of Thomas de, in preparation 285
- HICKS, Lewis Wulder The biographical record of the class of 1870, Yale college 1870-1911 noticed 288
- HIGGINSON, Ann, notice 87
- Thomas Wentworth, notice lxxiv

- Highland, *see* Hyland
 Hiland, *see* Hyland
 HILDRETH, *Mrs. Horace Edwin* Residents received and refused in Shirley, Mass. 100
 HILL, James, administration of estate 1815 21
 HINMAN, Joel, administration of estate 1813 22
 HITCHCOCK, John, notice lxvi
 HOCHSTETLER genealogy, descendants of Jacob, by H. Hostetler and W. F. Hochstetler noticed 368
 HODGE, Orlando John *Reminiscences*, vol. 2 noticed 95
 HOLDEN genealogy in preparation 92
 HOMER genealogy, descendants of John, in preparation 190
 HOPKINS, genealogical notes and the coat of arms noticed 190
 Hopkinton, Mass., vital records to 1859 noticed 67
 HOSMER genealogy, descendants of James, in Barney genealogy, by W. F. Adams noticed 286
 descendants of James, by W. F. Adams noticed 287
 HOSTETLER, *Rev. Dr. Harvey* and *William Franklin Hochstetler* Descendants of Jacob Hochstetler noticed 368
 HOTCHKISS, *Fanny Winchester* Winchester notes noticed 369
 HOTCHKISS genealogy, descendants of Samuel 327
 HOUSE, John, will 1630 356
 HOUSE genealogical items 356
 HOVENDEN, Robert, notice lxi
 HOWE, Julia Ward, memorial exercises held in Boston, Mass., Jan. 8, 1911 noticed 192
 HOWLAND Homestead, bulletin, vol. 1, no. 1 noticed 93; vol. 1, no. 2 noticed 287
 HUBBARD, Richard, notice 88
 Huguenot Society of South Carolina, transactions, no. 18 noticed 290
 Huntington, L. I., epitaphs 226
 HUNTRESS genealogy, descendants of Andrew, in preparation 92
 HYDE, Elisha, administration of estate 1816 22; administration of estate 1819 23
 HYLAND and variants
 Richard, record of family 66
 Thomas, will 1630 62
 HIGHLAND Richard, will 1591 61
 HILAND, John, will 1627 61
 HYLAND, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 62

 Ireland, emigrants from, 1804 30 306
 Isles of Shoals, records of church membership, marriages, and baptisms 141 209 294
 ISRIEL, William, guardian appointed 1814 20

 JACKSON, Christopher, notice 84
 John, will 1635 359
 William Name, arms, and crest of the family of Gilpin noticed 93
 William, notice lxv
 JACOBUS, *Donald Lines* Dutch Johnsons in Conn. 15
 The Hotchkiss family 327
 Notes on New Haven families 308
 Notes on Thompson families of Conn. 197

 James Sprunt Historical publications, vol. 10, no. 1 and 2 noticed 192; vol. 11, no. 1 noticed 290
 JENKINS genealogy, descendants of Joel of Braintree and Malden, Mass. 268 315
 Jersey City, N. J., Reformed church of Bergen, 250th anniversary, three sermons 1910, by C. Brett and J. J. Moment noticed 193
 JOHNSON, genealogy, descendants of Solomon 233
 descendants of Walter of Conn. 15
 JONES, *Matt Bushnell* Distribution of prize money to the officers and crew of the Chesapeake for merchandise captured from the brig Liverpool Hero 32
 Julien, *Joseph François Baptiste Denis* and *H. H. Bellows* Julianno Provençalo noticed 95
 Julianno Provençalo, poem, by J. F. B. D. Julien, a metrical English translation, by H. A. Bellows noticed 95

 Kansas State Historical Society, 17th biennial report, 1908-1910 noticed 98
 KEEN, *Gregory B.* The Swedish settlements on the Delaware 1638-1664, by Amandus Johnson noticed 96
 KEMPE, Thomas, will 1639 368
 KIDDER fund, report of trustee for 1911 lili
 KILLAM, Samuel, administration of estate 1814 20
 KILLINGLY, Conn., Breakneck Hill Congregational church records 337; *see also* South Killingly
 KIMBALL, *Mrs. Elwood Davis* Solomon Johnson family 233
 James W. and H. D. Coolidge Manual for the use of the General Court, 1912 noticed 288
 KING genealogy, descendants of Daniel of Lynn, Mass. 126
 Kingston, Mass., vital records to 1850 noticed 97
 KIRWAN, *Thomas* and *H. Splaine* Memorial history of the 17th regiment, Mass. Volunteer Infantry in the Civil war, 1861-1865 noticed 193
 KNAPP, *Oswald Greenway* History of the chief English families bearing the name of Knapp noticed 287
 KNAPP genealogy, by O. G. Knapp noticed 287
 KNIGHT genealogy, descendants of Giles, by J. C. Martindale noticed 191

 LANE genealogy, descendants of Capt. Daniel, by E. B. Usher noticed 287
 Lanesboro, Pa., Methodist Episcopal church, centennial celebration, 1912, by A. Clarke noticed 289
 LAWRENCE, *Dr. Robert Means* The Rev. Amos Adams, 1728-1775 and his American ancestry noticed 368
 Samuel Crocker, notice lxxx
 LEACH, Sylvanus, administration of estate 1812 20
 LEATHERBEE, George Henry, notice lxxxiii
 Lexington Historical Society, proceedings, vol. 4 noticed 290
 LINCOLN, Francis Henry, memoir noticed 95; notice lxxvii
 LINDSAY Family Association of America, report 1911 noticed 368

- LIPPINCOTT, Horace Mather** The Mather family of Cheltenham, Pa., being an account of the descendants of Joseph Mather, compiled from the records of Charles Mather of Jenkintown noticed 191
- LOCKWOOD, Robert**, will 1559 323
- London, Eng., Westminster Abbey, archives, visit to, by A. McF. Davis noticed 370
- LONGMAN, Rufus Adolphus** The genealogy of the Oldfather family noticed 191
- Louisburg, N. S., records in journal of Benjamin Cleaves 113
- LOVEJOY, Evelyn Mary Wood** History of Royalton, Vt. with family genealogies, 1769-1911 noticed 193
- Lowell Historical Society, contributions, vol. 1, no. 2 noticed 98
- Loyalists, flight from America to the British Isles, historical notice, by W. H. Siebert noticed 290
- Loyalists of Massachusetts at Bristol, Eng., historical notice, by W. H. Siebert noticed 290
- Loyalists of Prince Edward Island, historical notice, by Siebert and Gilliam noticed 290
- Lydd, co. Kent, Eng., records, translated and transcribed by A. Hussey and M. M. Hardy, ed. by A. Finn noticed 97
- MACBEAN, William M.** Roster of St. Andrew's Society of the State of New York with biographical data, pt. 1, 1756-1783 noticed 194
- MACCABE, Julius P. Bolivar** Directory of the cities of Cleveland and Ohio, 1837-1838, reprint noticed 96
- MOPIKE, Eugene Fairfield** Romance of genealogy noticed 287
- Magazine of History, with notes and queries, extra no. 16 noticed 96; extra no. 17 noticed 192; extra no. 18 noticed 288
- MALLALIEU, Rev. Willard Francis**, notice lxxviii
- MALLARD, John**, administration of estate 1811 20
- Mary, administration of estate 1817 23
- Manchester (N. H.) Historic Association Collections, vol. 4, pt. 3 noticed 96
- MANSFIELD**, genealogical notice, descendants of Richard of New Haven, Conn. 308
- Martha's Vineyard, Mass., stock delivered to British troops in 1778 80
- MARTINDALE, Dr. Joseph C.** The Gilbert family, the Carver family, and the Duffield family noticed 190
- The Knight family noticed 191
- The Walton family noticed 191
- MASON, Philadelphus**, will 1821 19
- Sylcester Shemway** Enoch and Elizabeth Mason their ancestry and descendants noticed 191
- MASON** genealogy, ancestry and descendants of Enoch and Elizabeth Mason, by S. S. Mason noticed 191
- Massachusetts, acts and resolves, passed by the General Court in 1911, together with the constitution, messages of the Governor, list of Civil Government, tables showing changes in the statutes, changes of names of persons, etc. noticed 192
- General Court, manual for the use of, 1912, by H. D. Coolidge and J. W. Kimball noticed 288
- Massachusetts cont'd
- loyalists of Bristol, Eng., historical notice, by W. H. Siebert noticed 290
- record commissioner, report 1911, by H. E. Woods noticed 193
- Massachusetts, Colonial Society of, publications, vol. 13 noticed 194
- Massachusetts Institute of Technology, class of 1877, class directory noticed 288
- Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, 5th regiment, history, by A. S. Roe noticed 98
- 17th regiment, 1861-1866, memorial history, by T. Kirwan and H. Splaine noticed 198
- MAST, Christian Z.** Brief history of Bp. Jacob Mast and other Mast pioneers and a complete genealogical family register and those related by intermarriage noticed 287
- MAST** genealogy, descendants of Jacob, by C. Z. Mast noticed 287
- MATHER** genealogy, descendants of Joseph of Cheltenham, Pa., by H. M. Lippincott noticed 191
- MATTHEWS, Albert** Letters of Denny De-Berdt, 1757-1770 noticed 96
- David, will 1811 22
- MAXCUM, James**, administration of estate 1814 19
- MAYER, Harriet Hyatt** The Mayer family noticed 191
- MAYER** genealogy, 1604-1911, by H. H. Mayer noticed 191
- MEACHAM** genealogy, descendants of Capt. Isaac, in preparation 286
- MEAD, Spencer P.** Ye historie of ye town of Greenwich, Conn. noticed 289
- MEED** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Tenterden, Eng. 354
- genealogical notice, descendants of Stephen of Tenterden, Eng. 355
- MEEDE, John**, will 1569 353
- Stephen, will 1541 353
- MERIAM, William**, administration of estate 1823 25
- MERRILL, Samuel** George Augustus Gordon 291
- MERRILL** pedigree, in preparation 91
- MERRITT, Douglas** Coxe and connected families noticed 93
- MEYER, George von Lengerke** and C. W. Stewart Official records of the Union and Confederate navies in the war of the Rebellion noticed 193
- Middlesex County, Mass., persons taking oath of fidelity, 1652 186
- Military buttons, the Emilio collection, American, British, French, and Spanish, with some of other countries, and non-military, in the museum of the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass., catalogue, by L. F. Emilio noticed 194
- MILLS, Borden Hicks** George Mills, a soldier of the Revolution, with a genealogy of descendants noticed 93
- MILLS** genealogy, descendants of George, by B. H. Mills noticed 93
- MIXER**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 178
- genealogical notice, descendants of Isaac of Capel, Eng. 179
- MOIR** genealogy, descendants of James, in preparation 367
- MOLYNEAUX, Nellie Zada Rice** History, genealogical and biographical, of the Eaton families noticed 93

- MOMENT, Rev. John J.** Sermon preached at the 250th anniversary of the founding of the Reformed church of Bergen in Jersey City, N. J., 1910 *noticed* 193
- MORE** Historical Journal, vol. 1, no. 18 *noticed* 368
- MOSELEY** genealogy, in Some of the ancestors of Oliver H. Perry, pt. 2, by F. W. Brown *noticed* 368
- MOSLEY, Ellen**, notice 284
- MOTT** genealogy, descendants of James, by E. D. Harris *noticed* 287
- MUHLENBERG** genealogy, album *noticed* 287
descendants of Henry Melchoir, additions and corrections, by J. C. Schwab *noticed* 287
- MUNSON, Samuel**, notice 310
- NASH**, genealogy, descendants of Edward of Eng., in History and genealogy of the Page family, by C. N. Page *noticed* 287
- National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, history for the 13th year ending May 13, 1911 *noticed* 290
- Needham, Mass., church records 1800-1808 10
- NELSON, John H.** Wilson family *noticed* 288
William Beginnings of the iron industry of Trenton, N. J., 1723-1750 *noticed* 97
- NELSON**, items 185
- New Castle, N. H., baptisms 1713-1727 300 303
- New England Historic Genealogical Society, address 1912, by J. P. Baxter ix; *noticed* 290
charter and enabling acts lxxxviii
Committee on Collection of Records, report for 1911 xxxix
Committee on the Consolidated Index, report for 1911 xxxix
Committee on English Research, report for 1911 xxxvii
Committee on Epitaphs, report for 1911 xxxviii
Committee on Finance, report for 1911 xxxiv
Committee on Heraldry, report for 1911 xxxviii
Committee to assist the Historian, report for 1911 xxxvii
Committee on Increase of Membership, report for 1911 xl
Committee on the Library, report for 1911 xxxiv
Committee on Papers and Essays, report for 1911 xxxv
Committee on Publications, report for 1911 xxxv
Committee on the Sale of Publications, report for 1911 xl
Corresponding Secretary, report for 1911 li
Council, report for 1911 xxx
Historian, report for 1911 lix
Librarian, report for 1911 xlii
library, donors, 1911 xlv
memoirs lxi
necrology 1911 lix
officers and committees for 1912 v vi
proceedings 1911 82; 1911 and 1912 184; 1912 xxvii 281
Treasurer, report for 1911 liv
- New England Society in the City of New York, 12th annual sermon, 1911, The Puritan Remnant, by W. M. Grosvener *noticed* 290
106th anniversary celebration, 1911 *noticed* 290
- New England Yearly Meeting of Friends, celebration of 250th anniversary, 1911, held at Moses Brown school, Providence, R. I. *noticed* 98
- New York, Clinton papers, vol. 9, index A-F *noticed* 96
public records, condition of, report *noticed* 370
to Montreal in 1824, journey by way of Saratoga Springs and Niagara Falls *noticed* 370
- New York Mail and Express, genealogical and historical queries and answers, Index, vols. 1 and 2, by M. E. Sinnott *noticed* 191
- New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, address, by W. Fitch *noticed* 370
- New York State Historical Association, proceedings of the 12th annual meeting, with constitution, by-laws, and list of members, vol. 10 *noticed* 98
- NICHOLS, Dr. Arthur Howard** Bells of Paul and Joseph W. Revere *noticed* 194
Willard Atherton, ancestry of *noticed* 94
- NICKERSON**, genealogy, descendants of William, in No. 91, Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes *noticed* 368
descendants of William, in No. 102, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes *noticed* 191
- Nobleborough, Me., records in journal of Phineas Pillsbury 274 359
- Norfolk County, Eng., families, past and present, by W. Rye in preparation 189
- North Kingstown, R. I., records in day books of Esbon Sanford, 1798-1838 26
- NORTHEND, Jeremiah**, will 1702 352
- Northport, L. I., epitaphs 228
- NORTON**, genealogy, descendants of Nicholas, in preparation 92
- Nottingham, Eng., graveyard guide, historical, descriptive, genealogical, with appendices on the churchyards of Greasley and Flawford, Notts., with lists of surnames, by A. Stapleton *noticed* 97
- NUTTER, Isaac Newton**, notice lxviii
- NUTTING, John**, Cambridge loyalist, adventures, by S. F. Batchelder *noticed* 369
- Ohio lands, first ownership, history, by A. M. Dyer *noticed* 96
- Ohio City and Cleveland, Ohio, directory, 1837-1838, by J. P. B. MacCabe, reprint *noticed* 96
- OLDFATHER**, genealogy, descendants of Henry, by R. A. Longman *noticed* 191
- OLIVER, Dr. James** The hereditary tendency to twinning, with some observations concerning the theory of heredity generally *noticed* 370
- Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, register, 1911 *noticed* 290
- Orleans County, Vt., probate records 1809-1833 19
- Owtred, Matthew, will 1637 358
- PAGE, Charles Nash** History and genealogy of the Page family from 1267 to 1911 with brief history and genealogy of the allied families, Nash and Peck *noticed* 287
Francis, will 1667 182
James, will 1535 181

Index of Subjects

i

- PAGE** cont'd
 Robert, will 1450 181
 Robert, will 1587 181
 Robert, will 1617 181
- PAGE**, genealogical notice of descendants of Robert of Acle, Eng. 182
 genealogy, English ancestry of Robert Page of Hampton, N. H., by G. W. Chamberlain *noticed* 287
 genealogy and history, 1257-1911, by C. N. Page *noticed* 287
- PARKER**, *Augustus G.* Parker in America, 1630-1910, genealogical and biographical *noticed* 94
 William Thornton, memoir, 1876-1900 *noticed* 192
- PARKER**, genealogy, families of America, 1636-1910, by A. G. Parker *noticed* 94
- PARMENTER** and variants
 Daniel, will 1639 168
- PARMITER**, John, will 1627 167
 John, will 1653 169
 Robert, will 1626 168
- PARMENTER**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 173
 genealogical items 1691-1696 170
 genealogical notice, descendants of Robert of Bildeston and Sudbury, Eng. 174
- PARSONS**, *William Usher* Quindecennial record of the class of 1896 Sheffield Scientific school of Yale University *noticed* 369
- PATTERSON**, *William Davis* Records of the Dresden, Me., Congregationalist church 102
- PECK**, genealogy, descendants of William of Eng., in History and genealogy of the Page family, by C. N. Page *noticed* 287
- Pennsylvania Society of Colonial Governors, charter, by-laws, officers, members, and list of colonial governors *noticed* 290
- PERKINS**, *D. W.* Perkins families in the United States in 1790 *noticed* 369
 John, will 1823 24
- PERKINS**, genealogy, families in U. S. in 1790, by D. W. Perkins *noticed* 369
- PERRY**, Oliver Hazard, ancestry, pt. 1 Perry ancestry, by F. W. Brown *noticed* 369
 ancestry, pt. 2 Moseley ancestry, by F. W. Brown *noticed* 368
- PERRY**, genealogy, in Some of the ancestors of Oliver H. Perry, pt. 1, by F. W. Brown *noticed* 369
- Peterborough, N. H., school houses and description of district no. 5, by E. M. Smith *noticed* 289
- PHILLIPS**, Wendell, memoir, centennial oration, 1911, by W. P. Stafford *noticed* 369
- PHIPPING**, notes 87
- PHIPPS**, *Maj. H. R.* Notes on Phipps and Phip families of England, Ireland, the West Indies, and of New England, pt. 1, Phipps of Nottingham and Reading, 1570-1700 *noticed* 191
- PHIPPS**, genealogy, family of Nottingham & Reading, Eng., 1570-1700, by H. R. Phipps, pt. 1 *noticed* 191
- PIERS**, Richard, will 1543 69
- PIKE** and variants
 Elizabeth, will 1636 260
 Philip, will 1596 258
 Simon, will 1664 260
 Thomas, will 1627 259
 William, will 1635 259
- PYKE**, Elizabeth, will 1559 257
 Robert, will 1557 257
- PIKE** cont'd
PYKE, Thomas, will 1587 258
 Walter, will 1600 258
- PIKE**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 260
 genealogy, extracts from English records, in Romance of genealogy, by E. F. McPike *noticed* 287
- PILLSBURY**, Phineas, journal, extracts 274 359
- PIPER**, William Taggard, memoir with autograph and portrait 3
- PITKIN**, Roger, will 1652 162
 William, will 1645 161
- PITKIN**, baptisms and burials from English parish registers 162
- Pittston, Me., vital records to 1892 *noticed* 97
- PLANTAGENETS**. The Plantagenet roll of the blood royal, being a complete table of all the descendants now living of Edward III, King of England. The Mortimer-Percy volume, pt. 1, by Ruigny and Raineval, 9th Marquis of Ruigny and Raineval *noticed* 192
- Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association, history and proceedings, vol. 5 *noticed* 290
- POLK**, James Knox, diary, 1846-1849, in Chicago Historical Society's Collections, ed. by M. M. Quaife, 4 vols. *noticed* 95
- POMEROY**, genealogy in preparation 91
- PORTER**, Amos, will 1815 21
- POSSE**, Edward, will 1639 358
- POST**, genealogical notice, descendants of Richard 351
- POULTER**, John, will 1639 180
- PRICHARD**, *Armstead Mead* Descendants of William Prichard *noticed* 369
- PRICHARD**, genealogy, descendants of William, by A. M. Prichard *noticed* 369
- Prince Edward Island, Can., loyalists, historical notice, by Siebert and Gilliam *noticed* 290
- Prize money distributed to the officers and crew of the Chesapeake for merchandise captured from the brig Liverpool Hero 32
- PROCTOR**, *Mortimer Robinson* History of the class of 1912, Yale college, vol. 1 *noticed* 369
- PROUDFIT**, genealogy, by M. Compton *noticed* 94
- Providence, R. I., The Providence Athenaeum, history, 1753-1911, by J. L. Harrison *noticed* 193
- Puritans, textile education among the, by C. J. H. Woodbury *noticed* 290
- Pyke, *see* Pike
- QUAIFE**, *Milo Milton* Chicago Historical Society's Collections. The diary of James K. Polk during his presidency, 1845-1849, with introduction, by A. C. McLaughlin, 4 vols. *noticed* 95
- RAFINESQUE**, Constantine Samuel, biography with bibliography, by T. J. Fitzpatrick *noticed* 95
- RAMSDEN**, Joseph, notice 367
- RANDALL**, Peter, administration of estate 1515 22
- RAY**, genealogical items 1675-1699 178
- RAYNER** and variants
 Robert, will 1571 164
- REYNER**, Edward, will 1621 164

- RAYNER**, genealogical notice, descendants of Robert of Wickham Market, Eng. 165
- READE** Record, no. 4 *noticed* 191
- Reading, Mass., vital records to 1860, by T. W. Baldwin *noticed* 193
- REED**, Ezra, memoir and ancestry, by C. E. Benton *noticed* 191
- REED**, genealogy, descendants of John, by S. V. Talcott *noticed* 191
- REVERE**, Paul and Joseph W., bells of, history, by A. H. Nichols *noticed* 194
- Revista de Historia y Genealogia Espanola, vol. 1, nos. 1 and 2 *noticed* 288
- Reyner, *see* Rayner
- REYNOLDS** Family Association, reports 1910-1911 *noticed* 288
- Rhode Island, record commissioner, 14th annual report *noticed* 96
- RICE**, Charles Elmer By the name of Rice, an historical sketch of Dea. Edmund Rice, the Pilgrim (1594-1663), founder of the English family of Rice in the U. S. and of his descendants to the 4th generation *noticed* 94
- RICE**, genealogy, descendants of Dea. Edmund, by C. E. Rice *noticed* 94
- RICHARDS**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 78
- RICHARDSON**, Edward Adams Moors school, at old district No. 2, Groton, Mass., the story of a district school *noticed* 193
- RIDER**, genealogy, descendants of Samuel, in preparation 92
- RIDGWAY**, genealogy, descendants of John 332
- RODNEY**, Hon. Daniel, diary and other Delaware records, by C. H. B. Turner *noticed* 95
- ROE**, Alfred Seelye Fifth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry in its three tours of duty 1861, 1862-1863, 1864 *noticed* 96
- ROLFE** and variants
Alice, will 1605 246
Henry, will 1547 244
Henry, will 1579 245
John, will 1625 247
- ROFF**, John, will 1662 249
Thomas, will 1629 248
- ROFFE**, William, will 1574 245
- ROLF**, John, will 1520 244
- ROLFF**, Henry, will 1558 244
Richard, will 1598 245
- ROLFE**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 249
- ROTCH**, William J. Stock delivered to the British troops at Martha's Vineyard Island in 1778 80
- Royal Society of Canada, proceedings and transactions, 3d series, vol. 4 *noticed* 98
- Royalton, Vt., history with family genealogies, 1769-1911, by E. M. W. Lovejoy *noticed* 193
- RUSSELL**, Lauraman Howe, notice lxx
- RYDER**, genealogy, descendants of Samuel, in No. 98, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, by J. W. Hawes *noticed* 191
- Rye, N. H., baptisms 150 301
- Sacramento Society of California Pioneers, constitution, by-laws, and list of officers and members *noticed* 290
- Saint Andrew's Society of the State of New York, roster with biographical data, pt. 1, 1756-1783, by W. M. MacBean *noticed* 194
- Salisbury, Mass., epitaphs 88
- SANDERS**, genealogical notice, descendants of Martin of Sudbury, Eng., and Braintree, Mass. 176
- Sanford, Esbon, items from day books, 1798-1833 26
- SAVERY** and variants
Anthony, notice 367
- SAVARY**, Judge Alfred William Ancestry of W. F. Williams *noticed* 94
- SAVORY**, Mary, notice 367
- SAWYER**, Joseph H. Williston Seminary, founders' day, addresses *noticed* 289
- SCALES**, John Some descendants of Dea. John Dam of Dover, N. H., 1633 *noticed* 190
Some descendants of Wm. Scales of Rowley, Mass., 1640 42
- SCALES**, genealogy, descendants of William of Rowley, Mass. 42
- SCHWAB**, J. C. The descendants of Henry Melchoir Muhlenberg, additions and corrections *noticed* 287
- SCOVILLE**, genealogy, descendants of Arthur, by C. K. Eastman, pt. 3 *noticed* 94
- SELL**, William Drumm Descendants of Andoni Sell of Pa. *noticed* 288
- SELL**, genealogy, descendants of Andoni, by W. D. Sell *noticed* 288
- SEWALL**, Henry, notice 283
- SEWALL**, genealogical notice, descendants of John 86
- Seymour, Conn., vital records 1901-1910, published by W. C. Sharpe *noticed* 97
- Shaftsbury, Vt., epitaphs, by L. H. Elwell *noticed* 194
- SHARPE**, William Carvosso Vital statistics of Seymour, Conn., 1901-1910 *noticed* 97
- Shays's Rebellion, political aftermath, history, by A. McF. Davis *noticed* 193
- SHEDD** Family Association, register 1911 *noticed* 369
- SHEFFIELD**, Mrs. George St. John A memorial to Mrs. Lucy Bliss Sweet, born 1824, died 1910 *noticed* 95
- SHELDON**, Jennie Maria Arms John Sheldon and the Old Indian House Homestead *noticed* 288
Walter Titus Avery *noticed* 288
John, memoir, by J. M. A. Sheldon *noticed* 288
- SHERMAN**, John, will 1466 322
Thomas Townsend The early English Sher-mans 322
- SHERMAN**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from Dedham, Eng. parish register 324
genealogy, descendants of Phillip, in preparation 92
- Shirley, Mass., residents received and refused, 1767-1785 100
- SHORTER**, genealogy, in Old Shorter houses and gardens, by A. K. Walker *noticed* 94
- SIEBERT**, Wilbur H. Colony of Massachusetts loyalists at Bristol, Eng. *noticed* 290
Flight of American loyalists to the British Isles *noticed* 290
Wilbur H. and F. E. Gilliam Loyalists in Prince Edward Island *noticed* 290

- Silver, used in New York, New Jersey, and the South, catalogue of exhibition at the Metropolitan Museum of Art, with note on early New York silversmiths, by R. T. Haines Halsey noticed 194
- SIMMONS, John F. and J. Dwyer History of the town of Hanover, Mass. with family genealogies noticed 193
- SINNOTT, Mary E. Index of the genealogical and historical queries and answers from the New York Mail and Express vols. 1 and 2 noticed 191
- SLIPPER, James Henry Donaldson family record noticed 93
Resolved Waldron's descendants. Vanderpoel branch, descendants in the Vanderpoel branch of Resolved Waldron, who came from Holland to New Amsterdam in 1650 noticed 94
- SMALL, genealogy, descendants of Edward, 3d edition, in preparation 91
- SMITH, Gov. Benjamin, portrait, presented to North Carolina by the North Carolina Society of the Sons of the Revolution, address by C. Cobb noticed 288
Hon. Ezra M. School houses in Peterborough and description of district no. 5 noticed 289
Samuel, administration of estate 1815 21
- SMITH, genealogy, descendants of Ephraim, in preparation 92
- Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities, bulletin, vol. 2, no. 2 noticed 98
- Society of the Cincinnati in the State of New Jersey, roster of N. J. officers of the Continental line, Army of the Revolution, who are eligible to membership noticed 98
- Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Jersey, year book, 1911 noticed 98
- Society of Colonial Wars, New York, 1911, orderly book and journal of Maj. John Hawks with an introduction, by H. Hastings noticed 98
- Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, address, by L. B. Rank, vol. 2, no. 5 noticed 194
- Society of Colonial Wars, general register, 3d supplement noticed 270
- Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Samuel Ashley chapter, Claremont, N. H., officers and members, 1911-1912 noticed 98
- The Society of genealogists of London, note 159
- Society of Mayflower Descendants, Illinois, publication no. 2 noticed 194
- Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, National, yearbook 1911 noticed 98
- Society of the Sons of the Revolution, Pennsylvania, constitution, by-laws, officers, and members, 1911 noticed 194
- South Killingly, Conn., church records 1745-1835 129; see also Killingly
- SOWDON, Arthur John Clark, notice lxxvi
- Spain, history and genealogy, review, vol. 1, nos. 1 and 2 noticed 285
- SPAULDING, Henry George Charles Sumner noticed 95
- SPEAR, Asa A. Tuton-Eastman memorial address, delivered in Hadley, Mass., Aug. 2, 1910. Poem, by C. E. Hawkes noticed 95
- SPLAINE, Henry and T. Kirwan Memorial history of the 17th regiment, Mass. Volunteer Infantry in the Civil war, 1861-1865 noticed 193
- STAFFORD, Henry Hinkley, notice lxxviii
- Stafford, Conn., epitaphs 39
- STANARD, William Glover Some emigrants to Virginia noticed 193
- STANDISH, genealogy, descendants of Miles, in preparation 267
- STANTON, Joshua, will 1811 23
- STAPLETON, A. The Nottingham graveyard guide, historical, descriptive, genealogical, with appendices on the churchyards of Gressley and Flawford, Notts. and lists of surnames noticed 97
- STEARNS, Ezra Scollay Early generations of the founders of Old Dunstable, thirty families noticed 97
Simon Stone, the soldier at Exeter 285
- St'
of estate 1575 68
By 74
of estate 1603 68
of estate 1658 67
on of estate 1660 67
on of estate 1665 68
- STEDMAN, Gilbert, will 1646 67
- STEDMAN, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 70
- STEVENS, John Austin, notice lxi
- STEWART, Charles W. and George von L. Meyer Official records of the Union and Confederate navies in the war of the Rebellion noticed 193
- STONE, Dr. Alexander Johnson, notice lxvi
Simon, memoir 266
- STUART, Freeman, Parry, and Pyke families, extracts from British Archives noticed 94
- SUMNER, Charles, memoir, by H. G. Spaulding noticed 95
- Swedish settlements, Delaware River, by A. Johnson, 1639-1664, sketch, by G. B. Keen noticed 95
- Swedish Colonial Society, constitution, list of officers and members 1911 noticed 98
- SWEET, Mrs. Lucy Bliss, memoir, by Mrs. G. St. J. Sheffield noticed 95
- SWIFT, Rev. John, memoir, exercises connected with dedication of memorial tablet marking site of his house in Framingham, Mass., 1911 noticed 95
- TALCOTT, Mary Kingsbury Maternal ancestry of Gov. Thomas Dudley 240
Notes on the Pitkin ancestry in England 160
Records of Breakneck Hill Congregational church, Killingly, Conn. 337
Records of the church in South Killingly, Conn. 129
- Sebastian Vischer Benton family noticed 268
Deming genealogy noticed 268
Reed genealogy noticed 191
The Wright family noticed 289
- TEMPLE, Sibyl, will 1822 25
- THAYER, Nathaniel, notice lxxii

- THOMPSON, David Allen** Andrew Thompson, the emigrant of Elsinborough, N. J., and one line of his descendants *noticed* 94
Judge Francis M. Amariah Chandler and his times *noticed* 288
William Baker Thompson lineage with mention of allied families *noticed* 94
- THOMPSON**, genealogy, descendants of Andrew of Elsinborough, N. J., by D. A. Thompson *noticed* 94
 descendants of Anthony, by W. B. Thompson *noticed* 94
 descendants of John, William, and Anthony of New Haven, Conn. 197
- TILTON, Peter**, and Joseph Eastman, memoirs, by A. A. Spear *noticed* 95
- TOPLIFE, John**, will 1639 358
- Topsfield Historical Society**, historical collections, vol. 15 *noticed* 98
- TOWER Genealogical Society**. Report of the second annual reunion of the descendants of John Tower and the annual meeting of the Tower Genealogical Society (inc.) at Hingham, Mass., June 17, 18, and 19, 1910 *noticed* 94
 third annual report, 1911 *noticed* 288
- TOWNE, Gen. Salem**, memoir and addresses at the unveiling of his portrait, presented to the town of Charlton, by S. P. Twiss *noticed* 192
- Trenton, N. J.**, iron industry, 1722-1750, by W. Nelson *noticed* 97
- TURNER, Rev. Charles Henry Black** Rodney's diary and other Delaware records *noticed* 95
- TURNER**, genealogy, descendants of Humphrey, in preparation 286
- UNDERHILL, James**, administration of estate 1810 23
- United States**, Civil war, official records of the Union and Confederate navies in, series 1, vol. 24 *noticed* 193
 reminiscences 1861-1865, by F. B. Fay *noticed* 289
- USHER, Ellis Baker** Capt. Daniel Lane and his wife, Molly Woodman, genealogical notes with his military record *noticed* 287
 The Rev. Paul Coffin, D.D., of Buxton, Me. Suggestive side lights upon the social antecedents and associations of this pioneer preacher of Buxton, Me. For the dedication of a new Parish house in Buxton, Sept. 1911 *noticed* 95
- VAN BUREN, Martin**, papers, prepared from the original MSS. in Library of Congress, by E. H. West *noticed* 95
- VAN LIEW, Thomas Lillian** Genealogy and annals of the Van Liew family in America, 1670-1910 *noticed* 94
- VAN LIEW**, genealogy, by T. L. Van Liew *noticed* 94
- VEASIE, William**, notice 353
- VESEY, Richard**, bond 1633 352
- Vineland, N. J.**, temperance movement, by F. D. Andrews *noticed* 370
- Virginia**, emigrants to, by W. G. Stanard *noticed* 193
- WADLIN, Horace Greeley** The Public Library of the City of Boston, a history *noticed* 193
- Wakefield, Mass.**, vital records to 1850, by T. W. Baldwin *noticed* 289
- WALDRON**, genealogy, descendants of Resolved, by J. H. Slipper *noticed* 94
- WALKER, Annie Kendrick** Old Shorter houses and gardens *noticed* 94
- WALLACE, F. J. A.** The Abbe genealogy *noticed* 92
- WALTON**, genealogy, by J. C. Martindale *noticed* 191
- WANGER, George F. P.** Grubb families of America, John Grubb of Tennessee *noticed* 287
 Grubb families of America, Thomas Grubb of Va. *noticed* 287
- WARE, Ephraim Groves**, record of family 89
 Ware, Mass., history, by A. Chase *noticed* 370
- WARREN, Dr. Joseph W.** Church membership, marriages, and baptisms on the Isles of Shoals in the 18th century 141 209 294
- WATERBURY**, genealogical items 1585-1634 177
- Watertown, Mass.**, train-band, 1652 186
- WEARE, Jeremiah**, diary 77 155 261 311
- WEBBER, Dr. Samuel G.** Diary of Jeremiah Weare, Jr., of York, Me. 77 155 261 311
- WEBSTER, Henry Sewall** Gardiner, Me., historical series, no. 1, land titles in old Pittston *noticed* 289
- WEST, Elizabeth Howard** Library of Congress. Calendar of the papers of Martin Van Buren, prepared from original manuscripts *noticed* 95
- West Bridgewater, Mass.**, vital records to 1850 *noticed* 194
- WHITCOMB, Chapman**, memoir, by J. C. L. Clark *noticed* 95
- WHITTIER** and variants
 Margaret, will 1630 254
- WHITEHARE, John**, will 1572 252
- WHITEYARE, Agnes**, will 1608 254
- WHITTYER, John**, will 1601 253
- WHYTEAR, Henry**, will 1684 252
- WHYTEER, William**, will 1603 253
- WHITTIER**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 265
- Wilcockson**, see Wilcox
- WILCOX, Owen N.** Wilcox family history, being some account of the first five generations in direct line from Wm. Wilcockson of Stratford, Conn., to Josiah Wilcox of Brecksville, Ohio *noticed* 369
- WILCOX**, genealogy, descendants of Wm. Wilcockson to Josiah Wilcox, by O. N. Wilcox *noticed* 369
- WILLIAMS, Robert Breck**, notice lxxv
 Roger, ancestry, in Book Notes, vol. 29, nos. 11 and 12, by S. S. Rider *noticed* 369
 Gen. Sir William Fenwick, ancestry, by A. W. Savary *noticed* 94
- WILSON**, genealogy, descendants of Samuel, by J. H. Nelson *noticed* 283
- WINCHESTER**, genealogy, by F. W. Hotchkiss *noticed* 369
- WINGATE**, genealogical items 188
- Wisconsin Historical Society**, proceedings, 1911 *noticed* 370
- WOLCOTT**, meeting of family, descendants of Henry, of Windsor, Conn., 1911, proceedings *noticed* 191

Index of Subjects

m

WOODBURY, Charles J. H. Textile education among the Puritans *noticed* 290

WOODMAN, John, will 1591 61

WOODS, Henry Ernest Twenty-fourth report of the commissioner of public records 1911 *noticed* 193

WRIGHT, genealogy, descendants of Thomas of Weathersfield, Conn., by S. V. Talcott *noticed* 288

Yale University, class of 1870, biographical record, by L. W. Hicks *noticed* 268
class of 1906, history, vol. 2, ed. by E. R. Embree, class secretary *noticed* 192
class of 1911, history, vol. 1 *noticed* 192

Yale University *cont'd*

class of 1912, history, vol. 1, by M. R. Proctor *noticed* 369

Sheffield Scientific school, class of 1896, quindecennial record, by W. U. Parsons *noticed* 369

class of 1896, quindecennial record, by G. E. Beardsley *noticed* 369

York County, Me., deeds, books 17 and 18 *noticed* 370

probate records, 1901-1911, index and supplement, by H. B. Ayer *noticed* 289

York, Me., records in diary of Jeremiah Wear 77 155 261 311

YOUNG, Edward James, memoir, by J. D. Normandie *noticed* 96

William Taggard & per

6. Langare. Phe.

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

JANUARY, 1912

WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER

By CLARENCE WALTER AYER, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass.

WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, public-spirited citizen, organizer and patron of charities, man of affairs, and scholar, was born in Boston August 9, 1853, and died there, at the Massachusetts Homœopathic Hospital, victim of an epidemic of tonsillitis, July 25, 1911. He was the son of Solomon Piper,⁶ whose ancestors in direct line back were Solomon,⁴ Joseph,³ Jonathan,² and Nathaniel,¹ all of unusual length of life; and of Mary Elizabeth Taggard, his wife, whose father was William Taggard, whose mother was Mary Trow Welch, and whose ancestry goes back to early Colonial times.

During boyhood Mr. Piper was educated in the public schools of his native city, receiving a Franklin medal at the Quincy school in 1866, and another at the Latin school in 1870. In that year, at the age of sixteen, he entered Harvard College, and took his degree of A.B. in 1874, with distinction in scholarship which made him a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society. For the next four years he was engaged in study and travel abroad, the first two at Trinity College, Cambridge, England, and the third and fourth in Germany, chiefly at the University of Leipzig, and other parts of the continent. Returning to Cambridge in 1878, he resumed his studies at Harvard, taking his degree of A.M. in 1881, and his final degree of Ph.D. and A.M. in 1883, his subject being classical philology.

Even in the midst of the studies for his higher degrees he had married, on July 10, 1879, at Yellow Springs, Ohio, Anne Palfrey Bridge, of Lexington, whose father was William Frederick Bridge, whose mother was Elizabeth Gould Crosby, and whose ancestral line can be traced back to Elder William Brewster. To them were born, in Cambridge, four children, all now living: William Bridge, Nov. 21, 1880 (A.B., Harvard, 1903, M.F., Yale, 1905); Elizabeth Bridge, Sept. 19, 1883 (A.B., Radcliffe, 1906, A.M., same, 1911); Anne Taggard, Sept. 26, 1887 (wife of Matthew Hale, A.B., Harvard, 1903); and Ralph Crosby, Aug. 29, 1890 (A.B., Harvard, 1911, three years' course).

Solidly equipped in scholarship and mental acquirements as his Harvard degrees vouchsafed, and possessed of independent means and ample leisure, Mr. Piper might naturally have continued to live the academic life of a college community, pursuing special investigations and otherwise gratifying his scholarly tastes at will, or he might have sought a regular position in college work as instructor in classics. At this critical juncture, however, he seems to have abandoned, if indeed he had ever seriously entertained, a scholarly career, and to have chosen, or to have been led to give his life, with the entire force of his strong and vigorous personality, to the service of the many and varied interests of Cambridge. From 1870 his family had resided in that city, first at 22 Concord Avenue, and next and last at 179 Brattle Street, corner of Fayerweather Street, where in 1885 he had built for himself and growing family a spacious and attractive home. His readiness to serve and his ability to act met with a quick and cordial response on the part of his fellow-citizens. The number of organizations, municipal, social, philanthropic, historical, and other, of which he became a member during the decade following the completion of his studies at Harvard in 1883, and the administrative ability, untiring energy, devotion, and self-sacrifice which he showed in his service for each and every one of these organizations, form a unique record in the social life of Cambridge.

From that time onward it was the interests humanitarian, and not the humanities, that absorbed his main time and thought, and his freedom from the exactions of a regular business career or profession gave him ample scope for his work for others, and seemed, by a sort of reflex action, to spur him on to the utmost length in the execution of each self-imposed task. No detail, however trivial and insignificant in itself, would be neglected or overlooked by him, if, in his opinion, the matter in hand needed its consideration. Indeed, his attention to details, his capacity for taking pains, and his keenness of vision and judgment in matters small as well as large, are conspicuous traits of his mind and character.

It was these traits, to be sure, combined with his unswerving fearlessness and rigid determination to stand for what he thought was right and best in each emergency as it arose, that at times brought him opposition and caused misunderstanding of his motives. This is not surprising, for it is the lot of leaders of men to be misunderstood now and then, if not often, and it was due to another quality of mind which he possessed, and which is not always coupled with his recognized administrative ability, namely tactfulness and consideration of the point of view of the other man, that his course in the conduct of important plans and measures to which objections may have been raised was made smooth and his purpose gained.

The year of 1883 that brought an end to Mr. Piper's academic career saw the beginning, at the age of thirty, of that splendid

service, public and semi-public, which absorbed his adult life for its last twenty-eight years. He appeared first as an organizer and member of the Associated Charities of Cambridge, being secretary from 1883 to 1889, director from 1889 to 1899, vice-president from 1899 to 1902, and honorary vice-president from that time to his death. In the next year, 1884, his ability, dignity, and tactfulness as a presiding officer received first recognition as president and director of the Cambridge Social Union for two years, of which he later, in 1896, became, and remained to the end, a trustee of the Permanent Fund. In the same year of 1884 he was chosen a member of the Parish Committee of the First Parish Church, on which he served until 1891, and yearly thereafter he was re-elected chairman of the annual Parish meetings, with further service on various committees of the church.

In 1886 Mr. Piper took upon himself another responsibility, which developed into one of his most devoted services, as trustee of the Avon Home for Children, becoming in 1888 its vice-president, and from 1892 its president. Whether or not the nearness of this institution to his home later had additional influence, it is to be noticed that this charity received from him more attention than any other. As chairman of its Building Committee, in 1891-2, he was foremost in preparing plans for the erection of the new building at 309 Mt. Auburn Street, and was interested in following every step of its progress. For this work he solicited a large portion of the funds; for the institution he showed a parental care throughout; and in his will he gave to it \$5,000, the larger of his two public bequests, primarily to help carry out his project of adding a department for an Infants' Hospital, which is still under consideration. With characteristic enthusiasm and thoroughness he visited, last spring, a number of similar hospitals in and about Boston, in order that advantage might be taken of every new device and practice which the best equipment might require. He has left the institution in such perfect condition and in such excellent hands that his successors in its management will be under great and lasting obligations to his pioneer service.

All these kinds of service were semi-public. In 1888 Mr. Piper entered upon an active municipal career, which continued, in various forms, almost to the end of his life. In that year he was elected to the Common Council, on which he served two years; and in 1890 he took higher office as member of the Board of Aldermen. To all this municipal service he gave of himself just as freely and conscientiously as he had already done in all his earlier responsibilities. In 1891 he became, and continued to his death, a member of the local board of Civil Service Examiners.

In 1891, also, began his largest public service as member of the School Committee. Recognition of his executive ability and fitness, by that time well proved in several fields of activity, brought his

elevation to the presidency of the School Board in 1892, which he retained until his retirement from that service in 1909. A full and just estimation of these devoted years of labor for the public schools is voiced in the following excerpt from an editorial in the *Cambridge Tribune* of July 29, 1911:

“For some sixteen years the president of the board, he exhibited in that capacity those traits which so signally marked his career and indicated him as the accomplished, courteous and fully equipped leader among men. During all that long period, it never occurred to the board to suggest any other name for its president or to demur on the decisions which it was his province to make. Few people in the community have a conscious knowledge of the management of school affairs; but those who are cognizant of the work of the schools fully appreciate the conscientious, skilled and superb work rendered gratuitously all these years by Mr. Piper. Had he been credited with this work alone, the people of Cambridge would be under a vast and an enduring obligation to him.”

The complete story of Mr. Piper's educational, as well as of his philanthropic service can never be told, and it is characteristic of the persistent benevolence and kindheartedness of the man that he should keep in touch with the later life of the older teachers, and that for some of those whose needs had become pressing he should, with great tact and consideration, make adequate provision.

It must be borne in mind, however, that, although Mr. Piper's relations with the school teachers were always just and impartial, yet at times his rigid and unbending sense of justice and responsibility, especially in financial matters, led him to make decisions which would seem, from a broader point of view, to have been inconsiderate and undeserved. Among the many, however, these were very few. In his determination to give a fair judgment of the fitness and ability of teachers, whether for re-appointment or to fill vacancies, he would make it a rule to give a teacher a second chance, if a first judgment had happened for any special reason to be unfavorable. Such determination would mean increase of labor on his part in each instance, but that for him was characteristically no deterrent. Indeed it came naturally to be thought and said that wherever there was something extra to do, and when there was no one else who could or would do it, Mr. Piper would detail himself for the task, no matter at what cost of time or effort. Thus it was that his personal visits to the actual fields of work of candidates for vacancies, whether teachers, superintendents of schools, or librarians, brought to examining committees in each instance additional information in aid of their final choice.

By a special provision of the City charter one member of the board of trustees of the Public Library must be chosen from the School committee. In that dual capacity Mr. Piper served from 1892 onward, being annually re-appointed, except for the year 1903. Throughout his long service of nearly seventeen years, the third longest in the history of the Library, he came to know

and to appreciate the institution in every detail of its work, and he was keenly interested in every step of its development. He took office first as secretary in 1894 and 1895, next as president from 1896 to 1902, and last as treasurer on from 1904. In each capacity he sought to advance the best interests of the Library, sparing neither time nor effort to that end.

In the writer's position as librarian of this Library since 1904, he came to know well certain aspects of Mr. Piper's character and personality. To his work for the Library Mr. Piper gave more time, thought, and energy than any other trustee. Thoroughly congenial to one of his scholarly tastes, his duties as trustee, especially as chairman of the committee on books, became genuine pleasures. As elsewhere and always, he was in close touch with all details of administration and service, and much of this matter he had at call, with or without the aid of an omnipresent note-book, which he kept by him for emergencies which might arise in any of his manifold interests. Generally twice a week, and some weeks oftener, he would come to the Library, nearly always bringing back a parcel of books just read, and again taking out a new selection for himself and his family. Occasionally he would stop off on his way back from Boston, with the latest information about certain new books which he had just seen there, and which the Library might not yet have received, or had not been able to buy, and thereupon would generally ensue eager discussions of books new and old, comments on current events, and random talks on any other topic, related or, as often, unrelated. As the weeks and years went by, the writer came more and more to look forward to these visits of Mr. Piper, and to count them among the rare pleasures of his library experience.

Mr. Piper's active interest in libraries dates much farther back, to 1878, when he became a proprietor in the Boston Athenæum, of which thereafter he was a constant user and patron. Much later, and onward from 1894, he was a member of the Massachusetts Library Club, always planning to attend the winter meeting, which was generally held in Boston.

Correlated to these libraries were three learned societies, each with its own special library, two of which Mr. Piper joined in the early nineties. With the first of these, the New England Historic Genealogical Society, he had longest and most intimate connection, from 1892 onward, becoming in 1899 a life member, and serving on a varied succession of its committees: first as councillor, 1898-1900; next as member of the Committee on Papers and Essays, the Nominating Committee, and the Committee to Print Proceedings of the Annual Meeting, all in 1900; member of the Committee on the Library, 1903; again Councillor, 1904-1907; member of the Committee on Finance, 1905-1906; and last as member of the Committee on Real Estate, 1910. To all this service Mr. Piper

gave unsparingly of his time and energy, no doubt the more eagerly because it brought variety to his many responsibilities. Likewise was added, from 1894 on, membership and keen enjoyment in The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Last of this type came membership in the Cambridge Historical Society from 1905, its first year, to 1910, when he resigned.

Among business interests Mr. Piper's chief connection was with the Cambridge Trust Company of which, from 1892 on, he became an active, influential, and public-spirited director, but in which he held no other office.

All these varied interests of Mr. Piper's, public, semi-public, and other, as above described, were obviously serious in intent and exacting in their demands upon his time, thought, and energy. Three other organizations with which he became permanently identified were mainly social and recreative in character, and of these he availed himself in good measure. Midway in this respect stands his membership in the Cambridge Club, which began in 1892, and of which he became a director in 1905, vice-president in 1906, and president in 1907. He joined the Union Club, of Boston, in 1894, and the Oakley Country Club, of Belmont, in 1898, of the latter having been one of the original members.

With increase of years came increase of responsibilities. When, in 1910, there was formally organized of a board of trustees, in connection with the erection of a new building for the Young Women's Christian Association, of Cambridge, Mr. Piper was elected its chairman, having already been, since 1898, an auxiliary member of the institution. In his benevolent and philanthropic service he had already gone farther afield and out of the bounds of Cambridge, by accepting, in 1899, a trusteeship of the Boston Homœopathic Hospital, which culminated, early last year, in his election as president of its board. Shortly before, in 1910, he had received from Governor Draper an appointment, wholly unsought, as trustee of the Boston State Hospital. By these appointments was shown a wider recognition of Mr. Piper's long and valuable experience in connection with institutions of a similar kind. In the light of such development it is not too much to predict that, had his life been spared, he would have entered upon still another and a larger career of service to the State, and perhaps eventually to the nation.

With all his mental acquirements and scholarship on the one hand, and his active service for the public good on the other, it would seem as if Mr. Piper had shown no wish or inclination to write of his own experiences or investigations. In fact, he has left no written or published matter, except such as might be contained in annual and special reports for the schools, the public library, the Avon Home, and other institutions, but these were models of their kind for brevity, conciseness, and force.

A life like Mr. Piper's, of such extraordinary energy and accom-

plishment in behalf of others, and of such marked concentration and strength of purpose, would seem to have been singularly resourceful and self-sufficient. And yet it is fitting here to record that Mr. Piper owed much of his incentive to public service and his persistency of action to the encouragement and example of his devoted wife, Anne Palfrey Piper. Back in the eighties, soon after their marriage in 1879, Mrs. Piper joined heartily with her husband in all the beginnings of their charitable and benevolent work, and throughout their lives, the wife dying of the same disease as the husband only two months before, there was a perfect sympathy and oneness of purpose, born of mutual love and devotion, which made light of the many burdens and responsibilities which they had voluntarily taken upon themselves to bear for the benefit of others.

The mainspring of action, back of all else, was a beautiful and self-centred home life, which remained to the end unchanged in the mutual appreciation and helpfulness of husband and wife. To their Cambridge home there was added a summer home in Falmouth, called "The Uplands," which they built in 1892. Together they helped to organize, in 1904, the Cambridge District Nursing Association, of which Mrs. Piper became president, and to which Mr. Piper left \$1,000, the smaller of two modest public bequests, the larger being mentioned above. In other charitable works they also co-operated, and their associated support was as charming and helpful as it was unusual.

Of tributes to Mr. Piper's character and personality the latest and most appreciative expression was given at a meeting of the Cambridge Club at Young's, on November 20, 1911, in a sketch* written and there read by one of its members, William M. Richardson, Esq., from which the following paragraph is quoted:

"No one could be brought into contact with him, whether socially, officially, or in business matters, without being impressed with his fairness, justice, candor and fearlessness. He was modest, retiring even to shyness, slow in forming convictions, free from prejudices, charitable towards all, benevolent in giving and in acts, interested in all attempts to better society and individuals, expecting no reward and receiving none, except the consciousness of the well intentioned performance of duty."

A just estimate of the character and personality of Mr. Piper must take also into consideration a combination of apparently opposite traits. Side by side with his manifest sympathy and broadmindedness in dealing with institutions and their work, may be noted a certain reserve and aloofness of manner in dealing with individuals. This latter trait, as being shown in much the same way towards all whom he met, must be thought, for the most part, innate and unconscious in its operation; and yet it is this trait which at times led to a misconception of his character as a whole, and which also interfered

* This sketch was privately printed for distribution among the members of the Cambridge Club, and also reprinted in local Cambridge papers of the next issues following.

with his personal popularity. Of intimate friends he had very few, and the successes of his remarkable public career were won rather by his sterling qualities of mind and heart, by sheer force of character and circumstance, than by the slightest appeal to any of the ingratiations of the politician. An aristocrat in thought and feeling for himself, alone considered, he was a democrat in his interest and concern for others. His home, like the Englishman's, was his castle, and to it no stranger from the outside world was welcome; and yet to that larger world beyond the pale of his home, he gave of his best, in act and substance, and that, too, a form of giving which was rather the devotion and sacrifice of himself than merely the turning over of money which by some might have been easily gotten, and which might accordingly have meant no real sacrifice whatever. His was indeed a noble stewardship of wealth, and in his death the community has suffered an irreparable loss.

During the hour of the funeral, which took place on the afternoon of Friday, July 28th, the Public Library and its branches were closed by order of the trustees, as contained in the "Resolutions" befitting his memory and Library service which had been by them adopted and spread on the records.

OLD CHURCH RECORDS OF THE NEEDHAM, MASS., CIRCUIT

Communicated through the courtesy of the NEW ENGLAND CONFERENCE HISTORICAL SOCIETY

The following records are from a volume entitled "The oldest | Church Records | of the | Old Needham Circuit | Prepared by Rev. Joshua Soule | in 1803."

"A Stewards Book | Jonathan Sawyer | Record of Baptisms Deaths &c | *Harvard Feb. 14 1803:*"

<i>Dates</i>	<i>Baptisms</i>	<i>Deaths &c</i>
Aug. ¹ 15 1802	Betsey, daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia Kimball of Natick.	
Aug. ¹	Abel Boneparte, Son of Abel and Susanna Pierce eston*	*Departed this life a few days after baptism
	Son of Samuel and Sarah Greenwood of Framingham	
	daughter of Phineas and Hannah Sawyer of Marlboro	
	Abigail Fisk of Hingham	Abigail Fisk Departed this life February 16: 1803

Oct^r. Adult. Mercy Wheaton of
31 of Milford

Dec^r. Adults. Charles Stimson
2 and Jane Rosson of Men-
don

Dec^r. Rufus, Son of Daniel and
20 Cally Stratton of Har-
vard

Jan. Lewis, Son of Jonas and
9 Tabatha Bemis of Lin-
1803 coln

Dec^r. Sally Parkhurst, daughter of
12 1802 Obed and Sally Daniels
Dec^d. of Hopkinton N.B.
Sally Parkhurst Daniels
was born Thurs^d. Oct^r.
19th. Her Father died
the next Tues^d. and her
Mother just a month after
she was born. Before her
mother died she requested
that her only infant child
should be dedicated to God
in baptism which agree-
able to her dying request
was performed by Z. Tay-
lor.

Deaths

Dates *Baptisms*

Jan^r Adult David Stimson of
25 1803 Mendon

May 11 Louisa, daughter of Joseph
& Thankful Nichols of
Westborough

do Martha, daughter of Shad-
rach & Martha Miller, of
Westborough

July 31 Rachel, daughter of Loammi
& Sally Burges, Harvard

July 26 Levi, Son of Samuel and
Sally Pierce, Groton

Needham July 17. 1803
Sereno, son of Abijah &
Elis Fisk of Weston by
R. Hubbard

Waltham January 8th 1804.
Sofey Daughter of Nathaniel
and Jane Gove by P.
Jaine

Deaths

Dates *Baptisms*

February 19 Needham Sally Daughter
of Ebenezer and Lydia

Kimbal By Geo^r. Pickering

May 12 1805 Mary the Daughter[of] Marret & Sarah Burges By Joseph Snelling, Harvard

Oliver the Son of Samuel and Sally Pierce, Groton

July 7 1804 Mary the Daughter of Phinehas & Hannah Sawyer, Marlborough

Dto Lucy the Daughter of Jonathan and Mary Sawyer Harvard By Joseph Snelling

Baptisms

May 26 1805 William Greenwood son of Samuel and Hannah Greenwood of Needham by Joseph Snelling

Sep^t 1805 Rodney Son of Nathaniel and Jane Gove of Waltham by Peter Jane

Loammi the Son of Loammi & Sally Burges, Harvard by George Pickering

October 6 1805 Harriot Winslow Daughter of George and Maria Pickering of Waltham by Geo Pickering

Susana the Daughter [of] Jonus & Eunice Faulkner Adult Louisa Priest by George Pickering

Baptisms

Dec^r 14: 1804 Mary the Daughter of Daniel & Cally Stratton, Harvard by George Pickering

Baptized June 30th 1806 Nancy Priest Daughter of Lydia Denna of Stow Born March 27th 1805

By J. Gove Born June 26 1806 Baptisd Lorenzo Son of Daniel & Cally Stratton, Harvard J. Gove

Borne in May AD 1806 Baptisd Arathusa Daughter of Phinehas and Hannah Sawyer, Marlborough J. Gove

Dec^r. 21st AD 1806 Adult Baptised Sally Howard of Hopkinton J. Gove

Dec^r 23^d Horace Son of John and Abigail Fisk, Holleston by John Finegan
AD 1800

Oct^r 26 Aner and John Children of John and Abigail Fisk, Holliston by J. Gove
AD 1806

March 22 Thomas Pierce son of Samuel and Hannah Greenwood, Natick. by J. Gove
AD 1807

August 9 1807 Adult Lawson Walker by Benj Hill

1807 Mary the Daughter of Samuel Sally Pierce of Groton
November

Baptisms

Ephraim the Sun [of] Marrit Sarah Burges

Nove^m 1 1807 Sarah the Daughter Loami & Sally Burges by Benj Hill

May 24th 1807 Ithail & Parhust Kately

Adult March 6 Lucy Pierce of Horvard by Benjamin Hill

1808 6 Wesley the Sun of Jon^a & Mary Sawyer of Harvard Benj^a Hill

6 Cynthia the Daughter of Daniel & Cally Strotton of Harvard by Benj^a Hill

Baptisms

Adult Aug 20 1807 Sarah Mansfield of Needham by Benj Hill

Adult March Mary Perry of Newtown by Benj Hill

23: 1808 Catherine Jacson, Newtown Benj Hill

March 26 Hermione Taylor the Daughter of Sally Blunden by Benj Hill

April 3 1808 Polly Walker Nancy Walker

Holliston

Sally Watkins

Hannah Watkins

Cynthena Watkins

Electa Watkins

Sally D Hall

Elizabeth Snell

these all by Pouring by Benj P Hill

Baptisms

Holliston Moses Watkins
 Class Adam Laland
 April Abner Alby
 3 James Roff
 1808 Daniel Nolton
 Josiah Walker
 those all by immersion by
 Benjamin P Hill

Sally
 East John Vorse
 Sudbury Daniel
 May Lewis
 4 Children of Daniel Dudley
 1808 Deceased and Lucy Dud-
 ley now a widow by Benj
 P Hill

Baptisms

Adult Dian Cook of Marlborough
 September by John Tinkham
 13 1808

June 26 Samuel Gove Son of Jonas
 1808 & Tabitha Bemis of Lin-
 coln by John Tinkham

Adult Dana Morton
 August Holiston Class by John Tink-
 12 1808 ham

August Lorenzo Son of Jonus &
 28 1808 Nancy Stierns, Weston
 by John Tinkham

Adult Moses Fisk of Framingham
 October by John Tinkham
 19 1808

Deaths

*Sally Stone Departed this Life
 August 20 1804

Deaths

*Rebecca Stephens Departed
 this life August 25th 1803

*Mary Mills Departed this life
 Sept 12th 1803

Deaths

*Rachel Flag Departed this life
 May 26th 1803

*Rhoda Flagg Departed this
 Life Sept 20th 1803

Deaths

Bulah Battle Departed this life
 April 7th 1804

DUTCH JOHNSONS IN CONNECTICUT

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

AMONG the numerous Johnson families of old Connecticut we have reason to suppose that two, at least, were of Dutch origin. There has been much speculation concerning the antecedents of William Johnson of New Haven and Wallingford, Conn., whose family is given in the REGISTER, vol. 55, p. 369. Mr. James Shepard surmises that he might have been a son of Thomas Johnson, one of the three brothers from Yorkshire, Eng., who was drowned in New Haven harbor in 1640 (REGISTER, vol. 56, p. 133). This poor Thomas has been of inestimable value to the genealogists, who have bestowed on him as offspring a large number of stray Johnsons. In strict fact, he left two sons, Thomas of Newark, N. J., and Jeremiah of Derby, Conn. (New Haven Proprietors' Records, vol. 2, pp. 329-330); and there is not a shadow of evidence to prove that William was his son.

Then, who was William Johnson? Perhaps the following facts will throw some light on the question. The death of a certain "Old Richard" Johnson is recorded in New Haven on 25 March 1679. His estate was administered 1 April 1679, when we find him called, not Richard, but "Dericke" Johnson (Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 182), and after the payment of debts, the court granted the remainder of his estate to William Johnson (County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 115; and Deeds, vol. 1, p. 73). No mention is made of the relationship between them, but it is evident that they were not father and son. If, however, we remember that Richard is called Derrick, and that William himself frequently appears on record as Wingle, it is pretty safe to assume that they were of Dutch descent, and very likely stood in the relation of uncle and nephew to each other.

Much more perplexing is the origin of Walter Johnson of Wallingford, Conn., whose immediate family has been carefully compiled by Mr. James Shepard and published in the REGISTER, vol. 56, p. 139. Up to the present time nothing has been known concerning him, except that he appeared in Wallingford before 1692, married a nameless daughter of Nehemiah and Hannah (Morgan) Royce, and died in 1731, leaving two sons, John and Lambert. The following record from the Dutch church of Flatbush, L. I., adds considerably to our meagre information: "1689, July 5. Wouter Jansen widv. of Johana Rys of N. Eng. at Wallinford, to Tryntie Henerig, wid. of Wm. Edwards, liv. Pennu (?)." Two facts are made clear by this record of our Walter Johnson's second marriage. In the first place it discloses the full name of his first wife, Joanna Royce. In the second place, taken in connection with his signing his name Janson in Wallingford deeds, it indicates Dutch blood. Moreover, it leads to the surmise that John was Walter's only child by the Royce alliance, and that Lambert was the offspring of this second marriage. At any rate, John is named in his grandfather Royce's will, while Lambert is not; and John deeds away Royce land, while Lambert does not. Moreover, late in life, Walter Johnson deeds a piece of land to his son Lambert, in consideration of which the latter is to maintain his father and mother for the rest of their lives. It looks very much as if this widow Tryntie was Lambert's mother.

Yet, interesting as these discoveries are, they do not go very far toward lifting the veil that obscures the early life of Walter Johnson. The prob-

lem is made more complex by a power of attorney (Wallingford Deeds, vol. 5, p. 454), granted in 1728 by John Benham of Kings Co., N. Y., Lambert Johnson and wife Anna of Richmond, N.Y., Jacob Johnson and wife Sara of Richmond, and Evert Van Namen and wife Winefrut. John, Anna, Sarah, and Winifred were four of the children of Joseph Benham of Wallingford by his wife Winifred King of Boston. Lambert and Jacob Johnson and Evert Van Namen, husbands of the three Benham girls, lived on Staten Island, where they belonged to the Dutch Reformed Church. This document is surprising, as it proves that two Dutch Johnsons, of the same generation as Walter, married Wallingford girls; and one of them bore the name of Lambert, which was also the name of one of Walter's sons. A natural supposition is that they were brothers of his, and met the Benham girls while visiting his home.

As is well known, the Dutch rarely bore a permanent surname, but went by a patronymic derived from the father's Christian name. Thus, Lambert Johnson and Jacob Johnson were simply Lambert and Jacob, sons of John or Jan; but before 1700 the Dutch in America had begun to retain the father's patronymic after the English fashion, so it need not surprise us to find in the Staten Island records that Lambert and Jacob Johnson were sometimes known as Lambert and Jacob Wouters. This implies that they were sons of a certain Jan Wouters (John son of Walter), and that they sometimes retained the Wouters and sometimes called themselves Jansen after their father's Christian name. This makes it all the more likely that Walter Johnson was their brother, for, as the son of Jan Wouters, he would be named after his grandfather Walter or Wouter.

Consequently, it is necessary to locate a Jan Wouters who could have been father of Walter, Lambert, and Jacob. And what is our amazement to learn that Jacob Johnson, son of John Wooters, was born in Branford, Conn., 31 December 1672 (Branford Records, vol. 1, p. 174). Here is a Dutch Jacob Johnson who, learning the English tongue in his infancy, would be most eligible to marry an English girl. That he is identical with the Jacob of Staten Island is proved by the father's name; and his wife, Sarah Benham, was born four years later, 6 September 1676. According to Savage, Jan Wouters lived at Branford from 1667 to 1673; and, when we come to search for his antecedents we find that in 1667 he owned salt meadows in Flatbush, L. I., the very place where Walter Johnson, undoubtedly his son, married his second wife. From Branford he returned to Flatbush, where in 1678 he hired out his son Ruth (Rutgert) to his brother-in-law Laurens Juriense. He was living in 1695, when he calls himself of New York.

Jan Wouters is by no means an uncommon name, and it will therefore require some evidence to prove that our man of that name, who was a master-shoemaker by trade, was identical with Jan Wouters Van der Bosch, whose name appears in the Flatbush Church Records of this period. On 12 May 1678 were baptized Jacobus, aged $5\frac{1}{2}$, Judith, aged $2\frac{3}{4}$, and Jan, aged $1\frac{1}{4}$, children of Jan Wouters Van der Bosch and Weintie Peters, who came from Stamford, New England. It is probable that the original record reads "Branford," and that "Stamford" is an error of the copyist who prepared these records for the press; for a limited search in Stamford, Conn., has failed to reveal the presence there of any Jan Wouters or Van der Bosches. Moreover, the age of Jacobus (the Latinized form of Jacob or James) exactly corresponds with the age of Jacob Johnson, son of Jan Wouters, who was born at Branford in December 1672. On the whole,

it is extremely improbable that two Jan Wouters, one at Branford and the other at Stamford, each had a son Jacob born in the same month of the same year. Another proof of identity is the fact that Jan Wouters Van der Bosch married Weintie Peters, while Laurens Jurianse Haf married Kenira Peters; and we have already mentioned that Laurens Jurianse was brother-in-law of our Jan Wouters.

With these facts established, it is possible to sketch the earlier generations of Walter Johnson's family.

1. JAN¹ WOUTERS VAN DER BOSCH, son of Wouter Van der Bosch, born about 1638, resided at Flatbush, L. I., and Branford, Conn., and died after 1695. He married first ARENTJE ARENTS; and secondly WEINTIE PETERS, whose sister Kenira Peters married, 5 July 1676, Laurens Jurianse Haf. The Peters family came from Amersfoort.

Children by first wife:

2. i. LAMBERT² JANSEN, bapt. at New York 17 Nov. 1660.
- ii. HENDRICK JANSEN, bapt. at New York 30 Mar. 1663.
3. iii. WOUTER JANSEN, b. probably at Flatbush abt. 1666.

Children by second wife:

- iv. BUTGERT JANSEN, bapt. at New York 16 Nov. 1669; m. there ANNETJE GERRETS.
- v. BENJAMIN JANSEN, bapt. at New York 9 Apr. 1671.
4. vi. JACOB JANSEN, b. at Branford 31 Dec. 1672.
- vii. JUDITH JANSEN, b. abt. Dec. 1675; m. JOHN ANDERSON of New York.
- viii. JAN JANSEN, b. abt. Feb. 1677.
- ix. SARA JANSEN, bapt. at Flatbush 5 Dec. 1680.
- x. CORNELIS JANSEN, bapt. at Flatbush 20 Jan. 1682.
- xi. STINTIE JANSEN, bapt. at Flatbush 28 Sept. 1684.
5. xii. ANTJE JANSEN (?), b. abt. 1688.

2. LAMBERT² JANSEN or WOUTERS (*Jan*¹), baptized at New York 17 Nov. 1660, settled on Staten Island. He married ANNA BENHAM of Wallingford, who was born in 1669.

Children:

- i. WINNIFRET³ JANSEN, bapt. at Staten Island 5 May 1696. The witnesses of the christening were Jan Wauterzen (perhaps her uncle Jan Jansen) and Tryntie Hendricksen (perhaps Walter Johnson's wife Tryntie Henerig).
- ii. AAFYE, bapt. 7 Sept. 1698. The witness was Jacob Jansen.
- iii. LAMBERT, bapt. 22 Apr. 1707. The witness was Evert Van Namen.
- iv. SARA, dau. of Lambert "Wouters," bapt. 19 Apr. 1709. The witnesses were Evert Van Namen and Sarah Jans.

3. WOUTER² JANSEN (*Jan*¹), born, probably at Flatbush, about 1666, settled at Wallingford, Conn., where he was known as Walter Johnson, and died 6 Feb. 1731. He married first JOANNA ROYCE, who was born about 1670 and died about 1688; and secondly at Flatbush, 5 July 1689, TRYNTIE HENERIG, widow of William Edwards.

Child by first wife:

1. JOHN,³ b. abt. 1688; m. 2 Nov. 1710, MARY CHATTERTON of New Haven; removed to Whippenny, N. J. (REGISTER, vol. 56, p. 140).

Child by second wife:

6. ii. LAMBERT, b. abt. 1691.

4. JACOB² JANSEN or WOUTERS (*Jan*¹), born at Branford 31 Dec. 1672, married SARAH BENHAM of Wallingford, who was born 6 Sept. 1676, and settled on Staten Island.

Children :

- i. JACOB,³ bapt. 25 Mar. 1701. The witnesses were Lambert and Reyne Jansen.
 7. ii. CORNELIS, son of Jacob "Wouters," bapt. 20 Apr. 1703. The witnesses were Thomas Sutton and Susanna Du Secoy.
 - iii. WYNTIE, bapt. 3 July 170-. The witnesses were Lambert Jansen and his wife.
 - iv. JOHANNA, bapt. 22 Apr. 1707.
 - v. BENJAMIN, son of Jacob "Wouters," bapt. 23 Oct. 1711. The witnesses were Hendrick Maarlin and Antie Wouters.
5. ANTJE² JANSEN or ANNA JOHNSON (*Jan*¹), born about 1688, died after 1752, seems to belong to this family. As Antie Wouters she witnessed the christening of Benjamin Jansen. She married JOHN JENNER or JENNES of Staten Island, and in accordance with Dutch custom appears on record under her maiden name of Wouters at the christening of her daughter Sara, and of Johnson at the christening of her daughter Elsje.

Children :

- i. SARAH JENNER, bapt. 5 June 1720. The witnesses were Evert Van Namen and Jenneken Van Naman.
 - ii. JOHN JENNER, m. AELTYE MARLIN, and had issue: *Aentje, Jan, Willem, and Elsie.*
 - iii. LAMBERT JENNER, m. ANNA MARLIN, and had issue: *Sara, Antie, and Maria.*
 - iv. ANTJE JENNER, m. JOACHIM STILLWELL, and had issue: *Richard and Jan.*
 - v. WILLEM JENNER, m. JANNETYE GARRETSE, and had issue: *Antje.*
 - vi. ELSJE JENNER, bapt. 1 Sept. 1734. The witnesses were Lambert Jenner and Wyntje Johnson.
6. LAMBERT³ JOHNSON (*Walter*,² *Jan*¹), born about 1691, died 27 Nov. 1726, lived at Wallingford. He married, 1 Mar. 1716, REBECCA CURTIS.

Children :

- i. BENJAMIN,⁴ b. 10 Dec. 1716; m. 11 Apr. 1751, MARY DOOLITTLE. His family lived at Bantam, Conn., where his sons *Benjamin*⁵ and *Lambert* are buried.
 8. ii. CORNELIUS, b. 13 Feb. 1719.
 - iii. MARY, b. 8 June 1720.
 - iv. ANNA, m. 12 Oct. 1743, AZARIAH PERKINS of Bethany, Conn.
 - v. REBECCA, m. (1) 3 Apr. 1745, BENJAMIN PERKINS; m. (2) 13 Mar. 1752, JOHN WILMOT; m. (3) 3 Aug. 1756, SAMUEL THOMAS. She lived at Woodbridge, Conn.
7. CORNELIS³ JANSEN (*Jacob*,² *Jan*¹), baptized in the Dutch Church on Staten Island 20 Apr. 1703. He married SARAH MAMBRUT, evidently of French stock.
- Children :
- i. SARAH,⁴ bapt. 6 Apr. 1724. The witnesses were Antony Van Pelt and Lady Mambrut.
 - ii. MARIA, bapt. 20 Feb. 1726. The witnesses were Jaques Seguin and Lady Mambrut.
 - iii. RACHEL, bapt. 25 Dec. 1728. The witnesses were Estienne and Marie Mersereux.
8. CORNELIUS⁴ JOHNSON (*Lambert*,³ *Walter*,² *Jan*¹), born at Wallingford 13 Feb. 1719, removed to Waterbury, Conn., where he died about 1802. Administration was granted on his estate 3 May 1802

(Waterbury Probate Records, vol. 3, p. 317). He married ELIZABETH LEWIS.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,^s b. 2 Jan. 1750; d. 12 Sept. 1766.
- ii. ASA, b. abt. 1751; d. 13 Dec. 1751.
- iii. ASA, b. 24 June 1754; d. 8 Feb. 1758.
- iv. JESSE, b. 27 July 1756; m. 23 Aug. 1780, HANNAH BEACH, widow of John.
- v. CORNELIUS, b. 13 Nov. 1758; d. June, 1762.
- vi. LYMAN, b. 21 Jan. 1761; m. 6 Mar. 1780, MARY HOADLEY.
- vii. CORNELIUS.

ABSTRACTS FROM VOLUME I. OF THE PROBATE RECORDS OF ORLEANS COUNTY, VT.

Copied by FRANK MORTIMER HAWES of Winter Hill, Mass.

[Concluded from Vol. 65, page 379]

[148-149] The will of Philadelphus Mason, late of Craftsbury (see [336]), signed 17 June 1821, names his uncle, Hiram Mason, as executor, "who was to keep me till the age of 21, but as I was ill more than a year of that time, he is to be released from paying anything." The testator, now of age, gives one third of his estate to his honored mother, Thankful Mason, "if it is called for;" one third to sister Abigail Mason; one third to Lemuel Mason and Anne Janette Mason, children of my brother Lewis Mason. Witnesses, Samuel C. Crafts, Frances Shaw, Anna Jennings.

[150-151] The will of Micajah Dunham, late of Morristown (see [319]), dated 31 Dec. 1812, was probated 26 Jan. 1813; the widow, Dorothy Dunham, and Elisha Boardman, Esq., executors. It mentions land adjoining Isaac Warren's. Bequests made to wife Dorothy; eldest son, Harry Dunham; Marrell Pratt and to Sally Rawlings; "what will fall to them by the law." Witnesses: James Tucker Giles, H. Holding, Roswell Wells.

[152] The will of Ebenezer Dike, late of Morristown, signed 4 Jan. 1813, presented first Monday in March 1813, but one of the witnesses acknowledged the instrument 26 Jan. 1813. To son Reuben Dike; to son Linas Dike; to son Ebenezer Dike; to sons Elijah and Elisha Dike; to daughters, Loraina Dike, Anna Dike, Launda Dike, Irene Dike, Dinnaia Dike, Orinda Dike, and Elizabeth Dike; to wife, Anna Dike; the wife and son Reuben, the executors. Witnesses, Elisha Boardman, Eliakim Alexander, and Samuel Cook.

[153-158] Herman G. Elmore was made administrator of the estate of James Maxcum, late of Elmore, 5 Apr. 1813. Inventory dated Oct. 1814. To the widow, Sally Maxum; residue to David Maxum and Belvia Maxum, children of the deceased, the former three years old. On 4 Apr. 1814 Jesse Elmore was made guardian of Belvia, and Hiram G. Elmore was made guardian of David.

[159-162] Samuel Barrows was appointed administrator of the estate of his father, Moses Barrows, late of Irasburg, 10 Feb. 1813. Inventory dated Apr. 1813. Power given to pay the widow and the guardian of Sally Barrows, a daughter, for support to the age of seven. A certificate, signed

4 Apr. 1814, states that Aaron Barrows, Deliver Barrows, and Mallora(?) Barrows, children of the deceased, chose Samuel Barrows for their guardian.

[163] Elizabeth Taylor received appointment as administratrix of her husband, Joshua Taylor, late of Irasburg, 19 June 1814. Inventory 4 June 1814. The widow was left with several small children.

[164-167] Administration was given 3 Aug. 1812 to Ira Colburn and Anna Gusha, widow, upon the estate of David Gusha, late of Glover. Inventory presented 28 Aug. To the widow, Anna Gusha, her thirds; the remainder to be divided between David Gusha and Anna Gusha, children of the deceased, not yet seven years of age. Account, with list of claims, dated 5 Aug. 1814.

[168-171] Administration upon the estate of Sylvanus Leach, late of Craftsbury, given to Hiram Mason on the request of the widow, 9 May 1812. Inventory taken 18 July; a list of debtors and creditors. "The administrator being detached to serve in the army of the U. S.," Capt. Ephraim Morse of Craftsbury was appointed administrator de bonis non. The widow states that she has to provide for several small children.

[172] Thomas Mallard of Warwick, Hampshire Co., Mass., made administrator of the estate of his father, John Mallard, late of Glover, 27 Sept. 1811. Inventory presented 1 Oct. Account mentions "my father and mother's gravestones at Warwick;" to bringing gravestone of the father to Glover; to amounts paid Aaron Garfield and Mary Mallard.

[173] Samuel Goodenough of Derby made choice of Chester Carpenter, of the same, as his guardian 4 May 1812.

[174] Jonathan Stone was appointed guardian of Daniel Wheelock of Eden, a minor, 21 June 1813. Philadelphus Mason, a minor, chose Hiram Mason as his guardian 15 Jan. 1814 (see [148]).

Schuyler Chamberlin, son of Roswell Chamberlin, late of Craftsbury, over fourteen, chose Hiram Mason for his guardian 8 Sept. 1814.

On 3 May 1813 William Isriel(?), Jr., a minor over fourteen, chose William Isriel of Craftsbury for his guardian of property coming to him from his grandfather Hayden's estate, in right of his mother, Anna Isriel. William Isriel was also made guardian to Thomas, Orrin, Warner, and Martin Isriel, all children of said William Isriel by said Anna, deceased. The guardian presented a report 5 Aug. 1814.

[175] Levi Stevens of Greensboro made guardian of Ansel and Harvey Sheppard, children of Ambel (?Ashbel) Sheppard, late of Greensboro, deceased, 1 Jan. 1813.

William Reed of Craftsbury chose Joseph Scott of the same for his guardian 16 Feb. 1813.

[175-176] Elisha Jenne of Derby was appointed administrator of the estate of Samuel Killam, late of Holland (Vt.), 30 Apr. 1814. Inventory presented first Monday in July following. The widow of the deceased states that "her husband was induced to enter the army of the U. S., and died leaving her in very poor circumstances."

[177-180] Ralph Parker, Esq., appointed administrator of the estate of Danial Garfield, late of Glover, 1 Apr. 1811, at the request of the widow. Commissioners examine a list of claims and set off the widow's thirds, besides a sum for supporting the family.

[181-182] At the request of the widow, Col. Joseph Scott was appointed, 1 Dec. 1813, to administer on the estate of Thomas Cogswell's (Esq.) estate, late of Lutterloh. The widow, Judith Cogswell, states that her husband enlisted in the army of the U. S. as a non-commissioned officer and

was unfortunately killed in battle, leaving her to take care of his children, several of whom are very young.

[183-186] Administration on the estate of Arche Dwinel, late of Glover, was given to John Crane, Esq., 23 Aug. 1813. List of appraisers; inventory; claims. Land at Tunbridge in possession of the widow; property also in Cambridge (Vt.). Account rendered speaks of boarding the family after the decease of said Dwinel.

[187-189] Inventory of David Vance's estate (see [105]); commissioners appointed and list of claims, 7 July 1812. Amos Blanchard made guardian to Minerva Vance, Hiram Vance, and Orrel Vance, 25 Dec. 1811.

[190-198] Administration upon the estate of Samuel Smith, late of Derby, at the request of the widow, was given to Nathaniel Kendall, first Monday in Oct. 1810. Inventory presented 28 Feb. 1811. "The deceased had a mother living to whom he had given a writing to support her. She is desirous of continuing at Windsor, in this state, whence deceased had removed to Derby." The administrator made a contract with Solomon Hedge of Windsor to support her, and she, the widow, and heirs consented to this arrangement. A list of claims includes the names of John Smith. On 6 Feb. 1815 a division of the estate gives one third to Lucy Smith, the widow; the remainder is given to the other heirs, Cinthia, Celia, Celina, Luisa, and Lucy Smith—each an equal part, and to Coleman, Marvin, and Gimman Smith—each two equal parts. Administrator received his discharge July 1815. Luther Newcomb of Derby was made guardian of Coleman Smith 20 June 1811. The other children having removed to Windsor had guardians appointed there.

[199] The will of Amos Porter, late of Greensboro, signed 20 Apr. 1815, was presented to probate 16 May following; Willard Lincoln and the widow executors. Bequests to son John-Lovering(?) Porter; daughter Lucy Anne Forter; wife Dorothy Porter. Witnesses: Royal Corbin, Willard Lincoln, and Lucretia Cook.

[200-203] The will of Ebenezer Crafts, late of Craftsbury, signed 27 July 1809, was presented for probate 4 June 1810; son Samuel C. Crafts executor. To wife Mehitable Crafts; daughter Matilda L. Corbin; daughter Augusta Paddock; the Congregational Church in Craftsbury fifty-five acres of land; the inhabitants of Craftsbury \$400 to purchase a bell and clock for the meeting house; Samuel C. Crafts, his son. Witnesses, Jonathan Hovey, Nehemiah Lyon, Julius Collins.

[204-205] The will of Joseph Day, late of Coventry, signed 6 Nov. 1815, was presented 8 Dec. following; Luke Day the executor. To wife Susanna Day; daughter Sally Cobb; son Luke Day; grandsons Miron and Joseph, sons of Samuel Day; three granddaughters, money for gold necklaces, Harriet Cobb, Abigail Cobb, and Adeline Day. Witnesses, John Ide, George Dow, Abijah Knight.

[206-209] At the request of the widow, Caleb Harreman was appointed to administer on the estate of Enoch Harreman, late of Craftsbury, 15 June 1815. List of appraisers and the inventory given. List of claimants includes the names of Caleb Harreman and Paul Harreman. The widow presented a petition, dated 15 Dec. 1814, in which she states that she is in charge of several small children.

[210-211] At the request of James Hill, heir at law, Richard Hill was appointed to administer upon the estate of James Hill, Jr., late of Greensboro, 28 Sept. 1814; list of appraisers and inventory given; an account includes "expenses to Plattsburgh," and the name of Aaron Hill. It ap-

pears that the deceased was single and unmarried, and that his father, James Hill of Greensboro, was the legal heir, 7 Aug. 1815.

[212-216] William Randall was appointed to administer upon the estate of Peter Randall, late of Greensboro, 3 May 1813; list of appraisers and commissioners. A list of claimants includes the names of Jonathan Randall, William Randall, Jr., and Richard Randall. The widow presented a petition. The administrator received his discharge 1 Nov. 1815.

[217] Jason Hinman of Holland was appointed to administer upon real estate lying in Orleans Co. and belonging to the heirs of Joel Hinman, late of Southbury, Conn., 19 Aug. 1813. Appraisers, Isaac Hinman, Benjamin Hinman, and William Howe, all of Derby.

[218-225] Upon the petition of Thomas Taylor, Esq., administration upon the estate of Hezekiah Guyer, late of Wolcott, was given to Sabra Guyer, the widow, and Martin Elmore, 9 March, 1814; list of appraisers and commissioners. Inventory presented May 1814. A list of claimants includes the names of John Guyer and Thomas Taylor. A petition of the widow for support of herself and the two youngest children, under seven; property set off to the widow, Sabrina Guyer, 6 Feb. 1815; to cash paid Luke Guyer for taking care of cattle, 4 March 1816.

[226-230] The will of David Matthews, late of Hoosick, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., dated 29 Aug. 1810, and proved at Lansingburgh, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1811. Power given to John Matthews and Robert Morris, two of the executors. Presented for record in Orleans Co. 11 Mar. 1817. To wife Lucy Matthews; son John Matthews, land in Ovid, Co. of Seneca, N. Y.; daughter Sukey, land in Shaftsbury, Co. of Bennington, viz: the Parker farm now in possession of John Dickson, 100 acres; daughters Patty and Polly; the residue to son John, son-in-law Robert Morris, and Genet Wendell. The will also names Charity, the wife of Robert Morris; David Lake, the son of my daughter Lucy Lake, deceased; Patty, the wife of James Genet; Polly, the wife of Ebenezer Hopkins; Elizabeth, the wife of William Lake; Sally, the wife of Clark Harris; son John, son-in-law R. Morris, and friend Genet Wendell, executors. Witnesses, James Demming, Jacob Marble, Zenas Jones.

[231-235] Administration given Mar. 1815 to the widow, Anna Grout, upon the estate of Ray Grout, late of Morristown. Inventory 5 June; list of commissioners and claimants, among the latter appearing the names of Asa Grout and Oliver Grout. On 17 Feb. 1817 Anna Grout was appointed guardian to Nathan, Nathaniel, and Dexter Grout.

[236-238] Power given 1 Jan. 1816 to Joseph Waterman of Johnson to administer upon the estate of Elisha Hyde, late of Norwich, Conn., who had goods, etc., in Orleans Co. List of appraisers. Inventory includes land in Hyde Park.

[239-242] Will of Alexander Donahue, late of Castleton, Rutland Co., signed 10 Aug. 1814, presented at court in Castleton, Sept. 1814, and received in Orleans Co., 20 May 1818. To wife Rebecca Donahue; brother William Donahue, if alive; brother Daniel Donahue; sisters Katy Jewett, Hannah Sargeant, Betsey Donahue; the town of Brownington 100 acres for schools; town of Morristown 200 acres in that town; town of Montgomery 160 acres; the Society at Fairhaven, a bell; Josiah G. Harris, the executor. The testator requests Isaac Cutler, Tilly Gilbert, and Samuel Moulton to take an inventory and set off one half the estate to his wife. Witnesses: Isaac Norton, David Sheppard, and Chauncey Langdon.

[243-247] Joseph Day's estate (see [204]). Inventory dated 1 Feb. 1816. George Ide, Elijah Strong, esqs., of Brownington, and John Ide,

esq., of Coventry, to set off to Susanna Day, the widow, her thirds. Account closed 3 Jan. 1817.

[248-252] At the request of the widow, Luther Newcomb, esq., was appointed to administer on the estate of Freeman Vining, late of Derby, 30 Dec. 1812. A list of the appraisers and of claims.

[253-256] The estate of Mary Mallard, late of Glover. By the consent of heirs, John Cass was appointed administrator 8 July 1815. Stephen Garfield also named. Appraisers, inventory, and list of claims recorded; account closed 5 May 1817.

[257-262] Administration granted, 4 Dec. 1809, on the estate of James Underhill, late of Greenboro, to Joseph Scott and the widow, Abelina Underhill. Appraisers and commissioners named; inventory given, and a list of claims. It appears that the deceased left no children. After the payment of debts, one half of the estate was assigned to the widow, and the rest to Stephen, Amos, Jeremiah, Jonathan, and Abigail Underhill, and Joanna Allen. Account closed Dec 1810.

[263-266] Administration on the estate of John Goodell, late of Glover, was given to Sally Goodell, the widow, and John Corlis, 14 Mar. 1816. List of appraisers, claimants, and an inventory recorded; account ended 6 May 1817.

[267-274] On 16 Nov. 1815, administration on the estate of Calvin Eaton, late of Kelleyvale, was given, at the request of the widow, to Joseph Scott. Appraisers, inventory and claimants recorded; list of debts due the estate. The widow received her right of dower May 1816.

[275-284] John C. Ellsworth and Elnathan Strong were appointed to administer upon the estate of John Ellsworth, esq., late of Greensboro, 15 July 1816, at the request of the widow. Appraisers, commissioners, and inventory given. In the list of claimants the names of Fred. Ellsworth, Harriet Ellsworth, and Sally Ellsworth appear; a list of debts due the estate given. The administrators receive their discharge 1 Dec. 1817.

[285] Joseph Waterman, administrator of the estate of Elisha Hyde, late of Norwich, Conn., acknowledges cash payment by Veranes Lathrop of Hyde Park, for land in that town owned by said Hyde, 16 Jan. 1817; recorded 17 Feb. 1819.

[286-287] Joseph Waterman, etc., acknowledges the sale of land in Westmore, belonging to the estate of Elisha Hyde, to Varanes Lathrop; same dates as the above.

[288-290] The will of Joshua Stanton, late of Essex, presented to probate of Chittenden Co., 23 Feb. 1811, and copied at Orleans Co., 1 Oct. 1818; the wife, Abigail Stanton, the executrix. The will, besides making provision for wife Abigail, mentions grandchildren Abigail Eliza Lee, Chauncey Graham Lee, and Theodore Lee, all of Colebrook in Conn., and children of daughter Abigail Lee, deceased, and Rev. Chauncey Lee; daughters Elizabeth Camp, wife of Luke Camp of Westford, Chittenden Co., and Sally Peaslie, of Burlington, wife of Zacheus Peaslie. Witnesses, Samuel Hickock, Polly Pixley, Sally Converse, and Stephen Mix Mitchell.

[291-293] An agreement between Elisha Brigham and Lucy Brigham, of Morristown, whereby they relinquish to each other rights in the real estate of Enoch Brigham, late of Morristown; acknowledged 4 June 1818. An agreement between Enoch Brigham and Elisha Brigham in relation to the same estate. Said Enoch holds a deed from his mother for her maintenance, dated 19 Feb. 1816. Witnesses, Aoner and Thomas Brigham; recorded 6 Nov. 1820.

[294-295] Joseph Scott, judge of probate of Orleans Co., for \$300 paid

by Elisha Brigham of Morristown, relinquishes all claim to land which Enoch Brigham had in Morristown, being part of the original grant of Nathan Hibbard.

[296-299] Cyrus Eaton of Brownington appointed administrator upon the estate of Jonathan Eaton, late of the same town, 14 Mar. 1820. Appraisers, inventory, and claimants recorded; also a list of debts due to the estate; a widow and two children under seven years, mentioned; also money paid C. Eaton of Danville.

[300-304] Administration on the estate of Calvin Cook, late of Glover, by the request of the widow, given to David Flint of the same town 5 Oct. 1818; appraisers, inventory, and claimants recorded. In the list of claims the names of Paul Cook, Jr., and Betsey Cook appear. Money is paid the widow for the support of the family.

[305-312] The will of Levi Grout, late of Morristown, signed 26 Oct. 1820, was presented 6 Nov. 1820. To wife Polly Grout; son Jason Grout; Mary Robinson, daughter Joanna Grout; William Nichols, "wife's father," the executor. The appraisers, inventory, and commissioners recorded. In the inventory three notes mentioned, signed by Z. (? Zac) Grout; a list of claimants.

[313-315] John Ide, by request of the widow and others, appointed to administer upon the estate of George Dorr, late of Coventry, 6 July 1818; appraisers and inventory given.

[316-317] The will of John Perkins of Unity, N. H., dated 17 July 1813, and proved at Charlestown, N. H., is received at Orleans Co. 27 Aug. 1823. It mentions wife Esther; son John A. Perkins; son Seth Perkins; son Daniel C. Perkins, who is named as executor; daughters, Esther Young, Ruth Way, Betsey Comstock, Lucy Perkins, Hannah Carlton. Witnesses, John Thurston, Whitefield Gilmore, John Gilmore.

[318] On 25 Mar. 1822 Horace Whitney of Craftsbury, son of Joseph Whitney late of Granville, N. Y., being of age to choose a guardian, made choice of Joseph Scott of Craftsbury.

On 4 June 1822, at the request of Chester Carpenter, the court appointed Samuel S. Kendall of Derby to be guardian of Caroline, under fourteen, daughter of the late Nathaniel Kendall of Derby.

On 1 Apr. 1823, at the request of Arnold Prouty, the court appointed Samuel Warner of Newport guardian to Alfred and Roswell Prouty, both under fourteen, sons of the late John Prouty, of Newport.

On 28 May 1823 George Nye was appointed guardian to Lewis Nye (who seems to have been of age).

[319-322] Appraisers of the estate of the late Micajah Dunham, of Morristown, appointed 26 Jan. 1813 (see [150]).

Received of Philip Wheeler all monies which passed into his hands during my minority. Signed, 1 Dec. 1833, Edwin W. Dunham.

tory of the estate of M. Dunham, Esq., of Morristown, deceased, administrator, followed by inventory of personal property of the widow, Dorothy Dunham; next, a list of claims.

] A petition of the heirs of Micajah Dunham, namely Amasa Jr., and Davis B. Dunham, of Morristown, recites that Micajah died in 1812; that in Jan. 1813 the will was proved, and Elisha and Dorothy Dunham, the widow, were appointed the executors; Micajah hath deceased and said Dorothy married Jacob Mason at said Jacob was made administrator de bonis non 25 Mar. said Dorothy died more than two years ago; that an estate of Micajah hath come into the hands of said administrator; that Davis B.

Dunham and Amasa Spalding, Jr., in right of his wife Mariah, Harry Dunham, now living out of the state, Edwin W. Dunham, now a minor, Martha Pratt and Sally Rawlings, are entitled to said estate; that said Mason has never exhibited a settlement. Signed 29 Oct. 1829 (see [346]).

[326-329] The will of Sibbyl Temple, late of Glover, signed 28 Jan. 1822 and received for probate 30 Nov. 1822. To oldest brother, John Temple; Cynthia Page, "my third sister;" sister Content Sargent; sister Clarinda Woster; sister Elizabeth Brown; brother Isaac Adams Temple; Eliza, daughter of Levi and Elizabeth Brown (string of gold beads); Lew-issa Brown, daughter of Levi and Elizabeth; Fanny Kingsbury, daughter of my sister; Hannah White, daughter of my sister; Philinda Rounds, daughter of my sister; George Smith, son of my sister Matilda; mother Elizabeth Temple; sister Cynthia Page, the residue, to assist her in caring for their mother; Pritchard Page of Glover sole executor. Witnesses, Charles Hardy, James Clark, and Nancy Hardy.

[330-331] The will of John Perkins, late of Unity, N. H. (see p. 316), presented by the executor and received for probate, 27 Aug. 1823.

[332-335] Asa Kimball, on the petition of the widow and father of the deceased, appointed administrator upon the estate of James Horton, late of Barton, 3 July 1820; appraisers and inventory recorded.

[336-339] Philadelphus Mason's estate (see [148]); inventory dated 22 Apr. 1822. At a Court, held 25 Mar. 1822, Hiram Mason, the executor, was authorized to appoint two commissioners, and accordingly Joseph Scott and William Scott were appointed.

[340-345] Persis Meriam, widow, and Luther Meriam appointed, 4 Jan. 1816, to administer upon the estate of William Meriam, late of Barton. Appraisers, commissioners, and inventory recorded; a list of claims given; the widow receives a sum for the support of children under seven. Persis Meriam, mother of Albert and William Meriam, was made their guardian, 5 May 1817. On 30 Apr. 1823, Persis Sartwell, late widow of William Meriam, and John Sartwell, her present husband, after a committee of three have set off her thirds, accept a new trust to divide the remainder between Albert and William, heirs of the deceased.

[346 to end] Estate of Micajah Dunham (continued, see [323]). On 6 Jan. 1830 Edwin W. Dunham, son and heir of said Micajah, a minor over fourteen, chose Philip Wheeler, of Morristown, his guardian.

Jacob Mason, of Craftsbury, at a court held 6 Jan. 1830, claimed to be legal assignee of Harry P. Dunham, son and heir of Micajah Dunham; his claim allowed; said Mason filed an account.

On 25 Jan. 1830 Luther Bingham and Isaac Allen, of Morristown, and Martin Elmore, of Elmore, Washington Co., were appointed a committee of division on the estate of Micajah Dunham. Accordingly, Harry P. received two sevenths; Davis B. two sevenths; Edwin W. two sevenths; and Maria Spaulding one seventh. The heirs signed to this agreement 26 Jan. 1830. From the record it appears that Jacob Mason and Dorothy Dunham were married in 1821 and that she died in 1826.

On 9 Jan. 1829 Sally P. Bodfish, late Sally Rawlings, with the consent of Joseph Bodfish, her husband, of Elmore, Washington Co., for value received, gives to Davis B. Dunham her legacy received by the will of Micajah Dunham.

On 14 Apr. 1828 Maria Pratt acknowledges the receipt of her legacy by will of Micajah Dunham.

On 17 Jan. 1832 Philip Wheeler, as guardian of Edwin W. Dunham, renders an account. [End of Vol. I.]

ITEMS FROM DAY BOOKS OF HON. ESBON SANFORD OF NORTH KINGSTOWN, R. I., 1798-1833

Copied by PELEG F. PEAROE of Wickford, R. I., and contributed by LOUISE PROSSER
BATES, A.M., of Providence, R. I.

“THE deaths indicated and relationship expressed by the manufacture and delivery of coffins—recorded in the Day Books 1798-1833 belonging to the Hon. Esbon Sanford of North Kingstown.”

Mr Nicholas Gardiner a coffin for your wife Feb 6 1798

“ Benjamin Stanton “ “ “ child March 12 1798

Miss Sarah Sherman is called sister to Nathaniel Sherman 1799

James Sherman “ “ son of Sylvester Oct 1798

Mr Samuel Northrup a coffin for Mrs Congdon Nov 2 1798

Mr Robert Sherman is called son of Silas, a sister (to Robert) Sarah is mentioned May 1 1798

Jeremiah Smith a coffin for your wife Mch 24 1800

Thomas R. Congdon a coffin for your gr mother May 13 1800

Estate of Caleb Cranston a coffin for himself Oct 12 1800

Benjamin Smith a coffin for your wife Feb 21 1803

Est of Samuel Gardiner a coffin for himself May 3 1803

Joseph Peirce a coffin for your mother Aug 12 1803

Peleg Arnold “ “ “ your son Oct 12 1803

Perry Green Underwood a coffin for your wife Nov 12 1803

Robert Sherman, Exeter, “ “ “ “ mother Nov 19 1803

Peter Burlingame a coffin for your wife Dec 3 1803

David Greene a coffin for your child January 12 1804

Zebulon Wamsley a coffin for your wife May 25 1804

Est of Thomas Hitt a coffin for himself June 1 1804

Henry Harvy a coffin for Simeon Harvy Aug 13 1804

Jeremiah Brown a coffin for your mother Oct 6 1804

Timothy Peckham Jr a coffin for your son Nov 2 1804

Timothy Peckham a coffin for your son Nov 17 1804

John Hazard of Jeremiah a coffin for Mrs Cranston March 3 1805

Henry Congdon a coffin for your child March 4 1805

Oliver Gardiner “ “ “ “ father April 4 1805

Abel Cottrell a coffin for your brother April 13 1805

Paul Austin a coffin for your wife May 8 1805

A coffin for Mrs Hitt July 20 1805

Est of James Sherman a coffin for himself Aug 22 1805

Martin Read a coffin for your wife Sept 5 1805

Abel Cottrell a coffin for your brother Nov 5 1805

Est of Jeremiah Hazard a coffin for himself Nov 29 1805

“ Job Sweet a coffin for himself Dec 6 1805

“ Caleb Gardiner a coffin for himself July 21 1806

“ Clarke Hopkins a coffin for himself Aug 14 1806

Nicholas Northrup of S. K. a coffin for your mother January 21 1807

Samuel Watson of Caleb a coffin for your child Feb 25 1807

William Green a coffin for ——— July 27 1807

John Browning a coffin for your mother Feb 29 1808

Nicholas E Gardiner a coffin for ——— March 5 1808

Samuel Watson of Caleb a coffin for your child January 16 1809

Samuel D Allen a coffin for your uncle Samuel Dyer January 20 1810
 Est of John Helme a coffin for himself Aug 3 1810
 Joseph Slocum a coffin for your wife Aug 21 1810
 Benjamin Hammond a coffin for your wife Aug 27 1810
 Daniel Stanton a coffin for your mother Aug 27 1810
 John T. Nichols a coffin for your daughter Sept 22 1810
 David Douglass a coffin for his wife Sept 26 1810
 Richard W Gardiner a coffin for your uncle Elisha Watson Oct 1 1810
 Daniel Lawton a coffin for your sister Nov 7 1810
 Jeremiah Knowls a coffin for your child Nov 13 1810
 Wanton Gardiner " " " " father Dec 8 1810
 Samuel Browning " " " " " " 28 1810
 Jessie Gardiner " " " " child January 16 1811
 Est of Ann Reynolds a coffin for ——— January 28 1811
 " Stephen Watson a coffin for himself Feb 7 1811
 Silas Gardiner a coffin for your wife's mother Feb 9 1811
 Job Sherman " " " " son March 6 1811
 Stukely Northrup a coffin for your child March 19 1811
 Est of Dorcas Gardiner a coffin for himself April 19 1811
 William Champlin a coffin for your sister June 10 1811
 Jonathan Babcock " " " " mother June 11 1811
 Est of Mumford Hazard a coffin for himself June 24 1811
 Ephraim Gardiner a coffin for your child July 16 1811
 James Helme Jr " " " " wife Aug 16 1811
 Est of George Congdon a coffin for himself Sept 10 1811
 Jeremiah Knowles a coffin for your child Oct 1 1811
 Est James Cottrell " " " himself Oct 7 1811
 Jeffrey Watson " " " your sister Oct 27 1811
 Est of Peter Burlingame a coffin for himself Nov 26 1811
 Henry Northrup a coffin for your father Dec 28 1811
 Robert Noyes " " " " child Feb. 19 1812
 Charles Douglass " " " " wives mother Mch 10 1812
 Thomas B Gardiner a coffin for your child May 23 1812
 Est of Christopher Gardiner a coffin for himself June 17 1812
 Patience Fowler a coffin for your son June 20 1812
 Scranton E Sweet a coffin for your child July 28 1812
 John Rose a coffin for your son July 29 1812
 Est of Oliver Carr a coffin for himself Aug. 29 1812
 James Himes a coffin for your son Sept 10 1812
 Est of Weighty Congdon a coffin for herself Sept 23 1812
 Joseph Wightman a coffin for your child Oct 20 1812
 Daniel Champlin " " " " child Oct 24 1812
 Est of Hannah Watson a coffin for herself Nov 21 1812
 " Smith Pierce a coffin for himself Nov 9 1812
 Nicholas C Northrup " " your daughter Nov 30 1812
 Stephen Congdon coffin for your wife January 18 1813
 Willet Carpenter " " Lillis Green January 21 1813
 Jonathan Congdon " " your daughter January 23 1813
 John Nichols " " Stephen Remington Feb 26 1813
 Jonathan Godfrey " " your daughter Mch 3 1813
 James Sherman of S. K. coffin for Mrs Card Mch 15 1813
 Jonathan Bates coffin for your son April 12 1813
 Giles Peirce " " " son " 13 "

Jonathan Bates coffin for your wife May 17 1813
 Nicholas Gardiner coffin for your wife May 26 1813
 Allen Gardiner " " " son June 11 1813
 John J Watson " " Hannah Hazard June 12 1813
 Eliza Fowler " " your child June 21 1813
 Nathan G Hazard " " " father June 29 1813
 Est of Mercy Northrup coffin for herself July 3 1813
 " Sewel Kingsley " " himself June 6 1813
 George Gardiner " " your wife Aug 10 1813
 Giles Pierce " " " wife " 18 "
 Thurston Northrup " " " father Oct 2 1813
 Est of Jonathan Babcock coffin for himself Oct 20 1813
 " David Douglas " " " " 20 "
 Ephraim Hazard " " your son Oct 29 1813
 Robert Pollock " " " mother Dec 5 1813
 John P Whitford " " " child Dec 9 1813
 Est of Wait Gardiner " " herself Dec 10 1813
 Gideon Hazard " " ——— January 8 1814
 Stephen Green " " your wife January 14 1814
 Est of John Congdon " " himself January 24 1814
 " John Anthony " " " Feb 27 1814
 " Silas Sherman " " " Mch. 8 1814
 George Watson " " child Mch. 12 1814
 Est of Thomas Armstrong coffin for himself Mch. 26 1814
 Benjamin Gardiner of Nicholas coffin for Mrs Cory April 4 1814
 Edward Baker coffin for your child April 4 1814
 Est of Stephen Northrup coffin for himself May 23 1814
 Thurston Northrup " " your mother May 23 1814
 James Sherman " " " daughter June 2 1814
 Est of Gideon Hazard " " himself June 18 1814
 Benjamin Northrup " " your child June 20 1814
 Benedict Arnold " " " " " 21 "
 Joseph Congdon " " Caleb Congdon July 20 1814
 Est of Ezekiel Gardiner " " himself Aug 12 1814
 Est of Joseph Peirce " " " Oct 22 1814
 John Eldred " " your daughter Nov 8 1814
 Est of Sweet Hitt " " himself Dec 3 1814
 " William Congdon " " " Mch 6 1815
 John Wilson " " your wife Mch 16 1815
 Est of William Taylor " " himself Mch 25 1815
 " Abigail Congdon " " herself Mch 29 1815
 Frederic Gardiner " " Stephen April 9 "
 Est of Stephen Gardiner " " himself " 9 1815
 Thomas Douglass " " gr. father April 9 1815
 Est of John Wilson " " himself May 1 1815
 James Sweet " " your wife May 1 1815
 Est of Nicholas Gardiner " " himself June 7 1815
 " Mary Gardiner " " herself " 12 "
 " Langworthy Pearce " " your wife June 21 1815
 John Rose " " Mrs Thurber Aug 18 1815
 James Gardiner " " your child Oct 5 1815
 Ezekiel Gardiner of Exeter coffin for your wife Nov 4 1815
 Benjamin Hammond " " " aunt " 10 "

Oliver Rose coffin for your son John Rose Nov 22 1815
 David Cottrell coffin for your wife Nov 23 1815
 Est of Joseph Oatley coffin for himself Nov 30 1815
 Nathan G Hazard " " your child Dec 24 1815
 Christopher Robinson " " " daughter Feb 12 1816
 Thomas Douglas " " " aunt Joanna Douglass Feb 16 1816
 Sylvester Gardiner " " " mother June 24 1816
 Joseph Jenks " " " wife July 7 1816
 Jonathan Godfrey " " " wife Aug 7 1816
 Est of Nancy Hazard " " herself Aug 28 1816
 Stephen Hazard " " your child Sept 1 1816
 Henry Burlingame " " " child " 13 "
 Stephen Hazard " " " child " 21 "
 " " Nancy Gardiner Oct 8 1816
 Est of Nathaniel Mumford coffin for himself Oct 31 1816
 Arnold Hazard " " your gr mother Oct 24 1816
 Benjamin Northrup " " " mother January 4 1817
 Willet Carpenter " " " mother " 8 "
 James Congdon " " " wife April 12 1817
 Samuel D Allen " " " mother April 5, 1817
 Palmer Gardiner " " " child April 5 1817
 Ezekiel Gardiner of Exeter " " " mother August 27 1817
 Daniel Champlin " " " father May 4 1817
 William Green " " " mother Austin Sept 30 1817
 Primus Browning " " " daughter January 20 1818
 Alexander Gardiner " " " mother Watson Feb 16 1818
 Primus Browning " " " son Mch 16 1818
 Jonathan Congdon " " " daughter Mch 24 1818
 Stephen Tefft " " " mother Sept 2 1818
 Scranton E Sweet " " " son Nov 16 1818
 Joseph Arnold " " " child June 12 1819
 Stanton Hazard " " " " Nov 1 1819
 Richard Smith " " " " July 21 1820
 Ezekiel Gardiner of Exeter " " " sister Dec 30 1820
 William Cole " " " daughter Oct 17 1822
 Benjamin Hammond " " " child Nov 30 1822
 Est of William Cole " " himself Aug 8 1823
 Henry Burlingame " " your child Oct 18 1823
 " " Robert Brown Feb 15 1825
 Joseph Hammond " " child Feb 15 1825
 Henry Burlingame " " child Sept 28 1825
 Est of Nathaniel Sherman " " himself Sept 18 1826
 Minor Chappell " " your wife May 2 1826
 Est of Lewis Clarke " " himself Oct 12 1826
 " " Jonathan Bates Sept 1 1827
 James Sherman " " your daughter Oct 2 1827
 Henry Burlingame " " " mother Dec 28 1832
 Nov 24 1798 Isaac Spink coffin for your Negro
 July 10 1805 Cuff Gardiner coffin for your motherinlaw
 Nov 23 1805 Zebulon Wambsley coffin for Abigail Sampson
 May 24 1803 Jeremiah Hazard coffin for Prince
 June 17 1811 Perow Gardiner coffin for your Sister
 July 20 1811 " " " " " "

Aug. 22 1811	Est of Sampson Gardiner coffin for Sampson Gardiner (himself)
Mch 19 1813	Hanson Gardiner coffin for your son
Dec 9 "	John Wister " " " child
May 25 1815	Perow Gardiner " " " father
Mar 19 1816	Primew Browning " " " wife
Mch 16 1825	Loudon Hazard " " " wife
July 21 1830	Samuel Potter " " " daughter
January 5 1833	" " " " mother

PASSENGER LISTS TO AMERICA

Communicated by GERALD FOTHERGILL of New Wandsworth, London, England

[Continued from Vol. 62, page 171]

ROLL of Passengers to be received on Board the Ship *Catherine* of Dublin, 170 Tons Burthen as per Register, George Thomas, Master, now in the Port of Killybegs and bound for New Castle & Philadelphia. Sworn at Ballyshannon 9 June 1804

John Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Dark age 55 Farmer Hold

Isabella Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Dark age 49 Hold

William Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Fair age 26 Labourer Hold

Isabella Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Dark age 23 Hold

Alexr Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Fair age 21 Labourer Hold

Jas Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Fair age 18 Labourer Hold

John Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Fair age 15 Labourer Hold

Catherine Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Fair age 12 Hold

George Conyngham of Monargin in Killybegs, Donegal Dark age 49 Schoolmaster Hold

Andrew Conyngham of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 34 Farmer

Elitia Conyngham of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Fair age 34 Hold

John Conyngham of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Fair age 12 Hold

Andrew Conyngham of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Fair age 6 Hold

Robt Johnston of Donegal Fair age 15 Cabin

Robt Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 45 Farmer Hold

Elenor Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 44 Hold

Elenor Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 18 Hold

Jane Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 15

Prudence Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 13 Hold

George Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 11 Hold

Ann Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 8 Hold
 Alexr Henderson of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Fair age 6 Hold
 Arthur Fawcett of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Fair age 19 Labourer
 Hold
 John Porter of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 43 Farmer Hold
 Elitia Porter of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 44 Hold
 Catherine Porter of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Dark age 22 Hold
 William Porter of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Fair age 20 Labourer
 Hold
 Alexr Porter of Lochris in Mishue, Donegal Fair age 18 Hold
 William Harran of Carrick East, Drumhome, Donegal Black age 37
 Farmer Hold
 Elizabeth Harran of Carrick East, Drumhome, Donegal Dark age 37
 Hold
 Ann Harran of Carrick East in Drumhome, Donegal Dark age 15 Hold
 Jane Harran of Carrick East in Drumhome, Donegal Dark age 13 Hold
 John Harran of Carrick East in Drumhome, Donegal Dark age 10 Hold
 Alexr Harran of Carrick East in Drumhome, Donegal Fair age 7 Far-
 mer(?) Hold
 Matthew Brown of Carrick East in Drumhome, Donegal Dark age 18
 Labourer Hold
 William Harran of Carrick Breeny in Drumhome, Donegal Dark age
 37 Farmer Hold
 Jane Harran of Carrick Breeny in Drumhome, Donegal Fair age 32
 Hold
 Barbara Harran of Carrick Breeny in Drumhome, Donegal Fair age 11
 Hold
 Jane Harran of Carrick Breeny in Drumhome, Donegal Fair age 8 Hold
 Thos Grier of Big Park in Drumhome, Donegal Dark age 30 Hold
 Jane Grier of Big Park in Drumhome, Donegal Fair age 23 Hold
 John McCrea of Lignanornan in Drumhome, Donegal Black age 24
 Labourer Hold
 Cath Fawcett of Mt Charles Inver in Drumhome, Donegal Dark age
 21 Hold
 Elinor Devenny of Benro in Killartie, Donegal Fair age 27 Hold
 Archd Scott of Tullymore in Misheel, Donegal Black 26 Farmer Hold
 Elenor Scott of Tullymore in Misheel, Donegal Dark age 29 Hold
 Wm Scott of Ardara in Killybegs, Donegal Dark 20 Labourer Hold
 Jas McDade of Killarhel in Misheel, Donegal Fair age 22 Labourer
 Hold
 Andw Lamon of Ardegat in Misheel, Donegal Black 18 Labourer
 Hold
 Patt Kennedy of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal Dark age 52 Far-
 mer Hold
 Susan Kennedy of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal Dark age 52 Hold
 Edward Kennedy of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal Dark age 24
 Hold
 John Kennedy of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal Dark age 19 La-
 bourer Hold
 Patrick Kennedy of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal age 16 Labourer
 Hold
 James Kennedy of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal Fair age 13 La-
 bourer Hold

Charles Kennedy of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal Fair age 11 Hold
 Biddy McCafferty of Meenhallu in Killymard, Donegal Dark age 20 Hold
 Danl Sheerin of Ardara in Killybegs, Donegal Dark age 24 Hold
 Michl Carlain of Killybegs, Donegal Dark age 26 Hold
 Geo Maxwell of Raferty in Killartie, Donegal Dark age 24 Hold
 Jas Syms of Bractcla in Killartie, Donegal Dark age 45 Farmer Hold
 Mary Syms of Bractcla in Killartie, Donegal Fair age 40 Hold
 Samuel Syms of Bractcla in Killartie, Donegal Fair age 6 Hold
 Elizabeth Syms of Bractcla in Killartie, Donegal Fair age 4 Hold
 Tera Allis of Drimahy in Done, Donegal Fair age 30 Hold
 James Allis of Drimahy in Done, Donegal Fair age 14 Labourer Hold
 Owen McGloghlin of Glen, Donegal Dark age 29 Farmer Hold
 Nelly McGloghlin of Glen, Donegal Dark age 30 Hold
 ——— McGloughlin of Glen, Donegal Dark age 5 Hold
 Patt Gillespy of Glen, Donegal Fair age 35 Hold
 Peggy Gillespy of Glen, Donegal Fair age 24 Hold
 John McClosky of Drimreny in Inver, Donegal Fair age 25 Labourer Hold
 Rose McClosky of Drimreny in Inver, Donegal Fair age 19 Hold
 John Syms of Glen, Donegal Fair age 30 Hold
 Catherine Syms of Glen in Donegal Fair age 21 Hold

DISTRIBUTION OF PRIZE MONEY TO THE OFFICERS AND CREW OF THE CHESAPEAKE FOR MER- CHANDISE CAPTURED FROM THE BRIG LIVERPOOL HERO

Communicated by MATT BUSHNELL JONES, LL.B., of the Committee on Collection of Records

*United States Frigate Chesapeake, Jan. 14, 1813.**

Sir,

We this morning fell in with another of the Brazil convoy, the brig Liverpool Hero, of Liverpool. As she did not appear to be of sufficient consequence to man, I have taken from her the most valuable articles she had on board, and we are now employed in scuttling her.

There is another of them in sight, and I am in hopes we shall have her in the morning.

Respectfully, I have the honour to be, sir, your obedient servant,

Hon. Paul Hamilton, Secretary of the Navy.

SAML. EVANS.

A letter ^b of the same date "at Sea" was forwarded "by the British ship Volunteer, which was captured this morning on her passage to the Brazils. She is one of a large convoy that sailed from Cork on the 19th ult. for the West Indies and South America; she parted with the West India convoy on the 3d instant, off Madeira, and on the 7th she parted with the Cherub

* Palmer, *Historical Register of the United States* (ed. 2), pt. 2, vol. 2, p. 162.

^b *Op. cit.*, p. 161.

sloop, having under her convoy 11 ships bound to South America and the Pacific ocean."

The amount of the proceeds from the marshal's sales amounted to \$10,170.37 paid into the court, of which \$333.22 were for costs, leaving \$9,837.15, one moiety of which to distribute was \$4,918.57. Of this amount Charles W. Greene gave a receipt, 1 October 1814, to William Shaw, Esq., Clerk of the District Court, for \$2,186.02, which he was to distribute as agent. Capt. Samuel Evans receipted for \$138.41 as agent. George Reed was agent for a smaller number of beneficiaries.

There were six classes of recipients. To the first class belonged the captain and the commodore, who received respectively $\frac{2}{20}$ and $\frac{1}{20}$, or \$491.84 and \$245.92; to the second were assigned $\frac{2}{20}$ to be divided among seven, or \$70.26 to each; to the third $\frac{2}{20}$ to be divided among nine, or \$54.65 to each; to the fourth $\frac{3\frac{1}{2}}{20}$ to be divided among thirty-nine, or \$22.07 to each; to the fifth $\frac{2\frac{1}{2}}{20}$ to be divided among thirty, or \$20.49 to each; and $\frac{7}{20}$ to be divided among three hundred and nine, or \$5.57 to each. Each class has a heading setting forth the proportion assigned to it, the amount to be received by each member of it, a form of receipt to the clerk of the court, and below this the list of names, with the name of agent added and columns for signatures and witnesses.

The letters A, E, G, or R, in brackets after a name signify respectively autograph, and Evans, Greene, or Reed acting as agents.

1ST CLASS.

Samuel Evans

Stephen Decatur, by T. I. Chew

2D CLASS.

Octavius A. Page, by W^m C. Aylwin, Atty to H. N. Page Ad^r
George Budd [G]
N. D. Nicholson [E]
George Pearce [G]

Charles B. Thompson [E]
A. C. Ludlow^c by Rowe Ludlow
Will^m A. White by F. B. White, Atty.

3D CLASS.

Thomas Wayne [G.]
James Broom "
Rich^d C. Edgar "
Sam^l Muffit "
Joseph Martin "

Mathew Rogers [G]
George Miller "
Joseph Fisher "
Rogers Carter by Sam^l Carter Adm^r.

4TH CLASS.

John Dix by Thos. J. Eckley Att^r.
William Swift [A]
Calvin Sawtell "
Joseph Russell [G]
John Carter "
Nath^l Coles [A] "Cole"
Joseph Witcher [G]

John Evans [G]
William Perry [G]
William Anderson, Jr. by B. M. Waters Atty
Benjamin Page by B. M. Waters, Attorney
William Brown [G]

* There is a receipt, dated Boston 9 Nov. 1816 and attached to this page, for \$90.60 "in full for my late son's Lieut. Augustus C. Ludlow's proportion of prize money while attached to the late U. S. Frigate Chesapeake." [Signed] Elizabeth Jones.

Michael Grace [G]
 Ladd Belding
 William Thompson [G]
 Solomon Goodrich "
 Peter Roberts [A]
 Benjamin Sanders [G]
 John J. Yarnall by Cha^s W.
 Greene by S. W. Greene Att^y
 to J. J. Yarnall
 Francis Nicholls [G]
 Thomas S. Blodgett by W^m Minot
 by order
 Lewis E. Simmonds [E]
 Pollard Hopewell [G]
 John D. Fisher [E]
 Walter Abbott "

Allen Griffin [G]
 Edward C. Carter by Tho. G.
 Cary atty.
 James W. Forrest [G]
 Will^m H. Mott [E]
 W^m Randolph [G]
 D. Higgingbotham [G]
 Will^m A. Weaver "
 Horatio R. Beatty "
 W^m Steele "
 Jam^s. F. Curtis [A]
 Edm^d M. Russell [G]
 Edw^d N. Thayer [A]
 Cortlandt Livingston [G]
 W^m P. Purcy "

5TH CLASS.

Thomas Finigan [G]
 George North "
 Hatch Oakman "
 Samuel Hatton "
 William Leonard by Sam^l Steven-
 son Atty
 Forbes Dela [G]
 Henry Simpson
 Joseph Wells [G]
 Michael Kelly by Will^m Jones
 Administrator
 Thomas Smith 2d, by Is^c Winslow
 for C. Rinaldi Ex^r.
 John Vezy [G]
 Jonathan Walker "
 John Giles "
 John Carlton
 James Beton by Jos. Head jr by
 power

Wilkinson Welsey
 William Parker
 Jefferson Griffith [G]
 Daniel Barnham "
 James A. Lewis
 Nicholas Johnson [G]
 George Reading by Lucy Reading
 Admx
 Samuel Gale [G]
 James Woodbury "
 George Gifford "
 Francis Williams "
 David Burk "
 James Orcutt "
 John Twiss "
 Isaac Porter "

6TH CLASS.

Thomas Burseil [G]
 Benjamin Gould "
 W^m or Dan Martin "
 John Williams "
 James Card "
 John Grant by Benjⁿ Pike by
 power
 Joseph Clodanan by Ellen Rogers
 by power
 Abraham Cox
 Moses Stephens [G]
 Thomas Hanscom by Benjⁿ Pike
 by power
 Benjamin Osgood [G]

Thomas Stirling
 Richard Williams 2d
 John Monday [G]
 Peter Davis "
 Robert Spencer "
 Henry C. Miner "
 Alex^r Marino
 Christian Carlson [R]
 Peter Labroden
 Peter John
 John Pressey [G]
 Thomas Ellison
 Lewis Francis [G]
 Christian Cook

Daniel Whitten by John Low
 adm^r
 Joseph Stephens [G]
 Will^m Thompson
 Jonas Preston by W^m Minot Att^y
 Perry Yearman [G]
 William Brown "
 George Craton "
 Oliver Cromwell "
 James Spourt
 Fred^k Cogswell
 Sterling Clarke [G]
 Sylvester Stacey "
 Joshua Moody [A]
 John Appleton
 John Orr [A] his mark
 Thomas Hardy [G]
 Elias Beale "
 Joseph Goodall "
 Henry Foster "
 Peter Quantin
 Francis Vansicle
 James Butler by John McCabe
 Adm^r of James Butler his mark
 John Watson [G]
 Joseph Pitcher "
 William Thomas "
 Green Camp
 Wilson Denight [A] his mark
 Cesar Black
 John Johnson
 George Daw [G]
 Philip Bertram "
 Wm Gordon "
 Michael Driver
 George Williams [G]
 Henry Ensign
 Levi Waterman [G]
 Abijah Davis "
 John Peterson "
 John Chappell 1st by Susanna
 Brown by power her mark
 W^m Gardner [E]
 Rob^t Perkins [R]
 Daniel Martin [G]
 George Orne dead Joshua Orne
 adm^r
 Lambert Flowers [R]
 George Mitchell
 Thomas Turner [A] his mark
 And^w S. Rogers [G]
 Robert Bates "
 Thomas Abbott

George Cordell
 Haffield White [G]
 Laban Teague
 George Fernandez [G]
 Israel Smith by W. Minot his
 Atty duly authorised
 Thomas Evans Rec^d. for Tho^s.
 Evans father the acc^t S. Wiggin
 William Day [G]
 Anthony Joseph "
 Patrick Brooks "
 Thomas Linley [R]
 John Smith [G]
 Joseph Wheyland
 George Woodmorse
 Benjamin Simonds [R]
 Samuel Hays [A] "Hayes"
 Henry Smith [G]
 John Hills
 Nathaniel Seaver [G]
 Francis Simonds by Jon^a Symonds
 Ex^r.
 John Miller
 Jonathan Shaw [G]
 John Wood "
 Robert Holmes "
 Thomas Jackson
 John Brown [G]
 Daniel Malona [G]
 James Sperrin "
 John Simpson
 John Scott [G]
 John Smith [A] his mark
 John Joice [G]
 Charles Wilford
 Andrew Simpson [A] his mark
 John Brice
 Peter Perryman
 John Peirce Tho. G. Cary by
 Power
 Francis Williams [G]
 Christian Neilson "
 Joseph Clodman [G]
 Philip Legrove by W^m Minot Att^y
 Giles Cane
 Edward Smith [A]
 James McKan
 Andrew Dunham
 Hammond Busk [G]
 John McVey "
 Aaron Jackson "
 Peter Frost "
 John Coursey "

Thomas Flanagan [G]	Florence Crowley [G]
John Ruck "	Luke Sherburne "
John Hodgman "	Philip Blake "
Peter Langrice J. T. Austin by Power	Benjamin Trefethen "
Francis Franklin [G]	Benjamin Sumner
Will ^m Russell	Joseph Pike [R]
Martin Matly [G]	David Abbott [G]
Christopher Holmes "	Harvey Howard
Harris Ball	W ^m Thompson
Henry White [G]	Joseph Phillips
Enoch Hacket	Richard Palfrey [A]
Magnus Sparring	John Lee [G]
Andrew Mercer	William Fredick "
Andrew Williams by James Odell Administrator	John Keegan [A]
John Medley	John Dale [G]
W ^m Pitman [E]	Mathew Kenbner "
Paul Lymer by W ^m Minot Att ^y	John Ware
Peter Vanderlin by Hannah Hend- ley, her mark, as Ex ^r	Samuel Webber [G]
John Tollman [G]	Henry Hyde [E]
Joseph Simonds by Jon ^a Symonds Ex ^r	Thomas Leonard [G]
Joseph Gale	Alexander Grant "
James Parker [G]	John Thompson "
Martin Anderson	James Waterman "
Ebenezer Day [G]	Samuel Green [A]
John W. Duggin	John Davis
John Smith 2 ^d	Francis Comayn
William Foster By Pow ^r Jn ^o Bon- ny [?]	Francis Paris
Stephen Bull [G]	Abraham Richardson
Andrew Vandermear "	Samuel Mullin
Joseph Curtis [A] his mark	Micajah Sawyer
John White	Mark Fernald [G]
Darby Lee	Lewis Hanscom "
Henry Munroe	Daniel Croxford "
Thomas Arthur	Henry R. Goodwin "
Thomas Barrett [G]	Andrew Newman
Eli Wilson	David Bias
Josiah Shatfield by E Rockwood Atty to Ad ^r .	Joseph Saunders [G]
John D. Pike	Benjamin Yeaton
Joseph Wright [G]	Andrew Cunningham Benjamin Welch by power
Charles Reynolds	Jacob Elsworth
John Hunt	Fred ^k W. Dalton
Rolla Peters [R]	Holsey Carey [G]
John Mc Neir	Henry Myers
Eben Eldridge	William R. Ruse [A]
Joseph Calhoon	Will ^m McCafferty [E]
Samuel Ratcliff [G]	Lewis Doyle [G]
Stephen June	Luther Eldridge [R]
	Thomas Levinus
	Thomas Jones by W ^m Minot Att ^y
	Isaac Smith by Tho G. Cary Atty.
	Benton Greene
	William Staples [G]

John Douglass by W^m Minot Att^y
 John Grazier
 John Chappell 2^d
 Robert May [G]
 Joseph Vaughan [E]
 William Payne by Anthony Paine,
 his mark
 Thomas Gibson
 John Phillips [G]
 John Devo
 Mark Underwood
 Peter Thompson [A]
 John Sieve [G]
 Henry Steinback
 Nath^l Currier [E]
 Benjamin Esday
 Noah Dearborn Geo. Newton by
 power
 Henry Tardy by Michael Hopkins
 John Rollins
 Abraham Cutter [G]
 Charles Sargent [A]
 Green Mangier [E]
 Thomas Gould [G]
 William Metcalf
 Elijah Rawson
 John Read 2^d by Eliza Reed ad-
 ministratrix, her mark
 John Peirce 2^d
 Marby Collins [G]
 William Phillips
 James Peterson Geo. Newton by
 power
 Charles Thompson
 James Durfee [G]
 Charles Eastland "
 Will^m Alubar
 W^m Brown 3rd
 John Newman
 William Brown 4th
 Benjⁿ Proctor [G]
 Joseph Allen Matthew Annabell
 Resieved Bupour
 Paul Jessamy by W^m Minot Att^y
 John Read 1 [E]
 John Demidoff [G]
 Eben Loud [G]
 Will^m Perry "
 Charles Noyes John Pitman By
 Power

Mathew Rogers [G]
 Eliphalet Carr "
 Richard Hoffman
 Delany Ward
 John Hoffman [R]
 William Potts "
 Patrick Johnston "
 William Dixon
 William Perry
 Hugh M. Laughlin
 Samuel Jackson [A]
 John Wright
 Will^m Myers John Oliver by
 power
 Miles Morris [G]
 William Harris "
 Ezekiel Howard [R]
 David Jones
 Richard Standley [G]
 Joseph Clark "
 Thomas Tiblady by Joseph G.
 Tiplady
 Nathaniel Leach [A] his mark
 Jonathan Lander [G]
 Nathan Tilton "
 Samuel Bixby [A]
 Josiah Norton
 Thomas Marahal
 Thomas Wilson
 John Lyver [R]
 John Crippen [A]
 Andrew Harvey [E]
 Patrick Dillon [G]
 Thomas Stockner "
 Thomas Wheaton W^m B. Brad-
 ford, Jr. by power
 Michael Todd [G]
 William Lewis [A]
 William Clay
 Silas Jones by John Hunt
 George Thomas OHare by Hannah
 Hendley as Admr^x, her mark
 Philip D. Bryant by Ichabod Bry-
 ant Adm^r
 Benjamin Morrison
 John Mulligan
 John Johnston [G]

CONNECTICUT CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

Copied by JOEL N. ENO, A.M., of Hartford, Conn.

ASHFORD

WESTFORD PARISH; OLD NORTH CEMETERY

Miss Abigail daughter of Capt. Jedediah & Mrs. Hannah Amidon died April 29th, 1830 Aged 41 years & 3 months.

Miss Hannah Amidon died March 14th, 1826 Æ. 42 years

Capt. Jedediah Amidon died Oct. 5, 1839. Aged 86

Mrs. Hannah Amidown, consort of Capt. Jedediah Amidown, who died May y^e 16th AD. 1813 in y^e 55 year of her age

Dolly Barker, daughter of Deac. Nathan & Mrs. Lydia Barker died March y^e 29th AD. 1812 in the 22^d year of her age.

Deacon Abner Chaffee died Dec. 26th, 1816. Æ. 54 years.

Amos Chaffee died Jan. 27, 1850 Aged 75

Mr. David Chaffee died Oct. 3, 1814. Æ. 81 years.

Eunice, wife of Amos Chaffee died Oct. 9, 1849 Aged 77

An infant son of Amos & Eunice Chaffee died Sept. 6, 1839 aged 12 days.

Judith, wife of Abner Chaffee died July 5, 1854. Aged 85

Mrs. Priscilla, wife of David Chaffee died May 13, 1814. Æ. 73 years

Sophronia Chaffee died June y^e 11th day 1807 in y^e 2^d year of her age.

Abalena, wife of Elias Chapman died March 14, 1853. Aged 63

Elias Chapman died Dec. 15, 1839 Aged 90

Elias Chapman died April 26, 1876. Æ. 87

Elisha Chapman, son to Mr Elias & Mrs. Elizabeth Chapman died Jan^y 7th AD. 1801 in y^e 25th year of his age.

Mrs. Elizabeth Chapman, wife of Mr. Elias Chapman died December 17, 1829 Aged 75

Deacon Thomas Chapman & Mary his wife. He died March 1783 Æ 88 years Mrs. Mary Chapman died Feb. 14, 1795.

Mrs. Elizabeth, wife to Ens. Joseph Enos died May 1777 in the 60th year of her age.

Patty & Huldah Hafton daughters to Mr. Philip & Mrs. Huldah Hafton. Patty died August y^e 26th AD. 1800 aged 2 years & 8 months.

Huldah, Sept. y^e 12th AD. 1800 aged 8 months.

Clarissa Haws, Daughter to Mr. Eli & Mrs. Susanna Haws died September 21st AD. 1792 in the 7th year of her age.

Capt. Eli Hawes died June 19, 1825 Aged 76 years.

Mrs. Susanna, wife of Mr. Eli Haws died 8 May 1816 Æt. 72

Mrs. Clyrana, relict of Mr. John Lummis died Jan. 5, 1832 in her 72^d year.

Mr. John Knox died May 26th, 1784 in y^e 37th year of his age

Samuel Knox died Jan^y y^e 29th, 1789 in y^e 73^d year of his age. Mrs. Susanna, wife to Mr. Samuel Knox died Feb. y^e 23^d, 1792 in y^e 76th year of her age.

Mr. John Lummis died March 12, 1828 in the 74th year of his age.

Phebe, wife of Parley Lyon died Feb. 12, 1834. Aged 39.

Solomon Millar died March y^e 21, 1800

Ebenezer Robbins, a soldier of the Revolution died Oct. 6, 1849 Aged 91.

Esther, wife of Ebenezer Robbins died Feb. 26, 1817 aged 33.

Mary her daughter died Feb. 24, 1817 aged 9 years
 Zeviah, wife of Ebenezer Robbins died July 31, 1855 aged 68 years
 Ensn. David Robins died Dec^r 4th, 1776 in y^e 32^d year of his age.
 Capt. Joshua Robinson died Nov. 15, 1834 Aged 85
 Mrs. Sybil, wife of Capt. Joshua Robinson died Sept. 1st, 1813, in the 64th year of her age.
 Clarrissa Ryder Died Aug. 28, 1818 Aged 30.
 Deacon Samuel Sessions died Feb. 8th, 1819 in the 73^d year of his age.
 Sybil, relict of Samuel Sessions died March 21, 1836. Æ. 85
 Mrs. Abigail, wife of Mr. Joseph Snell died Jan. 15th, 1784 in y^e 23^d year of her age.
 Mrs. Bethiah Walker died Oct. y^e 7th AD. 1771 in y^e 53^d year of her age.
 Capt. Ebenezer Walker died July y^e 5th, AD. 1799 in y^e 83^d year of his age
 Timothy Walker, son to Mr. Caleb & Mrs. Abigail Walker died July y^e 24th, 1800. Aged 3 years 2 months 6 days.
 Mr. Hazard Willcox's infant babe.
 Sabina & Aness Willcox, daughters to Mr. Stephen & Mrs. Lois Willcox. They died October y^e 20th AD. 1727, Sabina in the 3^d year & Aness in the 2^d year of her age.
 Mrs. Katharine, wife to Mr. Henry Work departed this Life Augst 16th, 1776 in y^e 39th year of her age
 Katharine Work, daughter to Mr. John & Mrs. Mary Work died July y^e 9th 1800 in y^e 3^d year of her age.

STAFFORD

STAFFORD STREET OLD CEMETERY

July 12, 1755, Departed this Life, Abigail y^e wife of Daniel Alden, Esq. in y^e 61st year of her age.
 Daniel Alden, Esq. died May y^e 3^d, 1767, in y^e 77th year of his age.
 July y^e 3^d, 1755 Departed this Life Mr. Ebenezer Alden in y^e 21st year of his age.
 Levi H. Alden, son of Capt. Joseph & Mrs. Lydia Alden, who died Jan. 24, 1812 aged 13 years.
 Mr. Joseph Alden departed this life Jan^y 2^d, 1769 in y^e 51st year of his age.
 March y^e 9, 1765 Departed this Life Rebekah y^e wife of David Alden, Esq. in y^e 66 year of her age.
 Mrs. Susannah, relict of Mr. Joseph Alden who died June 1st 1806 in the 85th year of her age.
 Mary, Daughter of Mr. John & Mrs. Mary Birchard died May 6, 1743 in y^e 11th year of her age.
 Benjamin Blodget died Dec. 24th, 1832. Æt. 88.
 Mary Ann, wife of Benjamin Blodget died April 30th, 1808 aged 60 years
 Calista Carpenter. Died Sept. 4, 1850. Aged 38
 Calvin Carpenter died March 13, 1840. Aged 24.
 Mrs. Prudence, the wife of Mr. John Carpinter, Jun^r, died April the 26th, 1783, in the 24th year of her age.
 Thurston Carpinter died Aug. 2, 1831. Aged 71. Also his wife Abigail Carpenter (Stone sunk.)
 Mr. John Child died April 18th, 1811, in the 43^d year of his age.
 Mr. Ebenezer Colburn died March 22^d, 1817. Æ. 64
 Dorothy Converse died Sept. 22^d, 1775 in y^e 16th year of her age.

- Mrs. Elener, wife of Lieut. Josiah Convers died August 6th, 1783 in the 73^d year of her age.
- Frederick L. Converse son of Capt. James Converse & Mrs. Sally his wife died Oct. 13th, 1805 in the 2^d year of his age.
- Mrs. Hannah Converse died Oct^r. 2^d, 1775 in y^e 23^d year of her age.
- Lieut. Josiah Converse died Sept. 11th, 1775 in y^e 65th year of his age.
- Mr. Josiah Converse died July 14, 1809 in the 29th year of his age
- Mrs. Ruth Convers, wife of Capt. James Convers died July 23^d, 1799, in the 43^d year of her age.
- Capt. Solvin Converse died May 3, 1813 aged 55
- Washington, son of Capt. Solvin & Mrs. Sarah Converse died Dec. 29, 1814 aged 13
- Betsey, wife of James Corbin died July 10, 1878. Aged 90.
- Elizabeth Corbin died at Newington, Ct. Jan. 10, 1893. Aged 67
- Fannie L. Corbin died at Durham Oct. 14, 1858. Aged 30
- James Corbin died Oct. 3, 1838. Æ. 48.
- Mrs. Sarah, wife of Mr. Noah Davis died Dec^{br} 9, 1776 in her 29 year
- Lot Dean, Died June 30, 1818. Aged 61.
- Mrs. Charity Edson, wife of Capt. Calvin Edson died Oct. 7th, 1797 in the 43^d year of her age.
- Mrs. Rebekah, the Daughter of Mr. Noah Ferry Died April 29th 1769. Aged 24 years
- Mr. David Fuller died March 18, 1819. Æ. 51
- Mrs. Sally, wife of Mr. David Fuller died March 19, 1805. Æ. 27.
- Mrs Azurah Greene died Sept. 27, 1814, aged 76
- Mr. John Greene died Jan. 1, 1813 aged 75
- Mrs. Clarissa, consort of Mr. Zacharia Hale died Sept. 1st, 1810, in the 28th year of her age.
- Charles Howe, son of Mr. Newell & Mrs. Catharine Howe died Nov. 8, 1830 aged 3 years & 8 mo.
- Lieut. Ephraim Hyde died Sept. 18, 1804 in y^e 71st year of his age.
- Nathaniel Hyde died July 6, 1825. Æt. 68.
- Sarah Hyde, wife of Nathaniel Hyde died Feb. 13, 1844. Æt. 51.
- Aholiab Johnson died July 22, 1829. Æ. 67.
- Dolly, widow of Aholiab Johnson died Aug. 31, 1860. Aged 82 y^{rs} & 7 mo's.
- Hannah Johnson, wife of Aholiab Johnson died Sept. 19, 1797. Æt. 32
- Also Hannah daughter of Aholiab Johnson died Sept 15, 1806. Aged 1 year.
- Mary Johnson died Nov. 16, 1874. Aged 88.
- Matilda Johnson died Aug. 26, 1836. Æ. 42
- Mrs. Azubah, wife of Mr. Samuel C. Lyon died March 27, 1811. Æ. 37.
- Elizabeth, wife of Dea. Samuel C. Lyon died Oct. 3, 1851. Æ. 77
- Julius, son of Dea. Samuel & Azubah Lyon died May 8, 1807 aged 5 months.
- Dea. Lyman Lyon died Feb. 3, 1821, aged 71. Hannah, his wife died July 2, 1800, aged 44. Philena, his 2 wife died Sept. 20, 1805, aged 42. Patty, daughter of Dea. Lyman & Hannah Lyon died Sept. 20, 1807.
- Dea. Samuel C. Lyon, died April 16, 1848, aged 63
- Nov^r y^e 14th 1766 Departed this Life Eleanor Daughter of Mr Stephen Morillo & Mrs. Eleanor his wife, in y^e 4th year of her age.

- Sarah, wife of Capt. David Olcott died March y^e 27th, 1780 in y^e 55th year of her age.
- Mary Orcur daughter of James & Mary Orcur died Sept. the 30th, 1746, aged 3 years 5 months & 25 days.
- Mrs. Elizabeth, relict of John Phelps, Esq. died May 7, 1817. Æ. 73.
- Emelia, daughter of Eleazar W. Phelps & Mrs. Phebe Phelps died Dec. 26, 1805 aged 4 years & 8 months.
- John Phelps, Esq^r. died July 7th AD. 1804 in the 76th year of his age.
- Mr. John Phelps, Jun^r, son of Capt. John Phelps & Mrs. Mary his wife died April 28th AD. 1770 in y^e 19th year of his age.
- Julia Eliza Phelps, daughter of Eleazar W. Phelps & Mrs. Phebe Phelps died Dec. 9, 1805 in her 5th month.
- Mrs. Mary Phelps wife of Capt. John Phelps departed this Life April 18th 1776, in y^e 43^d year of her age.
- Mrs. Ruth, y^e wife to Mr. John Phelps died Aug. 25th, 1800 in y^e 50th year of her age.
- Mr. Daniel Pinney died June 27, 1823. Æ. 62
- Isaac Pinney, Esq. died Sept. 2, 1791 in y^e 75th year of his age
- Mr. Isaac, son of Mr. Daniel Pinney & Mrs. Martha Pinney died Sept. 6, 1809. Æ. 24.
- Mrs. Martha, consort of Mr. Daniel Pinney died July 2, 1815. Æ 52
- Mrs. Susannah, relict of Isaac Pinney, Esq^r. died Sept. 13th, 1795 in the 64th year of her age.
- Huldah, daughter of Nathan & Huldah Richardson, Died Apr. 16, 1822. Æ. 3 years. An infant son of the same died June, 1838.
- Mrs. Mariam, wife of Mr. Uriah Richardson died Oct. 17th, 1804 in the 84th year of her age.
- Mr. Uriah Richardson died Oct^r 18th, 1785 in the 75th year of his age.
- Hannah, Relict of Capt. Samuel Rockwell died Dec. 16, 1834, Aged 81.
- Mary C. Rockwell, Daughter of Mr. Nathan & Mrs. Humall Rockwell was drowned Aug. 24, 1806 in the 4th year of her age.
- Samuel Rockwell died Nov^r 24th, 1794 in y^e 67th year of his age.
- Mrs. Martha, wife of Mr. Isaac Russell died April 23^d, 1786 in the 23^d year of her age.
- June y^e 11th, 1755 Departed this Life Mr. Eleazar Standish in y^e 66th year of his age.
- Mrs. Joanna, wife of Mr. Jonathan Stickland died Nov. the 1st AD. 1789 in the 51st year of her age.
- Jonathan Stickland died February the 4th AD. 1781, in the 46th year of his age.
- Deborah, Dau^{tr} of Mr. Henry Thompson died June 5, 1766 in y^e 3 year of her age.
- Eleanor Dau^{tr} of Mr. Henry Thompson died May 24, 1771 in the 22 year of her age.
- Mr. Henry Thompson died Mar 20, 1797 in the 87th year of his age.
- Mrs. Maryan, wife of Mr. Henry Thompson died Nov. 15, 1780 in the 69 year of her age,
- Mrs. Huldah, wife of Mr. Sampson Trask died July 14th, 1789, in the 34th year of her age.
- Capt. Thomas Waite departed this life Oct. 30, 1812 aged 53 years.
- Mr. James Wallace died June 25th, 1796 in y^e 88th year of his age.
- Mrs. Sarah, wife of Mr. James Wallis died Sept. 10, 1777 in her 67 year.
- William, son of Capt. Amos Wallbridge & Margret his wife died Feb. 4, 1773 in y^e 2^d year of his age.

Zerviah, Daughter of Mr. Daniel & Mrs. Anna Warner died April 17, 1759 aged 6 years.

Mrs. Mary, wife of Lt. Solomon Washburn died Aug. 1st, 1812 aged 75 years.

Solomon Washburn died Dec. 20, 1816. Æ. 82

Abigail, wife of Jonathan Whitaker died July y^e 13th, 1790. Aged 97.

Elizabeth, Daughter of Deacⁿ Jonathan & Mrs. Susannah Whitaker died Oct. y^e 18, 1787 in the 23^d year of her age.

Deacon Jonathan Whitaker died Jan. 11th, 1812 in the 81st year of his age.

Jonathan Whitaker died July the 3^d 1786 (illegible).

Mrs. Susannah, wife of Deacon Jonathan Whitaker died August 14th, 1811, aged 79 years.

Mr. Robert White died May the 14th, Annoq. Domini 1754 in the 82^d year of his age.

Mr. Robert White, Jun^r. . . [fell] asleep in the Cradle of Death on the 22^d day of November A.D. 1746 aged 31 years.

Mr. Samuel White, husband to Mrs. Mariah White died April 18th, 1751 in y^e 27th year of his age.

Rev. John Willard, D.D. for nearly 50 years Pastor of the First Ecclesiastical society in Stafford . . . born at Biddeford in the district of Maine Feb. 8th, 1733, and died Feb. 16th, 1807. Also Mrs. Lydia Willard, consort of the Rev. John Willard died Jan. 22nd, 1798, aged 66 years. (Table monument.)

Samuel Willard died Oct. 16th, 1765, aged 2 years & 6 months. And Josiah Willard died July 11, 1766 aged 1 year & 4 months; both children of the Rev. John Willard & Lydia his wife.

Mrs. Abigail, wife of Capt: David Yeomans died June 14, 1806 in the 79th year of her age.

Capt David Yeomans died Jan^{ry} 21st, 1813 in the 43^d year of his age.

SOME DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM SCALES OF ROWLEY, MASS., 1640

Edited by JOHN SCALES, A.M., of Dover, N. H.

1. WILLIAM¹ SCALES, immigrant ancestor of the Scales family in New England, was born about 1612. The place of his birth is not known, though according to tradition he was born in London, and his parents may have been William and Margaret (Greene) Scales (she the daughter of Robert Greene), mentioned in the will of "Dame Bennett, widow of Sir William Webb, sometime alderman and mayor of London," dated 14 Jan. 1602, with a codicil bearing date of 30 June 1604, proved 9 July 1604, which makes numerous bequests, one of them being "to Uncl Robert Greene and William Scales his son-in-law, and to cousin Margaret, wife of William Scales" (REGISTER, vol. 48, p. 393).

He was one of the parishioners of Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, pastor of the church at Rowley, near Hull, England, came with his wife ANN to New England with that party which organized the settlement at Rowley, Mass., in 1639, and 13 May 1640 was made freeman with the rest of Mr. Rogers's party (REGISTER, vol. 3, p. 187). In Rowley he had an acre and a half

of land in Whethersfield Street, on which he built his house and resided until his death. He received several grants of land, and was largely engaged in the lumber business, farming and stock raising. He was a staunch supporter of Parson Rogers, and prominent in town affairs. The record of his and his wife's deaths is as follows: "William Scales buried July ye tenth day, anno: 1682;" "Ann, widow of William Scales, buried ye 26 day September, anno: 1682."

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,² killed by the falling of a tree 26 Jan. 1670 (court record).
- ii. MATTHEW, private in Capt. Thomas Lathrop's Company; killed by Indians at Hatfield, Mass., 24 Aug. 1675 (REGISTER, vol. 44, p. 355).
2. iii. JAMES.

JOHN¹ SCALES (supposed to be a brother of William) is on the tax list of Rowley before 25 Jan. 1664 (REGISTER, vol. 15, p. 253). His name is among the list of freeholders in Rowley in 1667; house and gates, two freeholds (REGISTER, vol. 27, p. 49). He married SUSANNAH JARRETT, widow of John. She was buried 13 June 1683, and he on 13 Jan. 1683/4. His will, dated 9 Jan. 1683/4, was proved 27 Mar. 1684. The inventory of his property amounted to £389-4-3. It is not known when he came to Rowley, but probably before 1650.

Children:

- i. JOHN,² bur. 12 Jan. 1663-4.
- ii. SUSANNAH, b. 15, 10 mo: 1650; m. 28 Dec. 1676, BENJAMIN SCOTT. They and the following children were mentioned in her father's will: 1. John. 2. Joseph. 3. Sarah.
2. JAMES² SCALES (*William*¹), born at Rowley, Mass., died there during the winter of 1685/6, married at Rowley, 7 Nov. 1677, SARAH CURTIS, baptized 15, 2 mo: 1654, daughter of Zacheus and Joanna of Boxford,* Mass. That she was dead before 1691 is shown by the following from Poor and Gray's Mss. (vol. 484) at Salem, Mass.: "April 23, 1691, John Harris of Ipswich prays to be appointed Admr. of Estate of William Scales of Rowley, dec'd, there being no other relative living to begg ye same . . . Granted."

Children, born at Rowley:

3. i. JAMES,³ b. 30 Mar. 1679.
- ii. SARAH, b. 18 July 1681.
4. iii. WILLIAM, b. 1 Mar. 1683.
5. iv. MATTHEW, b. 29 Mar. 1685.
3. JAMES³ SCALES (*James*² *William*¹), born at Rowley 30 Mar. 1679, died at Boxford in 1746. He married first at Rowley, 10 Mar. 1702, SARAH CURTIS, born at Boxford 27 Dec. 1675, died before 1736, daughter of Zacheus and Abigail Curtis of Boxford; married secondly MARY ———, and they signed the covenant of the Church at Boxford in Aug. 1686, as he had become a resident of that town previous to that date. Zacheus Curtis's will, dated 17 June 1710, codicil 18 Apr. 1712, proved 7 July 1712, mentions daughter Sarah Scales and son James Scales (Essex Co. Probate, vol. 10, pp. 244-45).

* This Zacheus Curtis embarked at Southampton in the ship *James*, 5 Apr. 1635. His granddaughter Sarah Curtis married his grandson James Scales. This marriage of cousins led to some confusion in tracing the Scales-Curtis ancestry.

Children :

- i. MARY,⁴ b. 21 Dec. 1704.
6. ii. JAMES, b. 31 May 1707.
7. iii. EDWARD, b. 8 May 1709.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 16 Feb. 1712.
8. v. JOHN, b. 18 Nov. 1713.
- vi. NATHAN, b. 10 Sept. 1716.
- vii. MERCY, b. 14 Aug. 1718.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. 16 June 1720.
- ix. OLIVER, b. 2 Dec. 1722.

4. WILLIAM³ SCALES (*James,² William¹*), born at Rowley, Mass., 1 Mar. 1682/3, was killed by Indians at North Yarmouth, Me., 24 Apr. 1725. He married, 19 May 1707, SUSANNAH AYERS, daughter of Thomas and Hannah of Ipswich, Mass. They resided first at Rowley, next at Ipswich, as appears by land sales, and removed to Falmouth, Me., about 1715. According to Smith's Journal, he was chosen representative in 1719, being its first deputy to the General Court. In 1720 he and his brother Matthew removed to North Yarmouth to land that had been granted to their father. They built a house upon a point of land in the bay, where they resided until killed by the Indians. That the house was a garrison appears by an order of Col. Thomas Westbrook, dated 19 Nov. 1723, which says: "Sir. Put a corporal and four men of your company into Mr. Scales's Garrison at North Yarmouth to defend them, which you may draw off from any particular marching as you may find occasion." William Scales was one of the selectmen of Falmouth, and a staunch supporter of Mr. Smith in his pastoral work.

Children :

- i. SUSANNAH,⁴ b. at Ipswich 5, 6 mo: 1708; m. at Falmouth, Me., 1724, JAMES BUXTON of that place, b. in 1706; resided there. Children: 1. *William*, b. 19 Feb. 1726. 2. *Ebenezer*, b. 20 Oct. 1727. 3. *Hannah*, b. 17 Sept. 1731. 4. *Cornelius*, bapt, 4 Nov. 1733. 5. *James*, bapt. 6 Oct. 1736. 6. *Mary*, bapt. 15 Apr. 1739. 7. *Susannah*, bapt. 26 Apr. 1747. 8. *Benjamin*, bapt. 8 Apr. 1750.
- ii. HANNAH, b. at Ipswich 11, 11 mo: 1711; m. at North Yarmouth, Me., JEDEDIAH SOUTHWORTH; resided there. Children: 1. *Sarah*, b. 8 Oct. 1729. 2. *Susannah*, b. 27 July 1731. 3. *John*, b. 22 Oct. 1733. 4. *James*, b. 17 Nov. 1735. 5. *Lydia*, b. 11 Oct. 1738.
9. iii. JAMES, b. at Ipswich 6, 8 mo: 1713.
- iv. MARY, b. at Falmouth 10, 7 mo: 1716; m. at North Yarmouth, 26 Apr. 1733, EDWARD KING; resided at Falmouth. Children: 1. *Peter*, b. 28 Oct. 1734. 2. *Thomas*, b. 11 Jan. 1736/7. 3. *Susannah*, b. 11 Jan. 1739. 4. *Abigail*, b. 21 Mar. 1741. 5. *Edward*, b. 20 Apr. 1744. 6. *Ezra*, b. 8 June 1746.
10. v. WILLIAM, b. at Falmouth 1, 4 mo: 1719.
11. vi. THOMAS, b. at North Yarmouth, Me., 9, 11 mo: 1721.

5. MATTHEW³ SCALES (*James,² William¹*), born at Rowley, Mass., 29 Mar. 1685, was killed by Indians at North Yarmouth, Me., 24 Apr. 1725. He married at Ipswich, Mass., SARAH ———, surname of wife and date unknown. She is supposed to have returned to Ipswich with her children after the death of her husband, and died there about 1750. Matthew Scales is thought to have come to Portsmouth, N. H., about 1713, and is known to have resided there until 1719, when he went to Falmouth and joined his brother William in business, both of them removing later

to North Yarmouth, where they resided until killed by the Indians. By trade he was a carpenter, or "joiner." He was admitted to membership in the North Church, Portsmouth, N. H., 25 Apr. 1714, on which date "Matthew Scales owned ye Covenant and his son Matthew baptized" (Church record); and was also a member of the church at Falmouth. The widow Sarah Scales was appointed administratrix of his estate 5 Oct. 1725 (York Co., Me., Probate).

Children:

- i. MATTHEW,⁴ bapt. at Portsmouth 25 Apr. 1714; d. at Durham, N. H., 1742.
- ii. JAMES, bapt. at Portsmouth 18 Apr. 1715.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. at Newington 10 June 1716.
- iv. MARY, bapt. at Portsmouth 2 June 1717.
12. v. ABRAHAM, b. 1 Sept. 1718.

6. REV. JAMES⁴ SCALES (*James,³ James,² William¹*), born at Boxford, Mass., 31 May 1707, died at Hopkinton, N. H., 31 July 1776, married, Sept. 1736, SUSANNAH HOVEY of Topsfield, Mass. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1733; served as a school teacher at Boxford until 1737, when he removed to Rumford (Concord), N. H., and was admitted to the church there 3 July 1737; taught school at Rumford until 1742, studying law and theology in his leisure hours. In that year he removed to Canterbury, was licensed to preach in 1743, and pastor of the church there until 1754, town clerk, justice of the peace, and general counsellor for the people, as well as soldier in the Indian wars. He settled as first pastor of the church at Hopkinton, N. H., 1757, and held that position until 1770, from which date he practiced law until his death.

Children, born at Rumford:

- i. JOHN,⁵ b. 1737.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 1740.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. 16 Oct. 1741; d. unm. at Chelmsford, Mass., 5 Nov. 1772; graduated from Harvard College, 1763, and while tutor there, 1763 to 1770, studied law; practiced in Concord 1770-1771; removed to Chelmsford, Mass., and continued to practice his profession, in which he ranked high.

7. EDWARD⁴ SCALES (*James,³ James,² William¹*), born at Boxford, Mass., 3 May 1709, married SARAH MILLER, and lived at Portsmouth, N. H.

Child:

13. i. EDWARD,⁵ bapt. 21 July 1725.

8. JOHN⁴ SCALES (*James,³ James,² William¹*), born at Boxford, Mass., 13 Nov. 1713, married ANNA BAKER, and resided at Boxford; a farmer by occupation.

Children:

14. i. JAMES,⁵ b. 4 Dec. 1740.
- ii. MATTHEW, b. 1742; was living at Boscawen, N. H., in 1790, when the census gave his family as one male over 16, one male under 16, and four females.

9. JAMES⁴ SCALES (*William,³ James,² William¹*), born at Ipswich, Mass., 6: 8 mo: 1713, resided at North Yarmouth, Me., until about 1750, when he removed with his family to Georgia, and has descendants in the South. He married MARY ———, surname of wife and date unknown.

Children :

- i. MARY,³ bapt. 21 June 1740; d. young.
- ii. MARY, b. 30 May 1742.
- iii. JOHN, b. 6 Oct. 1745.

10. WILLIAM⁴ SCALES (*William,³ James,² William¹*), born at Falmouth, Me., 1: 4: mo. 1719, died in 1778. He married MARY INGERSOLL, and settled on the Kennebec River, in the neighborhood of Bath.

Children :

- i. MARY,⁵ b. 4 Aug. 1740.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. at Bath, Me., 5 Oct. 1742; d. unm. at Lincoln, Penobscot Co., Me., in 1799. He graduated from Harvard College in 1771, a young man of great promise; studied theology and preached some, but had no settled pastorate, and ultimately became insane and led a wandering life, though perfectly harmless. At first a Congregationalist, he later joined the Quakers in Maine, but subsequently left the Quakers, saying that Quakerism consisted of "Thees and Thous, flopped hats and smooth coats." (REGISTER, vol. 31, p. 432.)

11. THOMAS⁴ SCALES (*William,³ James,² William¹*), born at North Yarmouth, Me., 9: 11 mo: 1721, the first male child born there (Smith's Journal, p. 56), was deacon of the church, and a leading citizen. He married, in 1754, ELIZABETH RICHMOND of Dighton, Mass.

Children :

15. i. SAMUEL,⁵ b. 25 Aug. 1757.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 1759; m. REBECCA UNDERWOOD.
16. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 20 July 1761.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 1766; d. unm. 14 Dec. 1838.
- v. THOMAS, b. 1770; d. unm.
- vi. MARY, b. 1773; d. unm. 7 Jan. 1809.

12. ABRAHAM⁴ SCALES (*Matthew,³ James,² William¹*), born at Portsmouth, N. H., 1 Sept. 1718, died at Nottingham, N. H., June 1797. He married at Durham, N. H., 8 July 1747, SARAH THOMPSON, born there 5 Jan. 1724, died at Lee in 1806, daughter of John and Mary (Davis). He learned the trade of carpenter at Boston, resided for ten years at Durham, and in 1748 settled at Nottingham, where he built for himself the first two-story house erected in that town; it is now (1911) standing. In his will, dated 14 Nov. 1795, proved 27 Sept. 1797, he gave his farm and most of his property to his grandson, Samuel⁶ Scales.

Children :

- i. JOHN,⁵ b. 9 Sept. 1748; d. Sept. 1754.
- ii. SARAH, b. 8 Aug. 1750; d. Sept. 1754.
- iii. ABRAHAM, b. 17 Aug. 1752; d. Sept. 1754.
17. iv. SAMUEL, b. 9 Sept. 1754.
- v. JAMES, b. 1 May 1757; d. Sept. 1760.
- vi. MARY, b. 19 Oct. 1759; d. Sept. 1760.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 2 Aug. 1761; m. 30 Dec. 1784, NATHAN CLOUGH, a farmer of Loudon, N. H. Children, b. at Loudon: 1. David, b. 1786. 2. Abigail, b. 1788. 3. Nathan, b. 1791. 4. Abraham, b. 1794. 5. Jonathan, b. 1797. 6. Samuel, b. 1800.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. at Nottingham, N. H., 29 Jan. 1764; m. 18 July 1786, ELIJAH CARTLAND of Lee; removed to Maine. Children: 1. Asa, b. 1788. 2. Abigail, b. 1791. 3. Samuel, b. 1794. 4. Joseph, b. 1798.

18. ix. EBENEZER, b. 6 Nov. 1766.

x. LOIS, b. at Nottingham, N. H., 20 Dec. 1769; d. 2 Mar. 1849; m. at Nottingham, 4 Jan. 1790, GIDEON MATHES of Lee, a farmer, b. 10 Aug. 1768, d. 6 Nov. 1839. Children: 1. *David*, b. 1792. 2. *Job*, b. 1794. 3. *Lois*, b. 1796. 4. *Judith*, b. 1799. 5. *Jesse*, b. 1801. 6. *Reuben*, b. 1803. 7. *John*, b. 1805.

13. EDWARD⁵ SCALES (*Edward*,⁴ *James*,³ *James*,² *William*¹), baptized at Portsmouth, N. H., 21 July 1725, was living in 1790. He married at Durham, 26 July 1750, SUSANNAH WILLEY. He was a tailor, and resided at Lee until 1780, when he removed to Canterbury.

Children:

i. ISAAC,⁶ b. 4 July 1752; d. unm.; a soldier in the Revolution.

ii. JOHN, b. 1756; m. and had children who settled in Michigan.

iii. SUSAN, b. 1760; m. JAMES FISKE; lived in Vermont.

19. iv. EDWARD, b. 9 Apr. 1769.

14. JAMES⁵ SCALES (*John*,⁴ *James*,³ *James*,² *William*¹), born at Boxford Dec. 1740, married LYDIA NELSON. He settled at Boscawen before 1770, was living at Concord in 1790, when the census gave his household as follows: 2 males above 16, 2 males under 16, 4 females. He subsequently removed to Bridgewater, Vt., where he died.

Children:

20. i. JAMES⁶ SCALES, b. 4 Aug. 1770.

ii. JOHN, b. 2 May 1772; settled in Maine.

iii. STEPHEN, b. 4 July 1774; lived in Vermont.

iv. ABRAHAM, b. 6 Jan. 1776; d. unm. in 1807; graduated from Harvard College in 1800; a physician in Boston.

21. v. WILLIAM, b. 10 May 1778.

vi. OLIVER, b. 18 June 1780; d. unm. in 1804.

vii. MOSES, b. 20 Sept. 1782; d. 1852; resided at Tunbridge, Vt.; m. and had children, names not known.

viii. MERCY, b. 1784; d. unm.

ix. SUSAN, b. 1788; d. unm.

15. SAMUEL⁵ SCALES (*Thomas*,⁴ *William*,³ *James*,² *William*¹), born at North Yarmouth, Me., 25 Aug. 1757, died at Freeport, Me., 13 Mar. 1844. He married four times: first, in Sept. 1779, SUSANNAH SOUTHWORTH, who died in 1782, daughter of Jedediah and Hannah⁴ (Scales) (4, ii); secondly, in 1785, SARAH MOULTON, who died 27 June 1815, aged 54 years; thirdly, a widow JOHNSON; fourthly, AMANDY MOODY. He served in the Revolution on the brigantine *Pallas*, commanded by Capt. James Johnson, on the coast of Maine, and received a pension in his old age. He was a farmer.

Children by first wife:

i. SALLY,⁶ b. 1 Sept. 1780; d. at Farmington, Me., 10 May 1823.

ii. SYLVESTER, b. 7 Jan. 1782; d. at Fredonia, O., 10 Dec. 1845.

Children by second wife:

iii. WILLIAM C., b. at Freeport, Me., 20 Sept. 1786; d. 24 Feb. 1799.

22. iv. JACOB, b. at Freeport 7 Mar. 1788.

v. SUSAN, b. 30 Nov. 1789; d. 19 Sept. 1823; m. 1 Jan. 1810, JAMES GODARD; five children.

vi. BETSEY, b. 10 Jan. 1791; d. 4 Mar. 1813; a school teacher.

vii. EMERY, b. 29 May 1794; d. unm. 29 May 1816.

viii. MARY, b. 26 Apr. 1799; d. unm. 26 July 1821.

ix. SAMUEL, b. 2 Nov. 1802; d. unm. 2 Feb. 1827.

Child by third wife :

- x. LUCY ANN, b. 1817; d. at East Weymouth, Mass., in 1887; m. (1) ALFRED SEABURY, by whom she had two daus.; m. (2) DR. MCKAY, and resided at Halifax, N. S.

16. DEA. NATHANIEL⁵ SCALES (*Thomas*,⁴ *William*,³ *James*,² *William*¹), born at North Yarmouth, Me., 20 July 1761, died in 1849. He married JOANNA SOUTHWORTH, born 12 Mar. 1765, daughter of Dea. John of North Yarmouth. He was a farmer.

Children :

- i. HANNAH,⁶ b. 27 Dec. 1788; m. CAPT. SAMUEL POTE; resided at Falmouth; had three sons and two daus.
- ii. JOHN SOUTHWORTH, b. 6 Mar. 1790; m. three times: by his first wife one son; by his second wife one dau.; by his third wife three daus.
- iii. DEA. JAMES, b. 8 May 1798; m. MERRENDID WILDER of Temple, Me.; resided there; had three sons and two daus.
- iv. POLLY, b. 19 Sept. 1796; d. unm. 6 May 1813.
- v. RICHMOND, b. 6 Mar. 1798; d. unm. 1 Dec. 1820.
- vi. ZENAS, b. 1 Jan. 1801; m. and had three daus.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 14 May 1802; m. CAROLINE DAVIS; had two sons and two daus.
- viii. NATHANIEL, b. 30 June 1804; d. 20 Sept. 1805.
- ix. THOMAS, b. 16 Jan. 1807; m. and had three sons and five daus.
- x. JOANNA, b. 8 June 1808; d. 14 June 1808.
- xi. EUNICE, b. 1810; m. ——— RICHARDS of Freeport, Me.

17. SAMUEL⁵ SCALES (*Abraham*,⁴ *Matthew*,³ *James*,² *William*¹), born at Nottingham, N. H., 9 Sept. 1754, died 20 Mar. 1788. He married, in 1774, HANNAH LANGLEY, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Reynolds), who resided at Wednesday Hill in Lee, N. H. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a minute man in Capt. Smith Emerson's company, Col. Joshua Wingate's regiment. He was a farmer by occupation.

Children :

- i. MARY,⁶ b. 1776; d. 1777.
23. ii. SAMUEL, b. 20 Apr. 1778.

18. EBENEZER⁵ SCALES (*Abraham*,⁴ *Matthew*,³ *James*,² *William*¹), born at Nottingham 6 Nov. 1766, died at Wilton, Me., 18 Feb. 1855. He married at Nottingham, 17 Feb. 1789, ANNA MATHES, daughter of Gideon and Anna of Lee, N. H. He resided at Nottingham until 1796, then removed to Kearsarge, from there to Farmington, Me., in 1803, thence to Wilton, Me., in 1805, which was his place of residence for the remaining half century of his life. He joined the Calvinist Baptist Church at Lee in 1789, changed his connection to the Freewill Baptists in 1796, was licensed to preach in 1800, was ordained at Wilton in 1804, and continued in active service as preacher until 1844. For fifty years he was one of the leading elders in the Freewill Baptist denomination, and a successful farmer.

Children, the first four born at Nottingham, N. H. :

- i. HANNAH,⁶ b. 17 Feb. 1790; d. at Wilton, Me., in 1860; m. at Wilton, in 1810, THOMAS ALLEN, a farmer; resided at Joy, Me. Children: 1. *John B.*, b. 1812; lawyer; resided at Livermore Falls. 2. *Henry*, b. 1815; a Freewill Baptist minister. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 1817. 4. *Hannah*, b. 1819.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Feb. 1792; d. at Wilton, Me., 28 Dec., 1843; m. 7 July 1817, CHARLES MORSE of Wilton, b. at Sutton, Me., 27 Oct. 1785,

d. 30 May 1845. He owned several gristmills and sawmills; was colonel of a regiment of Maine militia; a member of the convention which drafted the constitution admitting Maine as a State in the Union in 1820; later a representative and State senator; postmaster for 20 years. Children: 1. *Samuel Butterfield*, b. 15 June 1818; m. 14 Aug. 1839, Catherine Woodman of Wiscasset, Me.; for many years clerk in the P. O. Department at Washington, D. C.; had six children: Sarah Elizabeth, b. 19 Dec. 1840, d. 1846; Mary Caroline, b. 20 Mar. 1842, m. John H. Clark; Edward Warren, b. 21 Sept. 1843; Charles, b. 31 May 1845, d. 1847; Charles Leland, b. 23 Mar. 1849, d. 12 Sept. 1849; Margaret Catherine, b. 4 Mar. 1846, d. 1862. 2. *Charles M.*, b. 21 July 1820; m. 24 Aug. 1841, Elizabeth K. Bickford, b. 6 Nov. 1820; resided at Jacksonville, Ind.; for many years was superintendent of the Chicago and Alton Railroad; had four children: Mattie, b. 9 Nov. 1848, m. John G. Loomis; Hattie E., b. 8 Oct. 1850; Charles L., b. 14 Apr. 1853; Charles A., b. 30 May 1859. 3. *Moses Leland*, b. at Wilton, Me., 9 May 1822; m. (1) at Franklin, N. H., 6 Feb. 1851, Louise Jane Clark, b. 1826, d. 1856, by whom he had two sons: Charles Leland and Edward Leland; m. (2) Lucy Ann Bryant, by whom he had one son: Warren Morse, b. at Dover, N. H., 9 July 1860; principal of the Dover High School.

24. iii. JOHN, b. 14 Dec. 1793.

iv. ANNA, b. 1 Dec. 1795; d. at Wilton, Me., 1880; m. there, 18 Nov. 1823, CHARLES EMERSON COLBURN, b. at Weare, N. H., 9 Dec. 1800, a farmer at Wilton. Children: 1. *Abraham Scales*, b. 28 Sept. 1824; d. 1890; m. 12 Mar. 1849, Hannah S. Kinney, b. 19 July 1824; lived at Wilton; had six children: Charles Clarkson, Caroline Frances, John Emerson, George Adelbert, George Emerson, Abby Ann. 2. *Charles Emerson*, b. 13 Jan. 1826; d. at Revanna, Mo., 15 Oct. 1859, leaving a widow and three children: Celinda Ella, Charles Henry, Frank F. 3. *Enoch Scales*, b. 2 Oct. 1829; a farmer at Wilton; unm. 4. *Elias Hutchins*, b. 27 Apr. 1831; a house carpenter at Lowell, Mass. 5. *Abigail*, b. 2 Oct. 1835; d. 31 Mar. 1836.

v. ABRAHAM, b. at Kearsarge 8 Sept. 1798; d. unm. at Galveston, Tex., 1856; a farmer and cattle dealer; colonel of a Maine regiment; removed to Galveston in 1838; acquired a large land estate; an extensive stock raiser, and a man of influence.

vi. GIDEON, b. at Kearsarge 2 Sept. 1800; d. unm. 1827.

vii. SARAH, b. at Kearsarge 27 Nov. 1802; d. at Wilton, Me., 1880; m. 16 Mar. 1823, SETH ALLEN, a farmer at Wilton. Children: 1. *Enoch Scales*, b. 3 Jan. 1824; d. 1826. 2. *Andrew Jackson*, b. 9 Dec. 1825; d. 12 Apr. 1857; m. 17 Nov. 1853, Eunice V. Hall. 3. *Gilbert*, b. 18 July 1828; m. 14 Sept. 1851, Miriam Morse; a farmer at Wilton; had nine children. 4. *Seth, Jr.*, b. 4 May 1830; d. 22 Oct. 1862; m. 25 Nov. 1851, Charlotte W. Bisbee; had one son. 5. *Sarah*, b. 29 Jan. 1832; m. 20 Sept. 1857, Edward V. Randall; had six children. 6. *John Scales*, b. 24 Sept. 1834; m. 14 Sept. 1856, Ruby C. Marken; a farmer, residing at Wilton; had seven children. 7. *Anna C.*, b. 28 Jan. 1837; d. unm. 25 July 1857.

25. viii. JAMES BUTTERFIELD, b. at Farmington, Me., 4 Feb. 1804.

26. ix. ENOCH, b. at Wilton 20 Jan. 1808.

x. LOIS, b. at Wilton 29 June 1810; d. 1865; m. THOMAS E. WEBSTER, b. 1808, d. 1871, a farmer at Wilton. Children: 1. *Henry*, b. 1836. 2. *Mary*, b. 1838. 3. *Sarah*, b. 1841. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. 1845.

xi. LORINDA, b. 27 Jan. 1818; m. RODNEY CHASE of Deering, N. H.; no issue.

19. EDWARD⁶ SOALES (*Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *James*,³ *James*,² *William*¹), born at Lee, N. H., 9 Apr. 1769, died at Canterbury, N. H., 19 Jan. 1831. He married at Canterbury, in 1794, HANNAH SARGENT, and resided there. He was a farmer and carpenter.

Children :

- i. EBENEZER,⁷ b. 4 May 1796; d. unm. 27 June 1823.
- ii. HULDAH, b. 2 Oct. 1797; d. at Pawtucket, R. I., 29 Jan. 1852; m. ——— ALLEN.
- iii. ROYAL, b. 9 Dec. 1799; d. 12 Jan. 1800.
- iv. ROYAL, b. 2 Nov. 1800; d. 27 Aug. 1871.
- v. BRIDGET WALKER, b. 7 Jan. 1803; d. 7 May 1842.
- vi. EDWARD SWETT (twin), b. 4 May 1806; d. at Lowell, Mass., 1884.
- vii. JOANNA MOONEY (twin), b. 4 May 1806; d. unm. 5 Aug. 1824.
27. viii. JOSEPH WALKER, b. 29 Jan. 1809.
- ix. JOHN, b. 11 June 1811; d. unm. at San Francisco 1877.
- x. SALLY, b. 29 Mar. 1814; d. unm. at Lowell, Mass., 1880.
- xi. BETSEY, b. 6 Mar. 1816; d. at Lowell 12 Nov. 1875.
- xii. BENJAMIN, b. 5 Feb. 1819; d. unm. at Lowell 15 Aug. 1862.
- xiii. AARON, b. 12 Dec. 1820; d. 17 Nov. 1872.
- xiv. EBENEZER, b. 12 May 1822; d. unm. 28 July 1878.

20. JAMES⁶ SCALES (*James,⁵ John,⁴ James,³ James,² William¹*), born at Boscawen, N. H., 4 Aug. 1770, died in 1836. He married twice: first ELEANOR ———; secondly ALICE ———. He was a farmer, and lived at Bridgewater, Vt., after 1790.

Child by first wife :

28. i. WILLIAM ANGEL,⁷ b. 9 July 1800.

Children by second wife :

- ii. HENRY, b. 1808; d. 1875.
- iii. CHESTER, b. 1810; d. 1890.

21. WILLIAM⁶ SCALES (*James,⁵ John,⁴ James,³ James,² William¹*), born at Boscawen, N. H., 10 May 1778, died at Cabot, Vt., in 1852. He married at Boscawen, Nov. 1800, REBECCA SMITH, and settled at Lebanon, N. H., removing to Cabot, Vt., in 1812. He was a farmer.

Child :

- i. REV. WILLIAM,⁷ b. 28 Sept. 1805; d. at Lyndon, Vt., 24 Jan. 1864; graduated from Middlebury College, 1832, and Andover Theological Seminary, 1837; ordained pastor of Congregationalist Church at Lyndon, Vt., 27 Dec. 1837; pastor of several churches in Vermont up to the time of his death; acting pastor at Lyndon for nearly nine years preceding.

22. REV. JACOB⁶ SCALES (*Samuel,⁵ Thomas,⁴ William,³ James,² William¹*), born at Freeport, Me., 7 Mar. 1788, died at Plainfield, N. H., 16 Oct. 1873. He graduated from Dartmouth College, 1817, and Andover Theological Seminary, 1820; was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church at Colchester, Conn., Dec. 1820, and remained in active service as pastor of churches until his death. He married three times: first at Bridgton, Me., 17 Jan. 1821, NANCY BEAMAN, who died 20 Oct. 1838; secondly, 7 Nov. 1839, MARIA CLEVELAND DARLING, who died at Plainfield 22 Jan. 1844, daughter of Hon. Joshua of Heneker; thirdly at Hartland, Vt., 10 Dec. 1844, SARAH PORTER FREEMAN, daughter of Major Edmund.

Children, by first wife :

29. i. THOMAS SPENCER,⁷ b. at Colchester, Conn., 28 Mar. 1822.
- ii. SARAH MOULTON, b. 24 Oct. 1824, at Colchester, Conn.; d. at St. Louis, Mo., 2 May 1855; a graduate of Mt. Holyoke College, 1844, and teacher at St. Louis.
30. iii. HENRY MARTYN, b. 4 Sept. 1826.

- iv. WILLIAM EMERY, b. at Henniker 14 Dec. 1828; d. 28 Apr. 1836.
- 31. v. EDWARD PAYSON, b. at Henniker 17 July 1831.
- vi. GEORGE CHAMPION, b. at Henniker 30 Jan. 1833; d. 10 Aug. 1854, in a railroad accident at Medford Bridge.

23. SAMUEL SCALES⁶ (*Samuel,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Matthew,³ James,² William¹*), born at Nottingham 20 Apr. 1778, died 21 Sept. 1840. He married at Lee, Apr. 1799, HANNAH⁶ DAME, born at Lee 16 Feb. 1772, d. at Nottingham 30 Sept. 1847, daughter of Moses⁶ and Anna (Hunking) of Lee (see REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 218). He was a farmer, and inherited the farm on which his grandfather Abraham Scales had settled in 1748.

Children:

- 32. i. SAMUEL,⁷ b. 18 July 1800.
- ii. MARY, b. 22 Feb. 1802; d. at San Francisco 18 Apr. 1874; m. 1826, HUGH THOMPSON of Lee, N. H., b. 2 May 1800, d. at Lee 1842; removed to San Francisco in 1853 with her children, and resided there the rest of her life; a woman of great energy and ability. Children: 1. *B. Frank*, b. 6 Oct. 1827; d. unm. at San Francisco Mar. 1866. 2. *Henrietta*, b. 29 Nov. 1829; d. at Lee 1848. 3. *Samuel Scales*, b. 14 Jan. 1832; d. at San Francisco 26 May 1865; m. at San Francisco, 1863, Harriet Higby Haurell; had children: Hugh, b. 1864, d. 1864; Samuel Scales, b. 29 July 1865. 4. *Betsey Jane*, b. at Lee, N. H., 18 Mar. 1834; m. at San Francisco, 27 June 1855, Edward Howland Palmer, b. at New Bedford, Mass., 1830, d. 14 Aug. 1863; had children: Samuel Harding, Warren Sherman, Edward True, John Perley. 5. *Warren*, b. 12 Nov. 1838; d. unm. 9 Mar. 1896.
- iii. NANCY, b. at Nottingham 18 Aug. 1803; d. at San Francisco 17 Apr. 1871; m. at Nottingham, 1828, DANIEL TUTTLE, b. 26 Sept. 1801, d. at Nottingham 26 Oct. 1874, son of Joseph and Hannah (Lucy) of Nottingham. Children: 1. *Dr. Levi Woodbury*, b. 24 Jan. 1829; d. at Satartia, Yazoo Co., Miss., 1870; m. there, 24 Aug. 1855, Elnora S. Ogden, b. 8 Mar. 1839; a graduate of Bowdoin Medical College, 1848; settled at Satartia; was surgeon in the Confederate army, serving through the war 1861-1865; later practiced his profession at Satartia; no children. 2. *Anna Elizabeth*, b. 30 Mar. 1831; d. Dec. 1897; m. Perry Harvey of Nottingham, d. 1878; removed to San Francisco, Cal.; had a dau. Tina. 3. *Leonora*, b. 22 Oct. 1837; d. at Satartia, Miss., 12 Sept. 1862. 4. *Dr. Jay*, b. 21 Dec. 1841; m. (1) 8 Nov. 1868, Emily Abbott, d. 30 Mar. 1871; child by first wife: Arthur Cornwall; m. (2) 26 Mar. 1873, Emma Lois Winkler; a resident of Astoria, Ore.; children by second wife: Nancy Elnora Scales, Nettie Emily.
- 33. iv. LEVI, b. 13 Feb. 1811; d. at Nottingham 4 Aug. 1847.

24. JOHN⁶ SCALES (*Ebenezer,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Matthew,³ James,² William¹*), born at Nottingham 14 Dec. 1793, married HANNAH FARWELL, who died in 1825. He was a farmer, and resided at Wilton.

Child:

- i. JOHN SAMUEL,⁷ b. 1824; d. 1872; m. SUSAN LAWRENCE; resided at Guilford, Me.; children.

25. REV. JAMES BUTTERFIELD⁶ SCALES (*Ebenezer,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Matthew,³ James,² William¹*), born at Farmington, Me., 4 Feb. 1804, died at Chesterville, Me., 1885. He married three times: first, 13 Nov. 1842, JANE MANSON FOSS, who died 10 Mar. 1843, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Manson) of Scarboro, Me.; secondly, 24 Dec. 1843, MARY BRACKETT FOSS, born 13 Sept. 1823, died 25 June 1845, sister of the foregoing; thirdly, 28 Sept. 1848, CAROLINE

MATILDA CONOVER, born 7 Mar. 1820, died 2 Mar. 1880. He was a Freewill Baptist minister at West Milan, N. H., and Chesterville, Me.

Children, by third wife :

- i. **MARY J.**,⁷ b. 14 July 1849; m. 22 Oct. 1872, **GEORGE HORNE** of Milan.
- ii. **HARRIET ANN**, b. 11 Aug. 1851; m. Apr. 1871, **JOSEPH LEIGHTON** of Milan.
- iii. **ABIGAIL M.**, b. 9 Dec. 1858; m. **SAMUEL FOX HODGDON** of Milan.
- iv. **EBENEZER JAMES**, b. 30 Oct. 1861; m. **BINA HORNE** of Milan.

26. **COL. ENOCH⁶ SCALES** (*Ebenezer,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Matthew,³ James,² William¹*), born at Wilton, Me., 20 Jan. 1808, died 12 Dec. 1885. He married, 11 Aug. 1849, **OCTAVIA W. WOODMAN**, born 8 Jan. 1829, died 10 May 1885, daughter of Ephraim and Mary, and resided at Wilton. He was a merchant, postmaster, sheriff, justice of the peace, representative in the Legislature, and colonel of a regiment of Maine militia.

Children :

- i. **SARA G.**,⁷ b. 29 Oct. 1851; d. 21 Sept. 1853.
- ii. **OTTO CLIFFORD**, b. 21 Sept. 1868; graduated from Bowdoin College, 1891; and Harvard Law School, 1894.

27. **JOSEPH WALKER⁷ SCALES** (*Edward,⁶ Edward,⁵ Edward,⁴ James,³ James,² William¹*), born at Canterbury, N. H., 29 Jan. 1809, died there 6 Nov. 1874. He married, 23 Apr. 1837, **SARAH MASON SHAW**, born 21 July 1802, died Jan. 1878. He was a farmer, living at Canterbury.

Children :

- i. **ABBIE BLODGETT**,⁸ b. 5 Jan. 1839; m. 28 Aug. 1866, **HIRAM GOODWIN** of Concord; lived at Denver, Col.
- ii. **GEORGE**, b. 7 Oct. 1840; m. 8 June 1872, **MAGGIE RYAN**; lived at Denver, Col.; one dau., *Ada Bell*.⁹
- iii. **JOSEPH**, b. 8 Apr. 1842; d. 1908; m. 9 Sept. 1863, **NANCY H. GLOVER**; a farmer, living at Canterbury; three children.

28. **WILLIAM ANGEL⁷ SCALES** (*James,⁶ James,⁵ John,⁴ James,³ James,² William¹*), born at Bridgewater, Vt., 9 July 1800, died at Lempster, N. H., 26 Apr. 1886. He married **MARIETTA COX**, born 2 July 1805, died 22 Jan. 1890. He was a farmer, living at Lempster, a deacon of the church, and a prominent citizen.

Children :

- i. **GEORGE W.**,⁸ b. 19 July 1829; lived at Nashua.
- ii. **EARL COX**, b. 21 Dec. 1831; d. 8 Apr. 1900; m. **CATHERINE WALLACE**, b. at Glasgow, Scotland, 3 Feb. 1827; d. at Dover, N. H., 28 Apr. 1902. Children: 1. *Matilda J.*,⁹ m. **Clifton A. Metcalf**. 2. *Marietta*, m. **Fred E. Quinby** of Dover, N. H.
- iii. **CAROLINE**, b. 11 Apr. 1832; d. 8 Apr. 1900; m. ——— **Bass** of Woburn, Mass.
- iv. **WALTER W.**, b. 20 Feb. 1834; d. 14 Sept. 1894; m. **OLIDI DAME**; lived at Nashua. Children: *Frank*,⁹ *Emma*, *Carrie*, *Ida*.
- v. **MARIA**, b. 16 Feb. 1835; m. (1) **DR. ROBERT KELLEY** of Chelsea, Mass., by whom she had one son; m. (2) **DR. CUMMINGS** of Lynn, Mass., by whom she had one dau.
- vi. **LYMAN**, b. 12 June 1843; d. unm.

29. **DR. THOMAS SPENCER⁷ SCALES** (*Jacob,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Thomas,⁴ William,³ James,² William¹*), born at Colchester, Conn., 28 Mar. 1822, died at Woburn, Mass., 15 June 1881. He married three times: first

MARIA GRAY of Franklin, N. H.; secondly at Woburn, 1858, MARY C. SNOW; thirdly at Lowell, Mass., MARY JANE MATTHEWS.
Child by first wife:

- i. MARY GRAY.⁸

Children by third wife:

- ii. ANNIE B.
- iii. FRED S.

30. HENRY MARTYN⁷ SCALES (*Jacob,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Thomas,⁴ William,³ James,² William¹*), born at Colchester, Conn., 4 Sept. 1826, died at Meriden, N. H., 11 Nov. 1870. He married at Plainfield, N. H., 27 Apr. 1853, ANN J. GLEASON, who died in 1890. He was a farmer and resided at Meriden.

Children:

- i. SARAH MOULTON.⁸
- ii. MARY E.
- iii. JULIA A.

31. DR. EDWARD PAYSON⁷ SCALES (*Jacob,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Thomas,⁴ William,³ James,² William¹*), born 17 July 1831, died at Newton, Mass., 14 Aug. 1902. He married at West Cambridge, Mass., 4 May 1859, HANNAH ELIZABETH FOWLE, died 22 Sept. 1898, daughter of Edward and Hannah (Damon) of Woburn, Mass. He graduated from Dartmouth College in 1858, studied medicine at Dartmouth and at Cleveland, O., where he received the degree of M.D. from the Homœopathic College in 1859, and practiced his profession at Newton, Mass., from 1863 until his death. He was a man of great ability, and prominent in several societies.

Children:

- i. MARY BEAMAN.⁸
- ii. GEORGE CHESTER.
- iii. NELLIE ELIZABETH.
- iv. WILLIAM EDWARD.
- v. CHARLES HENRY.
- vi. LUTHER DAMON.
- vii. CARRIE LOUISE.

32. SAMUEL⁷ SCALES (*Samuel,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Matthew,³ James,² William¹*), born at Nottingham, N. H., 18 July 1800, died at Lee, N. H., 12 Jan. 1877. He married at Nottingham, 23 Dec. 1828, BETSEY TRUE, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Batchelder) of Deerfield, N. H. He was a farmer, justice of the peace, captain of militia, selectman of Nottingham, and representative in the legislature.

Children:

- i. TRUE,⁸ b. at Nottingham 20 Jan. 1830; d. at Boston 27 July 1892.
- ii. ISRAEL, b. 6 Sept. 1832; d. 8 Aug. 1833.
- iii. JOHN, b. 6 Oct. 1835; a graduate of Dartmouth College, 1863; teacher, publisher, and editor; the compiler of this article.
- iv. GEORGE, b. 20 Oct. 1840; d. (killed in battle) at Malvern Hill, Va., 2 July 1862; a private in Co. E, First Regt. U. S. Volunteer Sharpshooters.

33. LEVI⁷ SCALES (*Samuel,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Matthew,³ James,² William¹*), born at Nottingham 13 Feb. 1811, died 4 Aug. 1847. He married, in 1835, MARTHA CILLEY BARTLETT, born 5 Mar. 1810,

died at Nottingham 31 Oct. 1889, daughter of Hon. Bradbury and Polly (True) of Nottingham.

Children:

- i. HORACE,⁸ b. 29 Mar. 1836; d. 30 Nov. 1895; m. Aug. 1866, OREANNA McLANATHAN of Cambridge, Mass., d. 1890; a private in Co. E, First Regt. U. S. Volunteer Sharpshooters; insurance agent; lived at Cambridge, Mass. Child: *Martha Fitzjames*.⁹
- ii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 18 Feb. 1840; m. 13 May 1863, HON. JOHN C. BARTLETT of Lee, b. 4 Nov. 1838, son of Hon. Josiah and Hannah (True). Children: 1. *Grace*. 2. *Josiah*.
- iii. BRADBURY BARTLETT, b. 7 Mar. 1842; m. 1876, ARIANNA BARTLETT, dau. of Edward St. John and Almira F. (Sawyer) of Lee. Children: 1. *George Levi*.⁹ 2. *Betsey True*.
- iv. MARY TRUE, b. 17 Sept. 1844; m. 14 Mar. 1878, WILLIAM B. TAYLOR of Quincy, Mass.; lives at Quincy. Child: *Horace Scales*.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from vol. 65, page 333.]

BATES ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ALL SAINTS CHURCH, BIDDENDEN, KENT

- 1624 John son of Clement Bates bapt. 18 October.
 1624 John son of Clement Bates buried 18 December.
 1626 Rachell daughter of Clement Bate bapt. 22 October.
 1628 Joseph son of Clement Bate bapt. 28 September.
 1631 A child of Clement Bat buried unbaptized 2 April.
 1632 Benjamin son of Clement Bate bapt. 24 June.

[These entries show the English home of Clement Bates or Bate, who came to New England in 1635 and settled at Hingham (REGISTER, vol. 14, p. 305), and give information about his children which supplements that given in Waters's Gleanings, vol. 2, p. 1303. The recently published Records of Lydd, where the Bates family originated, give many items regarding them for fully a century earlier than the earliest date given in Waters's Gleanings. The maiden name of Clement Bates's wife, the place of his marriage, and the birthplace of his sons James and Clement have not yet been found.—E. F.]

BIGGE

The Will of RICHARD BYGGE of the parish of Benynden, 12 May 1474. To be buried in the parish church of St. George of Benynden. To the fabric of said church, namely to the nave of it, 6s. 8d. To the high altar there 12d. I make my wife Agnes and Thomas Henley my executors to dispose of my goods for the health of my soul. Witnesses: John Bygge Senior, Richard Day, John Willarde Senior, and many others. [Translated from the Latin.]

'This is my last will regarding my lands. My feofees to make an estate to Robert my son his heirs and assigns in my tenement called Bowmannys containing seven acres, my lands and woods called Strodes containing five acres, lying betwext Euvyndens Crosse and Hellynden on the north side

of the street, a piece of land called Pettefeld containing five acres, two pieces of land called Southlands containing eight acres, and one acre lying in Maythammys marsh, he paying to my wife every year during her life four loads of wood and 26s. 8d., and to Thomas Bygge my son 20 marks. My feofees to make an estate to my son John in all my lands and tenements not before assigned, he to pay to my wife Agnes one hog, certain "pulleyne," and 26s. 8d. yearly during her life, and to my son Thomas £20. My wife to have the west end of the hall of my principal tenement and her easement in hall, kitchen, bakehouse, garden and lands, half the fruit in the garden during her life, pasturage for a cow and "fire and fleet" by the custom of the country, to be found by the said John. My feofees to sell a piece of land lying next to Thomas Frenneche, and of the money to pay to Agnes, daughter of Robert Bygge, 26s. 8d., to Johane his daughter 6s. 8d., and the residue to amending the church way from the church to Walkhurst gate. Proved 14 June 1474 by the executrix named in the will, the other executor, Thomas Henley, renouncing. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 2, fo. 13.)

The Will of JOHN BYGG Jun' of Benynden, 21 October 1479. To be buried in the parish church of Benynden. To the high altar there 3s. 4d. To the high altar of Tenterden 20d. To Agnes Bygg my mother, whom I make my executrix, all the residue of my goods. Regarding my lands in Benynden willed to me by Richard Bygg my father, lately deceased, I give all my lands and tenements to my mother for life, and after her death to be divided among all my sons at the age of eighteen years. If they all die before such age without lawful issue, reversion to my brothers Robert Bygg and Thomas Bygg, who on entering into the land shall pay £20 as follows: £10 to a priest to pray for a year in the church of Benynden for my soul, the souls of my father, my mother, and Alice my wife, and of the other £10, 5 marks to my sister Katherine and the residue in various gifts to the church. Proved 17 May 1480 by the executrix named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 3, fo. 17.)

The Will of ROBERT BIGGE of the parish of benynden, 1 July 1500. To be buried in the churchyard of the church of St. George in Benynden. To the high altars of the churches of Benynden and Bydinden 20d. each. To Agnes Watt and Johan lellysdén my daughters. Willia' Dey, Harry bigge, Harry Asten, and John Watt, my "feffers," to deliver to Elizabeth my daughter two pieces of land lying at benynden in the parish of Rollynden, to her and her assigns for ever. The residue of all my goods I give to Thomas Bigge and Edward my sons, whom I make my executors. Witnesses: Robert Marden, Richard Astyn, Willia' Watt, Thomas lellysdén, and others. Proved at Tenterden 15 September 1500 by the executors named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 8, fo. 2.)

The Will of ELISABETH BIGGE of benynden, 17 July 1500. To be buried in the churchyard of the church of St. George of benynden. To the high altar there 4d. To an honest priest to sing in the said church for my soul, my father's and mother's souls, and all Christian souls for half a year, £3 6s. 8d. To Elisabeth lellesden, my goddaughter, 10s. To Johane Watt, my goddaughter, a heifer. To Anne Benneman, Johane Bigge daughter of Stepyn bigge, Anne Mannyng, John Watte, James Watte, and Alice Watte, Robert bigge son of Edward bigge, and to the sons of Richard Astyn and Thomas lellysdén, 12d. apiece. To Elisabeth Willard 4d. To

Richard Hamond and Alson his wife 3s. 4d. To sister pnell Astyn, Alice wife of Edward bigge, Johane lellysdén, Johane A Noke, Johane Marden, Johane Raynold, the two unmarried daughters of William Hart, and the wife of Richard Motard, gifts of clothing and pewter. Thomas Bigge and Edward bigge, my brethren, executors. Proved 15 September 1500 at Tenterden by the executors named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 8, fo. 2.)

The Will of ROBERT BIGGE of Benenden, 13 January 1547/8. To be buried in the churchyard of the parish church of St. George the Martyr of Benenden. Alms to be distributed at the day of my burial. To wife Elizabeth, if she continue unmarried, all my stuff and household implements; if she marry again, half my stuff and household implements to my daughters, to be equally divided at age of eighteen or day of marriage. To my wife all my corn and sundry livestock. To my son Walter two steers. To my sons Richarde and Thomas a heifer each at eighteen, and to my son John two steers at that age. All my cattle, wheat growing, and other moveables unbequeathed to be sold by my executrix and the money employed to pay my debts. I give to my wife Elizabeth my lease of church-field, and make her executrix and William Fowle of Benenden overseer. My wife to redeem two pieces of land at Walkhurst, mortgaged to John Moyse of Byddenden for £10, and also to pay to Elizabeth Vsborne £40 for which I stand bound.

My last will regarding the disposition of all my lands and tenements. I will to Elizabeth my wife for life my messuage and garden at Benenden forstall and four pieces of land at Walkhurst, she releasing all her right of dowry in all my lands. The messuage and garden at Benenden forstall to go to my son John and his heirs at my wife's decease. To my son Richard and his heirs at my wife's decease four pieces of land at Walkhurst. My executrix to take the profits of all my other lands and tenements until they amount to £40, to be paid to Elizabeth, Dorothe, Elionor, and Alyce, my daughters, to each £10 at day of marriage or age of twenty years. If any die before such day or age, reversion to the survivors, to be equally divided. After the said £40 be levied I give to my son Thomas and his heirs forever my messuage and lands at the lane of Rolvenden and my half of a meadow called dukes mede in Tentwarden [Tenterden], of which Lawrence Day holds the other half, and a piece of marsh land at Frencham containing ten acres, my executrix to have the said lands until son Thomas come to the age of twenty-two. After the said £40 be levied, to son Walter and his heirs forever seven pieces of land called the sixe acres, Wadyfeld, gardeyn of begtylte, the porteke, the upper shurfeld, the Longfelde, and the nether shurfeld, lying upon the den of Begtilte in Benenden, he to pay to my son Richard 20s. a year during the life of my wife and after he enter into the said land. After the said £40 be levied, I give to son John and his heirs a piece of land called the field about the house and another called Euerynden's felde, both upon the den of Bigtilte. Witnesses: Willm Fowle his mark, John Asten, Lawrence Davy, and Henry Asten. Proved 2 June 1548 by the executrix named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 26, fo. 2.)

Administration on the estate of WALTER BIGGE, late of Tenterden, co. Kent, was granted 17 August 1575 to Marion Bigge, relict, in the person of Thomas Wheler, notary public, her agent. (P. C. C., Administration Act Book, 1572-1580, fo. 81.)

BIGGE ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ST. MILDRED'S CHURCH,
TENTERDEN, 1544-1617

Baptisms

- 1553 Richard son of William Bigge 26 March.
1555 John son of John Bigge 6 September.
1556 Anne daughter of Walter Bigge 30 March.
1558 Robert son of John Bigge 29 September.
1559 Elinor daughter of Walter Big tailor 23 January [1559/60].
1560 Anne daughter of John Bigge 22 December.
1561 Margaret daughter of Walter Bigge 13 July.
1562 George son of John Bigge 3 May
1562 Thomas Bigge at ye church and Jane Big at home, son and daughter of Walter Big, 27 January [1562/3].
1563 Walter son of Walter Bigge husbandman 19 December.
1563 Thomas and Robert sons of Walter Bigge tailor 24 February [1563/4].
1564 John son of Walter Bigge laborer 24 June.
1566 Marie daughter of Walter Bigge tailor 11 December.
1569 Susan daughter of Walter Bigge laborer 18 April.
1570 George son of Walter Bigge tailor 26 April.
1570 Elizabeth daughter of John Bigge 6 August.
1571 Robert son of John Bigge of Salhithe 26 December.
1572 Anne daughter of Robert Biggs 14 December.
1574 Katherin daughter of Robert Bigg 12 April.
1575 Patience daughter of Robert Bigge 1 November.
1577 William son of Robert Bigge 22 October.
1580 Thomas son of Robert Bigge 25 April.
1587 Lidia daughter of Henry Bigge 2 April.
1588 Susan daughter of George Bigge 30 June.
1588 Henrie son of Henrie Bigge Jurat 2 March [1588/9].
1590 John son of George Bigge 1 November.
1591 Samuel son of Henry Biggs 31 October.
1596 Margrette daughter of Robert Beggs 2 June.
1599 Robart son of Robart Biggs ye younger 27 May.
1603 Thomas son of Robert Bigge 28 August.
1605 Ambrose son of John Bigge 10 November.
1608 John son of John Bigge 14 August.
1611 Annah daughter of John Bigg 14 April.
1617 Goane daughter of widow Bigg 11 August.

Marriages

- 1554 John Bigge and Jone Blachinden 21 May.
1554 Walter Bigge and Marian Asten 16 December. [In the margin opposite this marriage is the word "Cave."]
1560 Henrie Bigge and Jone Risley 30 July.
1561 Steven Rainard and Elizabeth Bigge 4 August.
1567 Thomas Fonnell and Ellen Bigge 10 February.
1576 Thomas Tilden and Alice Biggs 10 March [1576/7].
1577 Simon Chittenden and Elnar Bigge 2 September.
1579 Steven Cutbert and Letisse Bigge 26 April.

- 1583 John Bigge of Cranebrooke and Rachell Martin* of Lidde 14 September.
 1585 Henry Bigge and Alice Holman 3 July.
 1587 George Bigge and Thomasin Harrie 18 September.
 1589 Richard Cheston and Mary Bigge 8 July.
 1591 Jarvis Morelin and Annah Bigge 27 June.
 1592 Edward Bigge and Catherin Jarvis 9 May.
 1594 Peter Pearsse and Patience Bigge 27 May.
 1603 John Bigge and Agnes Henninges 1 May.
 1610 Richard Kinge and Lidia Bigge 4 February [1610/11].

Burials

- 1548 John Bygges 27 June.
 1557 John son of John Bigge 25 January [1557/8].
 1558 John and Jone children of Walter Bigge 9 May.
 1559 James son of John Bigge 29 March.
 1559 Robert son of John Biggs 1 November.
 1561 Margaret daughter of Walter Bigge 15 July.
 1561 Agnes daughter of Walter Bigge 3 September.
 1562 Thomas and Jone son and daughter of Walter Biggs 27 January [1562/3].
 1563 Walter son of Walter Bigge husbandman 28 January [1563/4].
 1569 The wife of Walter Bigge 5 May.
 1569 Mary daughter of Walter Bigge laborer 26 July.
 1570 Elizabeth daughter of John Bigge 7 October.
 1572 Alice daughter of John Bigge 31 March.
 1573 Jone wife of Henry Bigge 4 June.
 1575 Walter Bigge 17 August.
 1586 A child of Christopher Bigge 12 March [1586/7].
 1590 John son of George Bigge 17 November.
 1590 A child of George Bigge unbaptized 16 October.
 1591 Marian Bigge widow 7 April.
 1597 Martha Bigge 16 April.
 1600 Robert Bigge Jurat 7 November.
 1602 Jone Bigge 13 January [1602/3].
 1603 Henry Bigge 21 April.

**BIGGE ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ALL SAINTS CHURCH,
 BIDDENDEN, 1538-1638**

- 1541 John Bigge bapt. 18 January [1541/2].
 1545 Elizabeth daughter of John Bigge bapt. 18 March [1545/6].
 1547 Margaret daughter of John Byge bapt. 3 April.
 1562 Edmond Massye and Elizabeth Bigge married 28 September.
 1565 William Robson and Margaret Byge married 10 July.
 1589 Simon Russell and Margery Byge married 1 October.
 1590 Frauncis Munne and Katherine Bigge married 25 July.
 1596 Mary daughter of ——— Bigge buried 2 March [1596/7].
 1598 George Maylam and Mary Bigge married 28 August.
 1601 Rose wife of John Bigge buried 12 March [1601/2].
 1608 John Stowe† and Elizabeth Bigge married 13 September.
 1610 Richrd Bygg buried 9 December.

* She came to New England with her daughter Patience Foster, mother of Hopestill Foster. Her daughter Elizabeth married John Stowe and also came to New England.

† Came with his family to New England.

- 1611 John Frye and Susan Bygg married 25 November.
1617 John Bigge buried 12 April.
1624 A base-born child of Catherine Biges buried unbaptized 26 February [1624/5].
1635 Thomas Bigge and Dorothy Addams married 2 April.

BIGGE ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF STAPLEHURST

- 1560 Sara daughter of Bartholomew Bygge bapt. 15 December.
1563 Katryn daughter of Bartholomew Bygge bapt. 10 October.
1626 William Bigge of Benenden and Sara Stronge of Goudherst married 14 June.

BIGGE ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF BENENDEN

- 1560 Agnes daughter of Robert Big bapt. 21 October; godfather Thomas Hopper, godmother George Astlens, wife of Tenterden.
1560 Benett wife of Robert Bygg buried 1 November.
1560 Wat' [Walter] Bygge and Alice Wat' [? Watt] of High Halden married 28 November.
1563 George Bygge and Julian Netter married 17 August.
1563 Jone daughter of William Bygge bapt. 22 August.
1563 Steven Bege buried 7 November.
1563 Edward Bygge and Elner Tudstone married 8 November.
1564 Margery daughter of Edward Bygg bapt. 1 October.
1564 Walter son of George Bigg bapt. 22 October.
1567-8 Edward Bygge bapt. and buried. [This transcript runs from October 1567 to October 1568, and gives no dates.]
1591 Mildred daughter of John Biggs bapt. 20 December.
1592 Ann daughter of James Bigg bapt. 23 April.
1592 Patience daughter of William Bigge bapt. 17 September.
1592 Pacience daughter of Richard Byge bapt. 26 November.
1592 Joane Bygg daughter of Jeames Bygg bapt. 4 March [1592/3].
1593 A son of Edward Bigg still-born buried 12 August.
1595 Susan daughter of Richard Bygge bapt. 9 November.
1596 Margery daughter of William Bygg bapt. 16 May.
1597 A still-born child of Edward Bygge buried 25 August.
1597 An daughter of Richard Byg bapt. 8 January [1597/8].
1598 Mary daughter of William Bygg buried 23 February [1598/9].
1599 William son of Richarde Bigge bapt. 9 December.
1602 James Bygge buried 20 January [1602/3].
1604 John son of Richard Bygge bapt. 17 July.
1605 Ann Bygge widow buried 8 December.
1605 Margaret Bygge widow buried 29 January [1605/6].
1609 John son of Edward Bigge bapt. 25 February [1609/10].
1611 Patience daughter of Edward Bigge bapt. 8 March [1611/12].
1612 Marye daughter of Henrye Bigge bapt. 13 December.
1612 Patience daughter of Edward Bigge buried 18 December.
1613 Richard son of Edward Bigge bapt. 6 February [1613/14].
1616 Roberte son of Edward Bigge bapt. 2 June.
1616 Widow Bygge, poor, buried 29 December.
1619 Dennis wife of Edward Bigge buried 10 August.
1620 Susan daughter of Richard Bygge bapt. 8 April.
1620 Eusebius Lone and Katherine Bigge married 24 July.
1621 Nicholas Burden and Patience Bigge married 23 April.
1632 Elysabet' daughter of Wyllm Bygge bapt. 31 March.

[From the foregoing wills and entries the following Bigge pedigree has been prepared :

1. RICHARD BIGGE of Benenden, co. Kent, the testator of 1474, died between 12 May and 14 June of that year. He married AGNES, who survived him and in 1480 proved her son John's will.

Children :

2. i. ROBERT.
- ii. THOMAS.
- iii. JOHN, the testator of 1479, d. betw. 27 Oct. 1479 and 17 May 1480; m. ALICE, who d. before the earlier date, and had sons who were under eighteen in 1479.
- iv. KATHERINE, mentioned in the will of her brother John, but not in that of her father.

2. ROBERT BIGGE of Benenden, the testator of 1500, died between 1 July and 17 July 1500. His wife (name unknown) died before him.

Children :

- i. AGNES, b. bef. 1474; m. [? JOHN] WATT, and had children *Johan, John, James, and Alice*.
- ii. JOHAN, b. bef. 1474; m. THOMAS LELLYSDEN, and had *Elizabeth, Alice*, and two or more sons.
- iii. THOMAS.
3. iv. EDWARD.
- v. PARNELL, m. RICHARD ASTYN, and had two or more sons.
- vi. ELIZABETH, the testator of 1500, d. betw. 17 July and 15 Sept. 1500.

3. EDWARD BIGGE of Benenden, of whom nothing is known save that he married ALICE ———, had a child *Robert*, and was executor with his brother Thomas of the wills of their father and sister in 1500.

Child :

4. i. ROBERT, b. bef. 1500, probably the same as

4. ROBERT BIGGE of Benenden, the testator of 1547/8, died between 13 Jan. 1547/8 and 2 June 1548. He married ELIZABETH, who survived him, and left eight children, seven of whom were under age.

Children :

- i. WALTER. (Was he "Walter Bigge tailor," the executor of Richard Tilden's will in 1565, and did he marry Marian Asten in 1554? There were several of this name.)
- ii. RICHARD, b. after 1530.
- iii. THOMAS, b. after 1530.
- iv. JOHN, b. after 1530.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. after 1530.
- vi. DOROTHE, b. after 1530.
- vii. ELIONOR, b. after 1530.
- viii. ALYCE, b. after 1530; youngest dau. and perhaps youngest child; m. THOMAS TILDEN. (See REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 330.)

In the Department of Manuscripts in the British Museum there is a copy of the folio edition of Hasted's History of Kent, copiously annotated and illustrated by the Rev. Thomas Streatfeild. It contains a drawing of the following arms: per pale ermine and azure, a lion passant gules crowned or, within a bordure engrailed gules charged with eight fleur-de-lis or. Below is this note: "I meet with this coat ascribed to *Bigg*, of Benenden, in a nameless MS. T. S." (Add. MS. 33,883, p. 402.)—E. F.]

[For pedigree of Bigg, of Haines Hill in Hurst, with the same arms as those given in Streatfeild's copy of Hasted's Kent, see Visitations of Berkshire, vol. i, p. 171 (Harleian Society Publications, vol. lvi), and also Genealogist, vol. v, p. 236. This pedigree gives the descendants of "William Bigg of Bennendon in Com: Kent: a^o 1540."

For abstracts of the wills of Smalehope Bigg of Cranbrooke, of his widow Ellen, and of his brother John of Maidstone, see Waters's Gleanings, vol. 1, pp. 21 ff. Smalehope Bigg and John Bigg were brothers of Patience Foster and Elizabeth Stow.—HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT.]

HYLAND

The Will of RICHARD HIGHLAND of Waldron in the County of Sussex, husbandman, 10 March 1590/1. To be buried in the churchyard of Waldron. To Peter Highland and to each of his children 6s. 8d. each. To my four daughters 3s. 4d. each. To the poor of the parish 53s. 4d. To son John Hyland a coverlet. To Dorothy Rogers daughter of Robert Rogers a coverlet. All the residue of goods to my son John Hyland, whom I make my sole executor. Overseers: John Fuller of Tanners and Robert Wood, to whom I give 3s. 3d. each. [Signed] Signum Richi Hyland. Witnesses: Malin Morton, Thomas Dyne his marke, John Tayler younger his marke, Thomas Dannett his marke, and Thomas Danell younger his marke. Proved 17 July 1591 by John Hyland son and executor. (Archdeaconry of Lewes, Book A8, 446-124.)

The Will of JOHN WOODMAN of Mayfeld in the County of Sussex, Peculiar of Canterbury, and Jurisdiction of South Malling, husbandman, 23 April 1591. To be buried in the Churchyard of Mayfeld. To my daughter Margaret a cow and various household goods and £20 to be paid her in three years after my decease. To my daughter Joane various household goods and £20 to be paid her in six years after my decease, and if she die before receiving said sum reversion to her husband Richard Carick and his heirs if he be living, he to have the rooms in my house which he occupies and next a cross of John Kenward's of Boxted for one year. To Annis my youngest daughter a red heifer, various household goods and £20 to be paid to the said Agnes [*sic*] in nine years after my decease in three yearly payments of £6 13s. 4d. each. My messuage and lands in Mayfeld to John Reames and Mary his wife, my eldest daughter, for three lives and to the longest liver, and after that time to remain to John Reames younger son of John Reames the elder and his heirs forever, paying to my children £6 13s. 4d. each, at the dwelling house where I John Woodman now dwell in the parish of Mayfeld. Son-in-law John Reames to be my executor, and if he refuse or be behind in payment of my legacies then my overseers John Kenward of boxted the elder and John Wickerson of Mayfeld, to whom I give 3s. 4d. each, to be executors. [Signed] John Woodman mark and seal. Witnesses: John Bonwick, John Reames, John Woodman, Thomas Kenward. Proved 3 June 1591 by John Reames the executor named in the will. (Peculiar of South Malling, vol. A1, fo. 38.)

The Will of JOHN HILAND of Waldron in the County of Sussex, yeoman, 12 February 1626/7. To the poor of Waldron £12, to be paid at my burial. To Gilbert son of Gilbert Senocke £4, and to Joseph and Margery Senocke children of the said Gilbert £8 each. To Abraham Barton's wife and to six of Thomas Swanes children £8 each. To my

kinswoman John Palmas widow £3, and to her son Thomas Palmas £5. To the wife of John Poull, sometime my maid servant, £3. To Margery wife of Thomas Cogger £5. To the children of Thomas Hiland being eight in number £8 each. All legacies to be paid within three months after my decease. All the residue of my goods and chattels to Thomas Hiland my kinsman, whom I make my sole executor, and if he refuse or keep back any legacy then the money bequeathed to him or his children shall remain to my overseers and they shall be my executors, and such benefits as the said Thomas should have had shall be disposed among the poorest of my kindred. Well beloved friends Samuell Jones and John Ellis of Waldron overseers. To the former 25s. and to the latter 20s. for their pains. [Signed] John Hiland his marke. Witnesses: Stephen Moore his marke, and Nicholas Willard. Proved 23 February 1627/8 by Thomas Hiland the executor named in the will. [Inventory £190.] (Archdeaconry and Consistory of Lewes, vol. A 20, fo. 84.)

The Will of THOMAS HYLAND of Waldron in the County of Sussex, yeoman, 7 January 1629/30. To be buried in the churchyard of Waldron. To my eldest son John 12d., besides that I have given him already. To the poorest people of the parish of Waldron 20s., to be distributed at the day of my burial. To Thomas Hyland my son £50, to be paid within five months after my decease. To son William Hyland 12d., besides the surrender of certain lands. To son Samuell Hyland £60. To son Josias Hyland a bed furnished and £42, to be paid to son Samuell Hyland, who shall allow for the use thereof £3 a year toward the education of the said Josias until he accomplish the age of one and twenty years, Samuell entering into a bond of £80 to Josias for the payment of said sums. To daughter Elizabeth Hyland £42, to be paid to Thomas Hyland my son to the use of the said Elizabeth, he entering into a bond of £80 for the payment of the said sum at her age of one and twenty years or day of marriage, and bearing the charges of her education until the said sum be paid. To daughter Mary Hyland £42, to be paid her by Nicholas Hyland my son and executor at her age of one and twenty years or day of marriage, he to bear the charges of her education for the use of her portion. The residue of all my goods, chattels and moveables to my son Nicholas Hyland, whom I make my executor, and I give to him a parcel of land lying in Waldron called Sheppards on condition that he pay all my debts and legacies and also pay £4 a year for eight years to my son Josias. [Signed] Thomas Hyland his marcke. Witnesses: Walter Davye his marcke, William Richason his marcke. Proved 20 February 1629/30 by Nicholas Hiland son and executor named in the will. [Inventory £260 4s. 4d.] (Archdeaconry and Consistory of Lewes, vol. A20, fo. 193.)

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ALL SAINTS CHURCH,
WALDRON, SUSSEX

- 1564 John son of John Heiland bapt. 9 April.
- 1566 Elizabeth daughter of John Heiland bapt. 28 April.
- 1566 Richard Woddam and Agnes Heiland married 27 October.
- 1567 Jone wife of Richard Hiland buried 30 May.
- 1567 Richard Heiland and Christian Smith widow married 7 September.
- 1577 Ane daughter of John Heiland bapt. 8 July.
- 1581 Thomas son of Peter Heiland bapt. 29 June.
- 1586 Richard Heiland buried 3 June.
- 1586 Nicholas Fuller and Anne Heiland married 28 February [1586/7].

- 1587 Agnes Heyland buried 25 December.
 1588 The wife of Richard Heiland buried 5 January [1588/9].
 1591 Richard Heiland buried 25 March.
 1592 Elizabeth Heiland buried 11 January [1592/3].
 1597 Thomas Heighland and Agnes Woodman married 17 May.
 1597 John Heiland the elder buried 11 August.
 1598 Mary daughter of Thomas Heiland bapt. 11 June.
 1604 Thomas son of Thomas Heiland bapt. 23 April.
 1604 John son of Thomas Heiland, dwelling upon the Downe, bapt. 13 May.
 1604 Mildred Heiland buried 6 October.
 1606 Samwell son of Thomas Heiland bapt. 8 November.
 1607 Peter son of Thomas Highland bapt. 1 March [1607/8].
 1609 Nicholas son of Thomas Hyland bapt. 3 July.
 1612 William son of Thomas Hiland bapt. 26 July.
 1617 Josias son of Thomas Hiland bapt. 20 September.
 1623 Mary Hyland buried 5 October.
 1626 Joan wife of John Hyland buried —[before 5] December.
 1627 John Hilland buried 5 February [1627/8].
 1629 Ann daughter of Thomas Hiland buried 2 February [1629/30].
 1629 Thomas Hiland the husband buried 10 February [1629/30].

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF TICEHURST,
SUSSEX

- 1593 Anthony Highlande thelder buried 16 April.
 1605 Mary daughter of George Highlande bapt. 17 November.
 1605 George son of George Highland buried 9 March [1605/6].
 1607 Agnes daughter of William Highlande buried 1 January [1607/8].
 1610 James Highlande and Elizabeth Oxenbridg married 18 July.
 1611 Joane daughter of James Hilan' bapt. 8 September.
 1612 Wid. Highlande buried 26 September.
 1612 William Highlande buried 13 March [1612/13].
 1613 John Hyland and Joan Cobbe married 29 June.
 1613 Abraham son of James Hyghland bapt. 6 February [1613/14].
 1615 An daughter of James Hylan bapt. 16 March [1615/16].
 1616 Jane daughter of John Highland the younger bapt 9 June.
 1616 George Highland buried 8 February [1616/17].
 1617 Ann daughter of James Highlande buried 10 June.
 1617 Richard son of John Highland buried 13 July.
 1617 Frauncis Bvycott and Frances Highland married 17 February [1617/18].
 1620 John son of James Hyland bapt. 25 June.
 1620 John son of James Hyland buried 11 July.
 1620 Elizabeth wife of James Hiland buried 27 July.
 1620 Thomas son of James Hiland buried 11 August.
 1620 James Hyland and Ellen Luckerst married 9 October.
 1621 James son of James Hyland bapt. 29 July.
 1622 John Boddye and Elizabeth Hyland married 29 September.
 1622 John son of John Hiland bapt. 20 October.
 1622 The wife of John Highland buried 28 December.
 1625 Faith daughter of James Highland bapt. 27 March.
 1628 John son of James Highland bapt. 8 June.
 1633 William son of James Highland bapt. 28 July.

- 1635 Jane wife of John Highland buried 3 May.
 1636 Ann daughter of James Hyland buried 19 September.

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPT OF IDEN, SUSSEX

- 1632 Nicholas Hyland and Sarah Hunt married by license 1 October.
 1633 Thomas son of Nicholas Hyland buried 5 January [1633/4].
 1635 Thomas son of Nicholas Hyland and Sarah his wife bapt. 20 March [1635/6].
 1636 John son of Nicholas Hyland and Sarah his wife bapt. 28 March.

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ST. MILDRED'S CHURCH,
 TENTERDEN, KENT

Baptisms

- 1601 Mary daughter to ——— Hyland 6 December.
 1611 Ursula daughter to John Hiland 2 February [1611/12].
 1613 Abigail daughter to John Hiland 2 January [1613/14].
 1616 John son of John Hiland 14 April.
 1629 Thomas son to Thomas Hiland 15 November.
 1631 Mary daughter to Thomas Hyland 27 March.
 1631 John son to George Hyland 8 May.
 1632 Elizabeth daughter to Thomas Hyland 23 September.
 1633 Sarah daughter to Thomas Hiland 9 March [1633/4].
 1635 Annah daughter of Thomas Hiland and of Debbora his wife 17 January [1635/6].

Marriages

- 1601 John Hiland and Katherin Benskin 3 November.
 1606 Thomas Hubbard and Alice Hyland 27 April.
 1611 John Hiland and Elizabeth Allen 24 July.

Burials

- 1610 Catherin wife of John Hiland 17 May.
 1612 Ursulah daughter to John Hiland 15 November.
 1616 John son of John Hiland 31 May.
 1624 John Hiland 27 January [1624/5].
 1628 Elizabeth Hyland widow 8 May.
 1631 George Hyland 18 July.
 1631 John son of George Hyland deceased 14 January [1631/2].
 1631 Abigaile Hyland 3 March [1631/2].

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ALL SAINTS CHURCH,
 BIDDENDEN, KENT

- 1628 Thomas son of John Hiland bapt. 26 October.
 1628 Thomas son of John Hiland buried 31 December.
 1629 Samuel son of John Hiland bapt. 20 December.
 1635 John son of William Hylande bapt. 29 November.
 1636 Elizabeth daughter of William Hylande and Alice his wife bapt. 16 January [1636/7].

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ST. MARY'S CHURCH,
 FRITTENDEN, KENT

Baptisms

- 1566 James son of John Hyland 29 December.
 1568 Andrew Hyland 20 February [1568/9].

- 1570 John son of John Hiland 4 March [1570/1].
1574 Elizabeth daughter of John Hyland 4 April.
1576 Thomas son of John Hyland 21 October.
1578 Agnes daughter of John Hiland 27 December.
1582 Richard son of John Hyland 21 October.
1590 John son of Andrew Hyland 10 January [1590/1].
1591 Mildred daughter of Andrew Hiland 5 November.
1595 William son of Andrew Hyland 10 August.
1603 Pauline daughter of William Hyland 7 August.
1605 Peter son of Richard Hyland 9 November.
1610 Richard son of Richard Hiland 11 October.
1611 Elizabeth daughter of William Hiland 2 May.
1612 Margaret daughter of Richard Hilland 30 August.
1614 Mary daughter of William Hyland 19 February [1614/15].
1618 Richard son of William Hyland 6 April.
1621 Thomas son of William Hyland 5 February [1621/2].
1628 Elizabeth daughter of John Hiland 6 October.
1629 Catherine daughter of John Hiland 4 October.
1632 Lucye daughter of John Hyland 20 May.
1635 William son of Rowland Hiland and Sara his wife 22 November.
1637 Rowland son of Rowland Hiland and Sara his wife 29 October.
1640 Richard son of Rowland Hyland and Dorothy his wife 27 October.

Marriages

- 1564 John Hyland and Mildred Master 25 September.
1583 Mildred Hyland and Thomas Savage 2 March [1588/4].
1594 Katherine Marchant to James Hyland 14 October.
1600 Agnes Hyland and Richard Browne 17 August.
1603 Elizabeth Hyland and Philipp Darbie 17 July.
1604 Alice Colly and Richard Hyland 22 October.
1625 James Hiland and Elizabeth Baker 4 March [1625/6].
1634 Rowland Hyland and Sara Jennitt 13 January [1634/5].
1637 Richard Hyland and Sara Denn 18 September.
1639 Rowland Hyland and Dorothe Grayling 13 January [1639/40].

Burials

- 1572 Amys Hyland 7 October.
1588 John Hyland a householder.
1595 William son of Andrew Hyland 7 September.
1607 Jane daughter of William Hylande 22 August.
1610 Anne daughter of Richard Hyland 3 April.
1611 Peter son of Richard Hyland 19 August.
1612 Katherine daughter of William Hyland 19 February [1612/13].
1627 William Hiland a poor man 2 October.
1628 Elizabeth daughter of John Hiland 8 October.
1630 Thomas son of William Hyland 24 August.
1631 Joan Hyland a poor widow 13 January [1631/2].
1631 John Hyland a poor man 13 January [1631/2].
1636 William son of Rowland Hyland 16 June.
1638 Rowland son of Rowland Hyland 5 November.
1639 Sara wife of Rowland Hyland 10 July.

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF ROLVENDEN, KENT

- 1621 George Hyland and Elizabeth Day married 16 April.

- 1621 George son of George Hyland bapt. 30 December.
 1623 Mary daughter of George Hyland bapt. 6 July.
 1624 Anna daughter of George Hyland bapt. 2 January [1624/5].
 1625 A young child of George Hyland buried 10 April.
 1627 Elizabeth wife of George Hyland buried 15 August.

HYLAND ENTRY IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF STAPLEHURST, KENT

- 1634 John Hartnup and Elizabeth Hyland widow married 22 December.

HYLAND ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF BENENDEN, KENT

- 1624 John Hyland and Mary Woodman married 1 June.
 1633 Thomas Wyllmis and Elysabet Hyland married 14 January [1633/4].

[From the foregoing wills and entries the following Hyland pedigree has been constructed :

1. **RICHARD HIGHLAND OR HYLAND**, of Waldron, County Sussex, the testator of 1591. There were two of this name in the parish at the same time, so that it is impossible to tell whether Jone, wife of Richard Hiland, who was buried 30 May 1567, and Christian Smith, who married Richard Heiland 7 Sept. 1567, were wives of the man who was buried in 1586 or of the man who was buried in 1591. Certainly the wife of Richard Heiland who was buried 5 Jan. 1588/9 was wife of the testator of 1591, or she would have been styled "widow." The church register does not give many details regarding this generation of the family.

Children :

i-iv. **FOUR DAUGHTERS**, names unknown.

v. **JOHN**, bur. at Waldron 5 Feb. 1627/8; m. **JOAN** ———, who was bur. there early in Dec. 1626; was the testator of 1626/7, and his will shows male relatives but no children.

2. vi. **PETER**.

2. **PETER HYLAND**, married before 1581. He and his children are mentioned in his father's will, but though he had more than one child, the only one whose name we know is

3. i. **THOMAS**, bapt. at Waldron 29 June 1581; probably identical with

3. **THOMAS HEILLAND OR HYLAND**, of Waldron, the testator of 1629/30, was buried at Waldron 10 Feb. 1629/30. He married there, 17 May 1597, **AGNES WOODMAN**, who was probably daughter of John of Mayfield. She died before her husband. Early marriages were not uncommon in those days, and the name Peter in this man's family (a name not found in his wife's family), and the fact that he was kinsman to John Hyland, make it probable that he was son of the above-named Peter.

Children :

i. **MARY**, bapt. at Waldron 11 June 1598; probably d. young.

ii. **JOHN**, eldest son living in 1629/30.

4. iii. **THOMAS**, bapt. at Waldron 23 Apr. 1604.

iv. **SAMUEL**, bapt. at Waldron 8 Nov. 1606; living in 1629/30.

v. **PETER**, bapt. at Waldron 1 Mar. 1607/8; d. probably bef. 1626/7; not mentioned in his father's will, 1629/30.

vi. **NICHOLAS**, bapt. at Waldron 8 July 1609; m. at Iden, Sussex, 1 Oct. 1632, **SARAH HUNT**, and had two sons named *Thomas* and a son *John*; executor of his father's will.

vii. **WILLIAM**, bapt. at Waldron 26 July 1612; living in 1629/30.

viii. **JOSIAS**, bapt. at Waldron 20 Sept. 1617; living in 1629/30.

ix. **ELIZABETH**, b. after 1609; living in 1629/30.

- x. MARY, b. after 1609; living in 1629/30.
- xi. ANN, bur. 2 Feb. 1629/30.

4. THOMAS HEILLAND, HILAND, or HYLAND, was baptized at Waldron 23 Apr. 1604, and died in New England between 14 Feb. 1682/3 and 3 May 1683. He married DEBORA ———, and lived in Tenterden from 1629 to 1636, emigrated to New England, where he was a proprietor of Scituate in 1637, took the oath of allegiance 1 Feb. 1638/9, and was later a juryman and town officer. He left to his son Thomas lands in Waldron and a house in Tenterden. There is a "Hyland's Farm" in Waldron to-day, and a Hyland keeps a small dry-goods shop in Tenterden.

Children:

- i. THOMAS, bapt. at Tenterden 15 Nov. 1629; m. in New England, 1 Jan. 1660/1, ELIZABETH STOCKBRIDGE, daughter of John, and had issue; living in 1683.
- ii. MARY, bapt. at Tenterden 27 Mar. 1631; m. in 1664, JOHN BRYANT, and had issue; living in 1683.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. at Tenterden 23 Sept. 1632; m. FRANCIS JAMES of Hingham, and had issue; living in 1688.
- iv. SARAH, bapt. at Tenterden 9 Mar. 1633/4; d. in New England in Nov. 1688; m. there, 6 Jan. 1651/2, THOMAS TURNER of Scituate, who d. in Nov. 1688; had issue.
- v. ANNAH, bapt. at Tenterden 17 Jan. 1635/6; not mentioned in her father's will.
- vi. SAMUEL, d. in King Philip's war; m. ISABELL ———, who m. (2), Samuel Wetherell.
- vii. DEBORAH, m. in 1666 WILLIAM TICKNOR; living in 1683.
- viii. RUTH, not mentioned in her father's will. Was she the mother of Joseph Studson, who is named as a grandson by Thomas Hyland in his will?

George Hyland of Guilford, Conn., was probably descended from the Ticehurst branch of this family, but until further information from American sources has been secured, it is useless to try to identify him with any of the several Georges of that branch.—E. F].

STEDMAN

The Will of GILBERT STEDEMAN of byddenden in the County of Kent, 2 April 37 Henry VIII [1546]. To be buried in the churchyard of byddenden. To John Stedman, Richard Stedman, Nichas Stedman, and Thomas Stedman the elder 6s. 8d. apiece. To Thomas Stedman my younger son at the age of twenty my "brode loome" and all my sleyes to her belonging, Richard Stedman to have the rule and occupying of the said loom until the said Thomas cometh unto the said age, he paying to the said Thomas 20d. yearly. To my youngest son Thomas Stedman my red heifer, Richard Stedman to have the keeping of her until Thomas's day of marriage, and paying to him for her 20d. yearly. The residue of my moveable goods to Tomsyn my wife, and I make her my sole executrix. Witnesses: Richard Hamon and John Jenkyn. Proved 8 April [sic] 1546 by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 24, fo. 5.)

Administration on the estate of JOHN STEDEMAN of Biddenden was granted 28 April 1558 to Richard Stedman of Biddenden, brother of the deceased. Bondsmen: William Fiseck of Biddenden and Thomas Hilles of Halden in £20. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Book 13, fo. 32.)

Administration on the goods of RICHARD STEDEMAN of Biddenden was granted to Margaret the relict, 12 December 1559. James Sloman and

John Moyse of Biddenden bondsmen in £40. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Book 15, fo. 148.)

Administration on the estate of THOMAS STEDMAN of Byddenden was granted to ———, the relict, 21 February 1564/5. Stephen Bateman of Biddenden, clothier, and John Warden of the same, clothier, bondsmen in £20. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Book 17, fo. 60.)

Administration on the estate of ALICE STEDMAN widow, late of Biddenden, was granted to Emme Richards, daughter of the deceased, 11 January 1574/5. Bondsmen: Robert Moyse of Biddenden, clothier, and Isaac Stedman of Biddenden, weaver, in £30. Inventory, £13 9s. 3d. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Book 17, fo. 133.)

The Will of GILBUR' STEDMAN of biddenden in the kounty of Kente, 8 July [*sic*] 1588. To be buried in the churchyard of biddenden. To the poor of biddenden 3s. 4d. To my mother Elizabeth Morars a gallon of butter, four cheeses and 6s. 8d. To Isack Stedman 6s. 8d., to be paid out of the loom by Thomas Stedman, and my best suit of apparel. To Thomas Stedman and John Stedman, sons of Isack Stedman, a lamb each. To Alse Stedman my goddaughter, daughter of Isack Stedman, two lambs. To my brother-in-law John Johnson, 6s. 8d., to be paid out of the loom by Thomas Stedman. To Richard Johnson son of John Johnson two lambs, and to Cattarin Johnson his daughter a lamb. To Thomas Stedman son of James Stedman a brode loom with all the tacklings belonging thereto, in full satisfaction of a debt of 12s. which I owe him, he paying 6s. 8d. each to Isack Stedman and John Johnson, as before specified. To Johne Stedman, Mary Stedman, Margaret Stedman, and Elisabeth Stedman, daughters of James Stedman, a lamb each. To Ane Seelis, daughter of John Seelis, a lamb. All the residue of my moveable goods and cattle to Katarin my wife, whom I make executrix. Witnesses: John Evranden, Henry Allard, Roger Sturmin. Proved 14 August 1588 by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, 1588, original will.)

The Will of JOHN STEDMAN of Biddenden in the County of Kent, broadweaver, 7 April 1601. To my two sons Jeremie Stedman and John Stedman, to each a loom now in my shop with the implements thereto belonging and a bed furnished as they now do lie in them. To John Wriddle my godson, son of Francis Wriddle my son-in-law, one other loom with the appurtenances. To John Taylor, son of my daughter Taylor, a bullock, and to each of her four other children a pewter dish. The residue of all my goods to Margery my wife, whom I make my sole executrix. Witnesses: John Whitcombe, John Besbech, Roger Pattenson. Proved 21 May 1602 by the executrix named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 52, fo. 147.)

Administration on the estate of ISAAC STEDMAN late of Biddenden was granted to Alice [*sic*] Stedman relict of the deceased, 12 February 1601/2, Valentine Baker, tailor, of Biddenden and Thomas Stedman of the same, clothier, being bound in £20. Inventory, £19. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Book 23, fo. 157.)

Account on the estate of Isaack Stedman, entered 3 March 1602/3 by Emme Stedman, the administratrix, shows debts and funeral expenses amounting to £12 7s. 4d., and 40s. each paid to the son of the deceased and to ——— Stedman als Chaplyn, wife of Laurence Chaplyn of Biddenden,

daughter of deceased. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury Computi, bk. 12, fo. 459.)

The Will of EMM STEDMAN late wife of Isaacke Stedman, 24 March ——. To my daughter Alice a cow, wearing apparel, and household goods. To my daughter's son a silver ring and a pewter dish. To my daughter's daughter a "dagee." I make Thomas Stedman my son my executor. Witnesses: Stephen Vsmer, Thomas Stedma', John Rampsden. The will of Emme Stedman late of Biddenden was proved 25 July 1604 by the executor named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 55, fo. 97.)

The Will of WILLIAM STEDMAN of Biddenden in the County of Kent, victualler, 6 October 1628. To be buried in the churchyard of Biddenden. To my son William Stedman various household goods. To my son's children, Robert and Joane Stedman, household goods and £15 each, to be paid at age of twenty-one. To my wife's son Henry Baker 5s., and to her daughter Elizabeth Baker £10 at her age of twenty-one or marriage. To Joane Coventry my servant 20s. All the residue of my goods and chattels to my wife Joane, whom I make my sole executrix. My good friends Roger Pattenson of Biddenden and John Pattenson his son to be overseers. [Signed] The marke of William Stedman. Witnesses: Edmund Stede, Thomas Stedman, William Wacher. Proved 3 December 1628 by Joane Stedman, widow, the relict and executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol 67, fo. 159.)

The Will of RICHARD PIERS of Tenterden in the County of Kent, 9 June 1543. To be buried in the churchyard of Tenterden. To the poor of Tenterden 20s. All the residue of my goods to my sisters Alys and Agnes, and if either die before she be married, reversion to Elizabeth Piers. To my brother John Piers all my land, and if he sell it, my uncle William Piers* to have the refusal of it. Executor, John Pelland. Witnesses: William Awsten, William Piers, Edward Brandyn, and others. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 27, fo. 3.)

LAY SUBSIDIES FOR KENT

Barclay Hundred [town of Biddenden], 35 Henry VIII [1543-4].

	Value	Tax
Rychard Stedman in goods	40s.	4d.
Nicholas Stedmond in goods	20s.	2d.
Thomas Stedmond in goods	£18.	2s. 6d.
John Stedmond in goods	40s.	4d.

(Lay Subsidies, 124/259, Public Record Office.)

Barclay Hundred, 10 November 36 Henry VIII [1544].

John Stedmond in goods	£4.	4d.
Thomas Stedmond in goods	£8.	16d.
Rychard Stedman in goods	£4.	4d.
Nicolas Stedman in goods	40s.	2d.

(Lay Subsidies, 125/278, Public Record Office.)

Barclay Hundred, 8 February 37 Henry VIII [1545-6].

Nicholas Stedman in goods	£5.	3s. 4d.
Thomas Stedman in goods	£8.	5s. 4d.

(Lay Subsidies, 125/301, Public Record Office.)

* This William Piers made Richard Tilden of Benenden, grandfather of Nathaniel Tilden, his executor.—E. F.

**STEDMAN ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS AND BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF
ALL SAINTS CHURCH, BIDDENDEN**

- 1538 Thomas son of Nicholas Stedman buried 24 September.
- 1538 Thomas son of Nicholas Stedman bapt. 7 October.
- 1538 James son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 10 October.
- 1538 Johan daughter of Richard Stedman bapt. 15 January [1538/9].
- 1540 Isabell daughter of Thomas Stedman bapt. 19 December.
- 1540 Elizabeth daughter of Richard Stedman bapt. 27 February [1540/1].
- 1541 Isabell daughter of Thomas Stedman buried 17 May.
- 1541 John son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 8 March [1541/2].
- 1542 Symond son of ——— Stedman bapt. 14 September.
- 1543 Thomas son of ——— Stedman bapt. 5 October.
- 1543 William son of ——— Stedman bapt. 16 March [1543/4].
- 1544 William son of ——— Stedman infant buried 26 March.
- 1544 Julyan daughter of ——— Stedman bapt. 26 November.
- 1545 Margaret daughter of ——— Stedman bapt. 25 April.
- 1545 Elizabeth daughter of ——— Stedman infant buried 23 May.
- 1546 Ane daughter of ——— Stedman bapt. 26 March.
- 1546 Gilbarte Stedman householder buried 18 May [sic].
- 1546 William son of Nicholas Stedman bapt. 27 November.
- 1547 Jane daughter of Thomas Stedman bapt. 17 February [1547/8].
- 1547 Jane daughter of Thomas Stedman buried 26 February [1547/8].
- 1548 Thomas Stedman and Elizabeth Fuller married 7 May.
- 1548 Julyan daughter of ——— Stedman buried 7 June.
- 1548 Margaret daughter of Richard Stedman bapt. 21 July.
- 1548 Thomas Stedman and Anne Bottynden married 14 October.
- 1548 Henry son of William Stedman bapt. 18 November.
- 1548 Abraham son of ——— Stedman bapt. 5 March [1548/9].
- 1550 Isacke son of ——— Stedman bapt. 24 May.
- 1550 Samuell daughter [sic] of ——— Stedman bapt. 5 August.
- 1550 Abraham son of ——— Stedman bapt. 13 October.
- 1550 Rycherd son of ——— Stedman bapt. 12 February [1550/1].
- 1551 John Stedman buried 20 July.*
- 1551 Thomas Stedman buried 21 July.
- 1552 James son of ——— Stedman bapt. 12 April.
- 1552 Margaret daughter of ——— Stedman buried 28 April.
- 1552 Jacobe son of ——— Stedman buried 10 May.
- 1552 Abraham son of Nicholas Stedman buried 1 March [1552/3].
- 1553 Mary daughter of Richard Stedman bapt. 2 August.
- 1553 Josephe son of Richard [probably a clerical error for Thomas] Stedman bapt. 13 September.
- 1554 Gilbard son of Thomas Stedman thelder bapt. 15 January [1554/5].
- 1555 Alyce daughter of Nicholas Stedman bapt. 5 May.
- 1555 Alyce Stede [? Stedeman] buried 19 July.
- 1556 Alys daughter of Nicholas Stedman bapt. 16 October.
- 1556 George son of Richard Stedman bapt. 8 November.
- 1557 John Stedman householder buried 28 October.
- 1557 Thomas Stedman householder buried 5 November.
- 1557 Elizabeth wife of John Stedman buried 23 March [1557/8].
- 1558 [Almost the entire year missing; transcripts do not begin so early.]
- 1559 Richard Stedman householder buried 21 May.
- 1559 James Benden and Lettys Stedman married 22 August.

* During this month the plague raged at Biddenden.

- 1561 Josephe son of Thomas Stedman buried 2 May.
1561 Mary wife of Thomas Stedman buried 23 May.
[From July to October 1561 only three entries were made.]
1562 Jone daughter of Richard Stedman buried 13 June.
[October 1562 to April 1563 missing in register and transcripts.]
1564 Thomas Stedman buried 4 December 1564.
1565 James Stedman and Agnes Asshenden married 20 May.
1567 Anne daughter of Jeames Stedman bapt. 2 August.
1568 Roger Spencer and Anne Stedman married 4 July.
1568 Jeane daughter of James Stedman bapt. 13 March [1568/9].
1569 William Stedman and Marye Pellan married 21 November.
1570 Mary daughter of James Stedman bapt. June 18.
1570 Nicholas son of William Stedman bapt. 20 August.
1570 Nicholas son of William Stedman buried 7 September.
1571 Anne daughter of William Stedman bapt. 21 September.
1574 Margaret daughter of James Stedman bapt. 18 July.
1574 Alice Stedman widow buried 11 December.
1574 Isaacke Stedman and Eme Richards married 1 February [1574/5].
1575 Jone daughter of Samuel Stedman bapt. 24 July.
1575 Theromye [Jerome] son of John Stedman bapt. 1 January [1575/6].
1575 Alice daughter of Isaacke Stedman bapt. 20 February [1575/6].
1576 Elizabeth daughter of James Stedman bapt. 23 December.
1577 Richard Stedman and Bridget Hamper married 5 May.
1577 A daughter of Richard Stedman buried unbapt. 8 December.
1577 John son of John Stedman bapt. 21 December.
1578 John Seelis and Marye Stedman* married 28 April.
1578 Alice daughter of Richard Stedman bapt. 5 October.
1578 Thomas son of Isaac Stedman bapt. 21 December.
1579 Katherine daughter of Samuel Stedman bapt. 10 May.
1579 James Stedman householder buried 10 October.
1579 James son of James Stedman bapt. 14 February [1579/80].
1579 Jone daughter of Richard Stedman bapt. 21 February [1579/80].
1580 James son of James Stedman buried 3 June.
1580 Thomas Sedweeke and Anne Stedman widow married 6 June.
1580 John son of Isaac Stedman bapt. 19 February [1580/1].
1581 Abraham Stedman and Judith Amis married 4 April.
1581 Richard son of Richard Stedman bapt. 5 November.
1581 Thomas son of Abraham Stedman bapt. 26 February [1581/2].
1582 An infant of Gilbert Stedman unbaptized buried 16 September.
1583 Thomas base son of Isaac Stedman bapt. 9 June.
1583 William son of Abraham Stedman bapt. 15 March [1583/4].
1584 Thomas base-born son of Isaac Stedman bapt. [sic] 17 May.
1585 Elizabeth daughter of John Stedman bapt. 12 December.
1585 Elizabeth daughter of John Stedman buried 24 February [1585/6].
1585 John son of Richard Stedman bapt. 5 March [1585/6].
1585 Judith daughter of Abraham Stedman bapt. 5 March [1585/6].
1585 Judith daughter of Abraham Stedman buried 7 March [1585/6].
1586 Anne daughter of Samuel Stedman bapt. 1 May.
1586 Gilbert son of Isaac Stedman bapt. 26 December.
1587 Margaret daughter of Abraham Stedman bapt. 16 July.
1587 John son of Richard Stedman buried 9 January [1587/8].
1588 Nicholas son of John Stedman bapt. 5 May.

* Parents of Richard Seelis of Scituate. (See REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 321.)

- 1588 Nicholas son of John Stedman buried 18 May.
1588 Gilberte Stedman householder buried 13 June.
1588 John son of Richard Stedman bapt. 22 October.
1588 Samuel son of Samuel Stedman bapt. 1 December.
1589 Thomas Stedman and Elizabeth Philpott married 19 May.
1589 Margaret daughter of Isaac Stedman bapt. 9 November.
1589 Nicholas son of Abraham Stedman bapt. 8 December.
1589 Anne daughter of Richard Stedman buried 6 January [1589/90].
1589 Nicholas son of Abraham Stedman buried 13 March [1589/90].
1589 Thomas son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 15 March [1589/90].
1590 Margaret daughter of Isaac Stedman buried 27 March.
1590 John Tayler and Jone Stedman married 25 July.
1590 Thomas the base son of Isaac Stedman buried 25 December.
1590 Elizabeth daughter of Abraham Stedman baptized 26 January [1590/1].
1590 Margaret daughter of Richard Stedman bapt. 21 February [1590/1].
1591 Samuel Stedman householder buried 21 June.
1591 Xpofer Pearce and Julian Stedman widow married 7 December.
1591 Roger and Richard sons of Thomas Stedman bapt. 26 December.
1591 Richard son of Thomas Stedman buried 28 December.
1592 Two daughters of Isaac Stedman buried unbaptized 9 July.
1592 Helen daughter of Abraham Stedman bapt. 16 January [1592/3].
1593 The wife of Richard Stedman buried 27 January [1593/4].
1594 John son of Abraham Stedman bapt. 22 December.
1595 Luke son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 30 November.
1596 John son of Isaac Stedman buried 11 September.
1596 Jane daughter of Abraham Stedman bapt. 9 January [1596/7].
1598 Philyppe daughter of Abraham Stedman bapt. 18 March [1598/9].
1599 Lawrence Chaplen and Alice Stedman married 7 May.
1599 Francis Writtle and Elizabeth [Isabell in transcript] Stedman married 22 October.
1600 Margaret daughter of Abraham Stedman buried 20 June.
1601 John Stedman householder buried 14 April.
1601 Dionyse daughter of Abraham Stedman bapt. 5 July.
1601 Isaac Stedman householder buried 16 January [1601/2].
1603 John Stedman and Jone Kettell married 4 July.
1603 Anne daughter of Abraham Stedman bapt. 20 November.
1603 Anne daughter of Abraham Stedman buried 23 January [1603/4].
1604 Eme Stedman widow buried 10 May.
1604 Francis son of Abraham Stedman bapt. 16 December.
1605 Isaac son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 21 April.
1605 John son of John Stedman bapt. 1 September.
1606 Thomas Stedman and Ann Norman married 8 September.
1606 Jeremy Stedman widower and Martha Care singlewoman married 8 October.
1606 Dionyse daughter of Abraham Stedman buried 8 November.
1607 Thomas son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 5 April.
1607 Thomas son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 24 May.
1607 Richard son of John Stedman bapt. 7 June.
1607 Jeremy son of Jeremy Stedman bapt. 4 October.
1607 John son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 25 October.
1608 Judith wife of Abraham Stedman buried 20 December.
1608 Mary daughter of John Stedman bapt. 5 February [1608/9].

- 1608 John Stedman householder buried 12 February [1608/9].
 1609 George son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 9 April.
 1609 George son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 3 September.
 1610 Richard Stedman and Mary Post married 10 September.
 1610 Abraham Stedman and Joane Constable married 14 January [1610/11].
 1610 Thomas son of William Stedman bapt. 3 March [1610/11].
 1611 Richard son of Richard Stedman Jr. bapt. 4 August.
 1611 Jeremye Stedman buried 18 February [1611/12].
 1611 Widow Stedman buried 23 February [1611/12].
 1612 John son of Thomas Stedman ye weaver bapt. 13 June.
 1612 John son of Richard Stedman bapt. 29 November.
 1614 William son of Thomas Stedman bapt. 17 April.
 1615 William Stedman and Joan Baker widow married 4 July.
 1615 John son of Richard Stedman Sen. buried 8 July.
 1616 A child of Richard Steedman buried unbaptized 15 October.
 1616 George son of Thomas Stedman buried 4 February [1616/17].
 1616 William son of William Stedman bapt. 16 March [1616/17].
 1617 A daughter of Richard Stedman buried unbaptized 22 December.
 1618 Robert son of Thomas Stedman Jun. bapt. 26 April.
 1619 Ambrose Redwell of Bennenden and Helen Stedman married 5 October.
 1620 Joane daughter of William Stedman bapt. 18 June.
 1620 Joane daughter of William Stedman Sen. buried 2 February [1620/1].
 1623 Abraham Stedman buried 22 April.
 1624 Richard Stedman buried 5 June.
 1626 Richard Stedman Sen. buried 24 February [1626/7].
 1627 Edward Hatton and Jane Stedman married 12 May.
 1628 John Stedman and Elizabeth Smith married 25 November.
 1628 Thomas Stonhard and Joan Stedman married 26 January [1628/9].
 1631 Elizabeth daughter of Isaac Stedman bapt. 25 March.
 1631 Elizabeth daughter of Isaac Stedman buried 20 May.
 1631 Francis Stedman buried 1 July.
 1631 John Stedman and Joan Couentrie married 22 September.
 1632 Nathaniell son of Isaacke Stedman bapt. 9 September.
 1634 Isaac son of Isaac Stedman and Elizabeth his wife bapt. 15 February [1634/5].

**RICHARDS ENTRIES IN THE REGISTERS OF ALL SAINTS CHURCH,
BIDDENDEN**

- 1538 Katharine daughter of John Ricarde buried 21 December.
 1539 John Anower and Alyce Ricarde married 30 June.
 1539 Richard Ricarde and Elizabeth Lothar married 21 January [1539/40].
 1539 Alyce daughter of Richard Ricarde bapt. 6 February [1539/40].
 1541 William son of Stephen Ricarde buried 12 August.
 1541 Johan daughter of Richard Ricard bapt. 20 September.
 1541 Richerde Rycarde householder buried 9 February [1541/2].
 1542 Johan daughter of ——— Rycard buried 15 September.
 1542 Thomas son of ——— Rycard bapt. 5 March [1542/3].
 1543 Elizabeth daughter of ——— Rycard bapt. 16 April.
 1543 John son of ——— Richerds infant buried 10 June.

- 1544 John son of ——— Ricard bapt. 22 December.
- 1545 Elizabeth daughter of ——— Rycarde bapt. 23 June.
- 1546 William son of ——— Rycarde buried 1 February [1546/7].
- 1547 Thomas Rychards and Alles Pearce married 10 May.
- 1547 Eme daughter of Thomas Rycarde bapt. 11 February [1547/8].
- 1549 Mary daughter of ——— Rycarde bapt. 1 January [1549/50].
- 1551 Roger son of ——— Rycarde buried 29 September.
- 1552 Martha daughter of ——— Rycarde bapt. 29 April.
- 1554 Richard son of Richard Rycard bapt. 12 August.
- 1554 Jarvy Ramesden and Margaret Rycard married 23 September.
- 1556 Stephen Rycards Sen. buried 28 May.
- 1557 Johane daughter of Thomas Richards buried 28 September.
- 1557 John son of Thomas Richards buried 17 November.
- 1558 Thomas Richards householder buried 30 April.
- 1559 Annes Ricarde widow buried 1 February [1559/60].

[From the foregoing wills and entries the following Stedman pedigree has been drawn :

1. GILBERT STEDMAN of Biddenden, Kent, the testator of 1546, was buried there 18 May 1546 [*sic*]. He married TOMASYN ———, who survived him. He was a weaver, as is indicated by his legacy of a loom to his youngest son.

Children :

- i. JOHN, m. ELIZABETH ———, who was perhaps bur. at Biddenden 23 Mar. 1557/8. He was probably bur. there 28 Oct. 1557, and his brother Richard administered his estate.
- 2. ii. RICHARD.
- 3. iii. NICHOLAS.
- 4. iv. THOMAS the elder.
- v. THOMAS the younger, b. after 1526; probably m. (1) 14 Oct. 1548, ANNE BOTTYNDEN; m. (2) MARY, who was bur. 23 May 1561. He probably had children, but they have not been identified.

2. RICHARD STEDMAN of Biddenden was buried there 21 May 1559. He married MARGARET ———, who survived him and administered his estate. He was administrator of his brother Thomas's estate in 1558.

Children, baptized at Biddenden :

- i. JOHAN, bapt. 15 Jan. 1538/9; bur. in Biddenden 13 June 1562.
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 27 Feb. 1540/1.
- iii. MARGARET, bapt. 21 July 1548.
- iv. RICHARD, bapt. 12 Feb. 1550/1; m. 5 May 1577, BRIDGET HAMPER, and had issue.
- v. MARY, bapt. 2 Aug. 1553; probably the Mary Stedman who m. JOHN SEELIS in 1578 and was mother of Richard Sealis of Scituate.
- vi. GEORGE, bapt. 8 Nov. 1556.

3. NICHOLAS STEDMAN of Biddenden probably married, as his second wife, after Apr. 1558, ALICE (PEARCE) RICHARDS, widow of Thomas of Biddenden. Her daughter Eme married Isaac Stedman (see 6, below), grandfather of the emigrant to New England. The date of the death of Nicholas Stedman is unknown.

Children, by first wife (name unknown), baptized at Biddenden :

- i. THOMAS, bur. at Biddenden 24 Sept. 1538.
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 7 Oct. 1538; bur. at Biddenden 1 July 1551 (?).

- iii. WILLIAM, bapt. 27 Nov. 1546; m. 21 Nov. 1569, MARY PELLAN; had issue.
- iv. ABRAHAM, bapt. 5 Mar. 1548/9 or 18 Oct. 1550; bur. at Biddenden 1 Mar. 1552/3.
- v. ALICE, bapt. 5 May 1555; bur. at Biddenden 16 Oct. 1555.
[Probably other children, unidentified.]

4. THOMAS STEDMAN the elder of Biddenden was buried there either 5 Nov. 1557, or 4 Dec. 1564. He probably married twice. The name of his first wife is unknown, but his second wife was probably ELIZABETH FULLER, whom he married at Biddenden 7 May 1548. She probably married for her second husband ——— Morars, and is mentioned in her son Gilbert's will. Thomas Stedman's father and sons being weavers, it seems probable that he also was a weaver.

The tax lists show him to have been the most prosperous member of the family. It is very difficult to tell which entries in the parish registers refer to Thomas the elder and which to Thomas the younger, as only once, in the baptismal entry of Gilbert Stedman, son of Thomas the elder, is any distinction made between the two brothers.

Children, baptized at Biddenden:

- 5. i. JAMES, bapt. 10 Oct. 1538.
- ii. ISABELL, bapt. 19 Dec. 1540; bur. at Biddenden 17 May 1541.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 8 Mar. 1541/2; bur. at Biddenden 20 July 1551.
- iv. JANE, bapt. 17 Feb. 1547/8; bur. 26 Feb. 1547/8.
- 6. v. ISAAC, bapt. 24 May 1550.
- vi. JOSEPH, bapt. 13 Sept. 1553; bur. at Biddenden 2 May 1561.
- 7. vii. GILBERT, bapt. 15 Jan. 1554/5.

[Probably several other children, whose identity is uncertain, among them probably a daughter who married JOHN JOHNSON.]

5. JAMES STEDMAN of Biddenden was baptized there 10 Oct. 1538, and buried there 10 Oct. 1579. He married at Biddenden, 20 May 1565, AGNES ASSHENDEN. Was she the widow Anne (that name and Agnes being interchangeable) Stedman who married, 6 June 1580, Thomas Sedweeke?

Children, baptized at Biddenden:

- i. THOMAS, mentioned in his uncle Gilbert's will.
- ii. ANNE, bapt. 2 Aug. 1567.
- iii. JOANE (JEANE in register), bapt. 13 Mar. 1568/9.
- iv. MARY, bapt. 18 June 1570.
- v. MARGARET, bapt. 18 July 1574.
- vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. 23 Dec. 1576.
- vii. JAMES, bapt. 14 Feb. 1579/80; bur. 3 June 1580.

6. ISAAC STEDMAN of Biddenden, weaver, was baptized at Biddenden 24 May 1550, and was buried there 16 Jan. 1601/2. He married there, 1 Feb. 1574/5, EME RICHARDS, the testator of 1604, who survived him, administered his estate, and was buried at Biddenden 10 May 1604. She was baptized at Biddenden 11 Feb. 1547/8, daughter of Thomas and Alice (Pearce) of Biddenden, who were married there 10 May 1547. Thomas Richards was buried at Biddenden 30 Apr. 1558. Alice Pearce was probably a sister of Richard Piers of Tenterden, the testator of 1543. She married secondly a Stedman, probably Nicholas, a son of Gilbert Stedman the elder. She was buried at Biddenden 11 Dec. 1574, and ad-

ministration of her estate was granted 11 Jan. 1574/5 to her daughter Eme Richards, whose betrothed husband, Isaac Stedman, was one of the bondsmen. The Richards or Ricard family was a prosperous one in Biddenden.

Children, baptized at Biddenden :

- i. ALICE, bapt. 20 Feb. 1575/6; m. 7 May 1599, LAWRENCE CHAPLEN; had issue.
8. ii. THOMAS, bapt. 21 Dec. 1578.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 19 Feb. 1580/1; bur. 11 Sept. 1596.
- iv. GILBERT, bapt. 26 Dec. 1586; probably d. bef. 1588.
- v. MARGARET, bapt. 9 Nov. 1589; bur. 27 Mar. 1590.
- vi. } TWO DAUGHTERS, bur. unbapt. 9 July 1592.
- vii. }
- viii. THOMAS (illegitimate), bapt. 9 June 1583.
- ix. THOMAS (illegitimate), bapt. 17 May 1584; bur. at Biddenden 25 Dec. 1590.

7. GILBERT STEDMAN of Biddenden, the testator of 1588, was baptized at Biddenden 15 Jan. 1554/5, and was buried there 13 June 1588. He married KATHARINE ———, who survived him and proved his will. It is to his will, uncalendared and unregistered, that we owe our knowledge of his brothers and sisters. From his bequests he was evidently a weaver.

Child :

- i. An infant bur. unbapt. 16 Sept. 1582.
8. THOMAS STEDMAN of Biddenden, clothier and weaver, was baptized at Biddenden 21 Dec. 1578. The date of his death and the name of his wife are unknown. There is the same confusion here regarding Thomases as in the earlier generations.

Children, baptized at Biddenden :

9. i. ISAAC, bapt. 21 Apr. 1605.
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 5 Apr. or 24 May 1607.
- iii. GEORGE, bapt. 9 Apr. or 3 Sept. 1609; perhaps bur. at Biddenden 4 Feb. 1616/7.
- iv. JOHN (son of Thomas Stedman ye weaver) bapt. 13 June 1612.
- v. ROBERT (son of Thomas Stedman Jun.), bapt. 26 Apr. 1618.
9. ISAAC STEDMAN of Biddenden and London, Scituate and Boston, was baptized at Biddenden 21 Apr. 1605, and died in New England between 2 Oct. and 19 Dec. 1678. He married ELIZABETH ———, who was born about 1609, and with her and his two sons sailed in the ship *Elizabeth* from London 8 Apr. 1635. As Isaac "Studman" he was certified by the clergyman of St. Alphege Cripplegate, and by two men from Blackwell Hall, which was the cloth market of London, to which all the cloth-weaving centres such as Biddenden sent their goods. It was in connection with this trade that Isaac Stedman probably went to London. He settled in Scituate, where he was admitted to the church 17 July 1636. He was constable and freeman 7 June 1648, removed to Boston in 1650, and later was of Muddy River, now Brookline. Savage says the name was anciently Studman, but the shipping entry is the only place in which it has been found so recorded. In the English records it is always Stedman, Steadman, Steedman, or Stedmond. Whether there was any connection between Isaac Stedman and the other Stedman emigrants to New England is not known.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH, bapt. at Biddenden 25 Mar. 1631; bur. there 20 May 1631.
- ii. NATHANIEL, bapt. at Biddenden 9 Sept. 1632; came with his parents to New England; m. SARAH HAMMOND, who died before 1675, daughter of Thomas; and had issue.
- iii. ISAAC, bapt. at Biddenden 15 Feb. 1634/5; came with his parents to New England; no further record; probably d. young.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. at Scituate 24 Nov. 1637; married 17 Dec. 1662, THOMAS HAMMOND, JUN., of Newton, and had issue; she d. in 1715.
- v. THOMAS of Muddy River (now Brookline) m. MARY WATSON, daughter of John of Roxbury, and had issue.
- vi. HANNAH, d. 1727; m. 20 Jan. 1673/4, SAMUEL HYDE of Newton; no issue.
- vii. SARAH, m. THOMAS PERRY of Scituate, and had issue.

E. F.]

[To be continued]

DIARY OF JEREMIAH WEARE, JR., OF YORK, ME.

Transcribed by SAMUEL G. WEBBER, M.D., of Boston

[Continued from Vol. 64, page 182]

[p. 25, cont'd]

so these years will be called the 2 Dry years by those that Dont Remember the years 1761 & 1762 then a very moderate winter hay is very scarce & Dear about or from 16 Dollars to 20 a ton in the spring then comes the year 1795 a warm Spring & seasonable Rains & so it continues through the Season being a plenty of Every thing on the earth there Has not been such a good season since the year 1779

[p. 26]

in the year 1792 Exceeding Dry but a very litle Raign from the middle of June till the last of august to What are in common years September comes Rain & the fall being very pleasant with Refreshing Raigns the month of December being more than comon pleasant but a little Snow Comfortable sawing in the mill January 1793 being Like pleasant snow scarce over shoes not worn cold February still warmer no snow to Do any business in clear Land for want of snow and cold the snow is not over shoes but a few days at a time the whole winter March being pleasant warm weather—april the first part warm & Rains such as scarce was seen before by us

[p. 27]

continues good weather a fine Rain on the 18th then comes no more Rain till the 15th of may in the morning a small Rain about enough to whet one thick jacket without lynin being two or three hours time then clears up with the wind in N brings a small frost kills som corn the trees are in the bloom in Danger of the frost the blossoms begins to fall on the 19th then mostly south winds & a.....out winds tell the 31th at night then comes a moderate Rain & Wits fast on saturday the first of June in the morning then in the morning on the Sabbath and all Day moderate Rain all Day then on about the 10th of June a shour of Rain with thunder & a week of warm Weather a fine rain on the 25th at night at 10 oclock in the evening tell 10 oclock in the morning very fast grain

& corn looks good

[p. 28]

May the 17th 1794 an on common Cold Day froze hard the night following Ice was seen tell about 9 o'clock the apple trees look yellow many of them as tho fire and smoke Drove through them where they stand on the low ground being full in the bloom being very Dry but two Rains of any Consequence they not being very long sence the snow went of the tops of the hard wood trees are killed with the sd frost there is a good Rain about the 9th or 10th of Jwne & warm no rain before for about 9 or 10 weeks of any value on the 15th of June at night 1794 comes a hard frost kills Corn heare & beans pumkins in spots

[p. 29]

. the march the 28th may his son Jer[emiah] Weare was born in the year [1729] the 28th of march new style his wife Sar[ah] Ware the Daughter of Joseph prebel was born in the year [1731] Ebenezer Littlefield son of Steph[en] Littlefield Debror sd Stephens w[ife] being a sister to Capt Joseph per[sons] Said Ebenezer littlefield was bo[rn] April A.D. 1775 Departed t[his] present life on the 24th march being master of the brig fidelity buried in the ocean four Days out Dimerrar Left one son that September 28th 1803 named Eben[ezer] Lucy Weare being the mother April 11th 1804 said Lucy Wear[e] Received the love of god being born from Darkness to gods marvelous lig[ht] may 14th 1804 Moses Weare give Evidence of his Receiving comf[ort] from the Lord as a new born Son

[p. 30]

. :Jeremiah* [Our sixth child] a daug[hter] [Betse]y by Name was born march the 10th [on] monday morning in the year 1788 [Our] Seventh child was born on Wednesday evening the 10th Day of march in the year of our Lord 1790 name Moses [Ou]r Eight child was born on monday morning on the fifth Day of march in the year of Christ 1792 [na]me Timothy to hold the name [of] his onckle timothy that Departed [t]his life on the fifth of September 1791 [Ou]r ninth Child was born on thurs[da]y at one o'clock in the morning [be]ing the third Day of July [A.] D. 1794 name Jeremiah Our tenth Child was Born 1796 September the 2th friday about three o'clock in the after noon A Daughter name mary Our 11th Child was born Sept the 19th on wednesday 4 o'clock in the morning in the year 1798 Daughter named Olive

[p. 31]

A D the of mercy Wardwell Departed this p[resent] Life children left 2 sons 3 da[ughters] sd mercy being a daughter of Jose[ph] Weare of capnedick but she die[d at] majabigwaduce with the fever she moaved at majabigwaduce in fall of the year 1778 Sarah Bragdon Daughter of Jo[seph] weare of york Departed this prese[nt] Life in the year 1787 in march she Left eight sons & two Daug[hters] ten in No. one at the Brest Nathaniel Webber the father of [Lucy] Weare Departed this life June 11th 1791 If said Nathaniel had l[ived] tell september next the 15th day he would h[ave] been sixty nine years old Sarah Weare the wife of Jeremi[ah] Weare the Daughter of Joseph Prebel C[onverted] when she was young Departed this [life] may 14th 1801 in the morninc af[ter] a long sickness she was confined [to] bed for the most part Sept 28th 1800 this Day being about 70 years of age [she] comforted her friends through a goo[d] hope of Christ

* See record of first five children [p. 7.]

[p. 32]

[This page is not easy to decipher as it is much rubbed. It seems to have recorded only the weather for years between 1778 and 1791]

[p. 33]

..... present Life in of our Lor[d] 1783 in march the 10th day in his 78 y[ear] of his age sence Last august & would have been 78 years [old] if he had Lived tell Next A[pril] anna weare the wife of the[odore] weare Departed this present life in the year of our Lord in September the 14th day at twelve o'clock at mi in the twentyth year of her a[ge] ever sence the of may last Timothy Weare was born August the 1764 the said timothy Departed this life the 6th Day of September in the [year] of Christ 1791 it being twenty seven [years] one month two Days the said Timo[thy] being the son of Jeremiah Weare and [grandson] to Joseph Weare Lived with John Weare 20 years Supposed he took a cold by in the flats at the northern bay pe[nobscot] a loading the sloop then had charge the westward & saw parents & breth[ren] returned onwell to pernobscott & there maid his last

[p. 34]

..... business [th]e Inhabitants of this town Great[ly] Lamented by the same with the [ca]ncer on his Jaw so in this throat [mo]re than one year the said Joseph [Ward]well Departed this Life in the th of the year in the year of [our] Lord 1782 [I]n the year 1773 The 29 Day [Da]y of June Mr Joseph Weare [ga]ve to his Grandson Jeremiah [We]are Juner a negrow boy [na]med Pomp the said Negro [wa]s born in the year 1791 april after serving his time [wi]th sd Weare then lived with [hi]m about 2 years then worked out 1 year with Brother Samuel [the]n went to Arundal some years [t]hen went to see, it was then [tha]t he was sold in the West ind[ies] by the master of the vessel [ab]out 1801 or 2

[p. 35]

..... messenger [?] ordained a minister at york Sept the 10th 1799 the first parish sermon 2nd Corinthians 16th 3rd mrs gooden said to be born in the year 1699 th said gooden Departed this life 24th Day Sept 1797 Said to be 98 years & some months old Gershom webber son of the Deceased Samuel Webber who was Drowneded Capenedick Rhode said gershom Departed this life on the 4th Day at night of may 1797 Ann madden the Daughter of Elaxander Woo[d] from Ireland about the year 1720 this sd Alexander Departed this life about the year 1754 his wife old miss wood Departed this life about the year 1774 sd ann Departed this life Sept 12th 1802 was born 1724 being 78 years of age june las[t] James Elaxander Wood J A Madden was Bor[n] in year 1752 June 30th as he saith On this 11th Day of December 1814 Thomas Sevey Departed this life being struck by a tree that was lodged and was found Dead by one of his Daughters

[p. 36]

year 1815 avery cold backward Spring warm & Dry Summer on the 23d of sept Rain Storm. thought to be highest wind that can be remembered the loss in shiping in Boston supposed 2.00.000 dollars Rhoad Island supposed to have Suffered by this Storm much more than the other States the tide Being 7 feet higher than comon & 4 feet higher than Remembered by the oldest people June 28th 1828 heavy thunder kills three oxen & one cow for Joel Norton monday the 30th heavy thunder & rain

[To be continued]

STOCK DELIVERED TO THE BRITISH TROOPS AT MARTHA'S VINEYARD ISLAND IN 1778

Communicated by WILLIAM J. ROTCH of West Tisbury, Mass.

[1]

A List* of The Number of the Sheep and other Stock & hay Delivered Mager General Gray Commander of the Brittish Troops at the Vineyard in the year 1778 and in the Month of September — and by Whom oned as Near as posable Could be Asertaned by a Commite for that Purpus ap-
pinted

	SHEEP		
James Athearn Esqr	70	Hezekiah Luce	26
Jethro Athearn Jur	28	John Luce	21
Ezra Athearn	59	Isaiah Gray	93
Abijah Athearn	107	Mathais Rogers	25
Joseph Allen	28	Joseph Look	12
Benijamin Allen	70	Frances Norton	9
Thomas Jones	26	Benijamin Crowell	10
Christopher Butler	16	Peter Look	7
John Manter	7	Seth Look	17
Samuel Manter	12	Zecharih Luce	6
Mathew Manter	35	Cornelius Dunham	37
James Manter	20	Thomas Daggatt	16
Gorshom Cathcart	36	Samuel Daggatt	10
Elijah Look	30	Thomas Daggatt Jur	6
Robert Look	14	Thomas Walrond	125
Thomas Look	29	Malatiah Luce	8
Nathan Look	8	Thomas Luce	2
Benijamin Lambert	37	Isaac Daggatt	47
Whiten Manter	15	Timothy Chase	44
Samuel Cobb	14	Nathan Luce	15
Rusell Hancock	170	Henery Luce	5
William Forster	12	Silvanes Luce	4
Ezekel Luce	31	Ephraim Owen	7
Barnard Case	8	Seth Daggatt	21
Enoch Luce	3	Jonathan Manter	67

[2]

Samuel Look	53	Peter Norton Esq ^r & Sons	150
Abner Norton	16	Peter Norton Jur	48
John Homes	25	Bethuel Luce	7
Isaac Luce	11	Eliakim Norton	214
Francis Liwes	5	Malatiah Davies sent from the	
Jonathan Luce	5	other Towns—from Chillmark	
Nathan Smith	9		60
Abrham Luce	7	from Edgertown	80
Nhathan Weekes	6	Wee the Subscribers Certify that	

* This list was discovered subsequent to the publication of Dr. Banks's "History of Martha's Vineyard, Dukes County, Massachusetts."

Ransferd Smith	81		the above Acpt is true and Just as forth as we can find
Thomas Smith	15		
Peter Luce	10		James Athearn } Select Men Shubael Cottle } for Tisbury Abijah Athearn }
Abishai Luce	14		
Mayhew Norton	11		
Rowland Rogers	40		
Beni ^a Luce	5	The Acpt of the Neate or horned Catle Delivered to General Gray at the same time	
Benj ^a Merry	20	James Athearn Esq ^r	2
Samuel Crowell	18	Jethro Athearn Jur	3
Joseph Luce	28	Ezera Athearn	3
Malitaih Davies	75	Abijah Athearn	3
William Luce	11	Thomas Daggatt	2
Obed Luce	22	Thomas Jones	2
Joseph Merry	62	Christopher Butler	2
Shubael Cottle & Son	68	Lemuel Butler	2
Edmund Cottle	7	Thomas Walrond	3
Seth Luce	7	Ezekel Luce	2
Samuel Weekes	5	Garshom Cathcart	1
William Weekes	8	Barnard Case	1
Samuel Lumbert	6	Elijah Look	2
John Dunham	14	Thomas Look	2
		Timothy Lumbert	2
		Thomas Luce	2
[3]			
Whiten Manter	1	The Acpt of Hay or Forege De- livered General Gray at the same time	
Samuel Cobb	2		
Mathew Manter	2		
Russell Hancock	3		
Jonathan Hamett	1	TUNS HUNDREDS	
Mathew Luce	2	From Eliakim Norton 2—15	
John Luce	1	Russel Hencock 0—16	
Joseph Chase	2	Shubael Cottle 1— 0	
Francis Liwes	2	Malatia Davis 1— 0	
Isaiah Gray	2	Abijah Athearn 9—19	
Francis Norton	1	Samuel Look 3—10	
Benijamin Allen	2	Mathew Merry 1—10	
Joseph Allen	1	Abraham Chase 1—10	
Beni ^a Crowel	1	David Merry 0—15	
Ransferd Smith	3		
Jonathan Luce	1	Tuns 13—15 hundred	
Shubael Cottle & Sons	4	Atest James Athearn } Selectmen Shubael Cottle } of Tisbury Abijah Athearn }	
Shubael Dunham	1		
Malatia Davis	2		
William Luce	1	A True Cobey of what ware propared to send to London by Con ⁿ Norton	
Joseph Luce	1	Atest Shubael Cottle	
Rowland Rogers	2	June y ^e 6, 1780	
Beni ^a Merry	1		
Corneleus Norton	1		
John Dunham	2		
Samuel Look	2		

Mayhew Norton	1
Eliakiam Norton	3
Mathew Merry	1
Timothy Hillman	2
David Merry	1
William Daggatt	1
Darkins Allen	1
Zep ^b Luce	2
Mathais Rogers	1
Cornelus Dunham	1

[4]

[Endorsed]

The Coppey of the
Counts proposed to send
to London by Con^u
Norton for the pay
of the Stock taeken from
the Vineyard in 1778

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By JOHN ALBRETT, Recording Secretary

Boston, Massachusetts, 3 May, 1911. A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 p.m., President Baxter presiding.

The records of the April meeting were read and approved, and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were accepted.

Two members were elected by ballot to corresponding membership, and forty-four to resident membership.

The paper of the afternoon was by Desmond FitzGerald of Brookline, a member of the Society, the subject being *Three Months in the Philippines*. The speaker told of what he saw in 1904 while he was in the Islands as consulting engineer of the sewage and water systems of Manila. To illustrate the lecture, Mr. FitzGerald used colored stereopticon slides made from photographs that he had taken.

On motion of Vice-President Cunningham a vote of thanks was given to the speaker.

At 8.50 p.m. the formal part of the meeting terminated, and opportunity was afforded for social entertainment.

4 October. A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 p.m., President Baxter presiding.

The records of the May meeting were read and approved, and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were accepted.

Thirty-seven members were elected by ballot to resident membership.

Miss Helen Burnham Merchant, B.A., of Gloucester, told the story of *The Old Days in Gloucester*, touching on the early navigators and their glowing accounts of the country, the founding of the churches and the growth of the shipping and fishing industries, interspersing the recital with many incidents of the men and women of former days, when personal peculiarities could be developed unhampered by covention.

This was followed by discussion by Vice-President Cunningham, Mr. Charles E. Mann, Rev. J. L. R. Trask, and Rev. Anson Titus, after which the thanks of the Society were voted to the speaker.

At 3.45 it was voted to dissolve the meeting, after which refreshments were served.

1 November. A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The records of the October meeting were read and approved, and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were accepted.

By ballot the following were elected members of the nominating committee, Wilford Jacob Litchfield and Charles Newcomb Baxter serving as tellers: Lawrence Brainerd, Mrs. Mary Lovering Holman, Henry Alonzo Silver, Mrs. Susan Cotton Tufts, Walter Kendall Watkins.

A paper entitled *Colonial and Revolutionary Music in New England*, by Miss Alice Warren Pope of Newton Highlands, was read by Mrs. Margaret Crandall Miller. The vocal music illustrating the paper was sung by a quartet, with piano and violoncello accompaniment, Miss Pope being the pianist. At the close of the paper Mrs. Miller gave the steps of the minuet.

After adjournment at 4.10 refreshments were served.

NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 18 Somerset Street, Boston.

The Committee on English Research desires to state, however, that although the Society has no official representative in England the Committee is employing Miss French as a record searcher there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

DAME.—In the REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 217, it is stated that Hunking⁶ Dame married Abigail Huckins. According to his granddaughter, Mrs. John Q. Pike of Dover, N. H., he married Hannah Boody⁶ Huckins, daughter of Robert⁶ and Hannah (Boody). The husband of Hunking⁶ Dame's daughter Anna⁷ (Nancy), Moses Huckins of Lee, farmer, born 9 Nov. 1774, died 10 Oct. 1811, married 2 Feb. 1803, was the son of Robert⁶ and Mary⁷ (Dame, 14, vi).

Mary⁷ Dame (14, vi) married Robert⁶ Huckins of Lee, yeoman, son of Robert⁶ and Hannah (Boody), born at Madbury 25 Apr. 1750, died before 1824, his widow surviving. Her sister Ruth⁷ (14, ix) married Robert⁶ Huckins's brother Israel,⁶ of Strafford, inn keeper, born at Madbury 15 Sept. 1760, died 20 May 1873. She died 6 Apr. 1841.

HENRY W. HARDON.

60 Wall Street, New York City.

HAYES.—In the Wentworth Genealogy the Rev. Alonzo H. Quint stated that tradition attributed the origin of the John Hayes who appeared in Dover, N. H., about 1680, to Scotland. The following comments seem to point to a different conclusion. John Hayes settled in that part of Oyster River known as "Barbadoes," presumably because he had friends or relations there. It is well known that there were close trade relations between Portsmouth and Dover and the Island of Barbadoes; that some early settlers of that region migrated from Barbadoes; and that others went to this island and remained several years, returning later to New Hampshire. A family by the name of Hayes was among the prominent Barbadoan planters, and like the Youngs—a name likewise common in both localities—had trade relations with New England. Moreover, Waters's Genealogical Gleanings proved that the Hayes family in Barbadoes sprang from a family living on the Surrey side of London. These statements are based on scattered entries in early colonial papers, already in print.

A. E. H. S.

JACKSON.—The ancestry of the first two settlers of Cambridge and Newton, John and Edward Jackson, has been courteously supplied by a lineal descendant, Mr. Edward G. Jackson of St. Louis, Mo.

Christopher Jackson of Mile End, London, married Susan Johnson of Mile End, 5 Oct. 1602 (London Marriages). He was bur. 5 Dec. 1633. Children: I. John, bapt. 6 June 1603; m. (1) Abigail; m. (2) Margaret; d. 30 Jan. 1675. II. Edward, bapt. 3 Feb. 1605; m. (1) Frances; m. (2) Elizabeth Oliver, 14 Jan. 1649; d. 17 June 1681. III. Miles, bapt. 28 June 1607. This list of Christopher's sons is copied from the "Register of St. Dunstan's Church, Stepney." His residence is first given as Mile End, afterwards as Bednall Green, and his occupation as merchant tailor. The date of John's baptism is evidently 1603, instead of 1602 as recorded in the "Register." There is a good account of St. Dunstan's, Stepney, in Hare's "Walks in London."

Los Angeles, Calif.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

HARRINGTON BIBLE RECORDS.—In a Bible dated at Hartford, Conn., 1818, and recently acquired by the American Antiquarian Society, the following records of the Harrington family are entered on one of the blank leaves:

Job Harrington Born March 24, 1771
Hannah Harrington Born March 13, 1771
Lydia Fowler Born Sept. 25, 1796
Clarissa Webster Born August 3, 1800
Porter Hines Born April 6, 1803
Martin D. Harrington Born June 27, 1806
Diantha Harrington Born Sept. 30th, 1818
Otis Harrington Born June 19, 1814
Martin Died August 10, 1831
Diantha Died Dec. 31, 1831

Worcester, Mass.

CLARENCE S. BRIGHAM, Librarian.

DREW BIBLE RECORDS.—The following entries are taken from the family Bible of Lewis Drew of Duxbury, Mass., now in the possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Charles W. Tilton of Brookline, Mass., through whose kindness they are printed.

Births

Nancy Le Baron born April 26, 1787
Lucia Le Baron born May 15, 1788
Esther Lebaron born March 19, 1791
Nancy Lebaron born Nov. 19, 1789
Almira Lebaron born Jan. 3, 1793
Harriet Lebaron born Feb. 25, 1795
Lemuel L. Drew Born June 17, 1811
Limon L. Drew Born January 27, 1813
Bradford Le B. Drew Born October 2, 1815
Lydia Ann Drew Born April 1, 1818, In the Morning, 1 o'clock
Almira Drew Born in Plymouth Dec. 22nd 1819
Lucia Drew Born in Duxbury, February 4, 1823

Marriages

Lewis Drew
Almyra Drew Mared January 10th 1809
the children
In Boston Mr. Lyman L. Drew son of Lewis Drew to Miss H. Maria Coffin
Sept. 20, 1840
Lydia Ann Married William Guild of Bellows Falls, Vt. January 20th. 1844
in Cambridge, Mass.
Almira Married John H. Macomber, August 21, 1849 of Maine

Deaths

Lemuel L. Drew Died August 12, 1811
Lewis Drew died June 3rd 1823, on his passage from Mobile to Boston, aged 89 years
Liman L. Drew died September 25, 1853 in New Orleans, of yellow fever. Aged 40 yrs.
Nancy Lebaron born April 26th 1787 died 8th Sept. 1788 aged 1 year
Harriet Lebaron died August 6, 1796 aged 1 year

Bartlett Lebaron died June 24th 1806 Aged 67 years
 Lidia Lebaron died Jan. 1, 1825. Aged 66

ELLIS BIBLE RECORDS.—The following family records of one branch of the Ellis family, descendants of John Ellis of Dedham, Mass., 1635, have been kindly furnished to the REGISTER by Mr. Edward Rogers, 8 Orchard Street, Amherst, Mass.:

Amos Ellis was born at Franklin, March 18, 1744, Died at Grafton, May 30, 1817

Hannah Hill " " Holliston, Oct. 17, 1748, " " Bellingham, July 1829

THEIR CHILDREN.

Vespasion Ellis was born in Franklin, August 20, 1767, Died Sept. 8, 1798
 (was buried on land of Wm. Daniels, Esq.,
 Lower pens neck, Salem County, New Jersey.)

Amos Ellis Junior was born in Medway

Sabre Ellis " " " Medway

Joseph Ellis " " " Medway, July 31, 1772

Jonathon Ellis " " " Bellingham, June 28, 1774, Died at Bluehill
 (Me.) Dec. 28, 1806.

Nathan Ellis " " " Bellingham, March 7, 1777, Died at Bluehill
 (Me.) 1848.

Hannah Ellis " " " Bellingham, Decr. 8, 1778, Died in infancy

Polly Ellis " " " Bellingham, Sept. 22, 1780

Rosanna Ellis " " " Bellingham, June 21, 1782

Betsey Ellis " " " Bellingham, March 1, 1784

Hannah Ellis " " " Bellingham, January 17, 1786.

Names	Births	Deaths
Jonathan Ellis	June 28th, 1774	Dec. 23d, 1806
Susanna Parker	July 27th, 1772	Aug. 17th, 1808

Married Sept. 9th, 1795.

THEIR CHILDREN.

Jonathon Ellis Dec. 18th, 1795

Charles Ellis Nov. 18th, 1797

Almira Ellis Apr. 15th, 1801

Amos Hill Ellis July 11th, 1803

Copy by Jonathan Ellis, Jan'y 22nd, 1818.

HEATH FAMILY BIBLE.—Daniel Heath of Amherst, Mass., the owner of the Bible from which the following record is taken, was born at (probably) Mendon, now Milford, Mass., Feb. 15, 1778. He had a brother, Samuel Wilbor Heath, born May 4, 1775. They were the children of Samuel Wilbor and Elizabeth (Thayer) Heath. About the time of the birth of the second son, the father, who is called "marriner" in the records connected with the settlement of his estate, disappeared, and it was always supposed that he was taken prisoner by the British during the Revolutionary War. Daniel Heath died June 8, 1831; his wife, Polly (Lewis) Heath, died Feb. 1, 1841.

" Daniel Heath was born Feb. 15, 1778.

Judith Dickinson was born April 1, 1774.

We was married March 18, 1794

Judith Heath was born Nov. 28, 1795

My wife died Nov. 21, 1795. Judith Heath died Oct. 23, 1796.

Polly Lewis was born July 18, 1778. we was married Nov. 5, 1797

Daniel Dickinson Heath was born Feb. 14, 1798

Willis Heath born Jan. 5, 1800 and died the nineteenth of the same month.

Betsy L[ewis] Heath born May 1, 1801

Daniel D[ickinson] Heath died Aug. 14, 1801

Daniel D[ickinson] Heath born Apr. 22, 1803

Polly Thayer Heath born Feb. 5, 1805

William Heath born July 6, 1807

Grace Heath born Oct. 8, 1809

Emily Howard Heath born May 29, 1815
 Charles Heath born March 14, 1818"
 35 Edgehill Road, New Haven, Conn.

MRS. THOMAS D. GOODELL.

SEWALL BIBLE RECORDS.—The following data were copied from a Bible purchased by Samuel Sewall in 1803 and now owned by his great-granddaughter, Mrs. F. H. Phillips of Reading, Pa., who has supplied the additional information enclosed in brackets:

Samuel Sewall, son of John Sewall of Newbury married *first* Lydia, daughter of Samuel Storer of Wells, late of Charleston. Children were born at York.

John Sewall	born Aug. 14, 1712 — died Feb. 27th.
Dummer "	" Feb. 17, 1714.
Lydia	" Jan. 24, 1716
Mercy	" May 30, 1718.
Mary	" Feb. 29, 1720.
Hannah	" Jan. 22, 1722.

Second wife Sarah, daughter of Bachelor. Children born in York were—

Samuel	born Sept. 24, 1724.
Sarah & Jane (twins)	" Nov. 4, 1726.
John	" May 5, 1729.
Joseph	" Sept. 8, 1731.
Moses	" July 22, 1733.
David	" Oct. 7, 1735.
Dummer	" Dec. 12, 1737.
Henry	" Feb. 23, 1739.

Henry Sewall	Born 1739-40	} married, — died 1795.
Mary Stinson	" Apr. 10, 1744		Jan. 1764. — " 1777.

Children—

Samuel Born Dec. 21, 1764. [Died Mar. 16, 1826, at Rye, N. H.]

Samuel Sewall, born Dec. 21, 1764	} Married,
Abigail Trask, " Oct. 30, 1762	

Jan. 4, 1736. [Died Nov. 14, 1843, at Wilton, Me.]

Children were—

Rufus Sewall	born Dec. 10, 1787.
Stinson "	" Feb. 27, 1789. [Died June, 1869]
Jason "	" Feb. 8, 1791 — Died Sept. 1881. [at Bath, Me.]
Lydia "	" Jan. 9, 1793 [Died Nov. 5, 1796]
Samuel "	" July 12, 1794 [Died May 18, 1847]
Abigail "	" July 26, 1796. [Died July 10, 1860]
Philenia "	" July 24, 1798. [Died Jan. 16, 1837]
Levi "	" May 24, 1800.
Esther "	" Feb. 9, 1802. [Died Oct. 17, 1847]
Benjamin Chapman Sewall	" May 14, 1805 — Died April 1886. [in Des Moines, Iowa.]

Kiah Bayley Sewall " Dec. 2, 1807. died Aug. 1865.

Jason Sewall	born Feb. 8, 1791	} married, [Died Sept. 8, 1881]
Hannah Joyce	" July 31, 1798	

Their children born at Bath, Maine.

Lucy Peterson	born Aug. 2, 1820. [Died Sept. 25, 1906]
Hannah Maria	" Feb. 18, 1825.
Rachel Elizabeth	" Nov. 28, 1827 —died May 22, 1833.
Stephen Bayley	" Mar. 15, 1830 [Died Mar. 25, 1903]
Ellen Patten	" Aug. 18, 1832 —died Aug. 28, 1835.
Morgiana Heath	" Feb. 15, 1836
Daniel Francis	" Feb. 9, 1840.

Stephen Bayley Sewall, son of Jason Sewall, born at Bath, Maine, March 15, 1830—died, March 25, 1903. Married Hannah P. Orr, daughter of Gershom Orr and Elizabeth Polly Orr of Topsham, Maine—

Stephen Bayley Sewall	— born March 15, 1830	} married
Hannah Polly Orr	— " April 1, 1832		June 12, 1855.

[Their children, born at Bath, Me., were Jason Trask, Maria Fisher, Hattie Abbie, and Lucy Ellen.]

John Stinson Esq. born 1714 died 1802 }
 Jenny Huston Stinson 1720 " 1812 }

Their daughter

Mary Stinson born 1744-1777 } married
 Henry Sewall " 1740-1795 } Jan. 1764 1st marriage

children

Samuel born Dec 31st 1764 m. Abigail Trask.

James

Sarah

Jenny as recorded.

Henry

Betsey

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES.

SCOTT.—Berkhamsted, Herts, June 7, 1632, Richard Scott and Katherine Morbury (Marberie) (Phillimore's Hertfordshire Mar., vol. 1, p. 23).

Richard Scott of Providence, son of Edward of Glemsford, Suffolk, came in the *Griffin*, 1634, with wife Catherine, daughter of Rev. Francis and Bridget (Dryden) Marbury, and sister of Ann Hutchinson (Austin's R. I. Dict.).

SPRAGUE.—Fordington, Dorset, Aug. 15, 1623, Ralfe Sprage and Johane Warren (Phillimore's Dorsetshire Mar., vol. 4, p. 186).

Ralph Sprague, son of Edward of Upway, Dorset, " sometime of Fordington, co. of Dorset," came to Salem 1628 (Pope's Pioneers).

CALLICOTT.—Barnstaple, Devon, Sept. 25, 1627, Richard Callacott and Joan Thorne. Feb. 22, 1628, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Callacott, baptized (Par. Reg.).

Richard Callicott was of Dorchester, 1633, with wife Joanne, who died Aug. 5, 1640, and daughter Elizabeth, who married Richard Hall (Savage's Gen. Dict.).

BUSBY.—St. Mary Caslany, Norwich, June 24, 1605, Nicholas Busbye and Bridgett Cocke (Phillimore's Norfolk Mar., vol. 8, p. 5).

Nicholas Busby of Watertown came from Norwich in 1637, aged 50, with wife Bridget, aged 53, and four children (Savage's Gen. Dict.).

HILLS.—Broughton-under-Blean, Kent, Apr. 12, 1590, Hercules Hills, son of Hercules Hills, baptized. Apr. 27, 1595, Hercules Hills, householder, buried (Par. Reg.).

Hercules Hills was of Scituate 1636; returned to Rochester, Kent, where he was living in 1666 (Deane's Scituate).

PHIPPING.—William Phipping, Wedmore, Somerset, will proved Sept. 22, 1647, by daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Adams. Testator has a brother Joseph in Ireland and a daughter Judah in New England (Matthew's Probate Acts, vol. 5, p. 112).

Oct. 5, 1647, Willmm Phippen de Wedmore, buried. Dec. 10, 1637, Judith uxor Willmi Phippen de Burrow, buried (Wedmore Par. Reg.).

Judith Phippin, aged 16, came in the *Planter*, 1635, from Stepney, with James Haywood, whom she married. She married secondly William Simonds of Woburn (Savage's Gen. Dict.).

ENSIGNE.—Thomas Ensigne, Cranbrooke, Kent, will proved Sept. 8, 1657, names father Thomas Ensigne in New England, brother John Ensigne, sisters Hannah and Sarah (unmar.) [and other relatives]; lands in Cranbrooke and Staplehurst (Reg. Wootton, P. C. C., vol. 4, p. 90).

Thomas Ensigne of Scituate, 1638, had children John, Hannah, and Sarah (Pope's Pioneers).

WALTER.—Staplehurst, Kent, July 26, 1659, Thomas Luck and Sarah, widow of Richard Walter, late of New England (Phillimore's Kent Mar., vol. 2, p. 111).

Richard Walters mate of Dicory Carwithy (Carwithen) died 3rd 6 month 1653 (Boston Rec.).

HIGGINSON.—St. Mary's, Leicester, Jan. 28, 1626, Ann, daughter of Mr. Francis Higginson of the Newarke, baptised (Par. Reg.).

Ann Higginson married Thomas Chatfield of Easthampton, L. I. (Savage's Gen. Dict.).

Subsidies of the Clergy in the Archdeaconry of Leicester in the Seventeenth Century:

[1615] Claybrooke. Johes Higginson V.

Will pay unto the King the sum of iii^{li} vi^s viii^d per me John Higginson.

I will pay one half this p'sent month of October and the other half in Aprill next.

det 5^{li} ant nil.

Joh. Higginson.

I doe consent.

R. L.

Claybrooke—John Higginson Vic.

Joh. Higginson.

iii^{li} viii^d th' one halfe alreadye paid th' other 1^o maii prox - - - xxxiii^s liii.

[May, 1616] Claybrooke—John Higginson Vic.

He heth p'mised under his hand to satisfy y'or Lo'ps request but hath not as yet the sum required and unpaid is 3^{li} 6^s 8^d

(Associated Architectural Societies, vol. 27, p. 451.)

Rev. John Higginson, vicar of Claybrooke, was father of Rev. Francis Higginson.

Cambridge, Mass.

VIRGINIA HALL.

SALISBURY, MASS., GRAVEYARD.—It is important that somebody should transcribe the gravestones in the ancient Salisbury burying ground before more of them become illegible. Only a five-minute trolley ride from Newburyport, somebody could certainly be found to do this. In a short visit recently I copied a few stones, either of interest to myself or in a perishing condition. Five stones in a row, near the east corner of the yard, are as follows, reading from left to right:

Sar. Benjamin Stevens died March 13, 1690, in the 40th year of his age.

Lieut. John Stevens died Nov. 26, 1691, in the 50th year of his age.

A stone crumbling and mossgrown, but appears to show NS at right end of second line—presumably Stevens. The verse, however, is legible, and identical with the fifth stone, as given below.

Cornet Richard Hubbard Died June y^e 16 1719 aged 88 years Faith & Love Are laid in y^e dust waighing for y^e resorection of y^e just.

Mrs. Martha Hubbard late wife of Cornet Richard Hubbard died October y^e 1, 1718 Aged 78 years.

A tender mother

A prudent wife

At God's command

Resind her life.

Another stone back from these was to Benj. Stevens, Jun^r, died Feb. 22, 1709/10, in the 38d year of his age. Other stones nearby are to the Pikes. Still other names in the yard are True, Bradbury, French, Allen, Gill, Hooke, etc. Other stones which will soon be past reading are:

Sar. Samuel Gl [ll] died Nov. 19, 1709, in the 58th year of his age.

Here lies Buried y^e Body of Mr. Thoomas French who [dep]arted this life March y^e 30 1742 in y^e 39th year of his age.

Come morta[l] [m]an

& cas[t] an [ey]e

Come read thy doom

Prepare to Die.

HUBBARD.—The finding of Richard Hubbard's gravestone, which carries his birth back to 1631, disposes of the account of two Richards, father and son, as given in the Hubbard book. By that account Cornet Richard Hubbard was born 1640 and his father died in Salisbury 1690 (a manuscript letter from the late Mr. Douglas S. Hubbard says 1685), and identifies the latter with the Richard of Hotten's Lists, aged 18 in 1635. Manifestly he could not have been father of a son born in 1631. It may be added that, aside from the birth and death of an infant son Richard, there are no indications of two Richards Hubbard in Salisbury, although the one is mentioned scores of times in the town records, first in 1661, which I copied—a grant of 8 acres to Richard Hubbard, 29-11 mo. 1661, "provided he stays in the town 8 years and improve himself in his trade for y^e goode of the towne." He was in later years commonly called "Mr.," was rep-

representative and quartermaster, besides being "Cornet" (cavalry color bearer), which he chose for his title on his wife's gravestone. His wife was Martha Allen, granddaughter of Richard Goodale, the age on her gravestone agreeing with the record of her birth. As their first child was not born until 1667, it seems not improbable that Mr. Hubbard had an earlier wife, and that Hannah Hubbard, married to Thomas Eaton 14 Nov. 1679, whom the Hubbard book makes his sister, may have been his daughter. The Hubbard book makes the earliest birth to John and Jane Hubbard twins, Richard and John, but the record reads, not Richard & John, but "Richard y^e Sone."

"COLLENSBY."—I would like to put an end to this name for all time, as in thirty years lookout I have never met it, and do not believe it ever existed. It should be noted that the "Coll" in Salisbury records is in a later hand and different ink, as those four letters are the only unfaded ink on the page. The town's copy, made by Asa Webster in 1854, makes one of the diary items read, "John Hubbard married to Jane *—ensby." An account of Salisbury families by Asa W. Brown, printed in the REGISTER the same year (vol. 8, p. 158), makes it read "Coll—[torn]." The original has now been restored by the Emery process. The tear, which is hardly perceptible, was not near "Coll" but on the opposite edge of the page, the name dividing, "Colle" ending one line and "nfby" beginning the next. Leastwise I am prepared to admit that this is how it read when Mr. Webster made his copy. The old fashioned "e" following the bright and clear "Coll" is now an almost imperceptible shadow, while the "nfby" is so nearly vanished that President Waters, of the Ipswich Historical Society, in a recent inspection, did not make out the "n" or the lower loop of the very large "f" which Capt. Bradbury used before a loop letter. To show how badly faded the page must have been even in 1854, the third entry above this Hubbard marriage was in the town copy passed over as a blank space. In the exceptional light which I was fortunate enough to enjoy, bright sunshine outdoors with the thin window shades drawn, I was able to make out an unmistakable shadow "Jn^o Quenby," and I later found John Quinby's birth in exactly the same formation of letters, 7:7:1665. In this favorable light I could clearly perceive the shadowy "e" and the "fby" and before the "f" a shadow the right size for the "n." But while admitting that Mr. Webster in 1854 copied what he found, I do not admit the name "Collensby," for several reasons:

- (1) No such name ever existed.
- (2) It never was a record, but mere report of the bride's name which reached the aged clerk's ear. Collins, Colby, and Fellows were common Salisbury names, and would lead the way to a transfusion of initials, "Collensby" from Follensby.
- (3) The original entry is gone—only a later super-entry remains.
- (4) Several slight circumstances render it likely that Jane "Coll" ensby was sister of Mary Follansby who was married two years before to Robert Pike, Jr., of Salisbury, their mother dead and their father remarried.

Mrs. Jane Hubbard was grandmother to the beloved Parson Tompson of South Berwick and great-great-grandmother to the famous Governor John Hubbard of Maine, and to New Hampshire's war governor, Ichabod Goodwin.

Portland, Me.

CHARLES THORNTON LIBBY.

WARE FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS.—Dr. B. P. Crocker of Foxborough, Mass., has sent for the use of the Society a copy of the records in a Bible which he recently found at the town farm. On the first page is "Presented to Sarah Ware by her Father Dec. 7, 1816." Dr. Crocker presumes that the father was Samuel Coverly, and that Sarah was the wife of Ephraim Groves Ware.

Marriages

Ephraim Groves Ware and Sarah Coverly were married May 13, 1816

Elias Ware and Deborah Groves were married January 25, 1781 [in Franklin—Wr. V. R.†]

* Faded; "Coll" entered in later hand.

† Vital Records of Wrentham, Mass., to 1850, 2v., 1910, comp. by Thomas W. Baldwin.

Samuel C. Ware and Harriett M. Sweet were married Dec. 24, 1856
 Samuel Coverly and Sally Winslow were married November 30, 1787.
 Timothy Ware son of Robert & Elizabeth Ware born Dec. 28, 1716
 Mary Healy daughter of Paul and Hannah Healy were married in 1742

Elias Ware son of Timo. born 30, 1754 [May 30—Wr. V. R.]
 Mary Ware " b. Dec. 2, 1748
 Olive Ware " b. [Mar. 22 1744-5—Wr. V. R.]
 Timothy Ware " [b.] Nov. 17 1746*
 Preston Ware to Nancy Ray Oct. 1805
 Elias Ware Jr. to Abigail Lamb Nov. 18 1809
 Galen Ware to Catherine Smith June 17, 1810
 James Ware to Malinda Shaw White Dec. 4, 1809 [Dec. 16—Wr. V. R.]
 Clarissa Ware to Fisher [Joshua—Wr. V. R.] Spooner May 26 1816
 James Ware to Elisa Pope 2nd wife May 24, 1818
 Addison Ware to Elisa Haynes Dec. 1, 1831
 Adelaide Maria Ware married to D. Cobb Dec. 11, 1831
 Lorenzo D. Ware to Malinda Jane Ware August 14, 1883

Births

Samuel C. Ware b. March 3, 1817
 Samuel Coverly Ware b. April 12, 1818
 Ephraim Groves Ware Jr. b. Dec. 18, 1820
 John Winslow Ware, b. August 9, 1824
 Sarah Jane Ware b. January 18, 1830
 Elias Ware Jr. son of Elias & Deborah born Feb. 19, 1782
 Preston Ware born Sept 24, 1783
 James Ware born Nov 2 1785
 Hermon Ware born Oct. 10 1785 [Oct. 20—Wr. V. R.] died December 5, 1787.
 Galen Ware born April 20 1789
 Ephraim Groves [Grover—Wr. V. R.] Ware b. Aug. 25, 1791
 Clarissa Ware b. Ap. 17, 1794
 Maria Ware b. March 23, 1797
 Milton Ware b. May 28, 1799
 Addison Ware b. Sept 29 1802
 Deborah Ann Ware b. Mar 6, 1805 [Ann omitted; Mar 8—Wr. V. R.]
 Elizabeth Coverly daughter of Samuel and Sarah Coverly born 6 Oct. 1788
 Sarah Winslow Coverly born Jan. 18, 1790 [Winslow crossed out in original]
 Samuel Coverly Jr. born 17 June 1798
 Timothy Ware (Grandfather) son of Robert & Elizabeth born Dec. 28, 1716
 [1715—Wr. V. R.] married Mary Healey (Grandmother) daughter of Paul and
 Hannah Healey
 Elias Ware (Father) born May 30, 1754 died June 30, 1841.
 Mary born Dec. 2 1742 [1743—Wr. V. R.] died June 5, 1791
 Olive born March 22, 1744 died 1832
 Timothy born November 17 [Nov 20—Wr. V. R.], 1746 died May 29, 1798
 Mary married Joseph Hills Feb 14, 1765
 " died June 10, 1815
 Robert Ware son of Robert (great-grandfather) & Elizabeth b. Nov. 21, 1711
 [Nov 27—Wr. V. R.]
 Esther Mann daughter of Thomas & Hannah b. Aug. 19, 1712
 Esther Ware daughter b. May 30, 1739
 Robert Ware son b. Feb. 2, 1741
 Sarah Ware daughter b. May 18, 1743
 Betty Ware " b. Feb. 23 1744
 Eldad Ware son b. Jan 1, 1749
 Rachel Ware daughter b. 1751 [Sept. 1—Wr. V. R.]
 Timothy Ware Jr. (uncle) & Abiel Ray m. Dec. 7, 1769
 Timo Jr. (uncle same as above) son of T. born Nov. 17, 1746 [Nov. 20—Wr.
 V. R.]

* Olive Ware, on the line above, was erroneously credited with this date in the original.

Abiel Ray his wife born Oct 21, 1748 [Oct 10—Wr. V. R.]
 Rachel Ware b. Dec. 12, 1770
 Molly Ware b. Nov 18, 1772 died Oct. 12, 1832
 Lucis Ware b. Sept 18, 1774 [Lewis—Wr. V. R.]
 Waitstill Ware b. April 12, 1777 [month lacking in Wr. V. R.]
 Timo Ware b. Sept. 30 1779
 Eunice Ware b. Jan'y 18, 1782
 Olive Ware b. Sept 12, 1785 [Nov.—Wr. V. R.]
 Abiel [b. Dec. 6, 1787—Wr. V. R.]
 Avery [b. June 10, 1792—Wr. V. R.]

Deaths

Samuel C. Ware died March 3, 1817
 Ephraim Groves Ware died November 8, 1862
 Ephraim G. Ware died April 22, 1864 aged 43
 Sarah Ware died June 21, 1870
 Ephraim Groves (Grandfather) d. in Franklin June 7, 1810
 Elias Ware (Father) died June 30, 1841.
 Deborah Ware (mother) died Dec. 23, 1843
 Clara Ware Spooner (sister) died Sept. 1856
 Dolly Ann Fisher (sister) died Jan 17, 1857
 Milton Ware (brother) died at New Orleans Dec. 25, 1839
 Elias Ware (brother) died at St. Louis Nov. 24 1859
 Timothy Ware (my Grandfather) died Nov. 29, 1794
 Mary Hills (my aunt) d. Jan. 5, 1797 aged 53
 Timo Ware (my uncle) died May 29, 1798 aged 51 [May 30—Wr. V. R.]
 Rachel Ware (my grandfather's 2nd wife) d. June 11, 1800
 Capt. Joseph Hills d. June 10, 1815
 Nancy Ware (my bro. P. wife) d. Sept 7, 1813
 Malinda Shaw Ware bro. James 1st wife died July 15, 1816
 Malinda Jane died May 1816 [Jane Melinda; May 12—Wr. V. R.]
 Electa Ware my bro Preston 2nd wife d. Sept 8, 1831
 Olive Messinger my aunt died June 15, 1832 aged 87 ^{y mos} 9 17
 Bathsheba Groves my grandmother died March 9, 1787
 Ephraim Groves my uncle died June 1789 caused by the spindle of a grindstone
 Herman Ware died in infancy

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

MERRILL.—A Merrill Pedigree, embracing known lineages from the families of Batchelor, Coffin, Cotton, Cox, Currier, Dole, Fifield, Greenleaf, Heard, Hull, Samborn, Tobie, Tuck, and others, is being compiled by Dr. Wm. Louis Merrill, Portland, Me.

POMEROY.—Copy for the "Illustrated History of the Pomeroy Family" is being sent to the printers, and the work will be pushed forward as rapidly as possible. The Secretary of the Pomeroy Family Association, A. A. Pomeroy, South Columbus Avenue, Sandusky, Ohio, is desirous of hearing from those likely to subscribe to the work mentioned above in order that he may know how large an edition to have printed.

SMALL, MITCHELL.—A second edition of the "Descendants of Edward Small of New England and allied families," practically limited to the number of subscribers, will be issued shortly. One of the chapters, "The Mitchells from Kittery," will be reprinted in book form. For particulars address Mrs. L. A. W. Underhill, 324 Faneuil Street, Brighton Station, Boston, Mass.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that

all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given *in full* if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

Cleaghorne (Claghorn).—James, who died at Yarmouth, Mass., about 1683, by William C. Claghorn, 1218 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa., and Dr. Charles E. Banks, U. S. Marine Hospital, Portland, Me.

Eldred (Eldridge).—Samuel, who died in 1697, by William Henry Eldridge, Twin Falls, Idaho.

Everts (Everts).—John, who died at Guilford, Conn., 9 May 1669, by John M. W. Everts, Salisbury, Vt.

Foulsham (Folsom).—John, who died at Exeter, N. H., in 1681, by Mrs. Elizabeth K. Folsom, 129 High Street, Exeter, N. H.

Galusha.—Daniel, who died, probably at Chelmsford, Mass., in 1696, by Eugene D. Preston, 1728 North Nevada Avenue, Colorado Springs, Colo.

Goodridge (Goodrich).—William, who died at Watertown, Mass., about 1644–7, by Merton T. Goodrich, Bingham, Me.

Gove.—John, who died at Charlestown, Mass., 28 Feb. 1648, by William H. Gove, 254 Lafayette Street, Salem, Mass.

Holden.—Richard, who died at Groton, Mass., 1 March 1696; and Justinian, who died at Cambridge, Mass., in 1691; by Raleigh W. Holden, 190 Wellington Avenue, Rochester, N. Y.

Huntress.—Andrew, who was born at Shapleigh, Me., in 1787, by A. Clinton Crowell, 345 Hope Street, Providence, R. I.

Norton.—Nicholas, who died at Edgartown, Mass., in 1690, by Miss Lillian Adelaide Norton, 1949 Biltmore Street, Washington, D. C.

Rider.—Samuel, who died at Yarmouth, Mass., in 1679, by Miss Azalea Clizbee, 5605 Fourth Avenue, Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Sherman.—Philip, who died at Portsmouth, R. I., in 1687; Rev. John, who was born at Dedham, co. Essex, England, 4 Jan. 1614; Samuel, who died at Fairfield, Conn., in 1700; and Capt. John, who was born at Dedham, co. Essex, England (no date); by Prof. Frank Dempster Sherman, 158 West 105th Street, New York City.

Smith.—Ephraim, who died, probably near Swansea, Mass., about 1715–20, by Eugene D. Preston, 1728 North Nevada Avenue, Colorado Springs, Colo.

RECENT BOOKS

[THE editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the REGISTER to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

GENEALOGICAL

Abbe genealogy. By F. J. A. Wallace. Frankford, Pa., Martin & Allardyce [1911]. [7] p. 8°

Adams genealogy. The Elijah Adams family of Hubbardston, Mass., and a retrospect of activities in seven decades. An autobiography by Nelson Adams. Springfield, Mass., published by the author, 1910. 4+236 p. pl. 8°

Ballard genealogy. Ballard genealogy: William Ballard (1608–1689) of Lynn, Mass., and William Ballard (1617–1689) of Andover, Mass., and their descendants. By Charles Frederic Farlow, ed. by Charles Henry Pope. Boston, Mass., published by Charles H. Pope, 1911. 203 p. pl. 8°

Ballard genealogy. Frankford, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911. 20 p. pl. 24° Reprint from the Essex Antiquarian.

Barry genealogy. The Barry family. By Arthur Collins. Frankford, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911. [10] p. pl. 8° Reprint. Price \$2.

Bates genealogy. Bates, Bears, and Bunker Hill with a correction or two. By Edward Deacon. Bridgeport, Conn., Press of the Automatic Printing Co., 1911. 90 p. 8° Price 75 cts. Address the author, Bridgeport, Conn.

A short account will be found of the families of Tiller, Wakeman, Bulkeley, and Hill.

Cary, John, descendants. Bulletin No. 11, new series. 1911. p. 65-67 8°

Chamberlain genealogy. William Chamberlain of Billerica, Mass., and his descendants. By George Walter Chamberlain, M.S. p. 89-150 fcs. pl. 8°

Coxe genealogy. Coxe and connected families. [By Douglas Merritt. Rhinebeck, N. Y., 1911.] n. p. 8°

The author gives an account of the families of Cox of Maryland, New England, and New York, Hyde, Cleveland, Shepherd, Thomas, Hanson, Skillington, Clements, Porter, Sewall, etc.

Davis genealogy. Genealogy of the descendants of Col. John Davis of Oxford, Conn. (formerly a part of Derby, Conn.), together with a partial genealogy of his ancestors in the United States; also biographical sketches and portraits of some of his descendants, and other matters of interest. By George Toffey Davis. New Rochelle, N. Y., 1910. 338 p. fcs. pl. 8° Price \$6.50 cloth; \$4.50 paper. Address the author, 200 Huguenot St., New Rochelle, N. Y.

Donaldson genealogy. Donaldson family record. By James Henry Slipper, M.A. 50+2 p. pl. 4° Price \$5.

Eaton genealogy. History, genealogical and biographical, of the Eaton families. By Nellie Zada Rice Molyneaux. Syracuse, N. Y., C. W. Bardeen, publisher, 1911. 782 p. fcs. il. pl. 4°

This genealogy of the Eaton families, includes the following branches: Francis of Plymouth, Mass., John of Dedham, Mass., William of Reading, Mass., the Elmwood or Nova Scotia branch, Richard of Great Budworth, Cheshire, Eng., Thomas of Monmouth, N. J., John of Radnorshire, Wales, and John of Ireland.

Endicott genealogy. The Endicott family. By Charles Moses Endicott. Frankford, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911, [6] p. pl. 8° Reprint from the REGISTER, 1847. Price \$1.

FitzGerald genealogy. Family notes. [Ancestry of] Desmond FitzGerald. Privately printed, 1911. 5+144 p. pl. por. tab. ped. 4°

Folsom Family Reunion. Records. Second annual reunion of the descendants of the immigrant, John Folsom. Hingham, Mass., Aug. 24, 1910. 28 p. 8°

Folsom Family Reunion. Records. Third annual reunion of the descendants of the immigrant John Folsom. Portland, Me., July 26, 1911. 24 p. 12°

Gage, Mrs. Harley Calvin. The royal descent and colonial ancestry of Mrs. Harley Calvin Page. 32 p. 8° Price \$2. Address Mrs. H. C. Page, 4 Dupont Circle, Washington, D. C.

Gilpin, name, arms, and crest. By William Jackson, F. S. A. Frankford, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911. [5] p. pl. 16° Price \$1.

Harris genealogy. Personal and family history of Charles Hooks and Margaret Monk Harris. By James Coffee Harris. [Rome, Ga., 1911.] 116 p. pl. 8°

Haskins genealogy. Isaac Haskins, family history and genealogy, including that of his son-in-law Henry T. Peck, generally known as Harry T. Peck, all of Wakeman, Ohio. Supplement added, containing family history and genealogy of Mrs. Mary Tuller Bacon also of Wakeman, Ohio. By Charles Ransley Green, Olathe, Kans. Olathe, Register Publishing Co., 1911. 16 p. 8°

Howland Homestead. Bulletin, vol. 1, no. 1, July, 1911. Boston, Mass., published by the Society of the Descendants of the Pilgrim John Howland of the Ship Mayflower, 1911. 12 p. il. 8°

Mills genealogy. George Mills, a soldier of the Revolution, with a genealogy of his descendants. By Borden Hicks Mills. Albany, N. Y., 1911. 42 p. 8°

Nichols, Willard Atherton. Ancestors of Willard Atherton Nichols who participated in the Civil and Military affairs of the American Colonies, and those who were soldiers in the Continental Armies during the War of the Revolution, and those who served in the War of 1812. By Willard Atherton Nichols. [Redlands, Cal., 1911.] p. 64+18, chart, fcsms. 1l. pl. 4°

Parker genealogy. Parker in America, 1610-1910. What the historians say of them. What a large number say of themselves. Genealogical and biographical. Interesting historical incidents. By Augustus G. Parker. Buffalo, N. Y., Niagara Frontier Publishing Co. [1911.] 14+592 p. pl. 8° Price \$5.

Proudfit genealogy. Historical sketch of the Proudfit family of York co., Pa., with a complete record of the descendants of Alexander Proudfit and Martha McCleary. By Margaret Compton. Meadville, Pa., 1911. 100 p. pl. 8° Address Andrew A. Culbertston, Erie, Pa.

Rice genealogy. By the name of Rice: an historical sketch of Deacon Edmund Rice, the Pilgrim (1594-1663), founder of the English family of Rice in the U. S., and of his descendants to the fourth generation. Done briefly by omitting some 15,000 names that can be had upon application to the author. By Charles Elmer Rice. Alliance, Ohio, The Williams Printing Co., 1911. 96+2 p. pl. 12°

Scoville genealogy. Scoville family records. Part 8. Harwinton (Conn.) branch. Edited by Charles Rochester Eastman, Cambridge, Mass. Privately printed, 1911. 81 p. 8°

Shorter genealogy. Old Shorter houses and gardens. By Annie Kendrick Walker. New York, N. Y., Tobias A. Wright, printer, 1911. 66 p. pl. 12°

Stuart, Freeman, Parry, and Pyke genealogies. [London, Eng., Athenæum Press, 1911.] 6 p. 16°

Extracts from British archives. Reprint from Notes and Queries, Aug. 26, 1911.

Thompson genealogy. Andrew Thompson, the emigrant of Elsinborough, Salem Co., N. J., and one line of his descendants. By David Allen Thompson. Albany, N. Y., Weed-Parsons Printing Co., 1910. 47 p. 12°

Thompson genealogy. Thompson lineage with mention of allied families. By William Baker Thompson. Harrisburg, Pa., The Telegraph Printing Co., 1911. 181 p. 1l. pl. 8°

The direct line of descent is shown from Anthony Thompson to his great-grandsons Samuel and Amos who settled in Charlotte Precinct, Dutchess Co., N. Y., in 1760. Mention is made of the Harris, Baker, and Wheeler lineages.

Tower Genealogical Society. Report of the second annual reunion of the descendants of John Tower and annual meeting of the Tower Genealogical Society (inc.), at Hingham, Mass., June 17, 18, and 19, 1910. n. d. n. p. 8°

Van Liew genealogy. Genealogy and annals of the Van Liew family in America from 1670-1910, and a brief record of a few families with whom the Van Liew family intermarried. [By Thomas Lillian Van Liew. St. Louis, Mo., c' 1910.] 18 p. pl. F°

Waldron genealogy. Resolved Waldron's descendants. Vanderpoel branch. Descendants in the Vanderpoel branch of Resolved Waldron, who came from Holland to New Amsterdam in 1650. By James Henry Shipper, M.A. [New York] 1910. 69 p. pl. 4° Price \$5.

Williams, Gen. Sir William Fenwick, ancestry. Ancestry of Gen. Sir William Fenwick Williams of Kars., and incidentally a maternal line of the present Marquis of Donegal, including genealogical sketches of the historic Annapolis Royal families of Winniett, Dyson, Williams, and Walker, and their connections, and a biographical sketch of the General. By Judge Alfred William Savary, M.A. Exeter, Eng., William Pollard & Co., Ltd., printers, 1911. 15 p. 8° Reprint from The Genealogist, New Series, vol. 27.

BIOGRAPHICAL

Blackleach, John, memoir. John Blackleach, an historical address delivered at the annual meeting of The Village Library Company of Farmington, Conn., Sept. 18, 1911. By Julius Gay. Hartford, Conn., Hartford Press, 1911. 16 p. 8°

Boylston, Zabdiel, memoir. Zabdiel Boylston, inoculator, and the epidemic of smallpox in Boston in 1721. By Reginald Heber Fitz. 86 p. 8° Reprint from *The Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin*, vol. 22, no. 247, Sept. 1911.

Brown, Lucinda White, memoir. Auntie Brown in the New Shoe, together with letters of love and friendship from youth to age and leaves from memory. Akron, Ohio, published by Mrs. Lucinda White Brown, 1911. 79 p. fcs. 11. pl. 8° Price 50 cts.

Coffin, Rev. Dr. Paul, memoir. Suggestive side lights upon the social antecedents and associations of the Pioneer Preacher of Buxton, Me. For the dedication of a new Parish House in Buxton, in Sept. 1911. By Ellis B. Usher. n. p. 1911. 5 p. 8°

De Berdt, Dennys, letters, 1757-70. Edited by Albert Matthews. Reprinted from the publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, vol. 13. Cambridge, Mass., John Wilson & Son, 1911. p. 293-461 pl. 8°

Franklin, Benjamin, wife. Who was the mother of Franklin's son? An inquiry demonstrating that she was Deborah Read, wife of Benjamin Franklin. By Charles Henry Hart, LL.B. Philadelphia, Pa., 1911. 7 p. 8° Reprint from *The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography* for July, 1911.

Graves, Rt. Rev. Anson Rogers, autobiography. The farmer boy who became a bishop. The autobiography of The Rt. Rev. Anson Rogers Graves, S.T.D., LL.D. Akron, Ohio, The New Werner Co., 1911. 220 p. pl. 12°

Hodge, Orlando J., reminiscences. Vol. 2. Cleveland, Ohio, The Brooks Co., 1910. 254 p. 12°

The first volume of Mr. Hodge's reminiscences appeared in 1902.

Julienne Provensale, poem. By Joseph François Baptistan Denis. A metrical English translation by Henry A. Bellows, Ph.D. New Bedford, Mass., 1911. 87 p. map. pl. 16°

This Provençal poem was written in America in 1860, by T. F. B. D. Julien, as an expression of his affection for his native village, Lourmarin, France.

Lincoln, Francis Henry, memoir. A memorial of Francis Henry Lincoln, 1846-1911. Printed for the Class of 1867 of Harvard College, 1911. 20 p. pl. 8°

Polk, James Knox, diary. Chicago Historical Society's Collections, vols. vi, vii, viii, ix. The diary of James K. Polk during his presidency, 1845 to 1849, now first printed from the original manuscript owned by the Society. Edited and annotated by Milo Milton Quaife, with introduction by Andrew Cunningham McLaughlin. Chicago, Ill., published for the Society by A. C. McClurg & Co., 1910. 4 vols. pl. 8°

Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel, biography. Rafinesque, a sketch of his life with bibliography. By T. J. Fitzpatrick, M.S. Des Moines, Iowa, The Historical Department of Iowa, 1911. p. 11-241, fcs. 11. pl. 8°

Rodney, Hon. Daniel, diary. Rodney's diary and other Delaware records. By Rev. Charles H. B. Turner. Philadelphia, Pa., Allen, Lane & Scott, 1911. 148 p. 8°

Sumner, Charles, memoir. An address. By Henry George Spaulding. Boston, Mass., Press of George H. Ellis Co., 1911. 84 p. pl. 8°

Sweet, Mrs. Lucy Bliss, memoir. A memorial to Mrs. Lucy Bliss Sweet, born Aug. 1, 1824, died Dec. 18, 1910. By Mrs. George St. John Sheffield. [40 p.] 8°

Swift, Rev. John, memoir. Exercises connected with the dedication of the memorial tablet marking the site of the house of Rev. John Swift, first minister of Framingham, June 17, 1911. South Framingham, Mass., Lakeview Press, 1911. 16 p. 8°

Tilton, Peter, and Joseph Eastman, memoirs. Tilton-Eastman memorial address, delivered in Hadley, Mass., Aug. 2, 1910. By Asa A. Spear, New York City. Poem by Clarence E. Hawkes, Hadley, Mass. n. p. n. d. 16 p. 8°

Van Buren, Martin, papers. Library of Congress. Calendar of the papers of Martin Van Buren. Prepared from the original manuscripts in the Library of Congress, by Elizabeth Howard West, division of manuscripts. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1910. 757 p. pl. 4°

Whitecomb, Chapman, memoir. Notes on Chapman Whitcomb (Dartmouth, 1758), eccentric poet and publisher of a scarce edition of Mrs. Rowlandson's "Removes" and other tracts. By J. C. L. Clark. Lancaster, Mass., 1911. 23 p. 8° Reprint from the Clinton Daily Item.

Young, Edward James, memoir. Edward James Young. By James De Normandie. Boston, Mass., 1911. 16 p. pl. 8° Reprint from the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for Mar. 1911.

Amherst College, class of '81. Thirty years after, a record of the Class of eighty-one, Amherst College. By the Class, Frank Henry Parsons, secretary. New Haven, Conn., Press of The Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., 1911. 214 p. il. pl. 4°

Bowdoin College. Obituary record of the graduates of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine for the decade ending 1 June, 1909. Brunswick, Me., Bowdoin College Library, 1911. 8+527 p. 8°

Dartmouth College, class of '71. Biographical report upon the 40th anniversary of graduation, 1911. Hanover, N. H., printed by The Dartmouth Press, 1911. 52 p. pl. 8°

Harvard University, Class of 1891. Harvard College. Class of 1891. Secretary's report, No. 5. Printed for the use of the class. [Boston, Mass., The Rockwell & Churchill Press] 1911. 16+302 p. il. pl. 7°

HISTORICAL

(a) GENERAL

Delaware River, Swedish settlements. The Swedish settlements on the Delaware, 1638-64, by Amandus Johnson, Ph.D. By Gregory B. Keen, LL.D. [Philadelphia, Pa.] J. B. Lippincott Co., 1911. 5 p. pl. 8° Reprint from the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 35, p. 223-7.

Magazine of History, with notes and queries, extra no. 16. The life and adventures of Israel R. Potter (1744-1826), by himself. New York, N. Y., William Abbatt, 1911. 83 p. pl. 4°

Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry. The Fifth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry in its three tours of duty, 1861, 1862-3, 1864. By Alfred Seelye Roe. Boston, Mass., published by the Fifth Regiment Veteran Association, 1911. 510 p. fcs. il. pl. 8°

New York State, Clinton papers. Public papers of George Clinton, 1st governor of New York. Vol. 9. Analytical index A-F. Prepared under the auspices of the State Historian. Albany, N. Y., published by the State of New York, 1911. 98+371 p. 8°

Ohio lands, first ownership. First ownership of Ohio lands. By Albion Morris Dyer. Boston, Mass., New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1911. 85 p. 4° Reprint from REGISTER, vols. 64 and 65.

Rhode Island, record commissioner. State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. 14th annual report of the State Record Commissioner made to the General Assembly at its Jan. session, 1911. Providence, R. I., E. L. Freeman Co., state printers, 1911. 8 p. 8°

(b) LOCAL

Brewster, Mass., Brewster Congregational Church. Records, 1700-92. Privately printed, 1911. 169 p. 8°

Cleveland and Ohio City, Ohio. Directory of the cities of Cleveland and Ohio for the years 1837-8; comprising historical and descriptive sketches of each place, an alphabetical list of inhabitants, their business and residence, a list of the municipal officers, every information relative to the public offices and officers, churches, associations and institutions, shipping, steamboats, stages, &c., also, a list of the officers of the government of Ohio, a table of foreign coins and currencies and a variety of other useful information. By Julius P. Bolivar MacCabe. Cleveland, Ohio, Sanford & Lott, printers, 1887. 42+144 p. il. pl. 16° Reproduced and presented by The Guardian Savings and Trust Co., Cleveland, Ohio, 2d ed., 1911.

Cuyahoga County, Ohio, Early Settlers' Association. Annals, vol. 6, no. 1. [Cleveland, O.] 1910. 99 p. fcs. 11. pl. 8°

Dunstable, Mass. Early generations of the founders of Old Dunstable, thirty families. By Ezra Scollay Stearns, A.M. Boston, Mass., published by George Emery Littlefield, 1911. 108 p. 4°

A genealogical record will be found of the following families: Acres, Beale, Blanchard, Cooke, Cromwell, Darbyshire, French, Galusha, Gould, Harwood, Hassell, Honey, Lovewell, Lund, Marks, Parris, Perry, Read, Robbins, Searles, Smith, Swallow, Taylor, Temple, Tyng, Usher, Waldo, Warner, Weld, and Whiting.

Duxbury, Mass., vital records. Vital records of Duxbury, Mass., to the year 1850. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1911. 446 p. 8°

Galway, Ire., Franciscan Monastery. The obituary book of the Franciscan Monastery at Galway, with notes thereon. By Martin J. Blake. Galway, Ire., O'Gorman, printing house, 1911. 43 p. pl. 8° Reprint from the Galway Archaeological Journal, vol. 6, no. 4, and vol. 7, no. 1.

Hopkinton, Mass., vital records. Vital records of Hopkinton, Mass., to the year 1850. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1911. 462 p. 8°

Kingston, Mass., vital records. Vital records of Kingston, Mass., to the year 1850. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1911. 396 p. 8°

Lydd, co. Kent, Eng. Records of Lydd, translated and transcribed by Arthur Hussey and M. M. Hardy, edited by Arthur Finn. [Ashford, Kent, Eng., 1911.] 82+13+452 p. fcs. 8° Price 12s. 6d. Address The Kentish Express, 94 High St., Ashford, co. Kent, Eng.

Nottingham, Eng., graveyard guide. The Nottingham graveyard guide, historical, descriptive, genealogical, with appendices on the churchyards of Greasley and Flawford, Notts, and exhaustive lists of surnames. By A. Stapleton. Nottingham, Eng., 1911. 254 p. 12° Price 5s. On sale by Bell, Charlton St.; Saxton, King St.; Sissons and Parker, Wheelergate, Nottingham, Eng.

Pittston, Me., vital records. Vital records of Pittston, Me., to 1892. Editor, Henry Sewall Webster, A.M.; Committee on Publication, Asbury Coke Stilphen. Published under the authority of the Maine Historical Society. Gardiner, Me., The Reporter-Journal Press, 1911. 387 p. 8°

Seymour, Conn., vital records. Vital statistics of the town of Seymour, Conn., Jan. 1, 1901, to Dec. 31, 1910. Seymour, Conn., published by William Carvosso Sharpe, 1911. 63 p. 8°

Trenton, N. J., iron industry. Beginnings of the iron industry of Trenton, N. J., 1728-50. By William Nelson. Philadelphia, Pa., J. B. Lippincott Co., 1911. 16 p. 8° Reprint from The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 85.

SOCIETIES

American Historical Association. Annual report of the American Historical Association for the year 1908. In two volumes, vol. 2 (1), diplomatic correspondence of the Republic of Texas, pt. 2. Washington, D. C., Government Printing Office, 1911. 807 p. 8°

American Historical Association. Annual report of the American Historical Association for the year 1908. In two volumes, vol. 2 (2), diplomatic correspondence of the Republic of Texas, pt. 3. Washington, D. C., Government Printing Office, 1911. p. 808-1617 8°

American Jewish Historical Association. Publications No. 20. Published by the Society. [Baltimore, Md., The Lord Baltimore Press] 1911. 19+209+7 p. 8°

Bunker Hill Monument Association. Proceedings of the Bunker Hill Monument Association at the annual meeting June 17, 1911. Boston, Mass., published by the Association, 1911. 92 p. map, pl. por. 8°

Connecticut Historical Society. List of family genealogies in library of Connecticut Historical Society, corrected to Aug. 31, 1911. Hartford, Conn., published by the Society, 1911. 42 p. 8°

George Washington Memorial Association. Report, 1910. 15 p. pl. 16°

Kansas State Historical Association. Seventeenth biennial report of the board of directors of the Kansas State Historical Society for the biennial period July 1, 1908, to June 30, 1910. Topeka, Kans., State Printing Office, 1911. 8+188 p. il. pl. por. 8°

Lowell Historical Society. Contributions of the Lowell Historical Society. Organized Dec. 21, 1868, incorporated May 21, 1902. Vol. 1, no. 2. Lowell, Mass., Butterfield Printing Co., 1911. 175+342 p. il. map. 8°

Manchester (N. H.) Historic Association Collections. Vol. 4, pt. 3. Manchester, N. H., Manchester Historic Association, 1910. p. 229-321 pl. 8°

New England Yearly Meeting of Friends. Two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the beginning of the New England Yearly Meeting of Friends. Held at Moses Brown School, Providence, R. I., June 21, 1911. 86 p. pl. 8°

New York State Historical Association. Proceedings of the New York State Historical Association, 12th annual meeting, with constitution, by laws, and list of members. Vol. X. [Glens Falls, N. Y.] published by the New York State Historical Association, 1911. 550+[1] p. fcs. pl. 8°

Royal Society of Canada. Proceedings and transactions of the Royal Society of Canada. Third series, vol 4, meeting of Sept., 1910. For sale by James Hope & Son, Ottawa; The Copp-Clark Co. (Ltd.), Toronto; Bernard Quaritch, London, Eng., 1911. v. p. il. map pl. 8°

Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities. Bulletin. Vol. 2, no. 2. Boston, Mass., August, 1911. p. 9-28 il. 8°

Society of the Cincinnati in State of New Jersey. Roster of the New Jersey officers of the Continental line, Army of the Revolution, who were eligible to membership in the Society of the Cincinnati. c' 1911. 49 p. pl. 8°

Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Jersey. Year book, 1911. 127 p. pl. 8°

Society of Colonial Wars, New York, 1911. Orderly book and journal of Maj. John Hawks on the Ticonderoga-Crown Point campaign, under Gen. Jeffrey Amherst, 1759-60, with an introduction by Hon. Hugh Hastings. [N. Y.] published by the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New York, through the Historian and Committee on Historical Documents, 1911. 12+92 p. 8°

Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Samuel Ashley chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, Claremont, N. H., 1911-12. Organized Feb. 15, 1897. 24 p. il. 12°

Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, National. Year book, 1911. Containing list of the general officers and of National committees for 1911; National charter; constitution and by-laws; officers of State Societies and Local Chapters; proceedings of Louisville Congress, May 1-3, 1911; records of members enrolled from May 1, 1910, to April 30, 1911. [By A. Howard Clark. Washington, D. C., Press of Judd & Detweiler, inc., 1911.] 808 p. fcs. pl. 8°

Swedish Colonial Society. Constitution and list of officers and members, June, 1911. 12 p. 4°

Topsfield Historical Society. The historical collections of the Topsfield Historical Society. Vol. 15. Topsfield, Mass., published by the Society, 1910. 160 p. pl. 8°

ERRATA

Vol. 65, p. 298, l. 18, *for* Susanna Page *read* Susanna Lawrence.

Vol. 65, p. 307, l. 30, *for* Calif *read* Calef.

Vol. 65, p. 308, l. 22, *for* Mutual Life Insurance Company of New York *read* New York Life Insurance Company.

Vol. 65, p. 308, l. 45, *for* Hunniwell *read* Hunnewell.

Vol. 65, p. 346, l. 23, *for* Clarissa Mills *read* Clarissa Ellis.

Vol. 65, p. 383, l. 36, *for* Medford *read* Malden.

John Coffey Jones & Son

22

22/10/1911

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

APRIL, 1912

JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN

By GEORGIANA MYRICK BROWN

JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN of Boston, who was elected a resident member of this Society in 1868 and became a life member in 1876, was born at Boston, April 27, 1829, the son of Capt. Nathan and Mary (Myrick) Brown of Newburyport and Boston, and died at South Weymouth, Mass., December 28, 1911, while visiting his son Henderson Otis, a resident there.

His line of descent from Nicholas' Browne and his wife Elizabeth, who came to New England about 1635 from Inkberrow, near Droitwich, in Worcestershire, England, and settled first in that part of Lynn, Mass., which is now Saugus, afterwards removing to Lynn Village, the part now Wakefield, was through Edward' and Sarah (Dix), Edward' and Sarah (Ingalls), Edward' and Dorothy (Pike), Nicholas' and Lucy (Lamprey), Capt. Nathan' and Mary (Myrick).

Mr. Brown received his early education at the Eliot School in Boston, and soon after graduating he began a mercantile career, first with the firm of Frothingham and Company, and afterwards with their successors, Joy, Langdon and Company, devoting his entire life with them, in the dry goods commission business.

In 1861-2 he represented old Ward 9 in the Common Council of Boston, was a trustee of the Boston Public Library in 1861, and a member of the Cochituate Water Board in 1862. In the early days of the Civil War he was on the committee that coöperated with Mrs. Harrison Gray Otis in the relief bureau which had its headquarters in the old Evans House; and for twelve years, from 1866 to 1878, he served on the School Committee of Boston.

Mr. Brown was a member of the Committee on Heraldry of this Society in 1881, becoming its chairman in 1888, and serving many years; and he was one of the Society's Board of Directors in 1888-1889. Among his contributions to the REGISTER were many valuable notes to "Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England," besides articles on the Youngman family, the Atherton family in England, the Coffin name and armorial bearings, Newbury and the Bartlett family, notes on the Bacons of Virginia, and numerous book reviews and shorter notes on the subjects in which he was an

expert. He was also at one time a constant contributor of historical and genealogical material to the *Boston Transcript*, and at his death possessed a large library of works in that line. A founder and life member of the Bostonian Society, he was the designer of its seal, and he also was a member of the Boston Art Club and the Veteran Association of the Independent Corps of Cadets.

Actively interested in the Hollis Street Church and its Sunday School, he was at one time treasurer of the Church, and on its standing committee; and was a life member of the Young Men's Christian Union.

Mr. Brown was married on May 22, 1850, to Mary Elizabeth, who died February 16, 1900, daughter of Aaron and Mary (Pecker) Coffin of Boston, by whom he had the following children, all born at Boston with the exception of Henderson Otis, who was born at Cambridge, Mass.: John Coffin Jones, died in infancy; John Coffin Jones, M.D., Harvard College 1873, and Medical School 1876, who died October 3, 1876; Mary Elizabeth, died in infancy; Georgiana Myrick, surviving; Lucy Lamprey, died August 6, 1911; Lawrence, died in infancy; Laura, died in infancy; Henderson Otis, surviving; Nellie Bazin, wife of Homer Fiske Livermore, surviving; and Bessie, died in infancy.

RESIDENTS RECEIVED AND REFUSED IN SHIRLEY, MASS.

Communicated by Mrs. HORACE EDWIN HILDRETH of Cambridge, Mass.

THE following abstracts were taken from the original volume of the first book of records in Shirley, Mass. As new families or new people came, the town clerk made a record of their arrival and the place that they came from. Whenever the selectmen refused to admit any of these persons to be legal inhabitants of the town of Shirley the fact has been stated. The exact spelling of personal names has been kept.

Rodrick McKinzey and Polley his wife came to Shirley from Lancaster 6 Apr. 1785. Taken in by Capt. John Egerton who gave notice thereof. Elisha Davis son of Elisha came from Leominster to reside with Ens. John Haild, 18 Mar. 1784.

Ephariam Warrin, Sarah his wife, and their three children, Jacob, Ephariam, and Sarah came from Groton Oct. 1767.

William Russel, Lucy his wife, and their six children, Lucey, William, Lydia, Hannah, Peter, and Richard came from Littleton Sept. 1772.

Sewell Dodge, Martha his wife, and their two children Elisha and Samuel came from Lunenburg 19 Aug. 1778.

James Diggins, Lydia his wife, and their two children Suel and Molley came from Leominster 1 Sept. 1778.

William Bolton, Mary his wife, and their five children Sarah, Lovis, Timothy, Susanna, and Eunice came from Reading 28 May 1773.

David Slone, Lydia his wife, their daughter Molley and their grandson John Slone came from Townsend 9 Dec. 1773. "the Selectmen Refuse to admit them as Inhabitants In Shirley "

William Woster, Deborah his wife, and their children Deborah, Darkes, Sarah, Mary, William, and Dority came from Tewksbury 10 June 1770.

Daniel Harper, Rachel his wife, and their children Rachel, James, Colman, Daniel, Mary, and Aaron came from Littleton 25 May 1772.

Widow Mehitable Baley and her child Mehitebel came from Rowley 19 June 1772.

Jonathan Davis, Elisabeth his wife, and Jonathan their son came from Acton Jan. 1773.

Mary Davis came from Westford Jan. 1773.

Mindwell Wintworth and her daughter Moley came from Harvard Jan. 1774. "The Select men Refusing to admitt them as Inhabitants in Shirley and ordred them to be Entred on Book."

Charls Phips came from Groton Dec. 1773. "the Select men Refuse to admit him"

Nehemiah Phillips, Pacyance his wife, and their four children Moses, Pacyance, Mary, and Abijal came from Groton Apr. 1774. The selectmen refused to admit them.

Hannah Childs came from Cambridge 13 Nov. 1771. The selectmen refused to admit her.

Daniel Cole and his wife came from Concord 1775.

Zebediah Farrar, Katharine his wife, and their three children Josiah, Eliab, and Marcy came "Last" from Sudbury "taken in by W^m Little and a Return of y^e Same Brought to the Selectmen by y^e sd Little" 4 May 1776.

Anna Wyman taken in by the wife of John Davis 5 June 1776 "She Being one of the Poor of Lancaster and Daughter of Josha wyman of Said Lancaster."

Susanna Griffin came from Gloucester to dwell with Mr. Stephen Holdin Apr. 1776.

Edward Richards Jr., Mary his wife, and their four children Edward, Molley, Eleneor, and Margret came from Lunenburg Apr. 1779, to dwell with Jonos Parker. The selectmen refused to admit them.

Amos Holdin Jr., Lydia his wife, and their two children Peaty and David came from Mason, N. H., 20 Sept. 1780. The selectmen refused to admit them.

Thomas Fair, Mary his wife, and Wm. their son came from Groton 4 Dec. 1780. The selectmen refused to admit them.

Jathro Wheeler came from Groton July 1781. The selectmen refused to admit him.

Lemuel Woods, Sarah his wife, and their four children Sarah, Hannah, Stephen, and Lydia came from Groton 12 Mar. 1782. The selectmen refused to admit them.

Deborah Philipes came from Groton Mar. 1782. The selectmen refused to admit her.

Rebcah Davis and her three children Rebecah, Elisha, and Abijah came from Leominster 10 July 1782. The selectmen refused to admit them.

William Farr, Lucy his wife, and their two children Sally and Molley came from Harvard 11 May 1785. "Taken in by James Parker."

RECORDS OF THE DRESDEN, ME., CONGREGATIONALIST CHURCH

Communicated by WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON of Wiscasset, Me.

THE Rev. Freeman Parker, by whom these records were begun and under whose direction they were continued, was born at Barnstable, Mass., 13 July, 1776. He was fitted by the Rev. Oakes Shaw of Barnstable for Harvard College, which he entered in 1793. After his graduation in 1797, he studied theology, and upon being licensed by the Andover Association he, after preaching three months in Dresden, Me., became the first ordained and settled minister of the Congregationalist Church in that town, at a salary of \$500 per year, under a contract which continued from his settlement in September, 1801, until his release of the town therefrom in 1816.

Mr. Parker continued to reside in Dresden until 1829, and to preach occasionally for a society organized there, after the dissolution of his contract with the town, until 1835. He married Rebecca, a daughter of Hon. Thomas Rice of Wiscasset, 6 November, 1804. Upon leaving his home in Dresden he took up his residence in Wiscasset, where he lived until his death, 24 April, 1854, in the house which his wife's father had built and lived in.

Mr. Parker's sight began to fail about the time of his ordination, and in a few years he became totally blind, and was afterwards known as the "blind preacher of Dresden." Having no successor in Dresden, and the organization of his church apparently lapsing at his removal from that town, his book of records remained in his possession, and in it certain entries were made during his residence in Wiscasset, where he at times preached in the First Parish Church. The book is now in the possession of Mrs. S. D. Brewster of New York City, who is a great-granddaughter of Mr. Parker, and who has kindly allowed a copy to be made for the use of this Society.

CHURCH RECORDS

Freeman Parker received an invita. from the ch. society in Dresden to settle with them in the work of the gospel ministry Sept. 1st. 1800—gave his answer in the affirmative May 10th 1801, & was ordained Sept 2d 1801.

The congregational ch'h was embodied Augst 14th 1801, at wh time the covenant was publicly assented to & subscribed

Oct. 1801. Samuel Tubbs was chosen deacon.

May, 1802. Samuel Woodward was chosen deacon.

September 1, 1802, in consequence of a missive letter from the

& society in Wiscasset Voted to attend the installation of the Rev. Hezekiah Packard on the 8th instant.

August 15, 1805. Rec^d a letter missive from the Christian Society in Camden requesting us to Join with other churches in organizing a church in that place & Ordaining Mr. Thomas Cochran on the 11th of September.

Voted To attend by Pastor & delagates.

December 17, 1805. Rec^d a letter missive from the South church & society in Bath requesting our assistance by Pastor & delegates at the Ordination of Mr. William Jenks on the 26th instant. Voted To attend.

September 15, 1805. Rec^d a regular invitation from the church in Belfast to assist in the installation of the Rev^d Alfred Johnson. Voted That it is not convenient to attend

December 17, 1805. Rec^d a letter missive from the north church & society in Bath requesting our assistance at the installation of the Rev. Asa Lyman on the first of January 1806. Voted to attend by Pastor & delegates.

October 10th 1807. Rec^d a letter missive from the west church & society in Barnstable requesting our assistance at the Ordination of Mr. Enoch Pratt on the 28 instant.

Voted to attend by Pastor & delegates.

July 1823. Sam'l Woodward Jun^r was chosen deacon of the church

Covenant

We the sub. desirous of promoting rel. in our own hearts & lives, & in the community, by a regular enjoyment of gospel ord., do hereby covenant & agree together as the first congregational chh in Dresden, upon the following principles, viz. We profess to believe the Holy Scrip. to be the word of God, containing a perfect rule of faith & practice, & pointing out the way to eternal life, thro the Red. of the world. We profess ourselves to be the dis. of J. C. & firmly resolve, with a humble reliance on the grace of God, to conform our temper & practice to the spirit, laws & institutions of Christianity. And esteeming it our duty as ch. brethren, we do hereby promise to love, watch over, counsel, encourage & assist one another, as far as we are able, in our ch. course. And we do likewise hereby agree that in regard to _____, & all difficulties & differences wch may arise in the chh., we will be governed by the rules prescribed in the gospel, partic. in the 18th ch. of St. Matth. & by the common usage of congregational chhs in New England. And to prevent future difficulties, we do hereby agree y^t our minister shall be allowed to baptize no children, unless at least one of the parents or guardians be a baptized person, & a professor of christianity. And we do also hereby agree to receive into communion, & equal chh. priviledges with us, all persons, who have suitable religious qualifications, & will assent to the principles asserted in y^r covenant. And now it is our most earnest prayer that God wd pour out his spirit upon us, & bless us, and from time to time add to our number such as shall be saved, & y^t the glorious period may at length arrive, when the whole family of man shall become one christian chh.

Freeman Parker
Jonathan Bowman
Edmund Bridge
Samuel Tubbs
Samuel Woodward
Louis Houdlett

John Grenough
Peter Poushard
George Mayer
George Poushard
Jonathan Beed
John Hawthorn

We the subscribers do cordially assent to the above covenant.—

Richard Kidder 1801
Hannah Kidder
Elizabeth Pottle
Asenath Tubbs 1802

Sarah Lilly 1807
James Patterson
Sally Theobald 1810
Prudence Lewis 1811

Phebe Bowman 1808
 Sam^l Woodward Jun^r 1804
 Ann Margaret Stilson 1803
 Rebecca Parker 1805
 Elizabeth Hathorn 1806

Charles Thayer 1811
 Patience Thayer do
 Sarah Dumaresqu Nov^r 1814
 Lydia Harward Nov^r 1816

August 1, 1817. Voted that persons on their admittance into the church in future shall not be required as heretofore to subscribe the covenant but shall publicly give their assent to the following

Church confession

You do now in the presence of Almighty God and before this Christian assembly profess your sincere belief in the existence providence and government of one God, who is infinitely wise just and good, the searcher of hearts and the judge of all the earth. You believe in the truth, inspiration and sufficiency of the holy Scriptures. You believe that God spake to the fathers by the prophets, and now in the Gospel speaketh unto us by his only begotten Son, who is the brightness of the fathers glory and the express image of his person, and the one mediator between God and man. You believe in mans primeval innocence, voluntary transgression and unhappy apostacy. You believe in the universal sinfulness of mankind, and in the necessity of a renovation of heart and life by the Spirit of God. You believe in a future state of righteous retribution, in the resurrection of the body and a final Judgment. You believe that the terms of salvation are repentance for sin, faith in the Saviour, and a life devoted to God in holy obedience. You humbly and penitently confess your sins of every name and nature, and sincerely implore the forgiveness of them through the merits of Jesus Christ in whom we have redemption through his blood according to the riches of his grace. You truly desire to dedicate yourself to God in newness of life and sincerely resolve to deny all ungodliness and conform your temper and practice to the Spirit, laws and institutions of Christianity. You commit yourself to the care and discipline of this Christian Church and promise to comply with its internal rules and regulations, so far as they are agreeable to the Gospel, and to walk in communion with it so long as God shall give you opportunity.

Thus you believe, confess, resolve and promise.

You are now under the sacred bonds of the covenant. The vows of God are upon you. And in the name of this Church I declare you to be a member of it in full communion, and promise that we will watch over you in the spirit of meekness and charity, and endeavour to promote your present and everlasting welfare. And now it is our most earnest prayer that God would pour out his spirit upon us and bless us and from time to time add to our number such as shall be saved, and that the glorious and blessed day may at length arrive when all the families of the earth shall be united into one christian society under Jesus Christ who is made head over all things to the church. Amen

Rec'd into full communion after the above confession was adopted

1817, August 1. Cordelia White and Deborah Tupper.

Sep^r 2. Mary Haynes

Oct^r 5. Elizabeth Goodwin

Nov^r 8. Rebecca Johnson, Nancy Bowman & Lucy Bridge.

1818, Jan'y 4. Mary Warrol

June 1. Eunice Stilson

Sepr 27. Lydia Theobald
 Nov'r 8. Charles Houdlett
 1819, Jan'y 3. Hannah H. Lilly
 May 7. 1820 Mary Houdlette
 May, 1825 Benj. B. Carney
 Obed Haynes
 Oct. 1826 Polly Woodward

Admissions into the ch'h of Dresden from other ch'hs.

1801, Phebe the wife of Edmund Bridge from the ch'h in Lexington.
 Elizabeth, the wife of John Hawthorn, from the ch'h in Woolwich.
 1803, The widow Lydia Twicross formerly communicant in the Episcopal chh in y^s town.
 1806, Nov^r Elizabeth the wife of Peter Pouchard
 1814, Oct^r Rebecca Callahan from the Episcopal church in Halifax.
 Nov 5, 1826 Polly Woodward from the church in Spencer.
 Obed Haynes from the church in Sudbury.

Persons rec^d into full communion who had before been admitted into the chh for the purpose of being baptized themselves, or having y^r children baptized.

Jonathan Allen Tupper
 Oct^r 1, 1811 Sukey Houdlette

Persons admitted into the chh for baptism of y^r children.

1801 John Poleretzky & wife.
 Francis Stilfin & wife.
 Theophilus Blanchard.
 1803 Abel Wheeler & wife.
 Daniel Haynes & wife.
 1806 George Houdlette & wife.
 George Pouchard Jun'r & wife.
 1807 Charles & Sukey Houdlette.
 1808 Widow Nancy Call.
 1809 August. Sarah Williams.
 1810, July. Jane Stilfin.
 1820. July. Francis & Nancy Houdlette.

Adult Baptizms.

1802 Samuel, Nathan and Mary Blanchard.
 Edward & Benjamin Goodwin.
 Mary & John W. Saunders. Nancy Poleretzky.
 Samuel & Asenath Tubbs.
 1803 Mary Mason. Hannah Paris.
 Oct^r 1806 Elizabeth Hathorn
 Novr 1806 Jonathan Allen Tupper
 1807 Sep^r James Patterson
 1811 June Charles Thayer
 1814 Nov^r Sarah Dumaresq.
 Nov^r 1816 Lydia Harward
 August 1817 Cordelia White and Deborah Tupper
 Sepr do Mary Haynes 21

Baptizms of infants & children.

1801

Freeman Parker the child of Hector Patten & wife.

Gowin, child of John Hathorn & wife.

1802

Hannah Hinton, child of Converse Lilly & wife.

Sarah, Theophilus, James & William, the children of Theophilus Blanchard & wife.

Lucy & John, children of John Poleretzky & wife.

Sally, child of Francis Stilfin & wife.

Samuel, Ardin, Ezra, Asenath, Jemima, Damaris, children of Samuel Tubbs Junior & wife.

1801

John Reed, Eliza, Jane & Henry children of Jonⁿ Grenough & wife.

1803

James, the child of Francis Stilfin & wife.

Rachel & Caroline children of Sam^l Tubbs Junior & wife.

Mary & John, children of John Paris & wife.

Freeman child of John Grenough & wife.

Purchase & Mary, children of ——— Lee and wife.

Abel & Thomas of Abel Wheeler & wife.

Charles, of Daniel Haynes & wife.

Mary Lowell, of William Bowman & wife.

1804

Nancy of Hector Patten & wife.

Loring of Abel Wheeler & wife.

Daniel, Samuel, Susanna Spring, & Moses, of Samuel Woodward, Jun^r

Julia Ann & Caroline, of Stephen Smith & wife.

1805, April 22.

Rebecca Desire, Daughter of Freeman Parker & wife.

Elizabeth Gray, Daughter of John Hathorn & wife

Feb'y. 1806

Sarah Rice, Daughter of Freeman Parker & wife.

Mira, Daughter of Samuel Woodward, Jun'r, & wife

Rufus, son of Actor Patten & wife.

Edward Earnest, son of George Houdlette & wife.

Rebecca Moulton & John children of John White & wife

1803

Francis, son of John Polereczky & wife.

1806

Mary Hunt, daughter of Abel Wheeler & wife.

Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Stilfin & wife.

Joanna, Catharine, James, Robert, children of George Pouchard & wife.

Anna Blair daughter of William Blair & wife.

Warren, son of John & Elizabeth Hathorn.

1807

Ann Sophia, daughter of Freeman & Rebecca Parker.

Nancy Mary, daughter of George & Mary Houdlette.

Ebenezer, son of Samuel Tubbs & wife.

Almira & Mary Cavalier children of Charles & Sukey Houdlette.

Abram (Mitchel) on account of Sarah the wife of Con-
vers Lilly.

1808

Joel, son of Francis Stilfin & wife.

Francis Rittal, Alfred Timothy, Nancy Catharine, children of Widow Nancy Call.

1809 May
March

Thomas Rice, son of Freeman & Rebecca Parker.

Mary, Mercy & Nathan children of Nathan Lee & wife.

Elizabeth, daughter of Charles & Sukey Houdlette.

Nancy Mary child of George & Mary Pouchard.

	Oct ^r	Phillip Theobald, son of George & Mary Houdlette.
	Aug't	James Hartwell, child of Sara wife of Hartwell Williams.
1810	July	Susanna, child of Francis Stilfin & wife.
	do.	William Cobb, George Morrison, Hannah Hinton Lilly, children of George Paris & wife.
	do.	George, Louis, Nancy, Children of James Stilfin & wife.
	August.	Calvin Tubbs, child of Mark Rollins & wife on account of Samuel Tubbs.
	do.	Sally, Lydia, Francis Rice, Martha Custis, Children of Widow Sally Theobald.
1811	April,	Margaret, daughter of Freeman and Rebecca Parker.
	June	William & Henrietta, children of Charles Thayer & wife.
	do.	Abigail, children of Charles & Sukey Houdlette.
	July	Phillip Frederick, son of George & Mary Houdlette.
	Sep ^r	Polly, child of Jane Stilfin.
1812,	June	Warren, child of Charles & Patience Thayer.
	do.	Cordelia, child of Jonathan Allen & Mary Ann Tupper.
	Sept ^r	Sally, child of George and Mary Pouchard.
1813,	May	Warren Rice, son of George & Mary Houdlette.
	October	Lydia Blenn, daughter of Charles & Sukey Houdlette.
1814,	May	Francis, son of Francis and Eunice Stilfin.
	July	Samuel Cobb and Lydia Helen, children of Sally Bishop.
	do.	Nathan William, son of Samuel and Margaret Bridge.
	do.	Elizabeth, daughter of Freeman and Rebecca Parker.
	August.	Lucy, daughter of James Stilfin and wife.
	Oct ^r	Mercy Elizabeth and Clarissa, children of James Patterson & wife.
	do.	Amos & Louisa, children of George Paris and wife.
	do.	Daniel, son of Charles and Patience Thayer.
		Elizabeth daughter of David and Abigail Meservy.
1815,	July.	Freeman Richmond, son of George & Mary Pushard.
	August	Susanna, daughter of George & Mary Houdlette.
	Octob ^r	Eunice Reed (Curd) & Ebenezer Convers (McLoon) on account of Sally wife of Convers Lilly.
1816		Sarah, daughter of Charles and Patience Thayer.
		Bradford, son of Charles & Sukey Houdlette.
		Nathan, son of Francis & Eunice Stilfin.
		Elizabeth daughter of J. A. & Mary Ann Tupper.
		Charlotte, daughter of James Patterson & wife.
1817	June	Sarah Jane, daughter of George and Mary Houdlette.
	Sep ^r	John Thacher, son of George and Lydia Harward.
	do.	Benjamin Kidder, son of Francis & Eunice Stilfin.
	Oc'r	Sarah Barker, Mary, Charlotte Prebble, Ruth Rebecca, Eleanor, Carr Barker, Samuel Barker, Obed Wood, children of Obed Haynes and wife.
	do.	Daniel, son of George Pushard and wife.
	Dec'r	Jane Paine, daughter of Samuel Bridge and wife.
1818,	Jan'y	Susan and James, children of Nathan Lee & wife of Pittston.
	April	Susan, child of Charles Houdlette & wife.
	July	Calista, child of James Patterson and wife.
		Allen, son of J. A. Tupper & wife.
	August	Isabella, child of Sarah Williams.

1819, Feb'y	Hannah Lilly, child of Francis Stilfin and wife.
June 1, 1819	Elbridge, child of Hannah wife of George Paris.
March, 1820	Isabella Morrison, of Obed Haynes & wife.
May 9.	Helen Louisa, of George Houdlette & wife.
June	Elisha Parkhurst, of James Patterson and wife.
July	Margaret Ann, daughter of Mrs. Mary Ann Tupper.
August	Franklin, Rufus & Antoinett, of Francis & Nancy Houdlette.
	Benjamin of Charles & Susannah Houdlette.
May 13, 1821	Mary Reed, of Francis & Eunice Stilfin.
1822,	George Theobald, son of George Houdlette & wife.
	Sally Theobald, child of Francis & Nancy Houdlette.
1823, July,	Rebecca Parker, child of Francis & Eunice Stilfin.
1824, Feb'y 29.	Paul, child of James Patterson.
June	Martha, child of Francis & Nancy Houdlette.
	Richard Wade, child of Obed & Sarah Haynes.
October	Felinda Gates, child of Levi Woodward & wife.
1826, Feb.	Ellen Curlett, child of Sam'l. & Mary Reed, Woolwich.
	Harriet, child of Francis & Nancy Houdlette.
April 24.	Martha Eliza Barrett, child of Obed Haynes & wife.
July	Gilbert Elanson, of Levi & Mary Woodward.
1828, June 29.	Sarah Augusta, of Ditto.
1831, May 29.	Harriet Newall, child of Ditto.

Deaths in Dresden

1808 An infant child of Stephen Twycross

Marriages

1801,	Moses Call & Elizabeth Costaloe.
1802, Jan'y 7.	Amos Reed & Mary Poushard.
	Ard Godfrey of Stillwater plantation Penobscutt, & Catharine Goubert of Bowd'ham.
	Edward Austin & Sarah Poushard.
	Daniel Spring of Winslow & Sarah Barker of D.
1803, March 8.	Isaac Lewis, Dresden & Harriot Parks of Bowdoinham.
April 10.	Moses Pressy & Susanna Hilton of Dres.
17.	Lemuel Trott of Woolwich to Fanny Reed, Dresden.
May 14.	Edward Bethan to Margaret Crocker of Dresden.
Aug st 7	John Hathorn to Elizabeth Bickford.
Nov. 18	George Houdlett to Mary Theobald.
28.	Solomon Arthurs to Susanna Taber of Dresden.
Dec. 4.	Francis Fuller of Reedfield to Sally Denzimore of Dresden.
27.	Cornelius Stilfin to Margaret Paris both of Dresden.
May 29th 1804	John Forgerson to Sarah Lewis both of Dresden.
August 1st.	Sam'l W. Hayes of Bangor to Nancy Kidder of Dresden.
Sept. 20.	James Stilfin of Dresden to Jane Stinson of Woolwich.
26.	David Reed to Mehitable Lilly of Dresden.
1805, Feb. 5.	Mark Rollings to Eliza Tubbs both of Dresden.
Sept. 25.	Charles Mayers to Elizabeth Dinsmore both of Dresden.
Dec. 22.	Benjamin Webb to Margaret White " " "
24.	Zebadiah Thayer of Wiscassett to Lucy Parker of Dresden.
1806, January 5.	Joseph Johnson to Martha Barker both of Dresden.

- June 3. Josiah Trott of Woolwich, Mary Sanders of Dresden.
 22. William Patten to Mary Blanchard both of Bowdoinham.
 July 28. Joshua Boynton & Rachel Chapman both of Dresden.
 Oct^r 5. John Edmunds & Mercy White " " "
 Noy. 16. Samuel Cutts of Pittston, Catharine Woodward of Dresden.
 27. Thomas Cushman of Bowdoinham, Rachel Goud of Dresden.
 1807, Jan'y 1. Edward Kidder & Lucy Polereczky both of Dresden.
 Feb'y 22. William Parks of Bowdoinham, Nancy Pouchard of Dresden.
 May 11. Thomas Blair & Polly Pugn both of Dresden.
 1807, Sep^r 7. Lemuel Hathorn to Ruth Barker both of Dresden.
 Dec. 24. Ebenezer Rollins & Sarah Walk both of Dresden.
 31. Peter Gubtel of Hamden, Elizabeth Call of Dresden.
 June 19. 1808 William Colburn of Pittston to Martha Blanchard of Dresden.
 August 8. 1808 John Coyl & Elizabeth Barker both of Dresden.
 31. Thomas Chapman of Mercer, Hannah Hatch of Dresden.
 Octo^r 6. William Bowman, Sarah Barker both of Dresden.
 Nov^r 16. Ebenezer Hinkley of Hallowell, Tabitha Austin of Dresden.
 Dec^r 11. Isaac Sawyer of Gardiner, & Diana Goubert of Bowdoinham.
 1809, Feb'y 12. Caleb Barker, Jun., & Mary Woodward both of Dresden.
 Joshua Pray & Sarah White " " "
 March 9. George Mayers & Polly Dinsmore " " "
 July 27. Jacob Basford of Readfield & Abigail Patterson of Dresden.
 May 7. William Burk & Mary Obrien both of Dresden.
 Oc. — Seth Hathorn of Woolwich & Naamah Hathorn of Dresden.
 Dec'r 7. Nathan Hayward of Fairfax, Sarah Goodwin of Dresden.
 1810, Feb. 11. Jesse Conner of Gardiner, Nancy Parks, Bowdoinham.
 25. John Boynton & Sally Siegars both of Dresden.
 March 1. William Goud & Lucy McCray both of Dresden.
 25. Jacob Bailey of Pittston, Elizabeth Barker of Dresden.
 1810, March 26. Daniel Jones of Nobleboro, Nancy Dinsmore of Dresden.
 May 8. Edward Brown and Rachel Goud both of Dresden.
 June 19. George Mayers 2d, Rhoda Singleton " " "
 Dec. 29. Reuel Smith & Elizabeth Mayers " " "
 1811, Jan'y 1. Stephen Call to Elizabeth Reed " " "
 20. Seth Currier of Canaan to Mary Houdlette of Dresden.
 March 24. William Meagher of Whitefield to Sally Lynes of Dresden.
 June 23. Nathan Call & Lucy Houdlette both of Dresden.
 1812, Jan'y 5. William Wadley, Susanna Goud " " "
 May 3. James Patterson & Betsey Pearson " " "
 24. Clarkson Turner & Lydia Hatch " " "
 June 21. Stephen Reed & Rebecca Hatch " " "
 July 19. Daniel Cate of Dresden, Margaret Goubert of Bowdoinham.
 Sep. 13. Stephen Twycross & Mary Bailey both of Dresden.
 Nov'r 9. Harrison Blenn & Eunice Meservy " " "

22. David Meservy & Abigail Bickford both of Dresden.
 Dec'r 13. John Turner & Nancy Pollard " " "
 17. Barzillai White & Cordelia Tupper both of Bowdoinham.
 Nov. 17. Joseph Whitmore of Unity & Hannah Call of Dresden.
 1813, Feb'y 25. Benjamin Goodwin & Sally Lilly both of Dresden.
 June 6. Turner Barker & Isabella Morrison " " "
 August 8. George Allen & Hannah Hatch " " "
 Dec'r 1. Eli Young of Pittston & Eleanor Blenn of Dresden.
 28. William Mayers and Nancy Smith both of Dresden.
 30. Philip Houdlette & Hannah Blair " " "
 1814, Jan'y 2. James Stone and Anna Bickford " " "
 2. Daniel Goud and Polly Marson " " "
 13. Benjamin Branch of Sidney, Elizabeth Houdlette of
 Dresden.
 June 2. Francis Houdlette and Nancy Theobald both of Dresden.
 July 31. Joseph Towns of Litchfield & Sophia Parks of Bowdoin-
 ham.
 Oct' 9. Ulrich Reed of Woolwich, Anna Costeloe of Dresden.
 13. David Pottle & Sarah Blanchard both of Bowdoinham.
 Dec'r 25. John Bickford, Sarah Goubert both of Dresden.
 1815, Feb'y 5. Washington Drake of Fairfax, Betsey Langdon of Bow-
 doinham.
 July 9. Robert Lynn and Polly Allen both of Dresden.
 Dec'r 3. Samuel Worcester of Gardiner, Nancy Marson of Dres-
 den.
 1816, Jan'y 25. Samuel Patterson & Patty Jackins both of Dresden.
 Feb'y 15. Job Jellison of Bowdoinham & Elizabeth Goodwin of
 Dresden.
 22. Stephen Mayers & Polly Smith both of Dresden.
 1816, Oct' 28. Jacob Reed and Mary Langdon both of Dresden.
 1817, Feb'y 23. Benjamin B. Carney of Boston & Lydia C. Lilly of Dres-
 den.
 March 6. Reuben Meservy & Elethere Barker both of Dresden.
 July 10. William Call and Patty King " " "
 Sept. 7. Ephraim Hatch, Jun'r, of Pittston & Catherine Blenn of
 Dresden.
 14. Dudley Young of Pittston & Rebecca Reed of Dresden.
 1818, Feb'y 15. Perez T. Records of Paris & Asenath Tubbs of Dresden.
 Dec'r 3. Charles Theobald & Charlotte Saunders both of Dresden.
 20. Stephen Prescott of Hallowell & Lavinah Goubert of
 Bowdoinham.
 1819, Feb'y 11. John Brock of Waldoborough, Abigail Dinsmore of Dres-
 den.
 21. Samuel Goodwin & Lucy Theobald both of Dresden.
 28. Nicholas Goubert & Priscilla Grant both of Bowdoin-
 ham.
 April 22. Hartly Hunter & Margaret Knowles both of Dresden.
 1821, May 9. Samuel Reed of Woolwich to Mary Worrel of Dresden.
 Sept'r 12. Jonathan Thayer, Esq., of Camden, Sophia Rice, Wiscas-
 set.
 Nov. 29. David Goodwin of Dresden to Harriot Goubert of Bow-
 doinham.
 Dec. 20. Philip Call & Catharine Turner both of Dresden.

20. Richard H. Wade of Woolwich to Hannah Haynes of Dresden.
23. John Carlisle & Melinda Carney both of Dresden.
30. Benjamin Hatch of Pittston and Sally Theobald of Dresden.
- Jan. 13, 1822. James Turner, Dresden, to Elizabeth Call, Readfield.
- Nov. 26. Alfred J. S. J. Lithgow & Martha C. Theobald both of Dresden.
- 1823, Jan. 2. Joel Barrows of Hebron to Damaris Tubbs of Dresden.
22. William Kendal of Pittston to Lydia P. Blen of Dresden.
- Sept. 21. Lewis Stilfin to Cordelia O'Brian both of Dresden.
- Oct. 23. Daniel Woodward of Richmond to Jane Waterhouse of Dresden.
- Dec. 16. Henry Bate to Isabella White both of Dresden.
- 1824, Jan. 22. David Merryman & Louisa Goubert both of Richmond.
- Feb'y 22. Sam'l Tubbs Jun' & Subra Hatch both of Dresden.
- July 11. Samuel Eames of Bath, Joanna C. Pushard of Dresden.
- Nov. 18. Charles Bickford to Mary Houdlette both of Dresden.
21. Warren Prescott of New Sharon to Rebecca Johnson of Dresden.
- Dec. 30. John Lowell, Jr., of Wiscasset to Melinda Hatch of Dresden.
- 1825, Jan'y 4. Philip Graves to Hannah H. Lilly both of Dresden.
- 1826, Feb'y 16. Elias Whiting of Winthrop to Nancy R. Blinn of Dresden.
- July 12. Dr. John Hubbard, resident of Dresden to Sarah Barrett of Dresden.
- Oct. — Charles Theobald & Julia Ann Saunders both of Dresden.
- April 9. Abial Marshal & Nancy C. Call both of Dresden.
- 1826, Oct. 8. Daniel S. Clark of Boston to Louisa Filbrick of Dresden.
- 1827, April 12. George Theobald to Harriet Saunders both of Dresden.
- July 11. Davis Blanchard to Sarah W. Crawford " " "
12. David Stearns to Lavinia Reed " " "
19. Isreal Lindsey to Harriet Prescott both of Thomaston.
- Nov. 15. Frederic W. Saunders & Mary Blanchard both of Dresden.
29. James Goud, 2^d & Sally Stilfin " " "
- 1828, Nov. 4. James B. Beedle of Richmond to Myra Woodward of Dresden.
- 1829, March 8. Aaron Bickford, jun'r, to Elizabeth Houdlette both of Dresden.
- April 28. Francis R. Theobald to Zorada C. Harward both of Dresden.
- June 4. Bradford Young to Susan M. Boyd both of Wiscasset.
16. Henry Rines of Alna to Isabella Matson of Wiscasset.
- Oct. 11. 1829. Portor Pollard of Richmond to Jane Stilphin of Dresden.
- 1830, May 25. John Erskine to Rebecca D. Parker both of Wiscasset.
- Oct. 26. Wilmot Cutter to Hannah S. Taylor " " "
- Nov. 21. Joseph West, jr., to Lucinda Williams both of Alna.
- 1831, Oct. 18. Furber Thompson to Clarrisa Worcester both of Dresden.
- Dec. 22. Daniel Brown of Boston to Sarah Harriden, Wiscasset.
- 1832, Jan. 8. Edward E. Houdlette to Elizabeth H. Patterson both of Dresden.

- 1832, Feb'y 22. William Kendall of Pittston and Louisa Chism of Dresden.
 May 17. Benjamin Swett and Isabella W. Robinson both of Wiscasset.
 August 23. Samuel Cottle of Sidney and Caroline Fisher of Alna.
 Oct. 25. Thomas Saunders of Dresden and Sarah E. Felker of Wiscasset.
 Jan'y 9th 1833. Diconson Lewis and Sarah B. Patten both of Dresden.
 Sept. 18. Henry Masters to Caroline D. C. Prescott both of Bath.
 1834, March 5. James Carney of Dresden and Jane Baker of Wiscasset.
 1834, June 8th Curtis McCloud of Boston and Sarah G. Smith of Wiscasset.
 1835, Oct. 26. John R. C. Stinson & Margaret M. Kingsbury both of Wiscasset.
 1837, May 9. Joseph M. Marsh, Boston, Sarah R. Parker, Wiscasset.
 31. Isaac Somes & Hannah Hussey both of Wiscasset.
 July 2. Andrew Pendleton, Camden & Mary T. Williamson of Wiscasset.
 Aug^t 24. Lewis Hubbard & Ann B. Hilton both of Wiscasset.
 Sept. 11. Benj. Lawrence of Gardiner & Mary Ann Felker of Wiscasset.
 Sept. 13. Erick H. Nordstrom & Clarissa Norton both of Wiscasset.
 Nov. 5. Samuel Alley, Jr., & Nancy M. Houdlette both of Dresden.
 12. Hiram Cooper of Pittston & Margaret Cate of Dresden.
 1837, Nov. 23. Joseph B. Hatch & Mary B. Hilton both of Wiscasset.
 1838, May 17. Capt. Wm. M. Boyd & Hannah Miller of Wiscasset.
 1843, March 22. Thomas Hilton to Betsey Jordan both of Wiscasset.
 Dec. 21st James W. Gray & Miss Sarah Williamson both of Wiscasset.
 1844, April 2^d Mr. John C. Harriman and Miss Sarah R. Clark both of Wiscasset.
 May 5. Mr. Richard Hussey & Miss Hannah Churchill both of Wiscasset.
 1844, June 23. Mr. Warren Call & Miss Susan Houdlette both of Dresden.
 Nov. 12th Levi Bean & Mrs. Betsey B. Johnson both of Wiscasset.
 1846, Aug. 11th B. F. Parsons of Brooklyn, N. Y. & Sarah Jane Erakine of Wiscasset.
 1852, June 12th Samuel Rines & Juliza I. Broach both of Wiscasset.
 Sept. 1st Mr. William Richards & Mrs. Martha Jane McClintock both of Wiscasset.
 1853, 17th of July Mr. Orrin Alley of Southport and Mrs. Catherine Kingsbury of Wiscasset.
 Dec. 17. 1853. Mr. Nelson Call of Dresden & Mrs. Isabella Robinson of Wiscasset.

BENJAMIN CLEAVES'S* JOURNAL OF THE EXPEDITION TO LOUISBURG, 1745

Copied from the original in the possession of the Society†

A Muster Roll of the officers & Soldiers Commanded by Captⁿ Benjamin Ives‡ in the Expedition against Cape Breton

Beverly Feb: 6, 1744

Benj ^a Ives Jun ^r	Cap	John Grover	Ditto
George Herrick	Lieu ^t	John Morgan	Ditto
Josiah Batchelder	Ensign	Eleazer Giles	Ditto
Job Cressy	Serg ^t	Ezra Trask	Cen[<i>worn</i>]
Sam ^l Woodberry	Serg ^t	John Preson	Ditto
Benj ^a Cleaves Jun ^r	Clerk	Francis Eliott	Ditto
Barth ^o Brown	Corp	Benj ^a Dike	Ditto
John Picket	Corp	Sam ^l Stone	Ditto
Joseph Raymond	Dru	Israel Ellwell	Ditto
Benj ^a Smith	Corp	Israel Woodberry	Ditto
Benj ^a Clark	Centi	Josiah Woodberry	Ditto
Sam ^l Harris	Ditto	Jon ^a Morgan	Ditto
John Roundy	Ditto	Joshua Rea	Ditto
Israel Byles	Ditto	W ^m Badcock	Ditto
Elias Ricket	Ditto	Benj ^a Trask	Ditto
Eben ^r Cox	Ditto	Edward Cox	Ditto
Jon ^a Byles	Ditto	James Trask	Ditto
Andrew Herrick	Ditto	Joseph Eliott	Ditto
Benj ^a Hervey	Ditto	William Leech	Centi
Sam ^l Cole	Ditto	Benj ^a Howard	Ditto
Richard Ober	Ditto	Christ ^r Bartlett	Ditto
Tho ^s Butman	Ditto	Eben ^r Hadley	Ditto
W ^m James	Ditto	Daniel Stephens	Ditto
Jon ^a Harris	Ditto	Caleb Page	Ditto
Edmund Clark	Ditto	Sam ^l Chute	Ditto

Christopher Bartletts [on next page in the handwriting of the list.]

JOURNAL OF OUR VOYAGE TO CAPE BRITON

Beverly March 6, 1744 Embarked.

7 Day arived at Boston about 4 in the after noon. Pleasent weather

* Son of Lieut. Benjamin Cleaves and wife Rebecca Conant, was born at Beverly, Mass., 4 Jan. 1721/2, and died from the infirmities of old age, being buried 16 Aug. 1808, aged 86 yrs. Called deacon on his gravestone.

For an account of the expedition, etc., see Winsor, *Narrative and Critical History of America*, vol. 5, ch. vii, especially *Critical Essay on the Sources of Information*. Cf. *Journal of Captain William Pote, Jr.*, New York, 1896; also Emerson's *Louisburg Journal in Mass. Historical Society Proceedings*, vol. 44, pp. 65-84.

† In copying this journal the Editor has endeavored to make a faithful transcription, though in the interest of clearness it has seemed advisable to him to furnish the punctuation which is almost wholly lacking in the original. Any additions by way of explanation, or due to worn margins, have been placed in brackets.

‡ Hudson, "Louisbourg Soldiers" (*REGISTER*, vol. 24, p. 373), mentions Benjamin Ives as captain of the 10th Company, 5th Mass. Regiment, of which Robert Hale was colonel; but subsequently (vol. 25, p. 259), speaking of this company, says: "I have found no list of officers or men. Benjamin White was Adjutant, and Ebenezer Prout Commissary of this regiment." The gap is now filled by the list of men preceding the journal.

- 8 Pleasant weather. then we went a shore and Bought some necessaries
- 9 Fowl weather
- 10 Fair weather. then I went to here m^r Chauncy & m^r Cooper Preach
- 11 Pleasant weather
- 12 Father Came to Boston with Capt Rayment. then Captⁿ [Edward] Ting Sailed
- 13 N.E storm of Snow. then we went on shore aud were vew^d. then Benj. Trask and Benj. Smith with myself came to Beverly
- 14 Day Returned to Boston after sun sett
- 15 Pleasant weather
- 16 Richmond Roberts Turnd over to Captⁿ Glovers Company; Josiah woodbery, Peter Dodge, Palatiah Day, to Captⁿ Dodge
- 17 N.E Storm. then Capt. [David] Donehooe Sail^d. Then I went to here m^r Prince & m^r Morehead Preach. at night hard Thunder & Lightening
- 18 Come to Sail and Sail^d Down to Kings Rode. vessels their Came Down that Day about 13 Sail & 3 before
- 19 hard westerly wind. then Landed our men, Took in Ballis and watter, and Digid Some Clams. then Come Down 2 sail
- 20 Hard westerly wind. then 2 sail. we Roed to Boston for a whale Boat & Wood
- 21 I went to Boston with others for Beaf & other things. Then Come Down 10 Sail, and we had a Hard wind Down from Boston. We went AShore on the Neck and Dined on our Beef and Come home about 4 in the afternoon.
- 22 Cloudy weather. then we landed our men and Drawed up in a Battalion & Exersised till about 2 in the afternoon. a hard Shower of Rain & wind about 8 at night & then Cap^{tn} [John] Rowses Boat Come on Board in Destres. to Day Come Down 10 Sail
- 23 hard westerly wind, several vessels Drove. Come Down to Day 8 Sail
- 24 Come Down 7 Sail. about 12 Come to Sail & Sail^d ouer to Deer Island & come to an anchor near the General, and about 3 in the afternoon the fleet come to sail, 52 Sail. We Toll^d of Coming in to Beverly, but Toward night we Thought it would not Do
- 25 this morning we Got out Sight of Land. the wind Being out We thought a Storm was at Hand and we stood in ward and come in sight of Cape ann, And the fleet standing of. about 12 we alter^d our Coast N: East till next morning. Hadley take sick
- 26 Came in Sight of the Eastern Islands and about 10 Came in Sight of Pimasqued and Havin. Lost the fleet the Night Past. we went in to the harbour at 2 in the after noon, Come to anchor and Land part of our men and went a guning But Kild But 2 fowls & went to see the garrison.
- 27 sent ashore for wood & sent to Towns end to here of the fleet But no news. Ober Taken sick. fowl weather
- 28 Cloudy weather. we Heard The Fleet was at Sheepscot. we went a Shore for wood and Fowles and Kill'd one Partrige. the
- 29 We went a shor for wood & a fowling and Kill^d two Partridges, and about 12 we saw the Fleet under sail. about 5 we came to sail, the wind Being Fair. Hadley so well as to Look out, and Ober Better at night
- 30 About Break of Day the wind Come at South very had & strong,

- Course S.E till 3 oClock & then Tacked W. for more sea room.
about 9 in the Evening the wind Lowerd; at 2 almost Calm
- 31 Calm and a Very Larg Swell. 2 oClock Saw a Snow standing to the W.
- April 1 The wind Came very hard at S.E about 4 & Rain. at 1 w came S.W very moderate, Course S: E. B. S.
- 2 Day Fair weather, wind att W. Sounded at 50 Fathom of water Supposed to be to the S: of Cape Cables, tryed for a Fish while our People mended Their Rigging, Caught a Cod fish. at 2 oClock alered our Course stood E: NE, a small wind. Ober Much Better
- 3 Fair wather, wind westerly, and Eleven att night Saw a fleet of about 30 Sail, supposing them to be our Fleet thought to speak with them But could not; they Steering a wrong coarse for us, we left them. we thought they were fishermen.
- 4 about 10 in the morning Saw Land. about 10 saw a Large whale Pritty near. at about seven of Cape Sambroa. at 12 oClock at night Caught 5 Cod
- 5 about 7 in the morning the wind being E: and against us we Sailed into Jebuckter Harbour and come to anchor about 9 and Landed part our men For Fowling and Kill^d six Birds and god sum wood. 2 OClock Landed the Rest of our men, the wind continuing Easterly. Began to Rain about 9 OClock in even and Rained alnight
- 6 the wind Easterly and continuing Raining. Some of our men went a Shore a gunning and Kill^d three Birds. Continuing Raining till the 7 Day
- 7 Ten OClock in the morning the wind Easterly, Clear weather in the afternoon
- 8 Clear weather, the wind Westerly. some of our men went a shore about Ten oClock & Kill^d one Bird, others went a fishing and caught one Cod. Having a Pleasent gale westerly we Come to sail at one oClock, the wind continuing till about 10 at night, then west at most. Calm till the morning.
- 9 then the wind Coming Easterly and Conterary we Sailed wile. about 2 in the after noon tring to get in at white head But Could not, and we sailed about 2 Leagues Back again in to Islands Harbour and come to anchor at 6 where there was 3 Sail of Transports. the night Cold & snowey. Came in Donehoo and 2 Sail with him & informed us of the fleet.
- 10 abut 7 in the morning Landed most of our men to get wood and water. about 4 Came to Sail 9 Sail in all the north^y. Donehoo and Becket Took 3 Ind^m 10 Days ago
- 11 about 10 Came in sight of Canso and saw the fleet. about 2 got in and came to anchor, the weather Clear and Cold. then we hered that they had a Council of war was held and that thay had orderd the atact Provided we were not Discoverd; if we were, not to Proceed
- 12 Clear Pleasent weather in the morning. George Dodge Pres^d on Board Rouse about 11 oClock. Cloudy and Cold. one man Buryed in the Evening. Snow Plentyfully, very Stormy most al night, wind Easter^y
- 13 Cloudy and thunder and Rain most of the Day. 20 men went on shore to work about the fort. the Carpenters Raised the Block House
- 14 Cloudy and Rain most of the Day. Sunday the Carpenters worked on the Block Hose. Donehooe sailed on a Coroose the 12 Day in

- the morning and y^e 13 Day about 10 OClock Took 8 Indians at Doe Island. Came into Canso 14 Day about 2 in the afternoon
- 15 Clear Pleasant weather. then the rest of the men went ashore to work about the fort. Cap^t & Lient went Kill^d 2 Rabbet. Whale [boats] in the Evening to S^t Peters and 24 men
- 16 Fowle Weather, Cloudy and Rain. Capt Ives & Lient^t Herrick went a shore a gunning and Kill^d one Rabbit in the morning. the whale Boats came Back and they Could not Land at S^t Peters Because of Ice. about 2 oClock went ashore. Part of our men with the Coll^o & the Rest of the officers to Clear Land and Clear^d about half an achor
- 17 Capt Flecher Brought in a prize that had Taken a Cape ann Fisher mans. about 11 oclock Donehooe was Toed out of the gut of Canso in hopes to Take her again. They say that she had gone to ganna-day. Being Calm the Sloop was Toed out by 11 whale Boats. our men went a Shore for to Clear Land in the fore noon. in the after noon Cloudy and some Rain. Fenced the Feild, about one achor
- 18 Cloudy Fowl weather. then we went ashore to Planting and garden-ing. We hered Fireing at most of the Day. about 3 oClock Cap^t Rouse and the other vessels of force come to sail, and about 6 oClock Donehooe & Swon Came in with a French Prize that Had Took Cap^t adams & Cap^t Brimblecomb. Dark Cloudy weather in the Evening. I went abord the Prize and saw Cap^t Brimblecomb and he Tell'd me he Saw my Father afortnight a goe Last Saturday, which was Pleasant news to me for Tell'd me that they where all well att Home. then in the night Heard several guns Pritty near
- 19 Pleasant fair weather. about 10 OClock in the morning Brimble-combs Vessel come in And Becket about 2 oClock. Swan Took From on Board the Prize Several Carrage guns and sail. aset upon A coruse about 3. Came in the Cape ann Vessel. in the after noon went on shore most of our men & officers to Clear ways and mend fence upon The Coll^o Farm and gunning, but kill^d nothing
- 20 Pleasant weather. about 10 oClock went on shore all our Rige-ment to Exercise and vew arms. Came in Donehooe. we here^d That our vessels were ingage with a french Ship of 30 guns. in the after noon went A Shore for Wood and water and Run a line, set Bounds to the Farm. about 6 oClock came in a store vessel Bound to new foundland. Cloudy in the Evening
- 21 Stormy weather. M^r Croker came on Board and sung Psalms and Prayd with us. about 3 oClock came in Coll^o Moors Sloop with adams vessel. in the morning Came in Captⁿ Rouse and Tell^d us he had Been in Chace of the French ship, But She out sailed him ; But in their Chace when the wind was Low they gaind upon them & fierd 185 guns at them, But Found it would not Doe and Re-turned to Canso and the other vessels of Cape Briton Harbour. about 6 OClock Donehooe Sailed to the Bay of Arts[?]. 4 of Coll^o Willards men ashore up in the woods without Their arms and a frenchmen and one Indian Took them and they went towards their [] Set Down to Eat & 3 men Took there arms and Rifle and Took them But the Indian Broke Loos and got Clear. Sent to S^t Peters to Take it
- 22 Clear windy Weather. some of our men went to get Timber for the Fort. Capt: Durell arived att Canso. in the afternoon went A Shore

- to Fence and sett Bounds to the Coll^e Farm
- 23 Clear weather. in the forenoon Capt warring with his ships come in site. went Some to get Timber for the Fort, some to Fence and Clear Land. W^m James was struck Down with an ax, But got up again wounded. Coll^e Evileth Returned from St. Peters with others, But Could not Take It; But Brought one sloop laden with wood, and one vessel Run ashore and Had 3 men Wounded. in the afternoon Cloudy weather. Comodore warring Lay too of the Harbor and writ to the general in the Stood of Designd of Cape Briton. Comodore Rouse Sent for masters of vessels on Board; about 7 oclock ordered them to fitt for sailing
- 24 about 5 OClock Fired one gun to onmore; about 8 OClock fired another to come to sail, But before we Come to Sail Saw a Connecticut snow Coming in which Brought word the fleet was coming in, that a Rhodisland Sloop saw of Cape sables a ship, and the sloop Chased her and the ship fired upon her & they have not seen her since. in the fore noon the Fleet arrived, 9 of them. in the after noon went ashore to Clear Land and fenceing. fair weather
- 25 Cloudy weather. about 5 OClock Came the Rhodisland snow to wood & Water. in the afternoon came in the Rhodisland Sloop which we feard was Lost. Commosary Prout went a guning and was Lost; we Feard was Taken with the Indians
- 26 Rainy weather. in the morning sent Whale Boats and about 40 men to Look for M^r Prout, and Found Him about 8 miles From us. he had Lost his gun and was so far Over come with the wet and cold that he Could not goe. Cap^t Rouse Saild and the Rhodisland Sloop upon a coruse. one of Cap^t Rouse men Bury^d in the afternoon. Rainey weather. Swon Came in
- 27 Fair weather in the forenoon, wind easterly. in the afternoon fowl weather. we went ashore to Clear some land, But it was so nigh night that we were soon orderd on Board again
- 28 Fowl weather in the morning; in the after noon fair weather. went to hear M^r Newman Preach; Some Thousands. 7 oClock signals for Sailing
- 29 about 7 OClock The Fleet Come to Sail; Pleasent weather. in the afternoon fair weath. Saw Commodor warrin and the other Ships of war; Saw Several whales; Saw St. Espirit Before night
- 30 Pleasant weath. in fair sight of Cape Briton about 9 oClock; Came to anchor about 10; Began to Land our men, and there was about 6 or 7 score French to Prevent our Landing, and there was more of our men Landed and Fired several guns and Kild 3 French & Took 2 one of our men wounded. marched about 4 miles and Campd in the Evening about 8. Took 10 French & Swich [Swiss] alive. Took 4 Cows near the Town going to our Loging. Saw several Houses afire. fired several grate guns From the Town
- May 1 Day marched Through the woods to flat Point. our Rigemant met about 10 OClock; went to view the Town, and they Fired about 8 guns. we saw them strik but Sank no man. we got one Large Ball; Took about 12 men & 2 horses & 5 Cows. Pleasent weather. Built a new Camp in the night. about a hundred men Plunderd a Small Place and Burnt a whare [wherry?] and much Rigen. Returnd about Six oclock. the 2 Day Comodore warrin Took one french ship

- 2 Day about 6 OClock Began to Call our men together, about 200 to hunt the woods for the Enemies, But Heard Capt Vehawn had Took Possesion of the Royal Battery where orders to assist him soon, to watch for the Enemy on the Back Side, some to the Battery. about 12 Coll^o Broadstreet order us all to our Camp as he went with his Regiment to the Battery. Took about 20 men, 14 horses, 6 Cows. they fired Several times but hurt no man. Landed Stors & artilery. Pleasent weather. Took one french ship
- 3 Landed artilery stores; Cleard the way for our artilery; got up one Large Mallter. Took Cows, horses, goats & sheep, and Prisoners. got 1 gun to Fire in our Batte[ry]. fair weather. got 3 guns to Fire in the Battery
- 4 Landed artilery and stores. Halled sum [of] our artilery to the hill; 2 mallters, 4 guns, and there Careges, and Boards to Cover the Stores; fired 3 Bums. Pleasent weather. The first Did not Breake; The 2 & 3 Did. fired several Bums in the night.
- 5 Built our Camp & moved our Things about half a mile. fired guns & Bums; several Took 9 men & women and killd 4, and took some Quantity of goods in the night. Split one of our cannon to Royal Battery, wounded 6 men. Eighteen of our men to green hill to gard the artilery with others. Pleasant weather
- 6 carry^d stores & halled up cannon to green hill. 5 Cannon Clear at the Battery. Commodor warrin Came a shore. we Brought up Stores to the Storehouse; one mans foot Bruised with a great gun. Pleasent weather
- 7 the army Call'd to arms; stood in arms the fore noon. Sent a flage truce to the City; Dismes^d about 2 hours. Calld to Arms; stood in arms til about 6 oClock. the flag atruce Returnd Brought word that they would not Deliver the City Except we Could Take it by the Sword. then Coll^o goreham [re]giement and others soldiers with them to attact the warter Battery & the army March'd toward the[] with there Ladders, and we Drawd of about 9 oClock & the whale Boat men made it so late that the Returned for fear of a Discovery. in the Evening fired guns & Bums, Both sides Plenty-fully. Pleasent weather
- 8 went on Board the Sloop for things we want'd. Set our house on fire Early in the morning when we were most of us asleep, which Put us in a great fright; But Put it out without much Damage. Wind so high that we could not get a shore. spit 2 guns; got 18 guns Clear to fire at the Batt. Cler windy weather. 1 got ashore, went to the green hill to gard the artilery; 4 men wounded so that on man Died in about one hour: Broke the Morter Bed. Came to our Camp about 11 oClock wet weather
- 10 Went up to gard the artilery and men that was Building the west gate, Cold weather
- 11 watching the artilery and the Battery. Mendied the mallter. Cold Snowey weather. Donehoo came in
- 12 Came to our Camp. Clear weather. heard Mr. Crooker Preach in the after noon got the mallter fit to Play; fired several Bums; the army alarmd; Desmist in about one hour. the ninth Day in Evening went to attact the Water Battery, But Return^d, Losing Each other in the fogg. Ten Day Carried the whale Boats By Land; the men got in the Boats But they had no Comanding offi-

- cers So did not go Eleventh Day Buried 17 men that the French & Indians killd that was watching goods
- 13 Half our men went to green hill to gard the artillery, the other to Move the Tents. Cloudy Cold weather. spit 2 guns att our Small Battery, wound 8 men; one man shott at the Royal Bathary that he Died in about one hour. a french snow came into the harbor
- 14 the other of our men went to gard the artily. Stormey, snowey weather. then we had a Cold Teadious Day and night. The french Built & on the wall & mounted 4 or 5 guns. Built a battery of 4 guns against the west gate
- 15 Pleasent fair weather. Part of us Came Down to gard the artillery and Rest were Released. news Come that our ships had Take one 40 gun Ship & that 5 men of war was Expected From England. Connecticutt men was halling there guns to their Bathery; broke two Carreges. Sam^l Haris & Joseph Elliott and Thomes Butman was up in the Comon and a man fired att Them, and they Took Him and had him Put in the Irons att the generals about eight oClock
- 16 Pleasent weather. Part of our men came home and others went Down to gard the artil. one Came in Rouse & the Store vessels. heard that Capt Ting Run on Board one of the 40 gun Ships; Carried away his own Bowsplit and Stove in her Quarter
- 17 Pleasent warm weather. Received my Letters. half our men to green hill; a Laram to arms. one gun split; wounded, several men Died. writ home. Building a Battery near the west gate. Began to fire one gun
- 18 Pleasent weather. half our men to the Battery against the west gate. with great number of others had a Hot engagement with Cannon and Small arms most of the Day. several men wounded, 3 men Killd. Set a Barral of Powder on fir. one Shell split over our men, Kill^d one, wounded 1. going in the evening to gard men to hall the Cannon from the grand Battery, But Before we got there we Returned about Eleven oClock
- 19 fair wether in the forenoon. half our men By the west gate Battery had a hot Engagement most of the Day. Cloudy in the afternoon & heard much fireing of att Sea. heard m^r Crooker Preach in the afternoon. St a Brl of P on fir; wound s[everal] men, Killd one
- 20 wett wether in the fore noon. half of our men a going to the Battery got about $\frac{1}{2}$ way and Returnd Back, Being wett and Rainey weather. in the afternoon Clear weather. In the Evening we went, and our Rigement, to Build a Batery and got 2 guns mounted fit to Play
- 21 By the morning then our men Returnd home, Part of them, and some for Provision for the Rest. fired Doing good service. Capt [blank] came in, Brought News that Commodore warrin had Taken a french 60 gun Ship. in the after noon they came of the City with the french with a French Flag under the English. fair weather
- 22 Last night most of our men out to gard and work. this morning some went Down to the Battery, and the Rest Returnd home. Cartredges set on fire woundd 2 Men. go tens men to a french shalloway from St Johns to Lovesburge Laden with Corn & rye. Beat up for men to go to the Island Battery; got Number of men to go again, But when it Came night no officer to go, which gave a greate uneasiness. fireing from our Last Batt 3 guns Plentifully, Doing us great service. Took 10 Prisoners with them. An Irish D^r. Took

- these yesterday. Came in our fishing Vessel with fish for the army. Most of men went Down to the Batt to gard in the Evening & saw a great Light towards Day. fair weather
- 23 our men Returnd home; Began to Build an Hospetil house. our men most att home aud Brought up the Dr^s Things. Pleasent wather
- 24 some of our men to Finish the Horspetil and Some to Cary Powdr; one half of our men to the Batt. to gard. Burnt a Snow & a skooner in the night. have got up out the water about 20 guns By the Light house
- 25 Some of our men went home for things for the others that stay^d to a house we took Possession of near the Batt. Pleasent worm weather. Burnt the woods By the light house
- 26 Pleasent weather in the forenoon. Captⁿ Shaw went with a Scout of men in discovery of some french & Indians we hered of by a Frenchman we Took some Days a go. Cloudy in the afternoon. Hered m^r. Crooker Preach. the Island Batt. men met at the Royal Batt.
- 27 May. Last night had Bloody engagement at the Island Batt; about one 100 Returnd of 300, and many of them wounded. Captⁿ Shaw Returnd. found the French & Indians in Preparation to Come Down to us, But Drove them away; Took 7. Stormey weather. about half of our men Down to the house, the Rest to our Camp
- 28 Cloudy, wet weath in the fore noon. Part of our men to Carry Powder, some Down to our house, some to the Camp. Fair weather in the afternoon. in the Evening about half to the Batt to Gard. caught some Lobsters in the morning
- 29 Clear weather. went Down to our house & Carrid our men things. the general and the officers went Down the Batt^e. a scout of men 700 went out in the afternoon. some of our men Returnd Home to our Camp
- 30 the Scout Came in; Took noone; saw some French men and 2 women. some of our men to Cary Powder in the ten[?] to the Bat to gard. about five Died in a week Past. Some of our men went a fishing about 2 mile; Caught 6 Troutts. our men went to Catch Lobsters; Caught 30
- 31 Cloudy weather in the morning. our men came home from gard. Brought home Some Lobsters & fish-sounds. Clear weather in the fore noon. some of our men to Carry Bal, some to Build another Camp. Col^o hale so wel as to walk abroad Down to the Landin. Cap^t Lovitt Came a Shore and Cap^t Ives went on Board
- June 1. some to the Batt., the others to Build the Camp. fair wether in the forenoon, Cloudy in the afternoon. took Down Part of our Storehouse, Carry'd Down to the other Camp
- 2 Cloudy weather. Kept the sabbath strict[er] than any since we came a Shore. Heard m^r Crooker Preach in the fore & afternoon. ten of our men Down to the Batt to Carry Powder. Some of our men went aboard for things we had aboard that we wanted. Done-hoe came in 6 oClock
- 3 Wett Rainey weather in the morning, Cleard up fair weather in the forenoon. went to Build the Camp. the Prize Ship Sailed out in the fore noon. Coll^o Eveleth^s Skooner Came in from anapilus, But Could not get in their for the Indians Firing. Came in the 1 Day of instant. Last night Roase sailed to anopilus

- 4 then Building our Camp and Store house and moving our things. Fair Pleasant weather. Took a Ship and snow Laden with stores from Cannoda. Lightening in the Evening & thunder
- 5 Building our Camp and moving our Stores. Took 2 Ships Laden with Rice. Fair wether in fore noon, Cloudy in the after noon, Rain in night. Carid Bals to the Batt 2 last nights & garded $\frac{1}{2}$ men. Burnt our Camp and some of our thing; 6 men Died. a man Came out of the City
- 6 Building a Camp for the Company. Wrote letters to send home. Clear weath in the fore noon, Cloudy in the after noon and Cold. Cared Balls to the Batt. & garded. Took a little Boy that came out the city
- 7 Clear weather. our men finished our Camp, fenced in the Coll^{os} Garden, aud our men Brought Garden Roots from the gardens Below and set out the Coll^{os} garden
- 8 Cloudy weather in the forenoon. went a fishing in the fore noon. Rain in the after noon, which wet us throug our Camps, and we went out in the Rain to Cover the Camp with Turf; 15 of our men to gard.
- 9 Fair weather & Pleasant. went to here m^r Balch in the forenoon, to here M^r Williams in the afternoon. Came to our peopel 2 swish [Swiss] last night. Came in a 50 gun ship and Brought news of 2 more a Coming. Comondore warrin Sent in a flagatruce yesterday and they Refused to give up the city.
- 10 Fair weather. the fleet Saild for new England. 2 men wounded, one killd. a general muster in the afternoon, 15 men to gard
- 11 Fair weather. went out a scout. Last night about 200 men muster within our garison; about noon the Rigement calld togeather. in the morning & Evening to Prayers. our Rigement went To the grand Batt. to Hall guns in the evening, But Being the guns not got out of the Batt. we Halld none & Returnd to our House. But 10 that garded
- 12 two men of war joynd our fleet with 3 Ships french that they took in their Passage from Engla[nd]. Pleasant weathe[r]. we went to the grand Batt. & Halld 2 gun in the Evening and got the guns Mounted a littel Before
- 13 Day. 3 men of war from New foundland joyned our fleet. went in the Evening to Hall a gun; got it all to Before Day. Pleasant weather
- 14 Pleasant weather. Being up 3 nights Past We were not Put upon no Duty to Day; two went Down to the Batt.
- 15 Our men went to Cary Powder to the Batt. in the forenoon. Comodore warrin Cam a Shore to Counsel of war. Cap^{tn} Bi[illegible] and Company went a Board the man of war. in the afternoon half of our men went to cary empty Casks & Shott and to gard. Pleasant weather. French went out in a flagatruce for 4 Day Socation of arms to Consider of some way of agreeing about Delivering up the City, But they would not he[ar] to it, for the Commodo[re] Told the french men we was fit to come in and Desind to Com in the first wind. Pleasant weather
- 16 the Flaget. Came out again and Delivrd up the City upon Cer[tain] Conditions. in the for[enoon] M^r Crooker Preacht, in the afternoon went to Preach Down to the Batt. Pleasant weather

- 17 the officers went to the City; our Shipping went in. in the night Cam
in a french ship Laden with Rice. Rec^d my le[*blot*]
- 18 wett weather. Part of our men went to the city. Rec^d my Letter
- 19 wett weather. Col Hale sent to the [] for Liberty to go home with
his sick & It was granted him, But he thought him self not able to
Come home Being so very weak
- 20 wett weather. the Large Pollick Droue in aboundaance
- 21 Cloudy weather. Jon^a Harris Deceas^d
- 22 Something Cloudy. the sick went Down to the City to go the our
men, But no Place for them & they went on Board Cap lovit
- 23 Cloudy weather. went Down with 2 more that was not well on Board
Cap Lovit. Preaching in the City
- 24 Cloudy weather. got up a sunken skooner, Stopt her leeks
- 25 Cloudy weather
- 26 Clear Pleasent weather. Captⁿ Rouse Came in here
- 27 gitting the vessels Ready to Cary of the french. Cloudy & foggy
- 28 Came on shore from Cap^t Lovit. Cloud[y] wet wet[her]
- 29 Cloudy Part of []. gitting fit for the french to go on Board
- 30 Fair weather. went to hear m^r moody Peach in the fore noon
- July 1. Cloudy weather. went on Board the hospetill in the even[ing]
- 2 Captⁿ Rouse from anapolis. Cloud[y]
- 3 the french is embark[ing]; the[re] are some gitting on Board as fast
as the vessels are Ready. Fare weather
- 4 2 Trasports arivd which Brough[t] news of 1000 men a coming
- 5 Cloudy weather. 3 sa[il] went out with F[leet?] to cary of the
French presoners. our sick & lame came on Board the hospetill
vessell. we came to Sail 7 OClock. Please[nt] gail till about 10
oCl[ock] the next day
- 6 Clear weather Contery [wind] that we gain but little
- 7 Clear w[ea]ther, wind more in Our favour. the
- 8 so Remaind
- 9 the wind came fair, So Continued till the next Day
- 10 Calms and Contery winds the most of the time till the 18 Day
- 18 about 9 oClock Came into Cascobay; went up in the Town; the People
were very generous to us. very warm
- 19 Cloudy in the morning, But very hot Days. went to M^r Joshua wood-
berys over the River and to Deacond Thorndikes. Return'd about
9 in the Evening
- 20 Cloudy in the morning, Hot weather. Sald for Boston; a Pleasent
gail. arived at Boston 21 Day about 1:12 at night
- 22 Day. Captⁿ Jones Carid our names a shore to be Delivered to the
governer for us to be Released, But we Had no orders to go home
Till
- 23 Day we went to the govenor; he gave us Leave to go home. Clear
hot weather. Some went home some stayed till the
- 24 Day Before they went home

Sept^r 18 ^{day} 1745 then Rec^d of Capⁿ Pickman of Salem by the Hand of
my father 10.00. [£] old Tennor, five Pounds as a Bounty, five Pounds Towards
a months Pay

Those guns that want Cartridges

Cole Hale
 Captⁿ Ives
 Lieu^t Herrick
 Ensign Bachelor
 Ser^t Creesy
 Sergeant Woodberry
 Corp^l Browne
 Benj^a Clerk
 Sam^l Harris
 Isreall Byles

Eben^r Cox
 Andr^w Herrick
 Sam^l Cole
 Rich^d Ober
 Tho^s Butman
 John Preson
 Sam^l Stone
 Isreal Elwell
 Joshua Rea

acco^{ts} of the flints Del^d

Ser ^t Cressy	4	Sam ^l Stone	4
Corp Brown	4	Jon ^a Morgan	4
Ser ^t Woodbery	4	Joshua Rea	4
Benj ^a Clerk	4	Isreal Woodbery	4
Eben ^r Cox	4	Joseph Elliot	4
Benj ^a Hervey	4	Benj ^a Howard	4
Sam ^l Cole	4	John Pike	4
Rich ^d Ober		Christephor Bartlet	4
W ^m James	4	Caleb Page	4
Edm ^d Clerk	4	Sam ^l Chut	4
Elez ^r Giles	4	Dan ^l Stephens	4
Ezra Trask	4	Eben ^r Hadley	4
John Preston	4	Ensign Bachelor	4
James Trask	4	Drum ^r Raymond	4

Those that Rec^d Cartridge Box's

John Pike	Caleb Page
Dan ^s Stephens	Sam ^l Chut
Christephor Bartlett	Eben ^r Hadley

Accou^{ts} of the Balls Del^d & to whome

	B		B
Ser ^t Creessy	40	Caleb Page	40
Edm ^d Clerk	20	Sam ^l Chut	40
W ^m Leech	31	John Pike	40
Christephor Bartlet	40	Ensign Bachelor	40
Eben ^r Haddley	40	Drum ^r Raymond	40
Dan ^l Stephens	40		

Those that Rec^d Snapsacks

Sam ^l Chute	Ensign Bachelor
Dan Stephens	Lieu ^t Herrick

Acco^{ts} of Powd^r Horns dld, & to whom

Ebenezer Cox	1	Drum ^r Raymond	1
Benj ^a Dike	1	Ensign Bachelor	2
Eben ^r Haddley	1	Capt ⁿ Ives	2
Dan ^l Stephens	1	Sergant Cressy	1
Caleb Page	1	Coll ^o Hale	2
Edw ^d Cox	1	Jon ^a Morgan	1

May 1745 Rec^d of C: walldo Rum 8 gallons
 Rec^d of C. walldo 9 gallons
 June Rec^d of C. Prout 79 Poud of Rice 240 Pound of Bread one Bushel
 of Peas 8 gall of molases for Captⁿ Ives Company

Canso April 15, 1745
 W^m Leech shiped sailor with Captⁿ John Lovett

an Account of what our men has Rec^d since we Came ashore the Last
 Day of april 1745

in may: 8 Days of meat Due Rec'd in our Company 40 Pound of
 Rice one Peck $\frac{1}{2}$ of Beens one Bushel of Peeas eight gallons of
 molas[es] eight gallons of molas[es]
 June 1: 1745 Rece'd one Bushell of Peas 8 gallons of molases 48 Pound
 of Rice John grovers mes had no Rice will^m Leech & Sam^l Harriss
 had it

March 1744[/5]

Captⁿ Ives D^r

to a Belt	0.	5.	0
to a Cartredge Box	.	7.	0
2 Powder Horns .	0.	8.	0
a Snapsack	0.	7.	0
2 Pound of Bullets flents of	0.	1.	0
to a Bullet Poach	0.	3.	6
to mending my gun	0.	17.	0
Rec ^d of C. walldo 8 gallons			
Rec ^d of C walldo 9 gallons			

Guns not good

Sam Stone	Edm ^d Clerk
Edw ^d Cox	Be[torn] Howard

[The rest of the leaf has been torn off]

March 1744[/5] Capt Ives J^r D^r to half a Dozen of Fowles 00. 15. 00

Cape Briton June 1745 Josiah woodbery Dr for Sugar 0. 9. 0

March 1744[/5] Credit

of Capt Ives Cash	0.	10.	0
March to Cash	0.	10.	2
to Cash	0.	4.	0

March 1744/5 Credit

of Josiah woodbery for Cash	0.	10.	0
-----------------------------	----	-----	---

March 1744/5 Jon^a Morgan D^r

to Cash	1.	2.	0
Sergant Cresssey D ^r	0.	0.	9
John Preson D ^r			

SOME DESCENDANTS OF DANIEL KING, GENTLEMAN, OF LYNN, MASS.

By LAWRENCE BRADY of Forest Hills, Mass.

1. DANIEL¹ KING, styled "Mr." and "Gentleman," was born in England in 1602, and was the son of Ralphe Kinge of Watford, Hertfordshire. He came to America about 1637 and settled at Lynn, where he became a leading citizen, a merchant of enterprise, and a large land owner. He is referred to in Aspinwall's Notarial Records as "Daniell King of Linne Woollen Draper" in 1645 (p. 20); and as "mercier" in 1648, when he is mentioned as brother of "M^r Samuel King woollen drap. at the upper End of Cheapeside neere Saint Martins in London" (p. 150; see also pp. 68, 89, 182, 197). He married in England, 4 Oct. 1624, ELIZABETH GUY, who died in Lynn 26 Feb. 1677. He died there 27 May 1672.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,² Jr., b. abt. 1625 (Pope); d. in 1695; m. 11 Mar. 1662, TABITHA WALKER, dau. of Capt. Richard and Jane (Talmage) of Lynn.
- ii. HANNAH, d. abt. 1677; m. 11 July 1660, JOHN BLANEY of Lynn.
2. iii. RALPH, b. abt. 1639.
- iv. ELIZABETH, m. THADDEUS REDDING.
- v. SARAH, m. 27 Oct. 1669, EZEKIEL NEEDHAM.

2. CAPT. RALPH¹ KING (*Daniel*¹) was born about 1639. He was a large land owner in Lynn, holding 1200 acres in what is now Swampscott; selectman in 1678; first lieutenant in the Lynn Military Company in 1680, of which his father-in-law was captain, and later captain of the same himself. He married, 2 Mar. 1663, ELIZABETH WALKER, daughter of Captain Richard of Lynn, Reading, and Boston, and in 1670 Deputy-Governor of Nova Scotia and Acadia (under Sir Thomas Temple, Bart.), and wife Jane (Talmage). Captain King died in January, 1688/9, and was buried on the 17th of that month. The History of Lynn for the year states: "Captain Ralph King died this year. He was a man of prominence and usefulness. He left an estate quite considerable for the time, the appraisal showing in amount £2,365. 4s." His widow married Lieut. John Lewis and was the administratrix of the estate, and it is evident that she died before 1715, when, in the final settlement of the same, Capt. John Charnock of Boston, a son-in-law, acted as administrator.

Children, all born at Lynn:

- i. ELIZABETH,² b. 28 Nov. 1664.
- ii. A CHILD, b. 18 Aug. 1666; d. 19 Aug. 1666.
- iii. RALPH, b. 18 Aug. 1667; d. Sept. 1688.
- iv. DANIEL, b. 1 Oct. 1669; m. HANNAH PICKERING, dau. of Lieut. John and Alice (Flint) of Salem.
- v. SARAH, b. 25 Nov. 1671.
- vi. HANNAH, m. JOHN PITT, Esq., of Boston.
3. vii. RICHARD, b. 3 May 1677.
- viii. MARY, b. 28 July 1679; m. (int. rec. 16 May 1700) CAPT. JOHN CHARNOCK, an eminent merchant of Boston.
- ix. TABITHA, b. 28 Mar. 1682; m. (int. rec. 17 Apr. 1702) WILLIAM STACEY of Marblehead.

3. RICHARD¹ KING (*Ralph*,² *Daniel*¹) was born at Lynn 3 May 1677. He came in early manhood to Boston, where he became a merchant,

probably associated with his brothers-in-law, Captain Charnock and Mr. Pitt. A deposition of Richard King is to be found in the records of the Massachusetts Supreme Court in 1696, in which he states that he came to Boston that year by boat from Lynn, and that his age was 19 years. He married, 18 April 1699, ABIGAIL ROGERS, then of Concord. She was born at Ipswich 5 July 1681, the daughter of Samuel Rogers, Esq., town clerk of Ipswich, and wife Sarah (Wade), and granddaughter of the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, A.M., and of Lieut. Jonathan Wade (styled "Colonel"), both prominent men in Ipswich.* Richard King died at Boston in 1702, at the early age of 25.†

Child:

4. i. RICHARD,⁴ b. 11 Aug. 1701.

4. RICHARD⁴ KING (*Richard,³ Ralph,³ Daniel¹*) was born at Boston 11 Aug. 1701, and lived with his mother at Concord till he was 18, when he removed with his step-father to Littleton, which place became his permanent home. He was a man of independent means, and much employed in local offices. He married, in 1724, ELIZABETH ———. Shortly after 1730 he and his wife were admitted to full communion in the Littleton church. Richard King died 27 Feb. 1771. His epitaph in the old Littleton cemetery reads: "Memento Mori | Here lie the remains of | Mr. Richard King, | who departed this life Feb. ye 27, 1771 | aged 69 yrs., 6 mos. and 20 days." His widow died at the home of her son, James King, 14 Jan. 1799, aged 99 years.

Children, all born at Littleton:

5. i. ROGERS,⁵ b. 10 Feb. 1725.
- ii. RICHARD (twin), b. 24 Apr. 1727.
- iii. SAMUEL (twin), b. 24 Apr. 1727.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Mar. 1729; m. 15 June 1758, JOSIAH PARKHURST of Chelmsford. Children: 1. *Samuel*. 2. *Josiah*. 3. *Betsy*. 4. *Oliver*.
6. v. MARY, b. 30 Oct. 1730.

* After the death of Samuel Rogers at Ipswich his widow married Henry Woodhouse (or Woodis) of Concord, and removed to that place taking her three youngest children, Elizabeth, Abigail, and Susanna, with her.

† After the death of Richard King, his widow, Abigail, took her infant son to her mother's home at Concord where, 1 Nov. 1704, she married Lieut. Samuel Dudley, and in 1714-15 they were among the first settlers of the new town of Littleton, Mass. She died there 9 Aug. 1720.

Children (half brothers and sisters of Richard King):

- i. SAMUEL DUDLEY, b. at Concord 28 July 1706; m. 17 Feb. 1728, ABIGAIL WATERS. Children: 1. *Samuel*. 2. *Abigail*. 3. *Stephen*. 4. *Lois*. 5. *Joseph*.
- ii. FRANCIS DUDLEY, b. at Concord 10 Dec. 1706; m. 23 May 1732, SIBYL LELAND.
- iii. DAVID DUDLEY (triplet), b. at Concord 1 Nov. 1709; m. HANNAH SIBLEY.
- iv. JONATHAN DUDLEY (triplet), b. at Concord 1 Nov. 1709; m. HANNAH PUTNAM of Sutton, Mass.
- v. ABIGAIL DUDLEY (triplet), b. at Concord 1 Nov. 1709; d. young.
- vi. MARY DUDLEY, b. at Concord 24 Aug. 1711; m. May, 1727, Judge SAMUEL CHASE, who became the founder of the Cornish, N. H., family of that name. They were the parents of Dudley Chase, Gen. Jonathan Chase, and others; grand-parents of U. S. Senator Dudley Chase of Vt., Hon. Ithamar Chase of N. H., and the Rt. Rev. Philander Chase, D.D.; and great-grand-parents of Chief Justice Salmon P. Chase, LL.D., of the U. S. Supreme Court.
- vii. SARAH DUDLEY, b. at Concord 28 July 1713.
- viii. ABIGAIL DUDLEY, b. at Littleton, 28 Oct. 1714; m. 25 May 1735, DR. BENJAMIN MORSE of Sutton.
- ix. MERCY DUDLEY, b. at Littleton 22 Feb. 1716.
- x. PETER DUDLEY, b. at Littleton 13 Sept. 1718.
- xi. ROGERS DUDLEY, b. at Littleton 9 Aug. 1720; m. 31 May 1743, MARY SIBLEY.

7. vi. ABIGAIL, b. 20 July 1736.

8. vii. JAMES, b. 18 Sept. 1741.

5. ROGERS⁵ KING (*Richard*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *Ralph*,² *Daniel*¹) was born at Littleton 10 Feb. 1725, and married, 22 June 1767, LYDIA WOOD. They removed to Westford, Mass., and lived on the Asaph B. Cutter place. He served as private in Capt. Jonathan Minot's company, Col. James Prescott's regiment, which marched in the Alarm of 19 Apr. 1775, service 3 days. In 1780 he was one of a committee of thirteen men of Westford to take under consideration the new form of government. He died at Westford 18 Jan. 1797.

Children:

9. i. ROGERS,⁶ b. 1768.
 ii. ASA, b. 19 Feb. 1771; d. in early manhood (A.M. Harv. 1791).
 iii. LYDIA, b. 1774; d. 21 July 1798.

6. MARY⁵ KING (*Richard*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *Ralph*,² *Daniel*¹) was born at Littleton 30 Oct. 1730, and married, 5 Dec. 1748, OLIVER COREY, Esq., born 21 Aug. 1729, son of Lieut. Samuel of Chelmsford and Littleton. They resided at Littleton till about 1768, when they removed to Charlestown, N. H. Oliver Corey was an original grantee of Grafton and St. Albans, Vt., and of Sunapee, N. H., and was one of the builders of the Charlestown bridge across the Connecticut River in 1780. He died at Charlestown, and his widow died at the home of her son-in-law, Judge Alexander Campbell, M.D., at Rockingham, Vt., in 1818.

Children, all born at Littleton:

- i. MARY COREY,⁶ b. 28 Mar. 1750; m. 6 Mar. 1769, HON. JOSIAH STEARNS of Lunenburg, Mass., a member of the Governor's Council. Among their children were: Luther Stearns, A.M., M.D., M.M.S.S., a distinguished obstetrician of Medford, Mass.; Hon. Asahel Stearns, LL.D., University Professor of Law at Harvard and Member of Congress; Mary Stearns, who married Col. Edmund Cushing of Lunenburg; and Major Thomas Stearns of Lunenburg.
 ii. SUSANNA COREY, b. 3 Feb. 1753; m. ENS. ELISHA HUBBARD; d. at Windsor, Vt., 10 Oct. 1778. No issue.
 iii. ELIZABETH COREY, b. 28 Feb. 1755.
 iv. MARTHA COREY, b. 3 Apr. 1757; m. JOHN LOVELL of Rockingham, Vt. They were the parents of Ovid Lovell, Esq., of Charlestown, N. H., whose dau. Harriet Martha m. the Rev. Cyrus Hamlin, D.D., LL.D.
 v. LOIS COREY, b. 3 June 1759; m. 1 Oct. 1782, WATTS HUBBARD of Windsor, Vt.
 vi. HANNAH COREY, b. 17 Oct. 1761.
 vii. OLIVER COREY, b. 15 Mar. 1764; m. MARY YORK, and removed to Cooperstown, N. Y., where for fifty years he was a well-known educator. Among his pupils was the novelist James Fenimore Cooper.
 viii. RHODA COREY, b. Dec. 1767 (not recorded in the Littleton records, but in family Bible records, etc.); m. 1786, JUDGE ALEXANDER CAMPBELL, M.D., of Rockingham, Vt. They were the parents of Hon. Edward Raymond Campbell (1787-1857) of Windsor, Vt., noted as a man-of-letters.

7. ABIGAIL⁵ KING (*Richard*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *Ralph*,² *Daniel*¹) was born at Littleton 30 July 1736, and married, 27 July 1758, CAPT. ASA LAWRENCE of Pepperrell and Groton, Mass., an officer of the

Revolution. She died at Claremont, N. H., in June 1829, aged 93 years.

Children, all born at Groton :

- i. ELIZABETH LAWRENCE, b. 4 Sept. 1759; d. 22 June 1785.
- ii. ROWLAND LAWRENCE, b. 25 Mar. 1763; d. 17 June 1812.
- iii. ROGERS LAWRENCE, b. 6 Mar. 1764; m. FRANCES HANCOCK, and lived at Castine, Me.
- iv. EPHRAIM LAWRENCE, resided at Gray, Me.
- v. DIADEMIA LAWRENCE, b. 24 Aug. 1771; d. 18 Oct. 1778.
- vi. PHILOMENIA LAWRENCE, b. 22 Oct. 1773; d. 18 Aug. 1775.
- vii. HORATIO GATES LAWRENCE, b. 11 June 1777; d. 28 Oct. 1778.
- viii. ABIGAIL LAWRENCE, m. JACOB R. DIAMOND of Ashburnham, Mass., and Claremont, N. H.
- ix. ASA LAWRENCE.
- x. HENRY LAWRENCE.

8. JAMES⁵ KING (*Richard*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *Ralph*,² *Daniel*¹) was born at Littleton 18 Sept. 1741. He married, 24 Mar. 1768, LYDIA PIERCE of Littleton, and resided in the paternal homestead. He served as sergeant in Capt. Samuel Reed's company, Col. William Prescott's regiment, which marched in the Alarm of 19 Apr. 1775, service 12 days.

Children, all born at Littleton :

- i. RICHARD,⁶ b. 9 May 1769.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Mar. 1771.
- iii. SOLOMON, b. 2 Feb. 1773.
- iv. JAMES, b. 22 Nov. 1774.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 15 Apr. 1777; d. 1 Sept. 1778.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. 21 Apr. 1779.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 4 May 1781.
- viii. LYDIA, b. 1 Dec. 1783; d. 27 Jan. 1786.
- ix. RALPH, b. 28 May 1787 (named for his great-great-grandfather, Capt. Ralph King of Lynn).
- x. NATHAN, b. 30 June 1790.
- xi. LYDIA, b. June 1793.

9. MAJ. ROGERS⁶ KING (*Rogers*,⁵ *Richard*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *Ralph*,² *Daniel*¹) was born at Westford, Mass., in 1768. In 1800 he was captain of one of the two military companies of the town, and served as major in the War of 1812. He was a man of much local prominence. He married (intention recorded 18 Mar. 1798) MARY TILDEN, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Hatch) of Scituate. He was buried at Westford 8 May 1825, and his wife died there 13 July 1814.

Children, born at Westford :

- i. LYDIA,⁷ b. 1800; d. unm.
- ii. MARY (twin), b. 3 Nov. 1802; m. 7 Oct. 1826, JOY GANNETT of Scituate.
- iii. MARIA (twin), b. 8 Nov. 1802; m. 14 Nov. 1824, TIMOTHY PRESCOTT, Esq., of Littleton and Concord. Children: 1. *Abba Maria Wood*, m. 4 Apr. 1850, Hon. George Merrick Brooks of Concord, Member of Congress and Judge of Probate of Middlesex County. 2. *George Lincoln*, lieut.-colonel, U. S. Vols., who was killed in the battle of Petersburg, 1864.
- iv. GEORGE ROGERS, b. 1804.
- v. RUFUS TILDEN, b. 1807; Harv. 1834.

RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN SOUTH KILLINGLY, CONN.

FROM A COPY IN THE POSSESSION OF THE CONNECTICUT SOCIETY OF COLONIAL DAMES

Communicated by Miss MARY K. TALCOTT of Hartford, Conn.

THE Third Church in Killingly, known as the South Church in Killingly, organized in 1746, sprang out of a prolonged controversy in the First Church (Killingly Hill), concerning the location of a new meeting-house. The bleakest eminence in town, Breakneck Hill, was the spot selected for the site of the new church, but the new organization did not prosper, and became extinct about 1771. The same year in which the Third Church was instituted a "Separate" Church was organized in the southeastern quarter of the town, then, as now, known as South Killingly, and April 23, 1747, the Rev. Samuel Wadsworth was elected pastor. The records of this Church are given below, and also a copy of a fragment of the record of the Breakneck Hill Church, now in the possession of the South Killingly Church, is appended. It is evident that a number of the same families who lived in that section of the old town of Killingly went from that church to the other, and took this fragment with them. The Rev. Nehemiah Barker (Yale, 1742), who kept this record, the pastor from 1746 to 1755, removed to Mattituck, Long Island, where, in 1756, he became pastor of a Presbyterian Church.

A copy of the articles of faith & a church couin[ant] agreed upon by a number of christian brethren belonging to seueral towns at a meting at mansfield october y^e 9 1745 which are as followeth viz

(Articles of Faith and the Covenant)

the foregoing articles of faith & Covenant were agreed too by the Congregational Ch^h of Christ in Killingly of which m^r Sam^l Wadsworth was the first pastor and Sign^d too by the members of s^d Ch^h whose names follow

Stephen Spaulding *
Beniamin Grouer
Simeon Spaulding *
Timothy Grouer
John Eaton *
Hannah Spolding *
Daniel Lawrence
Anna right
Jonathan Grouer *
Abigail Leauins
Mary Preston.*
Eunis Goold
Abigail fermon

Sarah couill
Robert Williams
Rachell Eaton *
hannah wilson
Saray prasen * (Preston ?)
Ezra huchens *
Salmon wheat
Jemima winter
Samuel Wadsworth
Sarah Marten (?)
allas Batmon
Damiris short *
mary wadsw'th

mary coll
 leisabeth moffit * May 1748
 Daniel hult
 Abigail hult
 Isaac preston
 Elisabeth moffet J^r
 Pareses Cannada (Persis?)
 Abigail franch *
 nathaniel draper
 Jonathan rods
 Beniaman presson
 Elisabeth farmon
 lidy brouce
 Abraham Bloss
 perses Baken
 Abigail huchens *
 wimon huchens *
 henery Baken
 Abigail huchens
 ruth grouer

elizabeth grouean (Growver?)
 Joseph Batman
 Samuel Gould
 mary Blachen
 John Roberson * to New Fairfield
 Ellaseer Roberson
 Joseph Huchins *
 John Eaton Jun^r *
 Eliphalet Wright *
 Abigail Kee *
 Hannah Huchins *
 Zerubah Huchins *
 Joanna Kee * April 29, 1765.
 Ziporah Kingsbury April 29, 1765
 Abraham Carpenter
 Easter Leavens
 Eleazer Bateman
 Sarah Bateman
 martha gould

The Congregational C^h of Christ in Killingly formerly under the pastoral care of m^r Sam^l Wadsworth taking into Consideration the Disadvantages of their former Coven^t by Reason of its exceeding Lengthiness as well as Sum articles that admitted of Dispute and Sum others that were thought wanted Correcting and amending; thought it best to have a new Draught in order to avoid the before mentioned Dificulties and accordingly at a meeting of s^d C^h on July y^e 12th 1765 the following articles of faith & Covenant was Read & Concentered too by s^d Church as their articles of faith and Covenant by which they would walk together for the futer
 (Articles of Faith and the Covenant)

In witness whereof we have hereunto Set our hands

Eliphalet Wright * Dead
 Stephen Spaulding * Dead
 John Eaton *
 Joseph Huchens * Dead
 Joseph Bennet

The above is all that remains of this list, and all of the foregoing is written on both sides of the paper and evidently the first five pages of an eight page signature which has been torn from the original binding. In the original record are a few fragments of leaves badly torn and some of the names are legible and correspond with more or less accuracy to the list of members printed in the Manual of the Church of 1888, pages 20-26. This list was probably taken from a copy of the original record.

A record of the children baptized in the congregational church in Killingly :

December 17: 1746 Bnjamin son to benjamin grover: & Jacob son to Simeon Spaulding & Elisebath & meriam daughters to timothy grover: & micajah son to James & Sarah covell & andrew sone to Jeams & hannah wilson ware baptized by Thomas Stevens pastor to the congregational church at plainfield

february 25: 1747 Seth son to Simeon Spaulding & Sarah daughter to Benjamin Grover & Zerua daughter to Ezra huchings ware baptized by Thomas Stevens pastor to the chh at plainfield.

June 7: 1747 William sone to abigill fermon & Jerushe daughter to Salmon Wheete were baptized by m^r wadsworth

June 11: 1747 Abilena & Stephen daughter & son to Jonathan grover ware baptized

August 23: 1747 Elizabeth daughter to mary preston was baptized

November 8: 1747 Simeon & Daniell & Elizebeth sons & daughter to William Short ware baptized

June 5: 1748 hannah Nehemiah mary Robart lois sons and daughters to Robart williams ware all baptized

May: 1748 Elizabeth moffit was baptized for herself by Jedediah hide pastor of the chh at norwich

July 1748 Ebenezer son to abigaill ferman was baptized

November: 27: 1748 Sarah daughter to James & Sarah covell was baptized

march 20: 1749 abigaill daughter to Ezra & abigaill huchens was baptized.

may 28: 1749 bathiah daughter to levi & mary preston was baptized

June 11 1749 hannah daughter to Simeon & hannah Spaulding was baptized

July 9 1749 phebe daughter to Joseph & Elce bateman was baptized

July 9: 1749 Isaac son to wiman & abigaill huchings was baptized

July 30 1749 Eunis daughter to benjamin grover was baptized

July 1749 loruamy daughter to Jonathan grover was baptized

September 7: 1749 hannah daughter to Enos & ruth grover was baptized

January 18: 1750 cloa daughter to wiman & abigaill huchings was baptized

february 26: 1750 Jonathan son to James & Sarah covell was baptized

September 9 1750 James son to Sam^l & mary wadsworth was baptized

September 29 1751 Sarah daughter to Stephen & Sarah Spaulding was baptized

November 8 1751 ann daughter to Stephen & Sarah Spaulding was baptized

May 1751 lidi daughter to Ezekiell little Sarah daughter to wiman huchings Jonathan son to James draper ware all baptized

September 4 1751 Joseph son to Sam^l wadsworth was baptized

July 15: 1753 agigaill daughter to Isaac & Sarah grover was baptized

october 11 1753 rebeckar the daughter of Enos & ruth grover was baptized

March 17 1754 Zerviah daughter to Joseph huchings was baptized

June 1754 Zerviah daughter to Jeams & Sarah covill was baptized

January 5: 1754 amy daughter to wiman & abigaill huchings was baptized.

June 21: 1755 ruhamah daughter to James draper was baptized

July 13 1755 Edne daughter to Esekiell little was baptized

august 1755 Jerusha daughter to abigaill ferman was baptized

August 1755 Ebenezer son to Sam^l Gould was baptized

mary the daughter of Simeon & hannah Spauldin was baptized

october 26 1760 John son to John Robason was baptized

october 1761 Elizabath daughter to Sam^l & Elizabath wadsworth was baptized

September 9 1764 Rachill eunis Anna & luther daughters & son to John & Eunis Eaton were baptized by m^r marshall

September 9 1764 anna daughter to Simeon & hannah Spaulding was baptized by m^r marshall

September 9 1764 Virany daughter to Eleazer & Sarah bateman was baptized by m^r marshall; & Susanna daughter to Abraham carpender was baptized by m^r marshall.

November: 1764 Joseph Eleazer & Zadock sons to Eleazer & Sary bateman was baptized by m^r millar also Joseph son to Sam^l & martha Gould

Aprill 29: 1765 Johanna Kee & Zippora Kingsbury were baptized on their one account: John Joseph jerusha & mary sons & daughters to daniell & abigaill Kee were baptized on their mothers account by m^r Joseph Marshall pastor to the congregational c^h at canterbury

June 3: 1765 Joshua son to John & Eunis Eaton were baptized by our Elder Eliphelit Wright

Hannah Wright Daughter of Eliphalet Wright and Hannah his wife was baptized May y^e 25th 1755 by Eld^r palmer of Scotland while they were members of mansfield c^h.

June 10 1765 Sam^l & Eunis son & daughter to Eliphelit & hannah wright were baptized by m^r wright

June 24 1765 Dammiris daughter to William & Dammiris Shorte was baptized

August: 4: 1765 Susanua Rennalds was baptized on her one account

August 4: 1765 Elizabeth Daughter to michael & Elisabeth hult was baptized

September 1: 1765 Sam^l son to Daniell & Selah Sprague was baptized

November 3: 1765 Martha daughter to Sam^l & martha gould was baptized

January 4: 1766 Elizabeth Sarah & Elixander daughters & son to Susanna Rennals was baptized

february 5: 1766 Asareb son to Abraham Carpender was Baptized

may 1766 Jacob son to michael Hulet & Elizabeth his wife was baptized on hur account

may 1766 Sarah Daughter to Elip^t Wright & hannah his wife was baptized

Sarah Daug^{ht} of Eleazer & Sarah Bateman baptized nov^m ye 3^d 1766

Sam^l & David Sons to Ezekiel & margret Little were baptized June y^e 7th of June 1767

Rhoda the Daughter of Benj^m & Suzanah Raynolds was Baptized June y^e 7th 1767 on hur mothers account

Joshua & Rachel Son and Daughter to David Eames were Baptized august y^e 30th 1767

Lucy Daughter to John Eaton and Eunice his wife baptized october 11th 1767

Rebekah Daughter to Eliphalet & hannah wright Baptized January y^e 10th 1768

Sam^l & walter & Nathaniel and Selah Sons & Daughter to Nath & Zer-viah Fairfield was Baptized march 25th 1768 upon their mothers account

Mary & Martha Daughters to John Eames: & Daniel Son to Dan^l & Selah Sprague were Baptized June 5th 1768

Benjamin Son to william & Martha Bradford of Canterbury was Baptized august 7th 1768

Abraham Son to Abraham Carpenter and Susanah Daughter to Eleazer Bateman were baptized Nov^m y^o 6th 1768

Lucy Daughter to Ezekiel Little was Baptized april y^o 2^d 1769

Miller Son to John Eames was Baptized Sep^t 10th 1769

Zadock Son to John Eaton Jun^r was Baptized march 11th 1770

Lemuel Son to David Eams baptized may y^o 6th 1770

Ollive Daughter to Eliphalet and Hannah wright Baptized may y^o 27th 1770

Betty the wife Zebulon Tyler was Baptized June 20th 1770

Selah & Abijah Daughter & Son to Betty Tyler Baptized on their mothers account June 20th 1770

Zerviah : Martha : Keziah Daughter to william & Martha Bradford was Baptized June 21st 1770

Nathanael Francis John : Winchester Amos Judah & Sarah Sons & Daughters to John Throop were Baptized September 6th 1770

Elizabeth Daughter to Abraham Carpenter and hannah Daughter to Eleazer Bateman were Baptized May y^o 5th 1771

Keziah the Daughter of Sam^l & Elizabeth Stearns was baptized may y^o 26th 1771 on hur mothers account

Dan the Son of Ezekiel and Hannah Robertson Baptized on his mothers account august 30th 1771.

Abiah Andrews baptized Sep^t 27th 1771 on hur own account

Ebenezer the Son of John Throop was baptized June y^o 10th 1772

Jedediah Son to John Eames baptized June 14th 1772

Samuel Son to Sam^l Goold baptized July 5th 1772

James wadsworth Son to Dan^l & Selah Sprague was baptized Sep^t 20th 1772

Hannah the Daughter of Moses & Hannah Little baptized Octo^r y^o 4th 1772

Olive Daughter to Abraham Carpenter baptized April y^o 4th 1773

Molley Daughter to John Eaton Jun^r baptized May 2^d 1773

Joseph Son of Joseph & Zeruah Cary Baptized Octo^{br} y^o 3^d 1773

Sam^l Son to Sam^l & Elizabeth Stearns Baptized octob^r 10th 1773

Ezekiel Son to Ezekiel and Hannah Robertson baptized october 31st 1773

Lemeul & Abigail Son and Daughter to Sam^l & Joannah Spalding were baptized may y^o 16th 1774

Lemoul : Olley : Syntha : and Polley Son and Daughters to Comfort & Esther Day were Baptized August 21^t 1774 upon their mothers account

Rachel Daughter to mores & Hannah little baptized Sep^r 3^d 1774

mary Daughter of Dan^l & Selah Sprague baptized may y^o 28th 1775

Lucy Daughter of Comfort & Esther Day baptized may y^o 28th 1775.

Robert & John Sons & Ruth Daughter to John Kenedy were Baptized June y^o 7th 1775

Benj^m Son to John Trhroop was Baptized octo^{br} y^o 1st 1775

Keziah Daughter to Joseph and Zeruah Carey Bap^t Oct^r y^o 1st 1775

Daniel Son & mary Daughter to Benj^m & Suzanah Reynolds were baptized may y^o 22^d 1776

June y^o 2^d 1776 Tho^s Borden & Suzana Hulit were Baptized on their own account

Keziah How baptized July y^o 7th 1776 on hur own account

Mary Willson Baptized July y^o 21^t 1776 on hur own account

Isaac Son to Israel Day Bap^t July 21, 1776

Mehitable. Selah. Synthia & Ruby. Daughters & Joshua Son to Timothy & Martha Eaton were Baptized July y^o 28th 1776 on their mothers account

Baziel Son to Jonath And Meriam Day Bap^t augst 18th 1776 on his mothers account

Sarah & Priscilla Daughters to Barney & Hannah Davis and Daniel Son to Jedediah & Lydia Bennet were Baptized Sep^t 1st 1776 on their mothers account.

Joseph. Isaac. & David Sons & meribah Daughter to Samson & Joanne How Baptized Sep^t 5th 1776 on hur aceount

John-Willson Son to Jacob & Lydia Spalding Bap^t Sep^r 15th 1776

Jerusha Adams & Olive Love Baptized April y^o 6th 1777 on their own account

Willard. Stephen & Zadock Sons & mary. Hannah & Sarah Daughters to Davis & Sarah Spalding were Baptized June 26th 1777 on their mothers account

Comfort. Ezra, Dean. Caleb & Aaron Sons & Sarah & Lucy Daughters to Comfort Walker Were baptized July 10th 1777

Darius Huchens Son to Joseph & Zeruah Cary Baptized July 20th 1777 on his mothers acct

Hannah Hulett baptized Augst 3^d 1777 on hur own account

Ludovica Daughter to Barney & Hannah Davis was Baptized Sep^r 28th 1777

Jonathan Son to Jonathan & Meriam Day Baptized Sep^t 28th 1777.

Jean Chilson & Mary Pierce were Baptized Octo^{br} 5th 1777 on their own account, and Jonathan Chilson bap^t Decem^r 1777

Zadock, Jonathan, Joseph & Josiah Sons & Mary Daughter to David & Lois Cady Bap^t octo^{br} 5th 1777

Simon & John Sons to Nath & Abilena Spalding Baptized Oct^{br} 19th 1777

Sam^l Whitney Baptized April 5th 1778 on his own account

Lettis Daughter to Comfort Walker Baptised April 5th 1778

Ebenezer Stearns Son to Israel Day Baptized april 5th 1778

Anne Daughter to John Eaton Baptized may y^o 3^d 1778

Simeon Son to Dⁿ Jacob Spalding Baptized may y^o 10th 1778

Abigail Russel baptized June 7th 1778 on hur own account

Rhoda Daughter to Nath & Ednah Bennet baptized June 7th 1778 on hur mothers account

Annanias & Samuel Sons & Elizabeth-Mary-Hannah & Anne Daughters to Jonathan Chilson baptized June 7th 1778

Eleazer Son to Jedediah Bennet Baptized June 21st 1778

Joseph Son to Elias Stearns Bap^t August 2^d 1778

Lucy Daughter of Comfort and Esther Day Bap^t Sep^t 13th 1778.

Abilene & Hannah Daughters to Stephen Grover Baptised nov^m 13th 1778

Moses & Numanphits-Edmund-Ezra-& Azel 5 Sons of Noah & Molley Cole Baptized novem^{br} 20th 1778

David Son to David Cady baptized feb^{ry} 6th 1779

Dorcas Slack baptized april 11th 1779 on her own account

Huldah Daughter to Michael Hulet Bap^t May 9th 1779

Constant Weever Baptized June y^o 6th 1779 on his own account

William Son to Joseph & Zeruah Cary Bap^t June 6th 1779

Eliphalet Son to Barnabas and Hannah Davis bap^t Sep^t 12th 1779

Olive daughter to Ebn^r & Olive Sparks baptized Jan^{ry} 16th 1779 on her mothers account

Mary Henry was baptized march 12th 1780 on her own account

Pain Son to Dⁿ Jacob Spalding Bap^t May 7th 1780

Melita Daughter to Jonath Day Jr Baptized June 4th 1780

Ordery Daughter to Davis and Sarah Spalding baptiz^d July 2^d 1780

Hervy Son to Israel Day Bap^t august 6th 1780

Hervy Son to David Cady bap^t august 6th 1780

Lois-Daughter to-Nath-&-Ednah-Bennett-bap^t Oct^{br}-2^d-1780 [sic]

Eliphalet Son to Nath & Ednah Bennett bap^t oct^{br} 2^d 1780

Lois Daugh^{tr} to Comfort Esther Day bap^t octo^{br} 2^d 1780

Ebenezer Son to Ezekiel & Hannah Robertson bap^t octob^r 15th 1780

Eliphalet & Benjamin Sons & Lois Daughter of Abner & mary Day bap^t Nov^m 8th 1780

Jemima youngs baptized april ye 1^t 1781 on her own account

Zadock & Charles Sons And Mary Elizabeth & Anne Daughters to Nathan Day baptized may y^e 16th 1781 on their mothers account

Lucinda Daughter to Elias Stearns baptized June 3^d 1781

Chester Son to John & Anne Huchens baptized June 24th 1781

Molly Daughter to Comfort Walker Baptised July 22^d 1781

Selah Daughter to Danel Sprague baptized Oct^r 14th 1781

Hannah Daughter to Daniel Kee bap^t Octo^r 28th 1781

Lucy Daughter to nath Spalding bap^t Jan^{ry} 27th 1782

Ednah Daughter to George Little Baptized april 14th 1782

George Son & Elizabeth Daugh^r to David Denison bap^t april 15th 1782

Pearly-Willson Son to Abner & Mary Day bap^t June 2^d 1782

John Son to John & Anne Hutchens Baptized Aug^t 4th 1782

Ezekiel Son to Noah & Molly Cole Bap^t August 4th 1782

Darius. Theophilus & Samuel Sons to Ezra Hutchens Jun^r Baptized Sep^t 1st 1782

Ezra Hutchens Son to Daniel Kee bap^t Sep^t 1st 1782

Ezekiel Son to Davis & Sarah Spalding baptized Sep^t 8th 1782

Nabby Daughter to Joseph & Zeruah Cary bap^t Sep^t 15th 1782

Lydia Daughter to Dⁿ Jacob Spalding baptized oct^{br} 6th 1782

Rebekkah Daughter to Siloam and Molley Short was Baptized novem^{br} 17th 1782

John Son to Barnabas & Hannah Davis baptized June 1st 1783

Billey Son to Elias Stearns was Baptized June y^e 15th 1783

Pardon Son to Daniel Kee was Baptized August 17th 1783

Isarel Son to Israel Day was Baptized Oct^r 5th 1783

Samuel Son to Ezekiel & Hannah Robinson Bap^{td} octob^r 26th 1783

Salley Daughter to David Cady was baptized april y^e 4th 1784

Anne daughter to John & Anne Hutchins

Betsey Daughter to Abner & Mary Day

Nathan Son to Nathan & Hannah Day Were all Baptized June 6th AD 1784

Elizabeth Daughter to Daniel & Sibbel Sprague & Eliphelet Wright Son to Ezra & Anna huchens were both Baptized October y^e 3rd 1784 By the Rev^d Mr. Socks? (York?)

Molle Daughter to Siloam & Molle Short was Babtised By the Rev^d Elexander mell December y^e 5th AD 1784.

John Son to Luther & Rebekah Eaton was Babtized June y^d 5 AD 1785 By the Rev^r M^r Israel Day

- David Son of Comfort & Esther Day was Baptized June y^o 12. 1785
 Alma Daughter to Davis & Sarah Spalding Baptized July y^o 10 1785
 Lucy Daughter to Samuel & Tabitha Whitney Baptized Sept y^o 11. 1785
 Simon Son to Ezra & Ana Hutchins Baptized April y^o 15. 1786
 Betsey daughter of Elias and Sarah Stearns:
 Clarissa daughter of Daniel & Abigail Kely (?) &
 Billey Son to Abner & Mary Day were all Baptized June y^o 4, 1786
 Ezra Son to Joseph & Zeruah Cary. Hervey Son to John & Anna Huchens. Eunice daughter of Barnabas & Hannah Davis. Daniel Son to Siloam & Molly Short. Polly Daughter to Luther & Rebecca Eaton were all Baptized August ye 5 1786
 Preserved Son to Ezekiel & Hannah Robinson was Baptized September ye 17. 1786
 Jacob Son to Dⁿ Jacob & Lydia Spalding was Baptized May y^o 20 1787
 Hannah Daughter of Nathan & Hannah Day was Baptized June y^o 8 1787
 Sabrae Wife of Elam Hulet was baptized August ye 5, 1787
 Lydia. Welcom & Zopha (?) Son and Daughters of Elam & Sabrae Hulet were Baptized September y^o 13 1787
 Elisabeth Daughter of Davis and Sarah Spalding was Baptised october y^o 14 1787
 Zerviah Daughter to Andrew & Azubah Hall was Baptized october y^o 22 1787
 Elisha Son to Daniel & Sibel Sprague was Baptized April y^o 6 1788
 Eliphalet Wright Son to Dⁿ Jeremiah & Sarah Leffingwell was Baptized April y^o 22 1788
 Augustus Son to Joseph and Zeruah Cary. Rebeckah Daughter to Siloam and Molly Short were Baptized June y^o 1. 1788
 Cyrus Son to Ezra and Anna Huchins was Baptized June y^o 22 1788.
 Samuel Son to Abner and Mary Day Calvin Son to Samuel and Tabitha Whitney was Baptized July y^o 13 1788
 Isaac Son to Elias and Sarah Stearnes was Baptized August y^o 24 1788
 William. Peter & Jehu Pain, Sons and Pennina & Elisabeth Daughters of William and Lucina Barrows were Baptized Sept'm y^o 26 1788
 Joshua Eaton, Anthony Brown, Joseph Slack, William Barrows, Kesiah Pidge & Anna Slack were all Baptized August y^o 3 1788
 Esther Brown Jerusha Slack Allyn Pooler Siloam Short & Oliver Slack were all Baptized October y^o 5 1788
 Eunice, Zurviah, Molly & Cyrus Daughters and Son of Joseph and Jerusha Slack were all Baptized October y^o 5 1788
 John and Frederick Sons of Noah and Mary Cole, William Daniel Molly & Samuel Sons and Daughters of Anthony and Esther Brown were all Baptized October y^o 10 1788
 John Son of Elom and Sabra Hulet was Baptized Decem 1788 Died . . .
 Eunis Foster Patients Hulet & Betsey Brewster were Baptized December y^o 7 1788
 Molly Hulet Baptized December y^o 21 1788
 Widow Chloe Kee Baptized February 1 1789
 Polly Daughter to Chester & Silva Ingols Baptized February 1789
 Eunice Daughter to Luther and Rebecah Eaton Baptized June y^o 7. 1789.

Seth Son of Deaⁿ Jacob and Lydia Spalding was Baptized June y^o 14 1789.

George Son of John & Anna Huchins was Baptized June y^o 21; 1789.

Rhoda & Chloe Daughters of the Wid Chloe Keays was Baptized July y^o 18 1789.

Betty Daughter of Stephen & Ziporah Grover was Baptized July y^o 17. 1779.

Shubal Son of Daniel & Abigail Kee was Baptized August y^o 22 1789.

Rebecca Daughter to Anthony & Esther Brown was Baptized October y^o 25 1789.

Clarissa Daughter of Israel & Mary Day was Baptized December y^o 6 1789.

Pamela Daughter of Chester & Silva Ingols was Baptized December y^o 16. 1789.

John, William, Zephaniah & Calvin Sons of Zephaniah and Lydia Eames were Baptized January y^o 15 1790

Zeruah Daughter of Andrew & Azubah Hall was Baptized February y^o 21 1790

Luther. Hosea & Noah Sons, Ruth Hannah & Eede Daughters of Noah and Allis Day were Baptized March y^o 12 1790

Molly Daughter of Noah and Molly Cole was Baptized August 1790

Hannah Daughter of Ezra and Anna Huchins was Baptized Sept. 26 1790

Lora Daughter of Siloam & Molly Short was Baptized October y^o 3 1790

Billy Son of Abner and Mary Day was Baptized May y^o 29. 1791

Betsey Hulet Baptized August y^o 7 1791

Anna daughter of Deaⁿ Jacob & Lydia Spalding- Lucy Daughter of Siloam & Mary Short were Baptized April 1 1792

John Son of Elam & Sabra Hulet was Baptized April 22. 1792

Hannah daugh^{ht} of Joseph & Jerusha Slack, Artemas Son of Luther & Rebecca Eaton were Baptized June y^o 3 1792

Abigail Daughter of Mr Prentiss of Glocester And Hannah his wife Baptized June 12 1792

John Elderkin Son of Mr. Waldo Canterbury Baptized July. 1. 1792

Russel Son of Elias & Sarah Stearns Baptized July y^o 8 1792

David Son of Noah & Alis Day & Ebenezer Son of Seth & Chloe Short was Baptized August y^o 5 1792

Anna Daughter of Ezra & Anna Huchins was Baptized August 12 1792

Lois Daughter of Capt David & Lydia Cady was Baptized April 1793...

Selah daughter of Joseph & Jerusha Slack was Baptized Augst 11. 1793.

Clarissa Daughter of Mr & Keziah Robbins of Douglas & Zubah Daughter of Andrew & Zubah Hall of Mansfield were Baptized October 6 1793.

Minnencey Daughter & Ruel Son to Doct Eliphal & Lucy Day were Baptized Feb? 9. 1794.

Joshua Son of Deaⁿ Jacob & Lydia Spalding Baptized April 6 1794

Lidya Daugh^t of Capt David & Lydia Cady. Sabra Son of Elam & Sabra Hulet were Baptized June 1. 1794.

Abna Daughter of Abner Day deceased And Mary his wife was Baptized July 7. 1794

Nancy Daughter of Mr. Seph & Lydia Eames Baptized July 13 1794

Aurila Daughter of Siloam & Mary Short Baptized August 3. 1794

Sybbil Daughter of Mr. Daniel & Sybbel Sprague Baptized Aug 24 1794

Cyrus Son of Mr John & Anna Huchins & Keziah daughter of Mr Seth & Chloe Short were Baptized December 7. 1794

Elisabath Daughter of Ezra & Anna Huchins Baptized Dec 14 1794

Lydia Cady Wife of Broth David Cady Bapt April 5 1795

Ire Titus Son of Mr Robins & Keziah his wife of Douglas Baptized June 7 1795

Rebecca Daughter of Luther & Rebe Eaton Baptized August 2 1795

Baptized four children at Canterbury one of Mr Waldo and three of Mr Evits (?)

Daniel Son of Elias & Sarah Stearns Bap^t Nov 15 1795

Anna Daughter of Doct Eliphal & Lucy Day Bapt February 7. 1796

Anna Waters Baptized on her own account on A sick bed appearing near her end March 17 1796

Kate Daughter of Capt David & Lydia Cady Bapt April 3 1796.

Joel Hulet Son of Joel & Patients Baton Baptized August 21 1796

Daniel Son of Daniel & Sibyl Sprague Bapt Sept 11. 1796

Joseph Son of Joseph & Jerusha Slack Bapt February 5, 1797

Siloam Son of Siloam & Molly Short Baptized April 16. 1797

Hannah Daught of Dea Jacob & Lydia Spalding Bapt April 23^d 1797

Deborah Daughter of & Keziah Robins was Baptized Sept 1 1797

Anna Daught of Elim & Sabra Hulet was Baptized August 5 1798

Elisabath Parkhurst was Bapt Decembr 2 1796

Sally Arlington Baptized on her own account April 1799

Elim Son of Elim Hulet & Sabra Hulet Baptized August 4. 1799.

Ezra Lincoln Son of Ezra & Hannah Huchins Baptized June 1. 1800

Erastus Son of Siloam & Molly Short was Baptized August 8. 1800

Anna Prude (Rude?) was Bapt on her own account Decemb 7 1800

Lemuel & Pamela Son and Daug of Joel & Patients Baton Bapt January 5 1801

Lords day Feb^r 1 1801 Anna Durfy - David A Bacon Sally Bacon John & Nabby Pidg Chloe Cady Mary Prude (Rude?) & Hannah Weaver were Baptized on their own account.

Jacob Prude (Rude?). Jenney Hill Sally Day Rhoda Day Wever Foster Lois Willson David Durfey Molly Durfey Barbery Willson Polly Basset & Pheby Prude (Rude?) Made a Publick proffession of Religion & were Baptized Lords day April 5 1801 The same Day 12 other pers were admitted to this chh.

Eliphalet Wright, Roxana Sophia, Charles, George Asa & Sally Sons & Daughters of Joel & Sally Day

Also Denison, Ebenezer, John Milton & Asa Sons of Stephen & Molly Spalding.

Also Ephraim Eliza Lydia William & Sophrona Sons & Daughters of David & Sally Bacon.

Also Josiah & Daniel Sons of John & Abigal Pidge.

Clarissa Cutter & Isaao Huchins Son & Daughter of Josiah & Chloe Cady, & Lyman, Anna & Rhoda Son & Daughters of Isaac & Rhoda Day were all Baptized Lords Day May 24 1801 Such a dedication of households as was never before seen in this chh.

Bethiah Youngs Mercy lord & Filena Day were Baptized Lords day June 7, 1801 on their own account.

Israel Hubbard son of Eben^r S. Day & Filena his wife was Baptized the same day

Charles Henry & George sons of Zadock & Sally Eaton. Lyman Sterrey & John sons of David & Molly Durfey were Baptized June 12 1801

Lords day 14 June 1801 Baptized a child at Mansfield.

Phebe Rude & Sarah Youngs were Baptized August 2 1801

Paul Adams & Lydia Adams his wife were baptized & Jacob & Augustus sons & Elisabeth daughter of Jacob & Elisabeth Rude were Baptized October 4 1801

William. Allyn Samuel John James & Pardon Sons, Nancy & Betsey Daughters of Samuel & Anderson Also Laban Samuel Billy Asaph & Asa sons of Synthia & Nancy daughters of Wever & Synthia Foster were Baptized October 23 1801

Ruhamah Sprague was Baptized April 4 1802 on her own account Loisa daug^r of Deⁿ Jacob & Lydia Spald was Baptized the same day

Mira daughter of David & Lydia Cady Sally daug^{ht} of Elim & Sabre Hulet were Bapt June 6. 1802

Comfort son of John & Naby Pidg Sally Daughter of David & Sally Bacon, William Borden son Selah & Ruhamah daughters of Sam^l & Ruhamah Sprague were Baptized August 1 1802

Harriet Kendal daughter of Ezra and Hannah Huchins Baptized Decem 26 1802

Anna daughter of David & Molly Durfy Baptized June 5 1803

Willard son of Deaⁿ Stephen & Molly Spalding Baptized June 12 1803

Edy Anson son of Jacob & Eliza Rude Horace son of Isaac & Rhoda Day Mary daughter of Josiah & Chloe Cady were Baptized Augst 7, 1803

Wever son of Wever Foster Baptized October 3 1803

Mary Daughter of Ebenezer S Day & Fila Day was Baptized December 4. 1803

Meriah Levens Doughter of Co^l Shubael & Avis Huchins was Baptized April 15. 1804

Hennery Bowen Son of David & Sally Bacon Baptized May 13 1804

Eliza Daughter of John & Abigail Pidge Baptized Augst 5 1804

Kataa Wood wife of Mr Rusel Wood Bapt Decmb 2 1804

Lucy Daughter of Joel & Sally Day Bapt August 11. 1805

Samuel Dorrance son of Henry & Olive Day Baptized August 18 1805

Clarissa Daughter of Deⁿ Stephen & Molly Spalding Baptized October 6, 1805

Eunice Daughter of David & Molly Durfy Baptized Octob^r 20 1805

William Spalding son of Zadok & Sally Eaton Peirce Cleveland Daughter of David & Sally Bacon Mary Daughter of Elim & Sabria Hulet & Horatio Nelson son of Huchens & Almy Key were Baptized June 1. 1806

Henry Gould son of Ebenezer S. & Fila Day Baptized August 3 1806

Lois Cleavland daughter of Josiah & Chloe Cady Baptized October 5 1806

Benjamin Stevens son of Abel & Polly Short Baptized Febr 6 1787

George son of Harvy & Olive Day Baptized May 31. 1807

Mary daught of Saml & Ruhamah Sprague Baptized June 21. 1807

William Love son of John & Nabby Pidge Baptized Decemb^r 6 1807

Calvin Son of Joel & Sarah Day Baptised Jan 28 1808

Horace son of Isaac & Rhoda Day Baptized June 5 1808

Amy Bacon daughter of David & Sally Bacon Baptized August 7 1808

Willis gilbert son of Zadock & Esther Eaton Baptized June 4. 1809

Mary Daughter of Den Stephen and Mary Spalding Baptized May 29. 1810

Erastus Danielson son of Wever & Esther Foster Baptized June 3 1810

Abner Fitch son of David & Sally Bacon Baptized Aug^s 5 1810

Emely daughter of Hervy & Olive Day was Bap^t Sept 30 1810

Polly Massy daughter of John & Naby Pidge Baptized June 2 1811

William son of y^e Wid Molly Ames Baptized June 23. 1811

Stephen son of Mr Stephen & Catherin Draper Baptized in Foster August y^e 14. 1811

Mary An daughter of Zadock & Esther Eaton Baptized August 16 1811

Sarah an daughter of Hervey & Olive Day Baptized Decem^{br} 1. 1811

daughter of Elam & Sabra Hulet baptized June 1812

Allis Brown Baptized Aug. 2. 1812 on her own account

Jerusha daughter of David & Sally Bacon Bap^t Sept 27 1812

Sarah Dixson. Jerusha Adams Mary Wood & Samuel Titus were Baptized June ye 6 1813 on their own profession

John Cook Bap Octo 3 1813

Clarissa Daughter of Henry & Olive Day Ebenezer Day Ebenezer Spalding son of Ebenezer & Anna Bennet Bap^t August 1. 1813

Clarissa daughter of John & Naby Pidge Baptized December y^e 5 1813

Oliver Mason son of Ebenezer & Anna Bennet Baptized March y^e 16. 1814

Lucy ainsworth daughter of David & Sally Bacon baptized April 8^d 1814

Sarah Daughter of Zadock & Esther Eaton. Daniel Fisher son of Stephen & Cathrine Draper were Baptized June 5 1814

Isaac son of Hervey & Olive Day Bap^t August 13. 1815

Zadock Paine son of Zadock & Esther Eaton Bap^t Oct 6. 1816

Molly daughter of Mr. and Mrs Keziah Robbins Baptized October 6. 1816

Hariot Daughter of Hervey & Olive Day Baptized June 1 1817

Alva Grover Baptized on his own acount Febr. 1. 1818

Fanny Capron daughter of Stephen & Catherine Draper Baptized June 7. 1818

Hennery Paine son of Brother Zadock & Esther Eaton Baptized May 9 1819

William Fuller son of William B & Hanah Sprague was Baptized June 25 1820

Elisha Rodolfus & Samuel Strong (?) sons of Elisha & Clarissa Sprague Baptized July 30 1820

Hiram Wilys son & Mary Anthony: Eliza An: Esther Brown & Eunice Gould daughters of Den John Eaton & Mary his wife were Baptized August 4 1820

Almira Blake Baptized on her own Profession Feb 4. 1821

Daniel son of Hervy & Olive Day Baptized August 17 1821

Fila Davis Baptized on her own Profession August 4. 1822

Else Chace daughter of Den John & Mary Eaton Baptized November 11 1822

Hannah Sprague Baptized on her profession & Ebenezer Stevens (?) son of W. B & Hanah Sprague Bapt June 1 1823

Rebecca Bennet daughter of Den John & Molly Eaton born after her father died & Samuel Borden son of William B & Hannah Sprague were Bapt August 1 1824

Sarah Lord daughter of James & Ora Danielson Baptized June 3 1825
Eliza Kies daughter of Wilson Kies Baptized August the 6th 1826 on
her own Perfessn
Revnd Isreal Day Departed this Life December 10th A D 1835.

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP, MARRIAGES, AND BAPTISMS ON THE ISLES OF SHOALS IN THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY*

Contributed by JOSEPH W. WARREN, M.D., of Bryn Mawr, Pa.

IN the book of "The Records of the Church of Gosport" the Rev. John Tucke, pastor of that church from July 1732 to August 1773, or longer, has noted the church membership together with detailed lists of the persons baptized or married by him during his service of forty-one years. It seems desirable to preserve these lists in a more permanent form. At another time I hope to extend this partial enumeration of the inhabitants of the Isles of Shoals and to determine the various families so far as the existing documents permit. The lists here printed include residents on Hog Island (the Appledore of to-day) and Smutty Nose, as well as dwellers in the town of Gosport, but it must not be supposed that all the inhabitants are given, for many of them had no close relations to this church. Unfortunately, the book contains no lists of deaths or burials.

This particular church was the most conspicuous and also the best known of the numerous congregations which from time to time have existed on the Shoals; its origin is given in a memorandum prepared by the Rev. Nathaniel Morrill, pastor of the church in Rye. This is copied by Mr. Tucke on page 4 of the Records, and reads in its essential part as follows:

"Anno Domini 1729. Sometime in the Spring of this year, at an Association of Ministers at Hampton, the Case of the People of the Isle of Shoales with respect to their being without an Ordain'd Minister was consider'd, & it was tho't expedient to send over a Minister or Two to see how the People Stood affected towards the Settlement of a Minister among them, & accordingly somet [*? sic*] Ministers were chosen to go over, but they not going, this Affair for the Present came to nothing. After this the People themselves sent over to an Association at Portsmouth desiring their Advice & Direction & they chose y^e Rev^d M^r Morrill of Rye to go over & see if he could gather a Church among them. Accordingly M^r Morrill came over & the People readily agreed to have a Church Gather'd amongst them & that the 29th of June be observed as a Day of Fasting & Prayer. And accordingly y^e 29th of June 1729 was kept & the persons mentioned over Leaf in the Morning met at M^r Joshua Moodys Lodging & the afore mentioned Confession being Read unto them they then Sign'd the afore mentioned Covenant & then they went to Meeting where was made known what was done in Private & those Persons did in Publick

* At its conclusion this article will be followed by the Town Records of Gosport.

Enter into Covenant with God & with one another."

The document "over Leaf" is entitled "The Covenant of y^e C^h of Gosport, June 26th 1729," that being the day of the agreement, although the formal acceptance and signing took place three days later. The names signed to this Covenant (the marks being explained below) are then those of the original members of the Church of Gosport, as follows:

+ Joshua Moody. X	+ Elizabeth Moody.	Ellinor Shaply.
X Andrew Mace.	X Elizabeth Mannering.	X Dorothy Ellinghood.
X John Ellinghood.	+ Ruth Goold. X	X Ellenor Currier.
+ Samuel Emery. X	X Hannah Crocket.	Rebecca Rendle.
William Muchemore.	X Elizabeth Perkins.	X Mercy Currier.
.	X Ruth Carter.	X Mary Meldrom.
	X Abigail Muchemore.	Sarah Down.
	Johannah Mace.	X Jane Dammeril.
	X Sarah Muchamore.	+ Mary Frost.

Later Membership of the Church of Gosport. The entries on pp. 59-61 of the book form "A Record of Communicants Admitted by" [the words "y^e Rev^d M^r John Tucke" being erased]. In an abbreviated form the list is this:

Jan ^y 14 th 1732/33. X Agnes Mace.	Feb ^y 4 th 1732/33. X Widow Hannah Mace.
March 4 th 1732/33. + Mary Condry & + Dorothy Valpy.	
April 1 st 1733. X John Michamore.	April 22 nd 1733. X Elizabeth Randle Widow.
April 29 th 1733. + Elizabeth Emery.	June 3 ^d 1733. + Ruth Down.
March 3 ^d 1733/34. Sarah Mace.	June 2 nd 1734. + Deborah Mace.
June 30 th 1734. + Andrew Mace Jun ^r .	March 30 th 1735. X Mary Carter Sen ^r .
March 30 th 1735. + Mary Carter Jun ^r . X	May 4 th 1735. X Mary Down
May 4 th 1735. Elizabeth Obey	May 4 th 1735. + Mary Mitchel.
May 30 th 1736. + Thomas Currier & + His Wife Sarah X	
Aug. 29 th 1736. X Susannah Kelly & Her Dat ^r + Hannah Kelly.	
March 6 th 1736/37. Mary Horn.	May 1 st 1737. Sarah Matthews.
Jan: 29 th 1737/38. X Lydia Currier Widow.	April. 2 nd 1738. + Elizabeth Tolpy.
Sept ^r 3 ^d 1738. X Grace Beckman.*	May. 27 th 1739. + Elizabeth Whitten.
March. 30 th 1740. + Mary Randel.	May. 4 th 1740. X Amy Sanders.
June. 1 st 1740. X Martha Down.	Nov ^r 1 st 1741. + Benjamin Coker & His Wife.
Nov ^r 29 th 1741. X Joseph Mace Jun ^r	Jan ^y 31 st 1741/42. Mary Mace Jun ^r .
Feb ^y 28 th 1741/42. X William Sanderson & X Mary His Wife.	
— Elizabeth Barter, X Sarah Goudey, & + Sarah Muchamore.	
May 2 nd 1742. + Elizabeth Dammeril Wife of Benj ^a Dammeril.	
X Jacob Down Son of Ambrose Down.	
X Samuel Matthews Son of Samuel Matthews.	
Aug st 1 st 1742. X Judith Mace.	Sept ^r 5 th 1742 X Love Currier.
Sept ^r 5 th 1742. + Susannah Currier.	June. 5 th 1743 X Anne Muchamore.
June. 26 th 1743. + Gibbons Mace, & Elizabeth Miller.	

* "Beckman" is written above an erased "Thompson."

* July. 3 ^d 1743. × John Muchamore Jun ^r .	Aug st 7 th 1743. × Elizabeth Allard.
Oct ^r 2 nd 1743. × John Currier.	Oct ^r 30 th 1743. × Anne Currier.
June. 3 ^d 1744. × Caleb Currier.	Nov ^r 4 th 1744. × Samuel Muchamore & Ruth His Wife.
April. 28 th 1745. + Deborah Goudey.	May. 26 th 1745. Henry Shapley.
April. 5 th 1747. × Samuel Varrell.	Aug st 23 ^d 1752. + Sarah Newton.
Feb ^y 1 st 1756. Sarah Bickham.	April. 4 th 1756. Elizabeth Shapley.
April. 4 th 1756. × Anne Ellenwood.	June. 6 th 1756. Sarah Sanders Jun ^r .
Aug st 22 nd 1756. + John Tucke.	Jan ^y 2 nd 1757. Love Randal.
Nov ^r 4 th 1759. × Elizabeth Crocket.	July. 27 th 1760. + Molly Downe.
May. 3 ^d 1761. + Nanny Shapley.	Oct ^r 4 th 1761. + Hannah Holland.
April. 18 th 1762. Cap. Joseph Muchmore.	June. 6 th 1762. Mary Muchmore.
Feb ^y 19 th 1764. × Abraham Crocket.	May 4 th 1766. Love Tucke.
July 6 th 1766. Mary Walton.	

The marks against some of the names above are explained on a slip of paper, in the handwriting of Mr. Tucke, which is pinned to the first page of the book, and reads as follows :

“Those of y^e C^h, wth This Mark × before Their Names, are dead :

Those, wth This Mark +, have Removed from Hence :

Those, wth This Mark × After Their Names, are Dead, After They Removed.

Wrote Jan^y 7th 1771 ”

The only recorded admission by letter occurred Sept. 3, 1738 (p. 13), when “M^{rs} Joanna Muchamore y^e [second] Wife of Deacⁿ Muchamore” was received by virtue of a letter from “y^e Reverend M^r Caleb Cushing Pastour of y^e first C^h of Christ in Salisbury ”

Few Dismissions from the Church of Gosport are noted. The list (p. 91) is this :

July 3^d 1743. “Andrew Mace & Deborah His Wife ” to the First Church in Hampton.

Sept^r 13th 1761. “The Rev^d M^r John Tucke of Epsom, going to be Ordain’d there,” dismissed to the Church in Epsom.

Augst 13th 1769. “Sarah Muchmore, Now y^e Wife of Thomas Fellows ” to the Church in Hampstead.

Augst 27th 1769. “Susanna Currier, Widow of Caleb Currier, Deceased, having Since Her Husbands Death Removed to Portsmouth,” to the South Church in Portsmouth.

Oct^r 15th 1769. Elizabeth Talpey to the First Church in York.

The Marriages at Gosport occupy a little more than four pages of the Church book, beginning at page 183.† The entries are marked as “A Record of Marriages by ———,” the words “y^e Rev^d M^r John Tucke ” having been erased. The record is entirely in the hand of Mr. Tucke, as follows :

* In a letter of 4 July, 1743 Mr. Tucke writes : “We have a revival of religion among us.” He does not say when it began.

† It must be remembered the marriages of Shoalers were often celebrated on shore, and such marriages are consequently not recorded here.

Jan ^r 24 th 1731/32.	William Robinson & Mary Mace were Joyned in Marriage.*
Oct ^r 30 th 1732.	Benjamin Damerill and Elizabeth Webster were Joyned in Marriage.
Oct ^r 31 st 1732.	George Valpy & Dorothy Currier Jun ^r were Joyned in Marriage.
Jan ^r 25 th 1732/33.	Capt ⁿ Robert Down Widower & Martha Beckman† were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb ^r 13 th 1732/33.	Philip Brock & Dorothy Beckman† were Joyned in Marriage.
April 5 th 1733	William Swain & Mary Sanderson were Joyned in Marriage.
May 21 st 1733	Peter Robinson & Agnes Down were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 27 th 1733.	John Volpy & Agnes Mace were Joyned in Marriage.
Jan ^r 7 th 1733/34.	Richard Tolpy & Elizabeth Carter were Joyned in Marriage.
June. 3 ^d 1734.	Richard Nock & Anne Brag Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 12 th 1734	Jn ^o Barter & Martha Simmons Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
April 22 nd 1735.	Abraham Crocket Widower & Elinour Currier Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
July 21 st 1735.	Robert Casewel & Martha Down were Joyned in Marriage.
Aug st 25 th 1735.	Samuel Abbot & Martha Barten Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 15 th 1735.	M ^r Eleazer Hudson & M ^{rs} Mary Carter were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb. 28 th 1736/37.	Samuel Sewal Jun ^r of York & Hannah Kelly were Married.
March 17 th 1736/37.	Arthur Rendle Widower & Sarah Mace Widow were Married.
Nov ^r 30 th 1737.	John Varrel & Rachel Sadler were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb: 9 th 1737/38.	William Robinson Widower & Mary Adams were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb: 9 th 1737/38.	James Robinson & Elizabeth Grindel were Joyned in Marriage.
March 5 th 1737/38.	Matthew Vowdey Widower & Lydia Currier Widow were Joyned in Marriage
June. 19 th 1738.	Tobias Allen & Elizabeth Muchamore were Joyned in Marriage.
July 14 th 1738.	Robert Dammeril & Elizabeth Henderson were Joyned in Marriage.
July. 31 st 1738.	James Allard Jun ^r & Sarah Down were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 12 th 1738.	W ^m Kerswill & Sarah Currier were Joyned in Marriage.

* This record antedates what is elsewhere called the "ordination" of Mr. Tucke, which occurred 26th July 1732.

† "Beckman" in each case is written above "Thompson," through which name a line is drawn.

Decer 14 th 1738.	Jn ^o Muchamore Jun ^r & Anne Ball were Joyned in Marriage
Jan: 29 th 1738/39.	Jn ^o Currier & Anne Down were Joyned in Marriage
Feb: 1. 1738/39.	Samuel Grindel & Mary Emmons were Joyned in Marriage.
May. 1 st 1740.	Moses Stockman of Newbury & Mary Randel were Joyned in Marriage.
Aug st 28 th 1740.	Samuel Varrel & Elizabeth Perkins were Joyned in Marriage.
April 16 th 1741.	Samuel Robison & Dorothy Lock were Joyned in Marriage.
Oct ^r 5 th 1741.	M ^r Benjamin Coker Widower & M ^{rs} Susannah Fox Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
Jan ^r 28 th 1741/42.	John Crosbey & Anne Randel were Joyned in Marriage.
May 10 th 1742.	John Sanderson & Mary Mace Jun ^r were Joyned in Marriage
Jan ^r 4 th 1742/43.	Samuel Muchamore & Ruth Currier were Joyned in Marriage.
June 4 th 1744.	Thomas Goudey Widower & Deborah Skinner were Joyned in Marriage.
Decer 29 th 1743.	Israel Beckman & Mary Robinson were Joyned in Marriage.*
Decer 4 th 1744.	Thomas Fellows of Salisbury & Sarah Muchamore were Joyned in Marriage.†
Jan ^r 16 th 1744/5.	John Barter Widower & Deborah Dammeril were Joyned in Marriage.
Jan ^r 28 ^d 1744/5.	Joseph White of Salem & Abigail Muchamore were Joyned in Marriage.†
June. 3 ^d 1745.	James Ward of Portsmouth & Sarah Sanderson were Joyned in Marriage.†
Nov ^r 27 th 1745.	John Dammeril Widower & Elizabeth Whitten Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
May. 12 th 1746.	Benjamin Marden of Rye & Rebecca Whitten were Joyned in Marriage.†
Sept ^r 29 th 1746.	John Brag & Hannah Sanders were Joyned in Marriage.
July 17 th 1747.	Henry Shapley & Elizabeth Sanders were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 30 th 1747.	John Newton & Sarah Currier were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 18 th 1748.	W ^m Down Jun ^r & Sarah Down Dat ^r of Jn ^o Down Jun ^r were Joyned in Marriage.
Dec ^r 12 th 1749.	Abraham Ellenwood & Anne Currier were Joyned in Marriage.
Aug st 18 th 1750.	John Son of Jn ^o Down Jun ^r & Deborah Toombs were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 26 th 1750.	Thomas Horn & Elizabeth Clark were Joyned in Marriage

* This record appears to be a belated entry. After the name "Beckman" stands the name "Thompson," with many marks of erasure.

† This couple remained on the Shoals for some time.

‡ This couple probably did not remain on the Shoals.

Jan. 25 th 1750/1.	Peter Barter Jun ^r & Elizabeth Toombs were Joyned in Marriage.
July 12 th 1751.	Samuel Down Jun ^r & Margery Down were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 19 th 1753.	Jn ^o Mace & Elizabeth Randel were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 5 th 1753	Edward Kelly & Joanna Dammeril were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb ^y 20 th 1754.	Samuel Dammeril & Rebecca Downe Widow were Married.
May 20 th 1754.	George Sanders & Sarah Currier were Joyned in Marriage.
May 28 th 1754.	Geoffery Currier Widower & Sarah Downe Widow were Married.
June 29 th 1754.	John Tate & Esther Meldrom were Married.
Nov ^r 21 st 1754	W ^m Sanderson Widower & Mary Mace Widow were Married.
Aug st 11 th 1755.	Thomas Chappell & Abigail Downe were Married
Oct ^r 23 ^d 1755.	Gibbons Mace Widower & Elizabeth Emmons were Married.
Sept ^r 5 th 1756.	Joseph Muchmore & Mary Carter were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 8 th 1756.	Luke Power & Sarah Sanders were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 8 th 1756.	Jn ^o Crockett & Mary Parsons were Joyned in Marriage.
May 6 th 1757.	Stephen Pierce & Elizabeth Barter, Dat ^r of Peter Barter, were Joyned in Marriage.
June 17 th 1757.	Elisha Horn & Tamesin Randal were Joyned in Marriage.
Jan ^y 4 th 1758.	W ^m Holbrook & Eliz th Downe were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb ^y 21 st 1758.	Henry Carter Jun ^r & Rachel Muchmore were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb ^y 4 th 1759.	Edward Shapley & Nanny Miller were Joyned in Marriage.
Aug st 18 th 1759.	Arthur Randal Jun ^r & Ruth Downe were Joyned in Marriage.
March 12 th 1760.	Robert Casswell Jun ^r & Elizabeth Muchmore were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 1 st 1760.	Edward Voudey & Sarah Varrell were Joyned in Marriage.
Feb ^y 18 th 1761.	Edward Currier & Sarah Voudey were Joyned in Marriage.
May 3 ^d 1761.	Thomas Mace & Rebecca Randal were Joyned in Marriage.
June 3 ^d 1761.	Henry Walker Andras & Rachel Varrell were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 24 th 1762.	Richard Randal & Elizabeth Matthews were Joyned in Marriage.
July 6 th 1763.	Joseph Dammerrill & Tabitha Mobbs were Married.
Aug st 24 th 1763.	W ^m Allard & Joanna Varrell were Married.
Sept ^r 2 nd 1763.	John Casewell & Joanna Muchmore were Married.

Sept. 15 th 1763.	Samuel Varrell Widower & Martha Downe Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 6 th 1763.	John Robinson & Elizabeth Downe were Joyned in Marriage.
Oct ^r 25 th 1764.	Ebenezer Lord & Sarah Talpey were Joyned in Marriage.
April 11 th 1765.	David Avery & Sarah Horn were Joyned in Marriage.
July 15 th 1765.	James Hickey & Mary Talpey were Joyned in Marriage.
April 21 st 1766.	M ^r . Mark Walton & M ^{rs} Mary Tucke were Joyned in Marriage.*
June 4 th 1766.	M ^r Jeffry Muchmore & M ^{rs} Love Tucke were Joyned in Marriage.*
Sept. 15 th 1766.	Last Evening, Samuel Webber & Elizabeth Crocket were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 17 th 1766.	Last Evening, Amos Kisswell & Rebecca Downe were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 24 th 1766.	Last Evening, William Rugg & Mary Shapley were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 4 th 1766.	George Randal & Sarah Muchmore were Joyned in Marriage.
April 6 th 1767.	Last Evening, Pelatiah Kisswell & Anne Perkins were Joyned in Marriage.
Oct ^r 26 th 1767.	Henry Carter Shapley & Judith Randal were Joyned in Marriage.
Aug st 20 th 1768.	Patrick Kenny Widower & Abigail Mace were Joyned in Marriage.
Oct ^r 26 th 1768.	Benjamin Randall & Elizabeth Shapley were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 14 th 1768.	Last Evening, Samuel Varrell Jun ^r & Patience Staple were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 24 th 1768.	James Hickey Widower & Betty Miller were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 13 th 1769.	Last Evening, Jn ^o Brag Jun ^r & Mary Driskill were Married.
Nov ^r 20 th 1769.	Last Evening, Arthur Kearswell & Susannah Downe were Joyned in Marriage.
Nov ^r 28 th 1770.	W ^m Randal & Abigail Beale, Widow, were Joyned in Marriage.
Jan ^y 9 th 1771.	Josiah Varrell & Widow Eliz th Pierce, were Joyned in Marriage.
April. 15 th 1771.	Last Evening, Samuel, Son of Samuel Downe, Deceased, by His Wife Joanna, & Dorcas Webber, were Joyned in Marriage.
Aug st 19 th 1771.	Samuel Webber, Widower, & Sarah Newton, Widow, were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 10 th 1771.	Jonathan Perkins & Love Ellenwood were Joyned in Marriage.
May 25 th 1772.	Joseph Walpey & Susanna Voudey were Joyned in Marriage.
Dece ^r 1 st 1772.	Last Evening, Benjamin Freeman & Susanna Varrel were Joyned in Marriage.

* Mr. Tucke makes delicate social distinctions here. These are his daughters Mary and Love.

- Decer 25th 1772. Last Evening, Edward Downe & Mehetabel Bedean
were Joyned in Marriage.
Decer 31st 1772. Abraham Ellenwood Widower & Luce Parsons
Widow were Joyned in Marriage.
-

The Baptisms begin on page 99 with the heading:

"A Record of Baptisms by [the words "y^e Rev^d M^r John Tucke" are
erased]."



Of the families represented about twenty five belonged to towns on shore,
although at least three of these remained on the Shoals several years.

- Augst 6th 1732. Tabitha, Da^{tr} of Sam^l Down & Johanna* His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
Augst 13th 1732. Elizabeth, Da^{tr} of M^r Tho^s Lambert }
& Elizabeth His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
George, Son of Robert Sanders &
Mary His Wife, }
Augst 20th 1732. Samuel, S. of Sam^l Emery & Elizabeth His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
Sept^r 17th 1732. Jane, Dat^r of Jsaac Libby & Mary His Wife, was
Baptiz'd at Rye.
Sep^r 24th 1732. Francis, Sⁿ of Francis Combs & Abigail His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
Oct^r 8th 1732. Elizabeth, Dat^r of Gibbons Mace & Judith His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
Oct^r 15th 1732. Jacob, Sⁿ of Samuel Yetton & Catharine, His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
Jan^y 14th 1732/33. Jenny, Dat^r of Peter Oby & Elizabeth His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
Feb^y 18th 1732/33. John, Sⁿ of Henry Carter & Mary }
His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Edward, S. of William Down & Mary
His Wife, }
March 4th 1732/33. Bernard, Sⁿ of Deacⁿ W^m Muchimore & of Sarah his
wife, was Baptiz'd.
March 18th 1732/33. Mary, Dat^r of Tho^s Horn & of Mary His Wife, was
Baptiz'd.
April 1st 1733 Joseph, Sⁿ of Jeffry Currier & of }
Mercy His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Susanna,* Dat^r of John Parsons & of
Mary His Wife, }
April 8th 1733. Henry, Sⁿ of John Cleary & of Martha His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
April 22nd 1733. Elizabeth Randle, Widow, was Baptiz'd.
June 17th 1733. Susanna,* D^r of W^m Sanderson & of Mary His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
June 24th 1733. Abigail, D^r of Sam^l Currier & of Abigail His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.
July 29th 1733 Elizabeth, D^r of Daniel Rendel & of Elizth His Wife,
was Baptiz'd.

* A final h is erased.

- Augst 12th 1733. Elizabeth Dammeril, Wife of Benjamin Dammeril,
Henry, Sⁿ of Benjamin Dammeril & of Elizth his Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Ambrose, Sⁿ of Ambrose Down & of Sarah his Wife, }
- Augst 19th 1733 Mary, Dat^r of M^r Jn^o Tucke & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 30th 1733 Mary, D. of Sam^l Matthews & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 7th 1733. William, Sⁿ of George Perkins & of Elizabeth His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Barten, Sⁿ of Thomas Perkins & of Sarah His Wife, }
- Oct^r 14th 1733. Elizabeth, D^r of Peter Barter & of Eliabeth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 28th 1733. Caleb, Son of Thomas Currier & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 11th 1733. Margery, Dat^r of Jn^o Down Jun^r & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 2nd 1733. Sarah, D^r of Charles Randal & of Rebecca His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 9th 1733. Abigail, D^r of Captⁿ Robert Down & of Martha His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Robert, Sⁿ of William Down & of Mary His Wife, }
Dorothy, D^r of Edward Currier & of Dorothy His Wife, }
- Dece^r 16th 1733. Philip Brock, Adult, } were Baptiz'd.
Mary, Dat^r of Philip Brock & of Dorothy His Wife, }
Edward, Sⁿ of Joseph Hall & of Mary His Wife }
- Jan^y 18th 1733/34 Mary, Dat^r of George Volpy & of Dorothy His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- March 3^d 1733/34. William, Sⁿ of William Swain & of Mary His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Joshua, Sⁿ of John Dammeril & of Jane His Wife, }
- March. 10th 1733/34. Robert, Sⁿ of Peter Robinson & of Agnes His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- April 28th 1734. Edward, Sⁿ of Reuben Shapley & of Eleanor His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- June 9th 1734. Sarah, Dat^r of John Pain & of Sarah His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Joanna,* Dat^r of Joseph Mitchel & of Mary His Wife, }
- July 7th 1734. Mehetabel, Dat^r of Nat^l Adams & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Augst 4th 1734. Thomas, Sⁿ of W^m Sanderson & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Augst 11th 1734. Samuel, Sⁿ of M^r Jn^o Tucke & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.

* A final h is erased.

- Augst 31st 1734. Joanna,* Dat^r of Andrew Mace Jun^r & of Deborah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 1st 1734.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
Richard, } Twin Children of Rich^d Currier & of Love
& } His Wife, were Baptiz'd.
Love, }
- Sept^r 22nd 1734. Thomas, Sⁿ of Tho^s Carman & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 29th 1734. Hannah, Dat^r of Ensⁿ Joseph Mace & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 12th 1734. John, Sⁿ of Francis Coombs & of }
Abigail His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Gibbons, Sⁿ of Gibbons Mace & of }
Judith His Wife, }
- Nov^r 24th 1734. Andrew, Sⁿ of Jn^o Volpy & of Agnes His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 22nd 1734. Susanna,† Dat^r of John Cleary & of Martha His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 23^d 1734. Mary, Dat^r of W^m Robinson & of Mary His Wife, was† Baptiz'd
- Dece^r 29th 1734.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
Peter, Son of Peter Obey & of Eliza- }
beth His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
Benjamin, Sⁿ of William Swaine & }
of Mary His Wife, }
- Jan^y 12th 1734/35. Joanna,† Dat^r of Joseph Dammeril Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Jan^y 19th 1734/35. Henry, Son of Henry Carter & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Feb^y 23^d 1734/35. Margaret, Dat^r of Samuel Emery & of Elizabeth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- March 16th 1734/35. Rachel, Dat^r of Deacⁿ W^m Muchimore & of Sarah His Wife, }
Richard, Sⁿ of John Parsons & of } were Baptiz'd.
Mary His Wife, }
Susanna,† Dat^r of Caleb Currier & }
of Susanna† His Wife, }
Elizabeth, Dat^r of Samuel Down & }
of Joanna§ His Wife, }
- April 20th 1735. Reuben, Son of Isaac Libby & of }
Mary His Wife, } were Baptized
Benjamin, Son of Jn^o Garland & of }
Elizabeth His Wife, }
Benjamin, Son of W^m Sevey & of }
Hannah His Wife, }
Benjamin, Son of W^m Pain & of }
Susanna† His Wife, }

These Children were Baptized at Rye, their Parents Belonging there

* An h in the middle and at the end is erased.

† A final h is completely, a middle h partially erased.

‡ A final h is erased.

§ An h is erased in the middle and at the end.

- May 4th 1735. Mary, Dat^r of Jeffrey Currier & of Mercy His Wife,
Joseph, Son of Samuel Yetten & of Katharine His Wife,
Elisha, Son of Thomas Horn & of Mary His Wife,
Dorothy, Dat^r of Samuel Currier & of Abigail His Wife,
May 11th 1735. Ruth, Dat^r of M^r Solomon Page & of Dorothy His Wife,
Moses, Son of Sam^l Sevey & of Abigail His Wife,
Mary, Dat^r of Ozem Dowse & of Elizabeth His Wife,
Mary, Dat^r of Jon^a Lock & of Sarah His Wife,
Hester, Dat^r of W^m Tucker & of Mary His Wife,
Lucey, Dat^r of Jon^a Moulton & of Elizabeth His Wife,
Meribah, Dat^r of Tho^a Rand & of Hannah His Wife,

} were Baptized.

} were Baptized.

These Children were Baptized at Rye, y^r Parents Belonging there.

- May 18th 1735 Sarah, dat^r of Nath^l Rand & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.

This Child was Baptiz'd at Rye, its Parents Belonging there.

- June 8th 1735. Sarah, Dat^r of Ambrose Down & of Sarah His Wife,
Margaret, Dat^r of Peter Robinson & of Agnes His Wife,

} were Baptiz'd.

- June 15th 1735 Phebe, Dat^r of Ebenezer Gove & of Elizabeth His Wife, was Baptiz'd

This Child was Baptized at Hampton Falls, its Parents Belonging y^r.

- June 22nd 1735. Simon, Son of Benj^a Lamprey & of ——— His Wife,
Dorothy, Dat^r of Ephraim Hooms & of Betty His Wife,

} were Baptiz'd.

These Children were Baptiz'd at Rye, y^r Parents Belonging there.

- July 6th ——— Mary, Dat^r of Ithamar Sevey & of ——— His Wife, was Baptiz'd.

This Child was Baptiz'd at Rye, its Parents Belonging there.

- July 13th 1735. Sarah Dat^r of George Volpy & of Dorothy His Wife
George Son of Philip Brock & of Dorothy His Wife

} were Baptiz'd.




- July 27th 1735. Mary Dat^r of Abner Sanborn & of ——— His Wife
Ruth Dat^r of Reuben Smith & of ——— His Wife

} were Baptiz'd.

These Children were Baptiz'd at Hampton Falls y^r Parents belonging there.

- Augst 10th 1735. Thomas Sⁿ of Thomas Goudey & of Sarah His Wife
Mary Dat^r of Joseph Mitchel & of Mary His Wife

} were Baptiz'd.

- Augst 31st 1735. Sarah Dat^r of George Perkins & of Elizth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 21st 1735. Joseph Son of Edward Currier & of Lydia His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 27th 1735. John Son of Captⁿ Robert Down & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 28th 1735.  *This Child was Baptizd in Private.* Thomas Son of Thomas Perkins Deceased & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Jan^y 18th 1735/36. Samuel, Son of Jn^o Down Jun^r & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Feb: 22nd 1735/6. Sarah Dat^r of Robert Sanders & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 7th 1735/6. Sarah Dat^r of Thomas Currier & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April. 18th 1736. Jn^o Son of W^m Down & of Mary His Wife }
Elizabeth Dat^r of Rich^d Tolpey & of Elizth His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
- June 18th 1736. Daniel Randles Son Richard was Baptiz'd.
- June 23^d 1736. Bithiah Dat^r of M^r Jn^o Tucke & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June 27th 1736.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.* Abigail Dat^r of Charles Rendle & of Rebecca His Wife }
Elizabeth Dat^r of Abraham Crocket & of Elinor His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
- July 4th 1736. Elizabeth Dat^r of Peter Barter & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July 11th 1736. Abigail Dat^r of Benjamin Dammeril & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July 17th 1736. Peter Son of Samuel Matthews & of Sarah His wife was Baptizd.
- July. 18th 1736.  *This Child was Baptizd in Private.* Joseph Son of Joseph Mace & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Augst 1st 1736. Robert Son of Charles Miller & of Elizabeth His Wife }
Sarah Dat^r of Joseph Hall & of Mary His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
- Augst 8th 1736. Mary Dat^r of W^m Fox & of Susannah was Baptiz'd.
- Augst 15th 1736. Margaret Dat^r of Jn^o Cleary & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 12. 1736. James Son of Reuben Shapley & of Elinor His Wife Was Baptiz'd
- Nov^r 28th 1736. Mary Dat^r of Henry Carter & of Mary His Wife }
Robert Son of Robert Casewell & of Martha His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Mary Dat^r of Peter Robinson & of Agnes His Wife }
- Dece^r 5th 1736. Thomas Son of W^m Sanderson & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.

- Dece^r 26th 1736. Mercy Roberts Adult
Nathaniel Son of Nath^l Adams & of } were Baptiz'd.
Mary His Wife
- Feb: 13th 1736/37. Henry Son of Captⁿ Robert Down }
& of Martha His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Thomas Son of Martha Barter
- March. 27th 1737. Hannah Dat^r of Caleb Currier & of Susannah His
Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April 8^d 1737. Sarah Dat^r of Francis Neighbour & of Mary His
Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April 17th 1737. William Son of Deacⁿ W^m Mucha-
more & of Sarah His Wife }
Samuel Son of Samuel Currier & of } were Baptiz'd.
Abigail His Wife }
Mary Dat^r of John Parsons & of
Mary His Wife }
- April 24th 1737. Mary Dat^r of Jn^o Volpy & of Agnes His Wife was
Baptiz'd
- May 15th 1737. David Son }
& } of Jonathan Lock & of Sarah His Wife
Abigail Dat^r } were Baptiz'd at Rye.
- May. 22nd 1737. Mary Dat^r of Samuel Emery & of Elizabeth His
Wife was Baptizd.
- June 12th 1737. Mary Dat^r of Jn^o Down Jun^r & of Abigail His Wife
was Baptiz'd.
- June 19th 1737. James Son of Gibbons Mace & of Judith His Wife
was Baptiz'd.
- July 3^d 1737. Sarah Dat^r of Richard Currier & of Love His Wife
was Baptiz'd.
- July. 17th 1737. Susannah Dat^r of Samuel & Catha-
rine Yetten }
Mary Dat^r of Samuel & Sarah Mat- } were Baptiz'd.
thews }
- Augst 7th 1737. Edward Son of George & Elizabeth Perkins was
Baptiz'd.
- Augst 14th 1737. John Son of Jn^o Barter & of Martha His Wife was
Baptiz'd.
- Augst 21st 1737. Mary Dat^r of Francis Coombs* & of Abigail His
Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 18th 1737. Mary, Dat^r of Joseph Daffieril Jun^r & of Mary His
Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 25th 1737. Edward Son of Jeffrey Currier & of
Mercy His Wife }
Samuel Son of Andrew Mace Jun^r } were Baptiz'd.
& of Deborah His Wife }
- Oct^r 2nd 1737. Johannah Dat^r of Daniel Driskil & of Sarah His
Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 13th 1737. John y^o Son of Thomas Goudey & of Sarah His Wife
was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 4th 1737. Sarah Dat^r of Robert Casewel & of Martha His Wife
was Baptiz'd.

* b is written over a.

- Jan: 15th 1737/38. Arthur Son of Arthur Rendle & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Jan: 22nd 1737/38. Priscilla Dat^r of Ambrose Down & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 19th 1737/38. Sarah Dat^r of Tho^s Horn & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April, 28^d 1738. Mary Dat^r of W^m Down & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- May 21st 1738. Joseph Son of Robert Down & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June 11th 1738. Mary Dat^r of M^r Jn^o Tucke & of }
Mary His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Amy, Dat^r of Tho^s Currier & of }
Sarah His Wife }
- June 18th 1738. Eleazar Son of M^r Eleazar Hudson & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 25th 1738. Ruth Dat^r of Jn^o Down & of Ruth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Augst 20th 1738. Nanny, Dat^r of Charles Miller & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 3^d 1738. John Son of Henry Carter & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 17th 1738. Jenny Dat^r of Peter & Elizabeth Obey was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 24th 1738. John Son of Peter & Agnes Robinson was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 1st 1738. Elizabeth Dat^r of Deacⁿ W^m Muchamore & of Joanna His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Abraham Son of Joseph Mitchel & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- *Oct^r 22nd 1738. Tamsin Dat^r of Charles Rendel & }
of Rebecca His wife }
Thomas Son of Joseph Mace & of }
Mary His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Mary Dat^r of Peter Barter & of }
Elizabeth His Wife }
Anne Dat^r of Sam^l Down & of }
Joannah His Wife }
- Dece^r 3^d 1738. Mary Dat^r of Rich^d Tolpy & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 17th 1738. Jn^o Son of Francis Coombs & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Jan: 7th 1738/39. Edward Son of Matthew Voudey & of Lydia His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb: 4th 1738/39. Martha Dat^r of John Down Jun^r & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 4th 1738/39. Richard Son of Daniel Randel & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April 15th 1739. Elizabeth Dat^r of Samuel Matthews & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- May. 20th 1739. Mary Dat^r of Reuben Shapley & of }
Elinor His Wife }
Abigail Dat^r of Samuel Currier & }
of Abigail His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Mary Dat^r of Jn^o Varrel & of Rachel }
His Wife }

- June. 10th 1789. Sarah Dat^r of Benjamin Daffneril & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 17th 1789. Joshua Son of Robert Daffneril & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 24th 1789. Samuel Son of Jn^o Parsons & of Mary His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Betty Dat^r of Gibbons Mace & of Judith His Wife }
- July 1st 1789. Sarah Dat^r of George Volpey & of Dorothy His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July 22nd 1789. Mary Dat^r of Benjamin Marston & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd at North-Hill.*
- Augst 12th 1789. Richard Son of George Perkins & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 2nd 1789. John Son of Philip Brock & of Dorothy His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sep^r 30th 1789. Stephen Son of Sam^l Yetten & of Katharine His Wife } was [sic] Baptiz'd
Jeremy Son of Daniel Driskil & of Sarah His Wife }
- Oct^r 7th 1789. Samuel Son of Jn^o Muchamore Jun^r & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 14th 1789. Weymouth Son of Abraham Crocket & of Eleanor His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Sarah Dat^r of Peter Barter & of Elizabeth His Wife }
- Nov^r 11th 1789. William & Henry Walker } Sons of W^m Andras & of Margery His Wife Were Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 25th 1789. Elizabeth Dat^r of Samuel Emery & of Elizabeth His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Anne Dat^r of John Currier & of Anne His Wife }
- Dece^r 9th 1789. Mercy Dat^r of William Kerswell & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 16th 1789. Amos Son of Jeffery Currier & of Mercy His Wife was Baptiz'd.

[To be continued]

DIARY OF JEREMIAH WEARE, JR., OF YORK, ME.

Transcribed by SAMUEL G. WEBBER, M.D., of Boston

[Continued from page 79]

[p. 86, cont'd]

July 1st on comon heavy thunder killed six sheep for Amos Littlefield mr Samuel Hill killed and others we have heard of Lydia Witham the wife of Abner Witham and Daughter of Samuel Webber of york departed this life Born 1756 died 1833 July the 26

* North Hill Parish of Hampton set off and incorporated as North Hampton in 1742.

[p. 37]

November 28th 1814 on this Evening about 7 o'clock there was an Earthquake Shook very considerable Thanksgiving day on the first of December the same year April 17th 1815 mr Michal Willson Departed this life after long confinement consumption age April 8th 1815 Capt Peter Weare Departed this life Being on Well 3 or 4 years consumption aged was born october 20th 1780 being in the 35 year of his age August 2nd 1815 Phebe Perkins Departed this life 67 years of age the wife of Joseph Perkins of eastend she was the Daughter of Joseph Weare January 7th 1816 hanah weare a child of peter weare Late of york Deceased Departed this Life being about two years two years old aug 20th 1818 the Death of capt Joseph perkins at eastand

[p. 38]

Nov in the year 1788 quit agoing to sea in the year 1789 maid the first fence on my Land where the orchard now is then Sot out about 30 trees in the Spring In the Fall in the same year Sot out about 30 apple trees more Cleared some for mooings Sot out some trees where herry lives in the winter proceeding hald some wood around the great spring—april 1790 made a fence around a pice for mowing took in the Spring and joined the orchard fence about four acres From mr Lemuel Woodard Record that Joseph Preble Died December 8th 1791—aged—63—was the father of Abigail Samuel Joseph Jane Henery talpy Departed this Life Sept 28th 1815 Nov 18th 1815 methias Webber Departed this Life aged 71 June last

[p. 39]

June 24th 1812 war Promaned against England by American President madison has the chear peace Ratified in England Dec 26th 1815 News arived at New york—the news came to old york February 13th a high Day the 14th Peace Ratified by President Madison 18th ahigh Day 22nd A D 1815 on Saturday 31st of July 1824 Moses Weare & wife & 2 children came from Boston to york to see folks—and left york the 13th Aug A-D 1835 the snow falls the later part of November very cold January 1836 cold February cold march cold april cold this is the hardest Winter that has been since the year 1780

[p. 40]

October 6th 1807 George Stover Departed this Died in the faith of Jesus Christ—A sermon was Delivered by Saml Appleby Revelations 14th 13th funeral August—24th 1812 this morning about one o'clock John Weare Departe Departed this Life would have been Eighty years old November next the 29th Day had neither Son nor Daughter gave his Estate to James Weare the Son of Daniel may 10th 1813 Abigail Banks Departed this Life aged about 90—was half Sister to Saml preble & that family Hipbeth preble Departed this Life aug 15th 1813—aged 38 years after long confinement with the Dropsy

[p. 41]

A D 1813 December 28th the great fire Broke out in Portsmouth N. H. Burned Buck Streets & Daniel Streets Said to bee 3 or 4 hundred Buildings a little after this the fire Broke out again Burnt a Rope walk on the South part of the town may 21th 1814 Very heavy thunder and sharp lighting Bursted upon Theodore Webbers house in a very Surprising manner from the top to the Bottom but killed person mrs Bragdon so dead but they recovered one Boy Hus[band] and mother burnt

[p. 42]

This is the time and Birth of Nathaniel Webbers children whose wife was the Daughter of the honored John Bradbury William Born october 26th -- 1746 Philomela Born may 24 -- 1749 Jotham born January 28 -- 1751 Lucy Born April 10 -- 1754 Jerusha Born July 4 -- 1756 meriah* Born august 25 -- 1759 Theodore Born may 20 -- 1762 Jabez Born april 27 -- 1765 David Born January 18 -- 1769

[p. 43]

†we sailed steering about S-E about 30 Leags then to the S-W by S or thereabout of Cape Cod thence within 2 Degrees of Bermuda thence run for the land made the Island of nomans land Run Down on nantucket Sholes then put to Sea for Several Days then was chased in by a ship and anchored at tar polen Cove under an Island called Elizabeth From thence to Rode Island called sectucet by the way agoing to providence from Prov to nantucket thence to or near philedelphia from thence fell in with the land long Island Near Sandy hook then Run Down to near london anchored there an English fleet laying in our way there was Discharged travelled home being gon about or near 2 months I went a fish Capt John Weare then a coasting to boston & portsmouth tell about Dec. 30th 1778

[p. 44]

in the year 1779 I hald wood on shares with my father of Joseph persons Land in the Spring I went to farming in march went to boon island killed 14 siles in march about the 22 and 23 for thre Days fell a great body of snow Continues on the ground untill the 7th of april being a moderate winter Before a brig was cast away loaded with Dry fish from Sant marys a prise A very fruitful season as ever was known by the living the americans lost 17 sail of privateers at penobscott I did but little till in Dec hald some wood from blocks the same sold well about 4 cords and a foot was worth an ox near 500 wt.

[p. 45]

January 1780 was the most Severe Cold month that Ever was known by the living very Deep snow fell the first of the month continues cold Scarcely seen to thaw one Drop tell the 2nd of February the Day mrs clark was buried mrs Lucy Weare was sick all this winter no travilling a hard work to git fire wood this January near all Casco Bay is frose up penobscott bay is said intirely frose up the like was never known by any living in the year 1781 I farm for my living I first work on my land pealed 5½ cords of bark I swapt oxen with William Webber gave him twenty Dollars to boot Dec I cut and tired cut about 48 cords of wood 15 loags

[p. 46]

in the year 1782 January went to halling this winter I hald all the bark wood & loags the Jeremia Solomon Ephraim Eligah amos Seth Jermih of york another of others helpt them march cut wood on my land the 13th I Brought an action of trespas against Jer Solom Eph Littlefield; march sent 18 cords of wood to boston Sharks perkins & gorge stove(r) to me 18/6 per cord then macking peperation for my law suite april cort left

* This is intended for Maria, as it appears on the town records of York.

† This is probably an account of a cruise on a privateer during the Revolutionary War in 1777 or early in 1778, and of his life subsequently. The account was probably written afterward from memory, as p. 41 narrates events in 1814, p. 51 events in 1808, and p. 53 events in 1822.

the same to a Rule noah Littlefield moses . . . Sam herres Refrees being a dry year in 1783 I farmed my fathers Land and for him corn is very Dear 9/ at Boston by bushel

[p. 47]

farming and halling wood in the winter a midlen good season altho a frost hapens in August that Does Damage not great to the corn but most to beans & punkins in the year 1794 I make my business at farming and halling wood pealing bark &c corn is cheaper than last year in January I cut myself in the ancle Don no Work about 30 Days in march we hall loags oak to Build a vessell a cold snap

[p. 48]

in the fall of the year we saw the oak loads Cut timber to build the vessel 2 great storms of Rain high tide mills & bridges goes Down Langdon[?] sloop goes on short Sans another drives her up I am asawing water knee high in the road in the year 1785 in the winter we hall the timber & some more oak loags & pine for the Dack & boards for the Cabin In the Spring we saw the same in april I went to the sholes along with sam Clarke scooner lark, then home then to Boston in may Bought 1000 Sroas [?] of iron at 32/ pr 100 £16-0-0 Bought 114 gallons of molasses

[p. 49]

one Barrel of Rum and Coffee the 4th of august Raised her launched her the 9th of november maid her Spars &c then 1786 hald wood this winter april & may Rigid her out Called her name AURORA went to sea in may continued a costing at penopscot tell the 9th or 10th of Dec then was cast away loaded from penobscot in a violent snow Storm Saved the most of her teckel then we were in Debt about 9 hundred Dollars—January 1787 we cut of the tackel & cut out the iron then I got a small team went to lumbering theodore in perdenship with me got out 80 cords of wood sixty logs settled with the biggest Creditor Robardham gave him a note on interest

[p. 50]

then in the winter 1787 Joseph persons having timber for hand to Build a vessel agreed with him to build a vessel & we to Rid[g?] her at the halves which he was to complete and fit redy to take the Rigin & we to complete her with the same sail Rigen on every part that was on the aurora adding what was Deficient lost or Damedged & one half to belong to the said persons & the other half to Jeremiah & theodore Weare in equal halves further it was agreed what iron pervision or any other thing that we could let him have to Carry on the building of the sd that we should have our pay out of her after Rate of £3-0-0 per ton April 22nd 1824 mr Daniel Littlefield Departed this life aged about

[p. 51]

July 22th 1808 Olive Hutchins Departed this Life She had been converted about 3 years and died in the faith of Jesus Christ with the consumption 4 or 5 month—aged 22 a sermon was Delivered by Saml Applebee August 8th 1809 Stephen Littlefield Departed this life aged 26 had been converted about five years and died in the faith of Jesus Christ he was a man of good ability of quick understanding & a superior knowledge of the nature of the world & of mankind the consumsion supposed on his vitals about 5 months he was buried on the 10 Eld Saml Applebee Delivered the funeral Sermon Rev 14th 13th Louisa Snowman the wife of Charles Snowman Departed this Life August 11th 1809 She had been converted

about five years & appeared to Live a Calm Christian life about 3 years after that she appeared to be in a state of Distraction Disordered in the head it was said she came out from the state She was in about 9 or 10 month before she died & praised the Lord after this we dont find conversing about any thing Sam Applebee Delivered the funeral sermon

[p. 52]

Sept 18th about the first week of this month there appeared a star Early in the Evening with a very high blase above the star which reflects a grate light at times will appear 8 or 10 feet from the star, It appears to set about 9 o clock—It appears to set N W Northerly—and it appears to Rise about 2 o clock in the morning about N E by N some persons suppose there be 2 Blasing stars at one time We find there is But one Star and Does not set at all But falls to the North out of site to those that are on the land But the fishermen say they see her all night oct & nov the blase appears 10 or 15 feet of the westward all the while she appears Dec

[p. 53]

March 1822 mr Benjamin Preble aged 52 Departed this life April 9th 1822 Doctor william Lyman aged about 55 years Departed this life April 15th 1822 hanah avarell aged about 86 years Departed this life never had a husband a talerest May 3 1822 John Freeman Departed this life aged about 85 Esther freeman wife of sd John died about fifteen months before he did May 24th 1822 Anne Lord the wife of William Lord Departed this life—aged 22 she was the daughter of mathew perkins may 26th 1822 Eunice Perkins aged 71 Departed this life—the wife of peletiah perkins said to live about 6 weeks without food for as soon as she had eat any puked it up. and had this Disorder on her about 3 months. She had been converted more than 17 years June 13th 1822 Lyda [?] Trafton the wife of Eliphet Trafton Departed this life abeliever and Dyed praising the Lord

[p. 54]

Aug 19th 1822 Jerusha Stover Departed this Life aged 66 years July 4th she is the first that has died of Nathaniel Webbers Deceased children safe the first child died young their as eight Left the youngest of them is David he is fifty three January 18th so it is an on comon thing that nine children should all live 53 years this woman was a christian about 15 or 16 years and was brought out under Samuel Applebee improvement a few Days after he preached at mr John Bowdens mr gorge Stover her husband has been dead fifteen years oct next and died in the faith Sept A D 1822 Lucy Bowdon Departed this Life Oct 6th 1822 in the night on his passage from Boston to Capenedick was Drowned off york harbor Nov 2d 1822 Charles Bradbury Departed this life Nov about 4th 1822 hepebeth Reyois [?] child Dyed about 8 years age

[p. 55]

Nov about the 7th 1822 the aged widow anne Stover Departed this Life Nov about 6th 1822 the widow Ade molton Lost a son sd about 10 years old January 9th 1823 the widow Philamela Emery of Berwick Departed this Life would be If she had lived till the 24 of may next 74 years old. She had been in a Declining State of health about seven years she seemed to Injoy But little satisfaction in this Life Seamed to be Solitary in mind She was Lovely in her family active and Beautiful through her Life She Delighted in the truth and hated that which was Evil many years before her Death January 17th 1823 the widow keswell the mother of Richard talny his wife Departed this Life her age thought to be Between 60 & 70

[p. 56]

Feb about the 7th or 8th 1823 our friend mr Storah Sewall Departed this life aged about 70 Feb about 7th or 8th 1823 hulda hill Departed this life She was a widow to Comes hill more than 46 years August 21st 1823 mary Brown Departed this Life a vertious woman Left the world in the triumphant of faith aged 35 years march Last 4th Day April 21st 1824 Abraham Bowden a son to mr John bowden Departed this Life aged between 20 & 30 small pox the Doctors supposed to be yellow fever by which the Infection spread May 5th Eunice Bowden the mother of the above abraham Died with the small pox she was a christian for about 18 or 19 years Anne Bowden Died may 6th with the small pox age about 60 the wife of David may 7th 1824 Amena Abat Departed this life small pox the Daughter of John Bowden aged about 30 years She Left A family of children She was a great sufferer had her child alone no woman to help her

[To be continued]

NOTES ON THE PITKIN ANCESTRY IN ENGLAND

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT of Hartford, Conn.

THESE Pitkin notes were gathered by the compiler in England during the past summer, and, while not giving a complete family record, they furnish interesting particulars regarding the English origin of a family which has been a prominent one in Connecticut, having furnished a Governor, a United States Senator, several Judges of the Superior Court and other eminent lawyers, a number of military officers who served in the French and Indian Wars and in the Revolution, and also several clergymen.

William Pitkin, who came to Hartford in 1659, and was, at once, engaged to fill the position of Master of the Grammar School, had received an excellent legal education, and, judging from the contents of a number of note-books in his handwriting which have been preserved, he was well taught in theological lore. About two years later he was appointed King's Attorney for the Colony, and he was considered one of the ablest lawyers in Connecticut. He was Deputy from Hartford to the General Court from 1675 to 1684, 1689, 1690, Treasurer of the Colony, 1676-1678, Assistant, 1690-1694, holding this office at the time of his death, Commissioner of the United Colonies, for Connecticut, in 1678, Commissioner in 1683 to treat with Governor Dongan about the New York Boundary, and in 1693 one of the Commissioners to adjust the New York Boundary Line. He died Dec. 16, 1694, aged 58, according to his gravestone in the Centre Church burying-ground in Hartford. He married, about 1661, Hannah, daughter of Ozias Goodwin of Hartford. In his will, dated Sept. 27, 1694, he mentions his "dear Brother Roger," and his "Sister Woolcott." The latter was the brilliant and attractive Martha Pitkin, who came to New England in

1661 to visit her brother, hoping, according to tradition, to take him back to England with her. So great was the admiration aroused by her talents and brilliancy it was decided by some of the elders of the Colony that such a desirable personality should not be allowed to leave the Colony, and that she should be induced to remain. It is also said that some of the younger men drew lots to decide which of them should be fortunate enough to pay his addresses to her. Simon Wolcott, of Windsor, was the lucky man, and she married him and became the ancestress of a distinguished race—governors, judges, etc. After Mr. Wolcott's death she married a second husband, Hon. Daniel Clark. She died in East Windsor, Oct. 13, 1719, "in her 80th year," which corresponds exactly to the date of her baptism in Berkhamsted, Co. Herts, in 1639.

It will be seen that all the particulars the compiler has found in England agree with such traditional knowledge as we had of the early history of the Pitkins, and it is interesting to know that the father of William, Roger, and Martha was an Oxford graduate, and Master of the famous old school at Berkhamstead, originally founded by King Henry VIII, but re-organized and endowed by Edward VI, and known as the Free School of King Edward VI. Some Pitkin wills of an earlier date were found, and as the testators lived in the vicinity of Berkhamstead they were probably related to William, the burgess of Berkhamstead. The will of Robert Pytkyne of Ivinghoe, Co. Bucks, dated Feb. 27, 1579, mentions two sons named William, William the elder, and William the younger, and a further search may reveal a relationship.

In Vol. 34, pp. 194–5, of the REGISTER is printed a letter from Walter Barnesley, of London, to William Pitkin in Hartford, written in 1667, which confirms the foregoing statements. See also the *Pitkin Genealogy*, by A. P. Pitkin, Hartford, 1887, and *Mrs. Salisbury's Family Histories*, 1892, Vol. 2.

ABSTRACTS OF PITKIN WILLS

The will of WILLIAM PITKIN of Berkhamstead St. Peter in y^e County of Hertford, 12 June 1644. To son John Pitkin £300; to dau^r Martha Pitkin £300; to dau^r Joane Pitkin £200; to dau^r Jane Pitkin £200; to dau^r Elizabeth Lawson, wife of Will^m Lawson, £20. To my grande childe Will^m Pitkin all those my six tenements situated at Wadnam Greene in y^e phe of Fullame in y^e County of Midd to him and his heyers forever, and untill he shall attayne to the age of one and twentye yeares, the rents thereof to be received by my Executor and imployed for and towards his maintenance and educacion. To my granchilde Roger Pitkin £150 to be payed unto him when he attaines the age of one and twentye yeares, and in y^e meantime y^e interest to be imployed for his maintenance and educacion. Unto my granchilde Martha Pitkin £150 of current English money to be payed to her or to her Assines att hir age of one and twentye yeares, and in y^e meantime y^e interest thereof to go for and towards her maintenance or other preferment. If any or either of my children, John Pitkin, Martha Pitkin, Joane Pitkin, or Jane Pitkin, shall die before their Legacies be payed

to them, the amount of the said Legacy to be divided among the survivors of them. If any of my said granchildren, Will^m Pitkin, Roger Pitkin, or Martha Pitkin, shall die before receiving their Legacy, y^e said Legacy shall remaine to y^e Executor. All y^e rest of my goods and chattells and Freehold Lands, subsequentlyed my Debts and Legacyes being pay^d, I give unto my son Francis Pitkin, whom I make my Sole Executor. I desire my well beloved Coosen M^r Roger Pitkin to be Overseer, and I give him twenty shillings to buy him a ringe. [Signed] Will^m Pitkin. Witnesses: Roger Pitkin, Henry Hardinge, Edmond Geare. Proved Martii 1644[-5]. Inventory of William Pitkyn of Barkhamstead St. Peter, in y^e county of Hertford, gentleman, deceased, taken by John Benninge and Will^m Lake, gent., the xiii daye of March, 1644[-5]. (P. C. C., Hitchin Division.)

The will of ROGER PITKIN of Harrold in the county of Bedford, gentleman, 13 Oct. 1651. To Kinsman Edward Allyn an annuity of £5 yearly during his life. Loving wife Anne to have her jointure out of the messuage and lands in Wootton and Kempston; also to have an annuity, or yearly rent charge, of £30 from the said lands. A Cottage and Close or pasture lying in Wymington in the County of Bedford to my Loving Kinsman John Pitkin, and to him the messuage or Inn in Bedford called the Falcon. To loving kinsman John Greene of Clement's Inn, Gent., £50. To God Sonne John Grave (?) £50. To Roger Pitkin my God Sonne, late the Sonne of William Pitkin, deceased, £50. To Jane Money, the Dau^r of my Sister Joan Money, £100 to be paid when she shall attaine the age of twentie yeares. To Kinsman Thomas Woodward 20s. to buy him a ringe. To Thomas Money, the Sonne of Joan Money my Sister, £700. To Mr [illegible] of the towne of Bedforde Church, £5, he to preach at my Funerall. To Loving Friend John Browne, Gentleman, £10. To God daughter Jane Chamberlain, £5 to buy her a piece of plate. To the poore of Stagden £6; to the poore of Kempston £5; to the poore of Wootton £5. If it please God I depart this Life att Harrold where I now live, then I give to the poore of Harrold £5. All the remainder of my estate to Kinsman John Pitkin, and he the sole Executor, on condition that he enter into a bond of £2000 unto the aforesaid Thomas Money, and if the said John Pitkin shall refuse to do this, then Thomas Money shall become Executor. Kinsman John Greene, Gentleman, Friend John Browne, Gentleman, Overseers. Witnesses: John Browne, John Greene, Francis Pitkin. Proved 9 Feb. 1651[-2] by John Pitkin, Executor. (P. C. C., Bowyer, 39.)

"John Pitkin y^e elder, gent.," was buried at Kempston, Dec. 27, 1692. Very possibly he was the John Pitkin mentioned in the above will. There are many Pitkin entries in the Kempston Register between 1670 and 1700.

EXTRACTS FROM THE PARISH REGISTER
OF BERKHAMSTEAD ST. PETER

Baptisms

1607[-8], Jan. 3, George, sonne of Wylliam Pitkyn
1608, Dec. 11, Wylliam ye sonne of Wylliam Pitkyn
1612, Oct. 17, Martha, ye daughter of Will^m Pitkyn
1613, Frauncys y^e sonne of Willia Pitkyn
1616, Nov. 10, George y^e sonne of W^m Pitkyn, gent.
1618, March 14, Martha, y^e daughter of Will^m Pitkyn, gent.

1621, July 1, Elizabeth y^e daughter of Will^m Pitkyn, gent.
 1623, Octob. 19, John, sonne of Will^m Pitkyn, gent.
 1626, Sept. 26, Jhone, y^e daughter of William Pitkyn, gent.
 1628, April 8, Jane, y^e daughter of Willyam Pitkyn, gent.
 1638, Nov^r 28, Roger, sonne of William Pitkyn, Scholemaster.
 1639, Dec. 12, Martha, daughter of Willy^m Pitkyn, Scholemaster.
 1646/7, Sarah y^e daughter of M^r Fra: Pitkin, baptized 21 Jan.
 1649, Joan, y^e daughter of M^r Pitkin bap. 25 May

Burials

1640, Nov. 4, Jane, daughter of Will^m Pitkyn Scholemaster, buried.
 1641, Dec. 28. The wife of Will^m Pitkyn, Scholem^r buried.

Another copy of the parish register gives the following :

1644[-5], Willyam Pitkin gent^l. was buried the 6 day of January.
 1638, Rogger the Sonne of William & Elizabeth Pitkin, Scolemaster, was baptized 28 November.
 1639, Martha the Daughter of William Pitkin, Scolemaster And Elizabeth his wife was baptized the XII of December.

Rev. William Pitkin was Master of the Grammar School of Berkhamstead in 1636, and later. He was buried at St. Dunstan's, Fleet Street, London. *Lectures on the History and Antiquities of Berkhamstead*, by Rev. John W. Cobb, M.A., p. 116.

Chauncy's Historical Antiquities of Hertfordshire also mentions him as Master of the School, and says he died before 1648. II, 534, 547.

In Cussans's County History of Hertfordshire it is stated that Will^m Pitkyn was one of the jurors of the Honour of Barkhamstead in the County of Hertford. He was also a freeholder. In 1619 William Pitkin, Gent., was named as one of the Burgesses—one of the twelve men in the Borough "of the best and most honest Burgesses who shall be called Capital Burgesses of the Burrough, and shall be the Common Council of the Burrough,"—and a Charter was granted to them by King James.

He is mentioned in this charter as "Willelmus Pitkin, generosus." William Pitkin was Bailiff in 1638; Francis Pitkin was Bailiff in 1650; William Pitkin was one of the Chief Burgesses in 1628 and in 1645, and represented Berkhamstead in Parliament.

William Pitkin, son of William of Berkhamstead, Herts, pleb., Pembroke College, Oxford, matriculated Feb. 6, 1628/9, aged 20; B.A. next day; M.A. Oct. 17, 1631.

EXTRACTS FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. DUNSTAN'S, FLEET STREET, LONDON

Burials

July 24, 1643, ——— Pitkin, A minister was buryed from M^r Sturmeys in Chancery Lane.
 Sept. 12, 1643, M^r George Pittkin, gent., was buryed from M^r Sturmies' Chancery Lane.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 77]

RAYNER*

The Will of ROBERT RAYNERE of Wickham Market [co. Suffolk], Diocese of Norwich, 4 October 1571. To be buried in the churchyard of Wickham Market. To the poor men's box 4d. To my son Edward all my goods and my cattle, as neat horse, hogs and fowls, all my corn in the ground and growing, and all my said years of my farm to come, he paying to his brother John Rayner £5 at the rate of 5 nobles a year, and to his sisters Dorathie and Rose £10 each at the rate of 40s. a year, after John's legacy be paid. If my son Edward die before the years of my farm be out, my other children to have it for the remainder of my term therein. If my son Edward do marry and die before his wife, she to have £10. To my two daughters various household goods and their mother's linen. If my son Edward die unmarried, my goods to be parted between his brother and sisters. If Dorothe or Rose die without lawful issue, their legacies to go to my son Edward. If my son John die, his part to remain to his children. All the residue of my goods I leave to my executors, who shall be my son Edward and my daughter Dorathie. Witnesses: John Fyncham, Henrye Huggen, Thomas Dawson. Proved 5 December 1571 by Edward Rayner one of the executors named, power being reserved to Dorathy Rayner the other executor. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [at Ipswich], Bk. 23, fo. 462.)

The Will of EDWARD REYNER of Elmesett in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 22 March 18 James I [1620/1]. Whereas my son Thurston Reyner according to an article of agreement, among other articles of agreement set down in writing and made 13 April last past between me the said Edward of the one part and the said Thurston and Elizabeth his wife of the other part, by covenant is to pay in the south porch of the parish church of Elmesett, within two years after my death, £100 to such persons as I shall direct by my last will, I do give to my said son Thurston £18 of the said £100 because he hath already paid so much at my direction. I give to my son John Reyner of Flowton, co. Suffolk, £20 thereof. To my son Samuel £10. To my daughter Anna, wife of Robert Lewes of Great Bricet, £10. To Henry Pynson my son-in-law, of Westerfeild, £20. To my son Richard Reyner, of Sowthwark next London, 40s. To Anna, Marie, John, Edward, and Robert, sons and daughters of my late son Edward Reyner deceased, 20s. each, to be paid to the said Henry Pinson to their uses until their several ages of eighteen. To Elizabeth, Anna, Marie, Martha, Robert, and Sara, children of the aforesaid Robert Lewes my son-in law, 20s. each, to be paid to the said Robert Lewes to their uses until their several ages of eighteen. To Samuell, John, Edward, and Marie, children of my son Richard Reyner, 20s. each, to be paid to the said Richard to their use until their several ages of eighteen. To Sara, daughter of

* Rainer, Raynor, Reiner, and Reyner are other forms of this name. The form Raynor has finally prevailed on Long Island.—HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT.

my son John Reyner, 20s., to be paid to the said John to her use until her age of eighteen years. To Marie, daughter of my son Samuel, 20s., to be paid to the said Samuel to her use until her age of eighteen years. To Thurston, the son of my said son Thurston Reyner, 20s., to be kept by his father to his use until his age of eighteen years. To Robert Reyner, my sonn sonne [*sic*], 40s. and £9 he oweth me. All the residue of my goods, implements, and household stuff to my son Thurston Reyner toward my funeral charges and other duties and charges, whom I make sole executor. "And soe I end gyve laude to Almightye God." [Signed] The marke of the said Edward Rayner. Witnesses: Thomas Bull and Isaac Gillyā. Proved at Elmsett 7 July 1621 by the executor named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [at Bury St. Edmunds], Register Harrold, fo. 252.)

The early church registers of Elmsett, down to 1684, are missing, but in the Transcripts of the Archdeaconry of Sudbury are the following Rayner records:

1593 Vicesimo primo Septembris Baptisatus fuit Thurston Rayner filius Edwardi Rayn' et Margeria vxor eius.

1598 Joseph Reyner Edward Reyners son bapt. 23 April.

1609 Henry Pinsweyne and Margery Reyner married 2 July.

1620 Thurston Reyner sonne of Thurston Reyner bapt. 19 September.

[From the foregoing wills and records, and from other sources referred to below, the following Rayner pedigree has been prepared:

1. ROBERT RAYNERE, of Wickham Market, co. Suffolk, the testator of 1571, died between 4 Oct. and 5 Dec. 1571. Roberte Rayner of Wickham was assessed 10s. on £12 "in goodes" in 1568.*

Children:

2. i. EDWARD.

ii. JOHN, m. and was the father of children in 1571.

iii. DOROTHY, unm. in 1571.

iv. ROSE, unm. in 1571.

2. EDWARD REYNER, of Elmsett, co. Suffolk, the testator of 1620/21, married, after 4 Oct. 1571, MARGERY ———, who died before him.

Children:

i. EDWARD, d. bef. 22 Mar. 1620/1. His children, *Anna*, *Marie*, *John*, *Edward*, and *Robert*, all under eighteen, are mentioned in their grandfather's will.

ii. ANNA, m. ROBERT LEWES of Great Bricet, co Suffolk. She and her children, *Elisabeth*, *Anna*, *Marie*, *Martha*, *Robert*, and *Sara*, all under eighteen, are mentioned in her father's will.

iii. MARGERY, m. 2 July, 1609, at Elmsett, HENRY PINSWEYNE or PINSON; probably dead bef. 1621, as she is not mentioned in her father's will, although her husband, of Westerfield, co. Suffolk, is there mentioned.

iv. RICHARD, living at Southwark next London in 1621; mentioned with his children, *Samuel*, *John*, *Edward*, and *Marie*, all under eighteen, in his father's will.

v. JOHN, living at Flowton, co. Suffolk, in 1621; mentioned with his daughter *Sarah*, under eighteen, in his father's will.

vi. SAMUEL, mentioned with his daughter *Marie*, under eighteen, in his father's will.

3. vii. THURSTON, bapt. at Elmsett 21 Sept. 1598.

viii. ROBERT, living 22 Mar. 1620/1.

ix. JOSEPH, bapt. at Elmsett 28 Apr. 1598; d. probably before 1621, since he is not mentioned in his father's will.

* Suffolk Green Books, No. XII, p. 276.

8. **THURSTON RAYNER** of Elmsett, co. Suffolk, was baptized at Elmsett 21 Sept. 1593, and married, not later than 13 Apr. 1620, **ELIZABETH** ———, who was born about 1598. With his wife Elizabeth and his children, Thurston, aged 13, Joseph, aged 11, Elizabeth, aged 9, Sarah, aged 7, and Lidia, aged 1, he sailed for New England the last of April, 1634, in the Ship *Elizabeth* of Ipswich. With him came also to America Edward Raynor, aged 10, whose name on the shipping list follows immediately that of Lidia Raynor, and Elizabeth Kemball, aged 13.*

Thurston Rayner resided first at Watertown, Mass., later at Wethersfield and Stamford, Conn., and finally at Southampton, Long Island. He was a prominent man in these settlements, was elected several times to public office, and is mentioned often in the colonial and town records. He died in 1667, his will being dated 6 July and proved 4 Nov. of that year. The will mentions wife **MARTHA** (showing that he had married again), sons Joseph and Jonathan, "my other five children" (not named), "my brother Samuall Cleark," and "my Cozen m^r. John Howell." The widow Martha was admitted as executrix 5 Nov. 1667.†

Children: ‡

- i. **THURSTON**, bapt. at Elmsett 19 Sept. 1620; embarked with his father for New England; nothing further known about him.
- ii. **JOSEPH**, b. in England about 1622; came with his father to New England; resided at Southampton, L. I.; will, dated 6 May 1678 and presented for probate 6-8 June 1682, mentions wife **MARY** and several children, administration being committed to his widow, Mary Raynor, 28 Oct. 1682.‡
- iii. **ELIZABETH**, b. in England about 1625; embarked with her father for New England; nothing further known about her.
- iv. **SARAH**, b. in England about 1627; embarked with her father for New England; nothing further known about her.
- v. **LYDIA**, b. in England about 1633; embarked with her father for New England; nothing further known about her.
- vi.‡ **DEBORAH**, b. in New England; m. (1) not later than 2 May 1660,

* These names and ages are from the shipping list published in Drake's *Founders of New England*, pp. 51-53, and in Hotten's *Original Lists*, pp. 280-282. This Edward Raynor is probably the Edward Raynor of Hempstead, Long Island, whose will, dated 27 Mar. 1681 but not recorded, mentions wife (not named), eldest son Samuel, "her [wife's] five children" (not named), and "my brother Thomas Patrigh." Simon Searing, Thomas Patrigh, Jonathan Seaman, and Nathaniel Pearsall are to be "overseers over my wife and children . . . and they may dispose of the estate for their benefit, till they come to age." (New York Historical Society's *Abstracts of Wills*, vol. 1, p. 469.) This Edward, both from the position of his name in the shipping list and from the fact that he is not mentioned in Thurston Rayner's will, could hardly have been Thurston's son. Savage (*Genealogical Dict.*, vol. 3, p. 514) suggests that he may have been a nephew of Thurston. He was too young to be the Edward, son of Thurston's brother Edward, or the Edward, son of Thurston's brother Richard, ed in the will of Thurston's father in 1620/21; but he may be the son of Thurston's brother Samuel, his own eldest son being named Scott.

"Thurston Rayner" is in the Surrogate's Office, Hall of Records also the recorded copy may be found (lib. 1-2, pp. 22-23) above have been taken from the original will. There is a New York Historical Society's *Abstracts of Wills*, vol. 1, p. 469.

How about Thurston Rayner's children in America have been taken from the original will. There is a New York Historical Society's *Abstracts of Wills*, vol. 1, p. 469.

How about Thurston Rayner's children in America have been taken from the original will. There is a New York Historical Society's *Abstracts of Wills*, vol. 1, p. 469.

How about Thurston Rayner's children in America have been taken from the original will. There is a New York Historical Society's *Abstracts of Wills*, vol. 1, p. 469.

How about Thurston Rayner's children in America have been taken from the original will. There is a New York Historical Society's *Abstracts of Wills*, vol. 1, p. 469.

JOHN SCOTT of Southampton; m. (2) CHARLES STURMY of Southampton, who d. 24 Dec. 1691, administration on his estate being granted, 31 Dec. 1691, to his widow Deborah; had issue by her first husband.*

- vii. HANNAH, b. in New England; m. (1) not later than 1661, as his second wife, ARTHUR HOWELL of Southampton, who d. 29 Mar. 1683; m. (2) 18 June 1685, as his second wife, JOB SAYRE of Southampton, who d. 1 Apr. 1694. She had issue by her first husband.†
- viii. MARY, b. in New England; m. THOMAS COOPER of Southampton, and had issue.‡
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. in New England; m. JOHN ROSE of Southampton; had issue.§
- x. JONATHAN, b. in New England, and probably a child of Thurston Rayner's second wife; under age 6 July 1667; m. 2 June 1680 SARAH PIERSON, and had issue.§

There were two distinct Suffolk families of Rayners, one living in the extreme western part of the county, on the border of Cambridgeshire (many of this family are found in Soham, co. Cambridge), and the other in the eastern part of Suffolk, the early members of this family having lived in the region of Kettleburgh. Elmsett, the English home of Thurston Rayner, is about seven miles from Ipswich in a northwesterly direction, and Wickham Market, where Robert Raynere, the grandfather of Thurston, lived, is about twelve and one half miles from Ipswich in a northeasterly direction, and about ten miles due west from the North Sea. Kettleburgh lies about four miles northwest from Wickham Market.—E. F.]

PARMENTER

The Will of JOHN PARMITER of Sudbury in the County of Suffolk, glover, 1 September 1626. I give to John Parmiter my eldest son £40 at

* John Scott and Deborah his wife convey land to Thomas Hutchinson 2 May 1660 (Records of the Colony of Connecticut, MSS., vol 1, p. 315, at Hartford); Deborah Scott signs receipt for ten pounds from the estate of her father, Mr. Thurston Raynor, 12 Nov. 1667 (Southampton Town Records, vol. 2, p. 274); Charles Sturmy conveys land to his "Son in Law John Scott" (known to be a son of John and Deborah Scott) 18 Aug. 1680 (Southampton Red Book of Deeds, MSS., pp. 225-226); administration on Charles Sturmy's estate in Pelletreau's Early Long Island Wills, pp. 58-60.

† Southampton Records, vol. 2, pp. 225, 249, 282; Howell, Hist. of Southampton, 2d ed., pp. 317, 357; Banta, Sayre Family, p. 33.

‡ Southampton Records, vol. 2, p. 274; Howell, History of Southampton, pp. 222, 357.

§ It is proved by the receipt published in Southampton Records, vol. 2, p. 274, that Thomas Cooper, Christopher Lupton, and John Rose were sons-in-law of Thurston Rayner. The wives of these three men, together with Deborah Scott and Hannah Howell, must be the "other five children" of Thurston Rayner's will. Howell, Hist. of Southampton, p. 357, states that Abigail Rayner married Christopher Lupton, referring (p. 341) to the will of the latter, 1686, as authority, and that another daughter, whose name is unknown, married John Rose. But the will of John Rose, dated 4 May 1696, mentions his wife Abigail (Early Long Island Wills, pp. 150-153). The daughter who became the wife of Christopher Lupton may have been one of the three daughters who were born in England. She had issue.

§ Southampton Records, vol. 2, pp. 243, 294. Howell, Hist. of Southampton, pp. 357, 358, represents a Joseph, Mary Cooper, Abigail Lupton, Deborah Scott, Jonathan, and the wife of John Rose as children of Thurston Rayner the younger (who, as has been shown above, was baptized at Elmsett in 1620). He thinks that there were two Thurston Rayners, both with wives named Martha and both dying in 1667, and states that, improbable as that may seem, "the evidence all points to that conclusion." On the contrary, a careful study of the printed records of Southampton shows that, with the exception of a Thurston who was son of Joseph and who removed to Cape May, N. J., there was only one Thurston Rayner at Southampton from 1649 on. Moreover, the will of only one Thurston Rayner, 1667, is extant, who describes himself in his will as "stricken in age and not knowing how long my dayes shall continue in this world"; and it would be very difficult to reconcile Howell's theory about two Thurston Rayners with the facts that are established about the Rayners and the families connected with them by marriage.

the age of one and twenty years, and after the death of Anne my wife, my messuage and tenement wherein Robert Golding now dwelleth, in All Saints parish, Sudbury, to him and his heirs forever; and for want of such heirs, to Robert Parmiter my second son and his heirs; and for want of such heirs, to my daughter Ann and her heirs. To my second son Robert Parmiter and his heirs my messuage wherein I now dwell in All Saints Parish. To Ann my daughter and her heirs my messuage wherein Robert my brother lately dwelt in All Saints parish, which the said Robert gave to me and my heirs as in his last will more at large appeareth. To Mr. Wilson,* preacher of God's Word, 10s. To Mr. Allen, Vicar of All Saints, 6s. 8d. To the poor of All Saints on this side of the bridge 6s. 8d. To Ann my well beloved wife all that part or portion of goods which were given me by the last will of the said Robert my brother, and I give to her also all the residue of my goods toward her maintenance and the bringing up of my children, the payment of my debts, legacies, funeral and probate expenses. I appoint my wife sole executrix, and Joseph Parmiter aforesaid [*sic*] and Daniel Parmiter, my brothers, supervisors, and each to have 10s. [Signed] John Parmiter. Witnesses: John Lord, Edward Alden, Mathew Alden als Briame, and Philip Clerke. Proved at Norwich 16 Jan. 1626/7 by Anne Parmiter the executrix named in the will. (Consistory Court of Norwich, original will, 1626.)

The Will of ROBERT PARMITER of Sudbury in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, mercer, 18 July 1626. I give to Daniell Parmiter my eldest son £40 at the age of 21, certain furniture, and my messuage or tenement wherein I now dwell, after the decease of my wife Ann. To my second son Samuell my messuage or tenement wherein Edward Killingworth now dwelleth and which Robert Parmiter my late father purchased of John French now deceased. To Hanna Parmiter my daughter £100 at the age of 21. To the four youngest children of my brother-in-law Robert Page, now deceased, £5 towards placing them in some good service. To Mr. Willson† and Mr. Alline of All Saints in Sudbury 10s. each. To the poor people of All Saints parish 13s. 4d., that is 10s. to the poor in Sudbury and 3s. 4d. to the poor in Ballindon. The residue of all my goods to my wife Anne toward the payment of my debts and legacies, and I make her my executrix. I make my brothers John Parmiter and Daniell Parmiter supervisors, and give to them each 20s. To Elizabeth Wynne, my brother-in-law Richard Wynne's daughter, 40s. If all my children die without issue before their legacies are due, then my tenement wherein I now dwell shall go to my brother John Parmiter and his heirs, and my messuage wherein Edward Killingworth now dwelleth to my brother Daniell Parmiter and his heirs. If my said wife die, my children being dead without issue, reversion to my brothers and sisters and the brothers and sisters of my wife equally divided. [Signed] The marke of Robert Parmiter. Witnesses: Phillippe Clarke and John Lord [mark]. Proved 16 October 1626 and administration granted to Daniel Parmiter, brother of the testator, and also to Robert Eliston, brother of Anne Parmiter, deceased, relict and executrix. (P. C. C., Hele, fo. 138.)

The Will of DANIEL PARMENTER of ye Borrough Towne of Sudbury in ye County of Suffolke, seymaker, 1 October 1638. I give to my son

* Rev. John Wilson, later pastor of the First Church of Boston, lecturer in Sudbury at the date of this will.

† See note under preceding will.

Daniell the dwelling house wherein I dwell, with appurtenances, excepting the tenement now in the occupation of Francis Tanner and about seven acres of land lying in Ballingdon now in the occupation of Thomas Gilson, which I give to my son John, reserving to my son Daniell the liberty of the gateway and the loopway into the backside of my now dwelling house. I give to my third son Robert all the dwellings and edifices that are mine in the parish of St. Gregory, with the grounds, situated over against the friars wall, in the occupation of William Woodham. I give to my sons Daniel and John £600 each to be paid at the age of two and twenty years, and to my son Robert £550 to be paid at the age of two and twenty years. To my daughters Mary and Hannah all my linen and £500 each to be paid at the age of one and twenty years or day or marriage. The money for these portions to be kept in a strong chest with three good locks and well barred with iron and three keys, one in the possession of my executrix and the others in that of my two supervisors, so that the money can only be put in and taken out by the three jointly. The money for the maintenance of my children to be taken from their portions. If any child die, reversion to the supervisors. To Mr. Timothy Rogers minister of All Saints, Sudbury, £5. To Mr. John Harrison sen. dwelling in St. Peter's Parish, anciently the minister thereof, Mr. Daniell Rogers,* minister, dwelling in Wethersfield, Mr. Blackby, minister, Mr. Peachie, dwelling in Stoak-Clarke [*sic*, i. e. Stoke-Clare], and to Mr. Tille, minister, keeping sometimes with Goodman Warner in Sudbury, to each 30s. To all my weavers "maisterwormen" [masterworkmen] 2s. each. To my kinsman Joseph Parmenter 40s. To kinswoman Martha Frend 40s. toward the maintenance of her two children. To Richard Hayfield, an old workman of mine, wheresoever he lives, 20s. To Nurse Webb in All Saints parish and to my servant Katherine Hitchcocke 10s. each. To the poor of All Saints parish 40s., 30s. thereof to the poor on this side ye bridge and 10s. in Ballingdon. To the poor of St. Peter's parish 30s. and to the poor of St. Gregory's parish 30s. Executrix, my daughter Mary. My loving friends Timothy Rogers, minister of the parish, and Thomas Gunton jun. to be supervisors and friends in trust and guardians of my children during their minority, and my executrix to do nothing in the performance of this my will without their council and consent, and I give to them each £6. 13s. 4d. The yearly rent of the house wherein Robert Evered dwells to be disposed by my executrix and supervisors to the use of the children of Sarah Evered, his first wife. Any overplus of my estate to be equally divided among my children. Proved 24 January 1688/9 by Mary Parminter daughter and executrix. (P. C. C., Harvey, fo. 14.)

The Will of JOHN PARMITER of Sudbury in the County of Suffolk, gent., 2 June 1648. I give my two messuages in the occupations of Edward Thompson and of ——— Lea, weaver, to my brother Robert Parmiter and his lawful issue, and for want of such issue then to my two sisters, Mary wife of John Harisson, clerk, and Hannah wife of Thomas Berry, and to their lawful issue. To my brother Robert a close containing seven acres lying in Ballingdon in the occupation of Thomas Gilson, on condition that he pay to Joseph Parmitor son of my cousin Joseph Parmitor £10, and to Daniel another son of the said Joseph Parmitor £20, and to Hester one of the daughters of the said Joseph Parmitor my cousin £10, and to the child his wife now goeth withall if it be a son £20, and if it be

* Brother of Rev. Esekial Rogers of Rowley, Mass.

a daughter £10 and the other £10 to Joseph the son of my cousin Joseph Parmitor. These sums to be paid to my cousin Joseph Parmitor the father of these children to their uses. If my brother Robert die without lawful issue, then the close to my sisters Mary and Hannah, and if he have already paid the abovesaid legacies, then my sisters shall pay to their lawful issue £60 as my brother by his will shall direct. To John Harrison and Isaac Harrison, sons of my sister, £20 each, and to her son Daniell Harrison £40. To her daughters Dorothy and Mary Harrison £20 each. To my sister Hannah £80, and if she die before the receipt of the legacy, reversion to her children. My cousin Joseph Parminter owes me £40 whereof I give him £20, and he shall pay the other £20 to his brother Daniell. To Elizab. Gunton, widow, with whom I sojourn, £5. To Mr. Tille, preacher of God's Word, £3. To the poor of All Saints parish, Gregory parish, and Peter parish, 40s. to each parish. To Edward Bonham 20s. All the residue to my brother-in-law John Harrisson, clerk, whom I make executor. I give to my loving friend his mother, £3. Supervisor, my friend Thomas Burr, clerk. [Signed] John Parmenter. Witnesses: John Mannering his mark, and Thomas Burr. Proved 11 May 1653 by the executor John Harrison. (P. C. C., Brent, fo. 376.)

FROM THE MUNIMENTS OF THE BOROUGH OF SUDBURY

PROCEEDINGS OF THE BOROUGH COURTS, 1563-1636

- 1591 6 Sept. Robert Parmiter free tenant.
- 1592 20 July. Assessment for the bill of costs of £15 of Thomas Godfrey allowed in the Duchy [of Lancaster] Court. Robert Parmeter 12d.
- 1592 12 Jan. [1592/3] Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1593 26 Apr. Robert Parmeter of All Saints, glover, collector and distributor of poor money.
- 1593 [Sept. or Oct.] Accounts of John Howe, mayor. "Received of Robert parmeter, glover, for his freedom, 15sh."
- 1593 3 Sept. Robert Parmeter free tenant.
- 1593 12 Oct. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1593 9 Jan. [1593/4] Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1594 2 Sept. Robert Parmyter free tenant.
- 1594 3 Oct. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1595 1 Sept. Robert Parmenter free tenent.
- 1596 6 Sept. Robert Parminter free tenant.
- 1596 14 Oct. Robert Parmeter supervisor of the corn market.
- 1597 5 Sept. Robert Parmenter and John Parmenter free tenants.
- 1598 4 May Robert Parmeter juror
- 1598 4 Sept. John Parmeter and Robert Parmeter free tenants.
- 1598 19 Oct. John Parmeter supervisor of the corn market.
- 1598 28 Oct. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1598 22 Nov. John Parmeter of Sudbury, yeoman, gave bond for Thomas Berry, beerbrewer.
- 1599 17 Apr. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1599 3 July. Robert Parmeter and John Parmeter jurors.
- 1599 3 Sept. Robert Parmeter and John Parmeter free tenants.
- 1600 29 May Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1600 1 Sept. Robert Parmeter and John Parmeter free tenants.
- 1601 7 Sept. Robert Parmeter and John Parmeter free tenants.
- 1601 17 Sept. John Parmeter juror.

- 1601 22 Nov. Rate levied, 134 named. Robert Parmyter 6d.; John Parmyter 12d.
- 1601 21 Jan. [1601/2] Robert Parmiter juror.
- 1601 21 Jan. 1601/2] Robert Parmiter of Sudbury, glover, gave bonds for Anna Harwood to whom a license to keep an alehouse was granted.
- 1601 3 March [1601/2] John Parmiter juror.
- 1602 St. Gregory's Fair [12 Mar. 1601/2] Robert Parmiter inspector of weights and bread.
- 1602 6 Sept. Robert Parmiter and John Parmiter free tenants.
- 1602 16 Sept. John Parmiter and Robert Parmiter jurors.
- 1602 16 Dec. Robert Parmiter juror.
- 1602 17 Mar. [1602/3] John Parmiter juror.
- 1603 5 Sept. Robert Parmiter and John Parmiter free tenants.
- 1603 19 Sept. Robert parmiter juror.
- 1604 3 Sept. Robert Parmiter and John Parmiter jurors.
- 1605 29 Aug. Robert Parmiter elected a chief burgess in place of George Osborne deceased.
- 1605 10 Dec. Robert Parmiter juror.
- 1605 22 Jan. [1605/6] Robert Parmiter juror.
- 1607 12 Oct. Account of John Howe mayor. Received of Robert Parmiter for an estreat for non-appearance [probably for jury duty] 6d.
- 1608 17 May. Presented Robert Parminter of Sudbury, glover, for that on 20 Nov. last past and many other days he practised the art or mystery of a clothier in making sayes contrary to the law, he not having had education or apprenticeship to that trade.
- 1608 St. Gregory's Feast [12 March 1608/9] Robert Parmiter* chief burgess and one of the assessors of a tax of £3-6sh. 8d.
- 1609 4 May. Inquisition held. Robert Parminter sen. juror.
- 1610 10 Oct. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1611 3 Oct. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1612 Oct. Accounts of Thomas Smith mayor. Received of Robert Parmenter to put a horse upon the commons 9s.
- 1612 30 July. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1612 1 Sept. Robert Parmeter bailiff.
- 1615 3 Apr. Robert Parmenter juror.
- 1615 4 Sept. Robert Parmeter elected constable.
- 1616 7 Oct. Robert Parmeter juror.
- 1617 11 Aug. Robert Parmyter juror.
- 1617 1 Oct. Presented Robert Parmyter Jun. for selling mercery wares unlawfully, he not having had education or apprenticeship to that trade.
- 1619 24 Oct. Robert Parmenter and John Parmenter jurors.
- 1620 4 Sept. Robert Parmenter free tenant.
- 1620 20 Sept. Robert Parmenter Sen. and Robert Parmenter Jun. jurors.
- 1620 Oct. Accounts of John Willet mayor. "Received more of Robert Parmiter Jun' [and others] for those that broke the cuckinge stole, iijs."
- 1621 20 Oct. John Parmenter a food inspector for All Saints Parish.
- 1621 2 Jan. [1621/2] John Parmenter juror.
- 1622 25 Apr. John Parmenter of Sudbury, glover, gave bonds for Henry Clay of same, glover.
- 1622 18 June. Robert Parmenter juror.
- 1622 18 June. John Parmenter of Sudbury, glover, gave bonds for John Wilbie, alehousekeeper.
- 1622 15 Aug. Daniel Parmenter juror.

*From this date until his death his name appears as chief burgess.

- 1622 2 Sept. Robert Parmeter Jun., and John Parmenter free tenants
 1622 2 Sept. Robert Parmeter Jun elected chamberlain.
 1622 9 Oct. Robert Parmeter and Daniel Parmiter jurors.
 1622 23 Dec. Robert Parmeter Sen. gave bonds for John Wilbie.
 1622 1 Jan. [1622/3] Robert Parmenter jun. presented for practising the trade of a linen draper contrary to the law, not being licensed.
 1623 31 July. Robert Parminter jun. presented for giving short measure.
 1623 31 July John Parmenter juror.
 1623 31 July. John Parmenter and Daniel Parmenter mentioned as constables.
 1623 1 Sept. Robert Parmenter's name entered as a Chief Burgess for the last time. There is a cross in front of the name and the name of George Ruggle is inserted at the end of the list, showing that he replaced Robert Parmenter. [From now on, the word "junior" is dropped from the younger Robert's name.]
 1623 1 Sept. Robert Parmenter and John Parmenter free tenants.
 1623 21 Oct. Robert Parmenter of Sudbury, grocer, fined 20d. for having a deficient 14 lb leaden weight.
 1623 8 Dec. Daniel Parmenter constable.
 1623 8 Dec. Robert Parmenter and John Parmenter jurors.
 1624 6 July John Parmenter juror.
 1624 Feast of St. Bartholomew [24 Aug.] Supervisor of weaving, Daniel Parmenter.
 1624 6 Sept. Robert Parmenter, John Parmenter and Daniel Parmenter free tenants.
 1624 4 Oct. Robert Parmenter and Daniel Parmenter jurors.
 1624 4 Oct. Robert Parmenter bondsman for John Wilbie.
 1624 20 Jan. [1624/5] John Parmenter juror.
 1625 5 Sept. Robert Parmenter, John Parmenter and Daniel Parmenter free tenants.
 1625-6 19 Jan. Robert Parmenter and Daniel Parmenter jurors.
 1626 4 Sept. Daniel Parmenter free tenant.
 1626 4 Sept. Daniel Parmenter elected a constable.
 1626 12 Mar. [1626/7] Daniel Parmenter* elected chief burgess in place of John Curd deceased.
 1627 24 May Daniel Parmenter juror.
 1627 20 Mar. [1627/8] Daniel Parmenter juror.
 1627 20 Mar. [1627/8] Joseph Parmenter gave bonds for Martha Mansfield, alehousekeeper.
 1629 1 Mar. [1629/30] Daniel Parmenter juror.
 1630 30 Sept. Daniel Parmenter juror.
 1631 7 July Daniel Parmenter juror.
 1632 19 Apr. Daniel Parmenter juror.
 1632 18 Jan. [1632/3] Daniel Parminter juror.
 1634 2 Oct. Daniell Parmenter, bailiff, had one of the three keys of the town chest.
 1635 17 Mar. [1635/6] Daniel Parmenter juror.
 1636 5 Sept. Daniel Parminter elected bailiff.

BOOK OF PLEAS, 1 Dec. 1600 to 23 May 1608

- 1602 2 Aug. John Parmiter versus Henry Everie [Evered] continued 9 Aug.

* His name appears as chief burgess from now until 1636, when there is a gap in the records.

1602 10 Jan. [1602/3] Margaret Parker versus John Parmiter.

1602 14 Mar. [1602/3] Robert Manfield versus John Parmiter.

RECORDS OF THE MANOR OF WOODHALL, 18 Mar. 1604 to 18 May 1608

1605 27 May. Robert Parmiter tenant.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ALL SAINTS, SUDBURY

Baptisms

1585 Sara daughter of Robert Parmynter 26 Sept.

1588 Marye daughter of Robert Parminter 14 April.

1593 Daniel son of Robert Parmynter 6 Jan. [1593/4]

1597 Peter son of Robert Parmynter 12 June.

1599 William son of Robert Parmynter 29 April.

160[?] Alice daughter of Robert Parmynter 3 Aug.

1611 Martha daughter of Joseph Parmynter 28 Jan. [1611/12]

1614 Danyell son of Robert Parmynter 17 March [1614/15]

1616 Samuell son of Robert parmynter 24 March [1616/17]

1618 Mary daughter of Daniel Parmynter 30 Sept.

1619 Sara daughter of Robert Parmynter 30 May.

1620 Priscella daughter of Dan : parminter 29 Nov.

1621 —h—nes [Johannes] filius Johannes Parmenter 16 Aug.

1622 Danyell son to Danyell Parmenter 24 June.

1622 Robert son of John Parmiter 26 Jan. [1622/3]

1623 Hannah daughter of Robert Parmenter 2 Feb. [1623/4]

1623 John and Daniel sons of Joseph Parmenter 7 March [1623/4]

1624 Hannah daughter of Daniell Parmenter 6 Feb. [1624/5]

1627 Danyell son of Danyell Parmiter 26 May.*

1630 Danyell son of Joseph Parmiter 9 Jan [1630/1]

1631 Martin son of Daniel Parmiter 6 Sept.

1634 Rebeckah daughter of Danyell Parmeter 27 Oct.

1637 Joseph son of Daniel and Hannah Palmenter 26 Mar.

Marriages

1605 Robert Parmynter and Agnes Elistone 2 June.

1611 Richard Berif and Mary Parmynter 20 Oct.

1618 John Parmynter and Anne Alden [date gone, transcript gives 10 Nov.]

1633 ——— [John, in transcript] Marshall and Mary Parmiter 15 Jan. [1633/4]

1634 Robert Charter and Elizabeth Parmiter 28 July.

1635 Willm Freind and Martha Parmiter 29 July.

1639 Joseph Parmynter and Este Smith 30 Jan. [1639/40]

Burials

1588 Sara daughter of Robert Parmynter 23 Sept.

1599 William son of Robert Parmynter 4 July.

1617 Danyell son to Robert Parmynter 30 Aug.†

1617 The wife of John Parmynter 1 Oct.

1621 Priscella daughter of Danyell Parmenter 23 June.

1622 Alice daughter of Robert Parminter 1 Oct.

1622 Barbarie wife of Robert Parmenter 14 Nov.

* It seems likely that this record should be *John* son of Danyell.

† The record cannot be placed in the pedigree.

- 1623 Robert Parmenter the elder 8 Oct.
- 1625 Ame daughter of Robert Parmenter 3 April.
- 1626 Sarah daughter of Robert Parmenter 9 July.
- 1626 Hannah daughter of Robert Parmiter 19 July.
- 1626 Samuel son of Robert Parmiter 21 July.
- 1626 Anne wife of Robert Parmiter 24 July.
- 1626 Daniell son of Robert Parmiter 25 July.
- 1626 Robert son of Robert Parmiter 1 Aug.
- 1626 John Parmiter 13 Oct.
- 1626 Ann daughter to Widow Parmiter 22 Oct.
- 1629 Annah daughter of Joseph Parmenter 14 Oct.
- 1629 Priscilla daughter of Joseph Parmenter 18 Oct.
- 1629 Robert son of John Parmenter 26 Oct.
- 1630 Danyell son of Joseph Parmenter 8 June.
- 1633 ——— Parmiter 7 Feb. [1633/4]
- 1637 William Parmiter 13 Feb. [1637/8]
- 1638 Joseph son of Daniel Parmiter 17 May
- 1638 Priscilla Parmeter 27 Sept.
- 1638 Daniel Parmiter 2 Dec. 1638.

FROM THE CHURCH REGISTERS OF BILDESTON

- 1581 Robert son of Robert Parmenter and Barbara his wife bapt. 16 April.
- 1582 Joseph son of Robert Parmenter and Barbara his wife bapt. 2 Sept.

FROM THE ARCHDEACON'S TRANSCRIPTS OF HITCHAM

- 1609 Mary daughter of Joseph Parmentour, bapt. 12 Oct.

[From the foregoing records the following Parmenter pedigree has been compiled :

1. ROBERT PARMITER, OR PARMINTER, of Bildeston and Sudbury, glover, was born probably about 1550, and married BARBARA ———, who was buried at Sudbury 14 Nov. 1622. He was living at Bildeston in 1581 and 1582, and first appears in the Sudbury records when his daughter Sara was baptized in 1585. He was made a free tenant of the borough in 1591, and became freeman in 1593, held various public offices, and was elected one of the chief burgesses in 1605, in which year he is also mentioned as a tenant of the Manor of Woodhall in Sudbury. He was buried at Sudbury 3 Oct. 1623.

Children, all but the first three baptized in All Saints, Sudbury :

- 2. i. JOHN, b. about 1579.
- 3. ii. ROBERT, bapt. at Bildeston 16 Apr. 1581.
- 4. iii. JOSEPH, bapt. at Bildeston 2 Sept. 1582.
- iv. SARA, bapt. 26 Sept. 1585; bur. 23 Sept. 1588.
- v. MARY, bapt. 14 Apr. 1588; m. 20 Oct. 1611, RICHARD BERTW.
- 5. vi. DANIEL, bapt. 6 Jan. 1593/4.
- vii. PETER, bapt. 12 June 1597; probably d. young; no further mention of him found.
- viii. WILLIAM, bapt. 29 Apr. 1599; bur. 4 July 1599.
- ix. ALICE, bapt. 8 Aug. 1601; bur. 1 Oct. 1622.

2. JOHN PARMITER, OR PARMINTER, of Sudbury, glover, the testator of 1626, was probably born in 1579. His first wife, by whom he had no children, was buried at Sudbury 1 Oct. 1617, and he married secondly in All Saints, Sudbury, 10 Nov. 1618, ANNE ALDEN, who

survived him. He died at Sudbury, probably of the small-pox, and was buried 13 Oct. 1626.

Children, baptized in All Saints, Sudbury :

- i. JOHN, bapt. 16 Aug. 1621; history untraced.
- ii. ROBERT, bapt. 26 Jan. 1622/3; bur. 26 Oct. 1629.
- iii. ANN, bur. 22 Oct. 1626.

3. ROBERT PARMITER, OR PARMINTER, the testator of 1626, was baptized at Bildeston 16 Apr. 1581, and was buried at Sudbury 1 Aug. 1626, probably dying of the small-pox then fatally raging there. He married at Sudbury, 2 June 1605, ANNE, OR AGNES, ELISTONE, who was buried there 24 Aug. 1626. In the borough records he is called "grocer," though in his will he calls himself "mercier." He is first mentioned in the borough records in 1617, and in 1622 he was a free tenant.

Children, baptized and buried in All Saints, Sudbury :

- i. AME, bur. 3 Apr. 1625.
- ii. DANIEL, bapt. 17 Mar. 1614/15; bur. 25 July 1626.
- iii. SAMUEL, bapt. 24 Mar. 1616/17; bur. 21 July 1626.
- iv. SARAH, bapt. 30 May 1619; bur. 9 July 1626.
- v. HANNAH, bapt. 2 Feb. 1623/4; bur. 19 July 1626.

4. JOSEPH PARMITER, OR PARMINTER, was baptized at Bildeston 2 Sept. 1582. He does not appear in the borough records of Sudbury, although records of some of his children are given in the registers of All Saints, so probably he did not reside permanently in Sudbury. The name of his wife and time and place of his death are as yet unknown, and as no will of his has yet been found, the account of his family is incomplete.

Children :

- i. MARY (probably), bapt. at Hitcham 12 Oct. 1609; m. in All Saints, Sudbury, 15 Jan. 1633/4, JOHN MARSHALL.
- ii. MARTHA, bapt. in All Saints, Sudbury, 28 Jan. 1611/12; m. there, 29 July 1635, WILLIAM FRIEND; had two children.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. probably about 1615; m. in All Saints, Sudbury, 30 Jan. 1639/40, ESTHER SMITH; children, *Joseph, Daniel, Hester*, and perhaps others.
- iv. ANNA, date of birth unknown; bur. at All Saints, Sudbury, 14 Oct. 1629.
- v. PRISCILLA, date of birth unknown; bur. at All Saints, Sudbury, 18 Oct. 1629.
6. vi. ROBERT (perhaps), b. in 1622 (?).
- vii. JOHN, bapt. in All Saints, Sudbury, 7 Mar. 1623/4.
- viii. DANIEL, bapt. in All Saints, Sudbury, 7 Mar. 1623/4; bur. there 8 June 1630.
- ix. DANIEL, bapt. in All Saints, Sudbury, 9 Jan. 1630/1; living in 1648, and mentioned in the will of John Parmenter.

5. DANIEL PARMINTER, saymaker of Sudbury, the testator of 1638, baptized there in All Saints 6 Jan. 1593/4, is first mentioned in the borough records in 1622. He held various town offices, and on 12 Mar. 1626/7 was elected a chief burgess, holding this position until his decease. He was buried at All Saints 2 Dec. 1638. He married HANNAH ———.

Children, all but two baptized in All Saints :

- i. MARY, bapt. 30 Sept. 1618; m. JOHN HARRISON, clerk; had *John, Isaac, Daniel, Dorothy*, and *Mary*.
- ii. PRISCILLA, bapt. 29 Nov. 1620; bur. 23 June 1621.

- iii. DANIEL, bapt. 24 June 1622; living in 1638.
- iv. HANNAH, bapt. 6 Feb. 1624/5; m. THOMAS BERRY.
- v. JOHN, b. probably in 1627; d. unm.; the testator of 1648.
- 7. vi. ROBERT, b. probably in 1629; living in 1648.
- vii. MARTIN, bapt. 6 Sept. 1631; probably d. young.
- viii. REBECCA, bapt. 27 Oct. 1634; probably d. young.
- ix. JOSEPH, bapt. 26 Mar. 1637; bur. 17 May 1638.

6 OR 7. ROBERT PARMENTER, born in England, was in Braintree, Mass., before 1648, his associations indicating that he was of the foregoing family in England; but it is yet uncertain whether he was a son of Joseph or Daniel. Inasmuch as his age stated at death indicates that he was born in 1622, it is most probable he was son of Joseph, a point which further research may establish. He was admitted freeman of the Colony 22 May 1650, was chosen a deacon of the Braintree church 7 Dec. 1677, and died at Braintree 27 June 1696, aged 74 years, according to the records.

He married at Braintree, 3 Apr. 1648, LEAH (SANDERS) WHEATLEY, baptized in All Saints, Sudbury, 10 Oct. 1623, daughter of Martin Sanders (of whom an account is appended) and widow of John Wheatley. She died at Braintree 24 Mar. 1706/7.

Children, born at Braintree:

- i. JOHN, b. 23 Oct., d. 4 Nov. 1653.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 20 Dec. 1665; d. 20 Feb. 1736/7; m. 17 Nov. 1675, MARY MARSH, and had six children; was town clerk of Braintree for thirty years.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Oct. 1657; m. 11 Aug 1678, SAMUEL PENNIMAN.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 17 Jan. 1658/9; m. 25 Dec. 1684, SAMUEL TOMPSON.

John Parmenter of Sudbury, Mass., in 1639, did not belong to this immediate branch of the Parmenter family. Data on his ancestry will appear in a future issue of the REGISTER.—E. F.]

SANDERS

MARTIN SANDERS, currier, aged 40, came to New England from London in the spring of 1635 in the ship *Planter*, bringing his wife Rachel, aged 40, and children Mary, aged 15, Leah, aged 10, Judith, aged 8, and Martin, aged 4 (see Hotten's Original Lists, pp. 47, 48). He settled at Braintree, Mass., where he died 4 Aug. 1658, leaving a will dated 5 July 1658, which was disallowed, and his estate divided by agreement between his eldest son John Sanders, Francis Eliot (husband of Mary Sanders), Martin Sanders (youngest son), and Robert Parmenter (husband of Leah Sanders), the latter also receiving £15 for his "daughter-in-law Rachel" [i. e. step-daughter Rachel Wheatley]. (REGISTER, vol. 10, p. 87.)

He married first, about 1618, RACHEL ———, born about 1595, who was the mother of all his children, and who died at Braintree, Mass., 15 Sept. 1651; and secondly, 23 May 1654, ELIZABETH BANCROFT, widow of Roger.

That Martin Sanders lived at Sudbury, England, before emigrating to America in 1635, is made evident by these records of all his

Children, baptized in All Saints, Sudbury:

- i. MARY, bapt. 26 Aug. 1619; m. in New England, about 1640, FRANCIS ELIOT.
- ii. MARTIN, bapt. in 1621; d. young.
- iii. LEAH, bapt. 10 Oct. 1623; m. (1) at Braintree, about 1643, JOHN WHEATLEY, who d. about 1646, and by whom she had one child,

Rachel, b. about 1644; m. (2) at Braintree, 8 Apr. 1648, ROBERT PARMENTER, as previously stated.

- iv. JUDITH, bapt. 27 Dec. 1625; d. unm. at Braintree, Mass., 7 July 1651.
- v. JOHN, bapt. 5 Mar. 1627/8; m. 9 Oct. 1650, MARY MUNJOY, and had issue.
- vi. MARTIN, bapt. 28 Aug. 1630; m. 1 Apr. 1651, LYDIA HARDIER, and had issue.
- vii. DANIEL, bapt. 25 Mar. 1632; bur. at All Saints, Sudbury, 1 Aug. 1634.

WATERBURY

FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ALL SAINTS, SUDBURY, 1564-1640

Baptisms

- 1619 Rachell daughter of William Waterbury 25 July.
- 1621 John son of William Waterberrie 30 Dec.
- 1623 Mary daughter of William Waterbery 29 Feb. [1623/4]
- 1625 William son of William Waterbery 26 Feb. [1625/6]
- 1627 William son of William Waterbery 9 Aug.
- 1629 Samuell son of William Waterbury 20 Sept.

Marriages

- 1614 John Waterburye and Anne Shelton 1 Nov.

Burials

- 1626 William son of William Waterbury 15 Oct.

FROM THE ARCHDEACON'S TRANSCRIPTS OF ST. PETER'S, SUDBURY

- 1585 Elizabeth daughter of John Waterburie bapt. 10 Oct.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF GREAT WALDINGFIELD, SUFFOLK

- 1593 Judith daughter of Robert Wat'bury bapt. 17 Mar. [1593/4]*

FROM THE MUNIMENTS OF THE BOROUGH COURT OF SUDBURY, SUFFOLK
PROCEEDINGS OF THE BOROUGH COURTS, 1568-1636

- 1588 17 June. John Waterberye of Sudbury, sherman, admitted free-man.
- 1590 20 Aug. List taken by the clerk of the market of the weights and measures of those trading in the town. John Waterbury, wayghts good.
- 1591 6 Feb. [1591/2] John Waterburye juror.
- 1592 20 July. Assessment for the bill of costs of £15 of Thomas Godfrey allowed in the Duchy [of Lancaster] Court. John Waterburie 7d.
- 1593 26 April. John Waterburye juror.
- 1593 6 Aug. John Waterbury juror.
- 1594 2 Sept. John Waterburye juror.
- 1610 1 Oct. William Waterbury of Sudbury, saymaker, gave bonds for Thomas Bettes of Sudbury, weaver.
- 1619 16 Oct. William Waterberrey a supervisor of commons.
- 1620 20 Sept. William Waterberrye of Sudbury presented at the sessions of the peace.
- 1621 30 May William Waterberry fined 12d.
- 1621 20 Oct. William Waterbery supervisor of commons.
- 1621 2 Jan. [1621/2] William Waterberye juror.
- 1622 1 Jan. [1622/3] William Waterbery, weaver, of Sudbury, pre-

* She was left 40s. in the will of Jeffrye Woode of Stoke-Nayland, whose servant she was.

sented for practising the trade or mystery of a clothier in making of woolen cloth called says without being educated in or apprenticed to that trade.

1623 31 July. William Waterberry presented and fined 12d. for giving short measure.

1623 21 Oct. William Waterberry of Sudbury presented and fined 6d. for having his measure called his yard deficient in length.

1624 4 Oct. William Waterberry elected a food inspector.

1634 2 Oct. John Waterberry juror.

[For further notes on this family, see REGISTER, vol. 64, pp. 135, 136.]

RAY

FROM THE ARCHDEACON OF SUDBURY'S TRANSCRIPTS

Denardiston, 1574. Simonds Rayes son of Robert and Margery bapt. 11 Mar. [1574/5]

Glemsford, Suffolk. Symon Ray vxorem duxit Sariam Pegro^m als Pilgrim 19 Feb. 1598/9.

[The foregoing are the baptism of the father and the marriage of the parents of Symon Ray of Braintree, Mass., whose pedigree will be found in the REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 356ff, and vol. 64, pp. 51ff. E. F.]

MIXER

MIXER ENTRIES IN THE CHURCH REGISTER OF CAPEL ST. MARY, 1539-1642.

*Baptisms**

1597 Jane daughter of Isacke and Francis Mixer 7 May.

1600 Elizabeth daughter of Isacke Mixer and Francis his wife 11 May.

1601 John son of John Mixer and Elizabeth his wife 13 Sept.

1602 "Isacke y^e sonne of Isacke mixer & Francis his wif baptised the 3^d of october 1602."

1603 Robert son of John Mixer and Elizabeth his wife 4 Dec.

1605 Elizabeth daughter of John Mixer and Elizabeth his wife 8 Dec.

1608 Abigaile daughter of John Mixer and Elizabeth his wife 10 Apr.

1608 Sara daughter of Isacke Mixer and Frances 14 Aug.

1611 Adam son of John mixer and Elizabeth his wife 28 Apr.

1611 Dorithe daughter of Isacke mixer and Francis his wife 2 July.

1613 Abigaile daughter of Isacke Mixer and Francis his wife 1 Nov.

1623 John son of Isacke Mixer and Susan his wife 26 Oct.

1628 Mary daughter of Isaak Mixar and Susan his wife 20 Apr.

Marriages

1618 Joseph Briden and Jane Mixer married 11 June.

1620 George Mixer and Doreth Chisnall 26 Oct.

1628 Isaac Mixer, widower and Anna Bloss, widow, married 12 Feb. [1628-9]

1629 Isaac Mixer, Jun., and Sarah Thurston 11 May.†

Burials

1602 John son of John Mixer and Elizabeth his wife 1 Nov.

1620 Francis the wife of Isacke Mixer 24 Feb. [1620/1]

* Missing, 1585-91 and 1593-6.

† Emigrants to New England in 1634. There are no Thurston entries in this register.

1628 Susan wife of Isacc Mixar 26 April.

1628 Mary daughter of Isaac Mixar and Susan his wife 26 Apr.

1642 Isaac Mixer 25 March.*

FROM THE CHURCH REGISTER OF BILDESTON

1628 William Mixer a weaver of Hadleigh buried 25 Feb. [1623-4]

FROM THE CHURCH REGISTER OF NEDGING

1572 John Myxter son of Edmund bapt. 30 Aug.

[The will of Isaac Mixer, Sr., in 1641, naming "my sonne Isaak Mixer in new England," will be found in the REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 277. From this will and the foregoing material the following Mixer pedigree has been compiled:

1. ISAAC MIXER of Capel, co. Suffolk, weaver, the testator of 1641, was buried there 25 Mar. 1642. He married first FRANCES ———, who was buried 24 Feb. 1620/1; secondly SUSAN ———, who died 26 Apr. 1628; and thirdly the widow ANNA BLOSSE, 12 Feb. 1628/9.

Children by first wife, all but two baptized at Capel:

- i. GEORGE, m. at Capel, 26 Oct. 1620, DOROTHY CHISNALL; executor of his father's will; had children *Mary* and *Lidia*.
- ii. JANE, bapt. 7 May 1597; m. 11 June 1618, JOSEPH BRIDEN; named in her father's will.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 11 May 1600; probably m. ——— LODGE.
2. iv. ISAAC, bapt. 3 Oct. 1602.
- v. FRANCES, named in her father's will.
- vi. SARA, bapt. 14 Aug. 1608; named in her father's will.
- vii. DOROTHY, bapt. 2 July 1611; named in her father's will.
- viii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 1 Nov. 1613. Is this the daughter mentioned as Amy in her father's will?

Children by second wife, baptized at Capel:

- ix. JOHN, bapt. 26 Oct. 1623; named in his father's will.
- x. MARY, bapt. 20 Apr. 1628; bur. at Capel 26 Apr. 1628.

2. ISAAC MIXER of Capel, England, and Watertown, Mass., was baptized at Capel 3 Oct. 1602, and died, probably in Watertown, between 8 May and 19 June 1655. He married at Capel, 11 May 1629, SARAH THURSTON, born about 1599 or 1600, and with her and their son Isaac sailed for New England from Ipswich, 10 Apr. 1634. He settled at Watertown, where he was a proprietor in 1636 and free-man 2 May 1638. His widow died 24 Nov. 1681.

Children:

1. ISAAC, b. in England about 1630; m. (1) MARY COOLIDGE, daughter of John; m. (2) REBECCA GARFIELD, daughter of Edward; m. (3) MARY (LOTHROP) FRENCH, widow of William of Billerica, previously widow of John Stearns of Billerica, and daughter of Thomas Lothrop; had fifteen children by his first two wives.
- ii. SARAH, b. in New England; d. in 1656; m. JOHN STEARNS of Billerica, son of Isaac of Watertown; had two sons.

No further light on the ancestry of the elder Isaac Mixer has been found. The early wills show the family to have been located at Shotley. It may be suggested, however, that the John Mixer, whose numerous family is recorded at Capel, may be identical with the John, son of Edmund, baptized at Medging, nine miles from Capel, and that he may also be a brother of Isaac. The name is variously spelled Mixer and Mixter.—E. F.]

* In 1629 and 1630 Isaake mixer churchwarden [signed with a mark].

POULTER.

The Will of JOHN POULTER of Rayleigh, co. Essex, yeoman, 18 March 1638/9. To be buried in the parish church or churchyard of Rayleigh. To my son John Poulter £50 to be paid him at the age of one and twenty years. To my daughter Mary £100 to be paid her at the age of one and twenty years or day of marriage. To my daughter Elizabeth £100 to be paid her at the age of one and twenty years or day of marriage. If any child die before said age, reversion to the survivors at legal age or marriage. If all die before legal age, reversion to my wife Mary Poulter. My overseers to put forth my childrens portion for their use during their minority. To my mother Marie Poulter 40s. to buy her a ring for remembrance. To my aunt Anne Hayward 20s. To Anne Hudson 20s. To Richard Abrahams, son of Richard Abrahams, 20s. To Will Brewster 20s. To Jane Broadwater and Elizabeth Broadwater 5 sh. each. To William Clements 10s. All the residue of my goods unbequeathed I give to my wife Mary Poulter, whom I make executrix and guardian of my children during their minority. Thomas Purchas, clerke, and John Sharpe, yeoman, overseers, and to each for remembrance 20s. To my mother-in-law Marie Pope an annuity of 20s. for five years. [Signed] John Poulter. Witnesses: John Horsnaye, Willm Brewster, John Offen his mark. Proved at Baddow 30 May 1639 by Marie Poulter relict and executrix. (Archdeaconry of Essex, 1638-52, fo. 49.)

[The foregoing will confirms the statement made by Savage that John Poulter of Billerica, Mass., 1658, was from Rayleigh. He died 20 May 1676, aged 41, according to his gravestone as given by Harris. His sister Elizabeth married, 22 Nov. 1655, Jonathan Danforth. John Poulter married in 1662 Rachel Eliot of Braintree, daughter of Francis and Mary (Sanders)*; and she married secondly, in 1677, John Whitmore.—E. F.]

[To be continued]

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF ROBERT PAGE OF HAMPTON, N. H.

By GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN, M.S., of Malden, Mass.

In 1860 Samuel Gardner Drake, one of the founders of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, published his *The Founders of New England*, and on pages 44 to 48 of that volume he reproduced "a Register of persons" who desired "to passe into forraigne partes . . . by vertu of a commission granted to M^r Thomas Mayhew, gentleman."

One of the entries which was published reads as follows:

"Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinacion of Robertt Page of Ormsby in Norff. husbandman, ageed 33 yeares and Lucea his wife, aged 30 yeares, with 3 children, Frances, Margrett, and Susanna, and 2 Saruants, William Moulton and Anne Wadd; the one aged 20 yeares the other 15 yeares, and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt and Remaine."

* See under Sanders, *ante*.

In the REGISTER for 1872 (vol 26, p. 75) Dr. William Prescott of Concord, N. H., communicated the results of his investigations concerning the parentage of Robert Page in his introduction to his descendants. From the fact that what Dr. Prescott published corresponds with the English Notes of the late Horatio G. Somerby, it is inferred that they were the result of the latter's English gleanings. As the parish registers of Ormsby St. Margaret do not begin until 1675 and the register of Acle till 1664, the establishment of the Page pedigree was regarded as difficult. Recent researches enable me to carry it back to a period as early as 1550 with certainty. The pedigree is based upon the following English wills :

Will of ROBERT PAGE of Acle made May 8, 1450. I Robert Page desire my body to be buried in the churchyard of St. Edmund King and Martyr at Acle. To the high altar 12 pence. To the emendation of the sd church 8s. To the light of the Blessed Virgin Mary in sd church 6d. To the Brotherhood of St. Edmund King and Martyr 2s. The residue of my goods I give to my executors. I appoint Nicholas Hardy and Margaret my wife my executors. Proved at Norwich May 16, 1450, by Nicholas Hardy with power reserved to Margaret wife of the deceased. (Consistory Court of Norwich, 1448-1455, Alleyn 41.)

Will of JAMES PAGE of Acle made December 2, 1534. To be buried in the churchyard of St. Edmund King and Martyr in Acle. To the Church of St. Mary burgh within Flegge [Fleggborough] 6s. 8d. To the reparation of the Church at Ridlington a quarter of malt. The residue of my goods and chattells whatsoever, I bequeath to my executors and I ordain Henry Page of Acle and James Hall, mariner, of Burgh in Flegge executors. Witnesses: William Corbet, Thomas Calne, with others. Proved at Acle, January 16, 1535, by the executors. (Archdeaconry Court of Norwich, 1529-1536, fo. 152.)

Will of ROBERT PAGE of Acle in Norfolk, husbandman, made April 20, 1587. My body shall be buried in the church-yard at Acle. I bequeath to Edmund Page my son my houses, tenements and lands in Acle with all pertaining thereto, to him and his heirs forever. To Robert Page my son £10, to be paid 20s. yearly for ten years. To Cicely Page my daughter £5, 20s. to be paid each year until £5 is paid. To Margaret Page my daughter £5 to be paid in like manner. I will that Martha my wife shall have for life the house where John Taylor now dwelleth, and 10s. yearly, to be paid 5s. half yearly or as she may need. Also the "hole" furniture, one table now in the house where Gosling dwelleth, etc. All the rest of my goods, cattells, implements and stuff of household I bequeath to the disposition of my executor, and I appoint Edmund Page my son my sole executor. Witnesses: Peter Downhill, Ralph Cootes, John Plum, William Smith, William Johnson, and John Downing. Proved in Acle, May 15, 1587, by the executor. (Archdeaconry Court of Norwich, Barnes, 1587.)

Will of ROBERT PAGE of Ormesby, Co. of Norfolk, husbandman, made July 1, 1617. My body shall be buried in the churchyard of the parish of Ormesby St. Margaret's. To the sd church of St. Margaret's 12d. To Margaret Page my wife my house and land with all appurtenances thereto belonging, situate and being in Acle in the Co. of Norfolk for the term of her life.

After her decease the sd house and land and all appurtenances thereto belonging to Robert Page my son, he paying all such legacies in such manner as is hereafter mentioned. To Thomas Page my son £5, to be paid by the said Robert Page two years after the decease of Margaret my wife. To Rebecca my daughter £5, to be paid by the sd Robert Page four years after the decease of Margaret my wife. To Henry Page my son £5, to be paid by the sd Robert Page six years after the decease of Margaret my wife. If it happen the said Robert Page my son does not pay the aforesaid legacies in manner and form aforesaid, my will and mind is that he or she who shall be unpaid their legacy shall reenter and possess the aforesaid house and land with all belonging until the "fearme" of the aforesaid house and land in Acle shall satisfy and pay their aforesaid legacy of £5. To Francis my son £7, Margaret my wife to pay it in manner following, viz. 40s. when the sd Francis attain the age of 21 years, and £5 when he shall attain the age of 24 years. My will is that my wife Margaret shall enter into two several bonds unto the sd Francis for the payment of the said seven pounds within five days after my death. The rest of my goods and chattels, movables and immovables, unbequeathed, I give to Margaret my wife whom I make sole executrix, to pay my debts and funeral charges and prove my will within one month of my death. If she shall refuse, then I ordain Francis my son to be my sole executor and Margaret my wife to be void. Any of my children departing this life before their legacy is due, their legacy shall be divided among the survivors. If Robert my son depart this life before Margaret my wife, then I will my son Thomas have the house and land in Acle and pay the aforesaid legacies that Robert should have paid. Witnesses: Ralph Smith, William Larwood, and Edward Boughton. Proved July 23, 1617, by the executrix. (Archdeaconry Court of Norwich, 1617.)

Will of FRANCIS PAGE of Ormesby St. Margaret in Norfolk, husbandman, February 4, 1666. To Rebekah Rix my sister my piece of ground lying in Ormesby on the north of the tenement where I now dwell, with all the rights and appurtenances thereto belonging, which I purchased of Clement Harcocke, deceased, estimated to be about five roods, to her and her heirs forever. To my said sister all my goods whatsoever, and I appoint her sole executrix. The mark of Francis Page. Witnesses: William Worde, and William Bryspoole. Proved at Norwich, April 5, 1667, by the executrix. (Archdeaconry Court of Norwich, 1666-7.)

From the foregoing wills the line of descent appears to be as follows:

1. ROBERT¹ PAGE of Acle, co. Norfolk, husbandman, born before 1550, died between 20 Apr. and 15 May 1587. He married MARTHA ———, who was living 20 Apr. 1587, at the date of her husband's will, as were the following children:

- i. EDMUND², inherited the homestead in Acle, and was appointed executor 15 May 1587.
2. ii. ROBERT.
- iii. CICELY.
- iv. MARGARET.

2. ROBERT² PAGE (*Robert¹*) of Acle and of Ormsby St. Margaret, co. Norfolk, husbandman, was born as early as 1577. He died at Orms. by between 1 and 23 July 1617, and was probably buried in the churchyard of Ormsby St. Margaret.

"Roberte Page & Margrett Goodwynge" [Goodwin] were married in the parish of Hemblington, 16 July 1598 (Norfolk Parish Register Marriages, vol. 1 p. 22). As Hemblington is only four miles from Acle, and as this Page was the only person of the name there married, he is probably the Robert Page of Acle. Margaret Goodwin was perhaps the daughter or sister of Francis Goodwin of Hemblington in 1585.

Children:

3. i. ROBERT³ PAGE, b. abt. 1604.
- ii. THOMAS, probably not the Thomas Page, a "gentleman," who was at Saco in the Province of Maine from 1637 to 1641.
- iii. REBECCA, bapt. at Ormsby St. Michael, 16 May 1608; m. ——— RIX, and was living 5 Apr. 1667, probably in the vicinity of Ormsby.
- iv. HENRY, living 1 July, 1617.
- v. FRANCIS, under age 1 July 1617; husbandman; d. in Ormsby St. Margaret betw. 4 Feb. 1666 and 5 Apr. 1667, probably leaving no descendants.

3. ROBERT³ PAGE (*Robert², Robert¹*), born about 1604, who was to inherit the Page homestead in Acle after his mother's death, emigrated to New England in 1637. He married, about 1628, LUCY ———, who died at Hampton 12 Nov. 1665, aged 58 years; and he died there 26 Sept. 1679, aged 75 years. The family lived at Salem, Mass., from 1637 to 1639, after which year they lived at Hampton.

Children:

- i. MARGARET⁴, b. abt. 1630; lived at Hampton; d. 13 July 1699.
- ii. FRANCIS, b. abt. 1633; d. at Hampton, 15 Nov. 1706.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. abt. 1635.
- iv. REBECCA, bapt. at Salem 1 Sept. 1639; d. 27 May 1673.
- v. THOMAS, bapt. at Salem 1 Sept. 1639; d. 8 Sept. 1686.
- vi. HANNAH, b. abt. 1642; d. 6 Aug. 1704.
- vii. MARY, b. abt. 1644; d. 8 Mar. 1700.

On 24 June 1673, Robert Page of Hampton conveyed land by a deed in which he called Edward Colcord of Hampton his brother and Colcord's wife Ann his sister. The author of the Colcord Genealogy published in 1910, p. 7, states that Edward Colcord married Ann Page. The foregoing pedigree shows that there was no Ann Page for him to marry. According to the Genealogy, Ann Colcord was the mother of ten children born between 1641 and 23 July 1667. From this fact she must have been born between 1621 and 1626. As the father of Robert Page of Hampton died before 23 July 1617, she could not have been his posthumous daughter. She may have been a half sister to Robert Page, or a sister or half sister to his wife Lucy, or Lucy may have been a sister or half sister to Edward Colcord. It is clear that Colcord's wife Ann was not Ann Page. She may have been Ann Wadd, aged 15 years in 1637.

The fact that Robert Page of Ormsby, 1617, was the son of Robert Page of Acle, 1587, appears to be clear from the fact that the Ormsby man owned a home in Acle in 1617. The inquisitiones post mortem, if preserved, would probably give more light on this point.

The foregoing and other data seem to indicate that the Acle family is not recently descended from the Saxthorpe family of this surname.

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By JOHN ALBREE, Recording Secretary

Boston, Massachusetts, 6 December, 1911. A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the last meeting were approved, and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were ordered filed.

Seven resident members were elected by ballot.

The report of the Nominating Committee was read and accepted.

The President appointed as auditors Charles Irving Thayer and Charles Sidney Ensign.

Rev. James De Normandie, S.T.D., minister of the First Church of Roxbury, read a paper, *The Story of an Old Church in New Hampshire*, in which he related the experiences of the church which had its beginnings in 1628, when the first settlements were made in Portsmouth.

President Baxter spoke of Church of England services having been held August 19, 1607, by Rev. Richard Seymour in the short-lived Popham Colony in Maine, the first colony on the shores of New England.

It was

Voted,—That the Society express to Dr. De Normandie its appreciation of the enjoyment derived from his paper, which involved so much research and in which he has reproduced so vividly the personality of the ancient worthies.

After adjournment, refreshments were served.

3 January, 1912. A stated meeting of the Society was held in Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the December meeting were approved, and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were accepted.

Fifteen resident members were elected by ballot.

The Nominating Committee submitted the name of John Carroll Chase for Vice-President for New Hampshire, in place of that of Jonathan Eastman Pecker.

Rev. George Hodges, D.D., D.C.L., LL.D., read a paper, *The Forefathers of Jamestown*, which was illustrated with stereopticon. After commenting on the fact that the adjectives Puritan and Cavalier do not adequately explain the difference between Virginia and Massachusetts, he related the story of Jamestown, the work of Captain John Smith, and the beginnings of representative government and of local control over the levying of taxes.

On motion of Hon. Henry Nichols Blake, it was

Voted,—That the Society formally express its pleasure in hearing Dean Hodges's scholarly and interesting presentation of the significant story of Jamestown.

31 January. The annual meeting of the Society was held this day, agreeable to article 1, chapter III, of the By-laws; for a report of which see the Supplement to the present number of the REGISTER.

7 February. A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the annual meeting were read and approved, and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were accepted for the files.

The Society's copy of Memoirs of Captain Roger Clap was shown, as it contains, as an appendix, the earliest genealogy thus far known, which was published as such, in the United States.

William Milligan Sloane, Ph.D., L.H.D., LL.D., Seth Low Professor of History, Columbia College, spoke upon *The Beginnings of Party Government in America*, in which, after establishing the difference in the European and American points of view—the former, that man exists for the state, and the latter, that the state exists for man—and that parties as such did not exist until after the

Revolution, he traced the gradual growth of parties from the formation of the Constitution through the administrations of the early Presidents.

On motion of Charles Sidney Ensign, a formal expression was made of the appreciation of the Society for the interesting paper of Dr. Sloane, in which he carefully delineated the rise and development of party politics.

At 3.30 P.M., it was voted to adjourn.

NOTES

HAWES: ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.—Mr. James W. Hawes, 27 West 44th Street, New York City, calls attention to the following changes bearing upon his article, "The English Ancestors of Edmond Hawes of Yarmouth, Mass.," in the REGISTER, vol. 65, pp. 160-4. A full copy of the will of Thomas Hawes (Thomas, Thomas), shows that on p. 162, l. 22, "Doctor Brainton" should be stricken out and "Walter Chamber" substituted; also, among the list of children, "v. A DAUGHTER, m. DR. — BRAINTON," should be stricken out, and the next entry should read "v. MARGARET, m. WALTER CHAMBER." On p. 163, l. 29, add "m. before 1619, GEORGE DALBY." In Errata, on p. 386, "Greswalde corrected to read Greswalde should be Greswolde.

NELSON, BOND.—The following memoranda from an old bible have been kindly given to the Society by Charles S. Brigham, Librarian of the American Antiquarian Society, Worcester:

Births and Marriages

William Nelson was born October 4th 1773
 Sarah Bond was born December 19th 1778
 William Nelson was married to Sarah Bond May 10th 1800
 Austin Nelson was born January 8th 1804

Births

Jonathan Bond was born April 30th 1750
 Sally Crosman was born February 3th 1751
 Mr. Jonathan Bond was married to Sally Crosman July 20th 1773
 Nancy Bond was born October 6th 1774
 Edward Bond was born September 19th 1776
 Sarah Bond was born December 19th 1778
 Jonathan Bond Junr. was born January 5th 1780
 Cynthia Bond was born April 9th 1782
 Austin F. Bond was born August 7th 1784
 Betsy Bond was born November 26th 1787
 Joshua C. Bond was born September 18th 1790
 Hannah Bond was born April 20th 1793

Deaths

Jonathan Bond the parent of Sarah Bond departed this life after the short and painfull sickness of one fortnight in Leicester. July 26th 1810. in the 61 year of his age.
 Solomon Hayden departed this life May 14th 1810
 Hannah Bond Sister of Sarah Bond Departed this life after the short and painful sickness in Manlis [*sic*] March the 7 1814 in the 21 year of hur age.

FLAGG FAMILY OF WATERTOWN, MASS.—The following items have been copied from a bible in the possession of George O. Clapp of Everett, Mass.:

Sarah Briggs Flagg Married November 8 1832 to John Thomas Died June 29. 1845, aged 31 years
 Margaret Charlotte Flagg Married to Otis P. Clapp Oct. 22, 1843.
 Geo Otis Clapp son of Otis. P. and Margaret C. Born Feb 14 1854
 Otis F Clapp son of Geo O Clapp Born June 10 1874

William B Flagg Married to Margret Briggs Nov^r. 8. 1812. Died April 11. 1839
aged 46.y 2 mo

William Briggs to Elizabeth Plummer Sep^r. 6 1821

David P Shaw to Esther Briggs Sep^r. 6 1821

Francis G. Flagg died 27 Nov 1852 aged 28 years, 4 mo.

Hannah Jane Dennis died July 30, 1852 aged 21.y 5. mo

Sarah Briggs Flagg. Thomas died June 29, 1845—aged 31 years

Children of W^m B. Flagg and Margaret his wife:—

W^m B. Flagg, born , died Sarah Briggs Flagg born June 14,
1814, died June 29, 1845; Samuel Allen Flagg born , died
W^m Blinn Flagg born March 26, 1817; Abner, born died ;
Margaret, born Sept , 1821; Nancy Dinsmore born , died
Francis Garaux born Aug. 20th 1824; Charles Chase born Sept. 1826;
Elizabeth born 1828, died ; Hannah born Feb. 25, 1831;
George Henry Small born , died Josiah Edwin born
died ; Mary born , died ; Elizabeth born , died
1839.

W^m B. Flagg died Apr. 11 1839, aged 46. 2 mo

Margret G Flagg died 14 Apr 1869 76 years 6 days

Samuel A Flagg born November 8 1768

Charlotte Flagg Born Nov^r. 14 1766

The Children of S & C Flagg

William B Flagg born Feby 16th 1793

Samuel A Flagg Jr. born December 22 1796

David Flagg born June. 4. 1798

John Jinkins Flagg born August 19 1800

Hannah Flagg Born March 26 1803

Josiah J. Flagg born April 20 1805

Margaret Garaux Flagg Born June 1 1807

David Flagg mar Elsie Chisholm

4 Children 2 boys 2 girls: Huldah born about 1823; died 1850

John Jenkins Flagg mar. Sally Mathews,

Arlotta b. about 1822-3;—mar. ——— Jackson.

Mary Ruth, William, John. born 1839-40

Josiah Flagg mar ——— Longfellow.

1 or 2 Children. He died in 1842.

Abner Briggs born febury 16 1764

Sarah Briggs born Sept 16 1767

The Children of A & S Briggs

Margaret Garaux Briggs born April 8th 1793

Elisabeth Flagg Briggs born June 4 1794

William Briggs born July 23 1797

Hannah Brigg born Feby. 25. 1799

Sarah Brigg born Sep^r 23 1800

Esther Talbot Briggs born June 11th—1802

Abner Briggs born June 30—1805

John Briggs born June 16—1806

Huldah Briggs born feby 20 1808

Abner. Briggs. died Feb 4th. 1839

Sarah Briggs his Wife died Mch 19. 1840

W^m Briggs their son died Oct 19 1852

Sarah Roberts—his 2^d wife Jan 5 1838

aged. 75. 73. 55. & 32 years Respetively

Ruth Briggs. Daughter of Johnson & Neice to Abner died Dec. 15. 1853.

Jeremiah Briggs Brother of Ruth died Jan 15. 1843.

WATERTOWN TRAIN-BAND, 1652.—In the REGISTER for October, 1849, vol. 3, p. 401, is a "List of Names of those who took the Oath of Fidelity," from the Records of the Middlesex County Court. The list is correct, and the original document from which it was made has been found among the files of the court. It contains these words, which should have been embodied in the Records:

"Let this honord Court know that the traine band of Watertown have chosen Lieutenant Mason to be our Captain, and Sergeant Pearce to be our Lieutenant; here is also the names of certaine men whom upon this occasion have taken the Oath of Fidelity."

In the Middlesex County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 302, are the words: "The Names of Such Persons as have Taken the Oath of Fidelity, 1652," but said nothing of their military service. Captain Hugh Mason was given his commission May 5, 1652, and the following names are a part, at least, of his "Train Band":

Sam ^l Stratton Sen.	Richard Bloice
Sam ^l Stratton Junlor	John Coller
John Stratton	Anthony Beerz [Beurs?]
John Knapp	Francis Bowman
W ^m Perse	Sam ^l Benjamin
Joseph Child	Abra. Williams
John Bourden	Isaac Mixer [Mixsure?]
Stephen Paine	Sam ^l Barnard
John Cloise	John Sping
Sam ^l Ward	James Knapp
Mathew Smith	Richa: Cady
Daniell Warren	Jn ^o Barnard
John Page	Thomas Pratt
Sam ^l Daniel	Robert Harrington
Richard Child	Tho: [Leson?] Gleason
W ^m Sanderson	Jn ^o Train
Jonathan Whitney	Tho. Straite
Jn ^o Perse	Jn ^o Bush
Richard Smith	John Fiske
John Cooledge	John Bigolough
Henry Spring	

This original document is found in file "Mid: Sx. Index 1649-1652. Miscellaneous." REV. ANSON TITUS.

Somerville, Mass.

ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF HENRY ADAMS.—In the REGISTER, vol. 59, pp. 320-22, data was given suggesting that Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass., came from Kingweston, co. Somerset, the transcripts of the registers of that parish showing the baptism of a John Adams, son of Henry, on 4 Dec. 1622. The theory is much strengthened by the fact that the transcripts of the registers of that parish also have the baptism of Edward, son of Henry Adams, on 19 Apr. 1629, an entry evidently overlooked in the original research. This record applies well to Edward Adams,* son of Henry of Braintree, who was married about 1652.

An examination of a few of the transcripts of Compton Dundon (the parish adjoining Kingweston on the west) gave the following Adams items, so it may be that a complete examination of them would be profitable:

Margery dau. of William Adams, bap. 10 May 1629
 James son of John Addams and Mary, bap. 9 Sept. 1635
 William son of Henry Addams and Joane, bap. 28 Feb. 1635-6
 William son of Henry Addams, bur. 26 Mar. 1636
 John son of Henry Addams, bur. 30 Aug. 1636
 Richard son of William Adams and Joane, bap. 20 Jan. 1636/7.
 Mary dau. of Henry Addams and Joane, bap. 20 Aug. 1637
 Richard son of John Addams and Mary, bap. 19 Nov. 1637
 Richard son of William Addams, bur. 20 Mar. 1637/8
 James son of John Addams, bur. 16 Dec. 1639

HUGH JONES, ELIZABETH JONES, JAMES ABBOT, JOHN VINING.—The registers of Wincanton, co. Somerset (which begin in 1636), show the baptisms of these emigrants, who came together to New England about 1651 (see REGISTER, vol. 61, p. 150):

* On 28 Oct. 1663, Edward Adams, aged 35, deposed in the case of Stedman vs. Adams (Suff. Co. Court Files, No. 606).—VIRGINIA HALL, Cambridge, Mass.

Hugo son of Robert Jones bapt. 8 Jan. 1636-7

Elizabeth the daughter of Robte Jones, husbandman, was baptized the 2 of Septemb. 1627 [Transcripts of Wincanton]

James son of James Abbot, bapt. 29 Dec. 1636

John son of Robert Vining, bapt. 17 Apr. 1636

Besides Robert Jones, "husbandman," there was another Robert Jones in Wincanton about 1630 who was curate of that parish, signing the transcripts as such in 1628 and 1630.

9 Ware Street, Dorchester, Mass.

J. GARDNER BARTLETT.

CANNEY-WINGATE-PAINE.—A 1619 Norton and Bill bible, which has come down through five Joshuas Wingate, having come to the first Wingate with his second wife, the widow Canney, contains three records of her Canney children, disagreeing in dates, of which one, entered by a good penman after all the children were born, is as follows:

Sarah Cenny was bor 8 of Augst 1667

Martha Cenny [Mathew Canny in earlier record] was bor 5 Febr 1669

Mary Cenny ber January 17 1672

Lydia Cenny 26 August 1673

Thomas Cenny 1 November 1675

Samuel Cenny 24 May 1677

Earlier entries read:

"Thomas Canny his Book god Giu him grace therein to Looke"

"Thomas Channy his bibell"

"Thomas Canny mared in octo . . . one the thirth [third] day 1666"

The name "Sarah Pain" entered in an ancient hand at the top of one of the record pages indicates how the name Paine got into the Wingate family. Richard Paine of Newichewanock, shipwright, was one of the bondsmen of the widow Sarah Wingate, 1688. Earlier, 1678, Mr. Richard Paine was of Great Island. He died in Charlestown 29 Mar. 1708, aged 72. She had died in Boston 23 Dec. 1707. Wyman's Charlestown gives his will in which he remembers his "son-in-law" J. Wingate and "daughter in law Abigail wife of Samuel Kenny, trunkmaker of Boston," and makes his heir his nephew Thomas Paine, ropemaker, of Rotherdale, co. Surry, England. This shows what became of John Wingate's youngest daughter; the Boston records give the marriage of Samuel Kenny and Abigail Winget 16 Nov. 1704, and the births of eight children, 1705-1721.

An unsuccessful attempt has been made to verify the statement in Dow's Hampton that Sarah Canney-Wingate-Paine was daughter of Anthony Taylor. But as two of her grandchildren were living in Mr. Dow's youth, and as Mr. Dow was himself sprung from the marriage of John Moulton and Lydia Taylor, 23 Mar. 1666, we may accredit his circumstantial statements to reliable tradition. Mr. Dow's material consisted in part of early tradition of the very highest value, in part of guessed-together vital records of Hampton uncorrected by reference to the county records, and in part of contributed matter of mixed value. It is important that his original papers should be placed in a safe depository. For instance, his flat statement that the name of the wife of the famous Edward Gove was Hannah Titcomb has been challenged. If this was one of his early recorded traditions it is of high authority, for circumstantial traditions must have come down regarding this man's sensational career and what his wife did during his imprisonment. On the other hand, if Mr. Dow accepted the statement on the authority of a correspondent it may be worthless.

One of the Canney daughters, presumably the eldest, was married before 12 Mar. 1683/4, when John Wingate made his will, and the others may afterwards have been married: Martha to Benjamin Nason, 30 June 1687; Mary to John Twombly, 18 Apr. 1687; Lydia to Tobias Hanson [REGISTER, vol. 6, p. 330].

The name "Channey Smith" is scribbled in the margin of one of the record pages, and one might suppose him to be a descendant of Thomas Cenny, Canny or Channy; but better judgment is that the youth was the same who afterwards as Dr. Cheney Smith of Dover practiced there as early as 1735. He seems to have been the Cheney Smith born at Ipswich 21 Mar. 1712, grandson of Hannah (Cheney) Smith of Newbury. The suggestion that the Cheneyes of Newbury and the Canneys of Dover were of the same family leads into the deep

swamp of early orthoepy. The general substitution of "a" for "e" interfered with the rule for the aspiration of "c" before certain vowels. Cheney on Martha's Vineyard is spoken Chain-ny to this day, and a Dover deed as late as 1736, when it seems certain that "ch" had settled down to its modern sound, spelt the first Thomas Canney's name *Chaney*. On the other hand, several contemporary entries of Canney read Kenny. Probably the sound as well as the spelling wobbled.

Later records are: Joshua Wingth born 7 Sept 17[10?]; Joshua Winget Junr married 19 day . . .; Ann Winget born 21 May 1736; Joshua Winget 3d born 14 Oct 1737 [on another page 1738]. The bible evidently came down through John¹ Wingate, Col. Joshua,² Joshua,³ Joshua.⁴ The latter dying childless it must have gone to his cousin Joshua Wingate of Hallowell, then to his son Gen. Joshua Wingate of Portland, who probably saved it from destruction by having it finely rebound in calf.

CHARLES THORNTON LIBBY.

Portland, Me.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

NORFOLK FAMILIES.—Mr. Walter Rye has prepared for publication by subscription in five parts "Norfolk Families: Past and Present, their Origin and Arms (if any)." This work will contain a condensed account of the origin and history of every name of note in the County, in all about 2,300, and will comprise critical remarks on all doubtful pedigrees and arms, and notes (many unpublished) on all noteworthy Norfolk families and persons. Parts 1 and 2 (now ready) contain A to He, and refer to about 1030 families, their pedigrees, and arms. For further particulars address Messrs. Goose & Son, 2 The Haymarket, Norwich, England.

BRITISH RECORD SOCIETY.—In a letter received from Mr. Thomas M. Blagg, the General Editor of the Society, he states that "in Mr. G. E. Cokayne, whose recent death you will have heard of, the Society has lost its strongest support, for the late Clarencieux King of Arms subsidised some of its most useful work. . . . If, therefore, the utility and output of the Society are to be maintained, it is essential that we should have a considerable accession of subscribers in 1912." Mr. Blagg asks for the support of the Society's work by individuals and libraries, mentioning that subscribers receive an abundant return in printed matter, and that the more subscribers the more material each will receive, as the entire income is expended each year on the Society's work. Attention is called to the advertisement in this number.

THE SOCIETY OF GENEALOGISTS OF LONDON.—The Second Quarterly Report, December 1911, has been received and shows the Society to have made rapid strides since its organization. The Society is collecting printed and manuscript volumes, and documents, for safe keeping. Various committees have been formed to extend the useful work of the Society, such as forming a consolidated index of names in the shape of a card index, an index of pedigrees in print or mss., of monumental inscriptions, of parish registers and marriage licences, of fly-leaf inscriptions in family bibles, of records of migration and change of residence, of local records and family associations. Committees to deal with Irish, Scottish, and Welsh records are in course of formation. The Society, among other gifts, has recently received transcripts of 27 unprinted Cornish registers on index slips.

For further particulars in regard to the scope of the Society's work and terms of membership, address the Hon. Secretary, 227 Strand, London, W.C., England.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates

of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given *in full* if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

Bussell (Buzzell).—John of Dover, N. H., who died in Jan. 1738, by Rev. Herbert L. Buzzell, Barre, Mass.

Foss.—Johan (John), who died at Dover, N. H., between 17 Dec. 1699 and 8 Jan. 1699/1700, by Guy Scoby Rix, 8 Elm Street, Concord, N. H.

Homer.—John, who died at Boston 6 Nov. 1717, by Morgan H. Stafford, 33 Richardson Street, Newton, Mass.

RECENT BOOKS

[THE editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the REGISTER to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

GENEALOGICAL

Atkins genealogy. No. 99, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, Atkins [family, descendants of Henry]. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouthport, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1911. 17 p. 4° Price 75 cts. Address the publisher.

Bates genealogy. The Bates bulletin, vol. 5, no. 1, Sept. 1911. 12 p. 11. 8°

Burrill genealogy. Burrill lineage [descendants of John of Weymouth, Mass. By Paul Colburn Burrill]. Milwaukee, Wis., 1910. n. p. blueprint.

Busby genealogy. No. 100, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, Busby [family, descendants of Nicholas]. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouthport, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1911. 8 p. 4° Price 25 cts. Address the publisher.

Dame genealogy. Some descendants of Dea. John Dam of Dover, N. H., 1633. By John Scales, A. M. Boston, Mass., Press of David Clapp & Son, 1911. 14 p. 8° Reprint from the REGISTER for Oct., 1911.

Davis and Everett genealogies. One line of descendants from Dolar Davis and Richard Everett, including numerous marriage connections. By Mrs. William Sumner Crosby. Boston, Mass., Press of George H. Ellis Co., 1911. 59 p. por. 8° Price \$3.00. Address the author, 173 Gardner Road, Brookline, Mass.

Eldredge genealogy. No. 101, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, Eldred, Eldredge [family descendants of Robert]. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouth, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1911. 29 p. 4° Price \$1.00. Address the publisher.

Foreman-Farman-Forman genealogy. Descendants of William Foreman, who came from London, Eng., in 1675, and settled near Annapolis, Md., supplemented by single lines of the families of the ancestors of the writer's paternal great-grandmother, his grandmother, his own mother, and the descendants of Edward Frisbie, an original settler of Branford, Ct. By Elbert Eli Farman, LL.D. New York, Tobias Alexander Wright, 1911. 232 p. pl. por. 8° Price \$5.00. Address T. A. Wright, 150 Bleecker St., New York.

Gilbert, Carver, and Duffield genealogy. The Gilbert family [descendants of John]; the Carver family [descendants of John]; the Duffield family [descendants of Benjamin]. By Joseph C. Martindale, M.D. Frankford, Philadelphia, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911. 18 p. 12°

Hopkins genealogy. Hopkins, the name and the coat of arms. Frankford, Philadelphia, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911. [8 p.] pl. 16° Price \$1.00. Address the publishers, Frankford, Pa.

Knight genealogy. The Knight family [descendants of Giles]. By Joseph C. Martindale, M.D. Frankford, Philadelphia, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911. 16 p. 12°

Mason genealogy. Enoch and Elizabeth Mason, their ancestry and descendants, with loving tribute to some who have gone to a fairer land. By S. S. Mason. Kingsley, Iowa. J. H. Beardsley, printer, 1911. 90 p. fl. pl. por. 12° Price \$2.00 bound, 50 cts. paper cover. Address S. S. Mason, Bear Lake, Mich., or Bird-sall, N. Y.

Mather genealogy. The Mather family of Cheltenham, Pa., being an account of the descendants of Joseph Mather, compiled from the records of Charles Mather of Jenkintown. By Horace Mather Lippincott, Ph.B. Philadelphia, Pa., Lewis J. Levick, 1910. 150+[18] p. fcs. il. pl. por. 8° Price \$3.00. Address the author, 26 South 17th St., Philadelphia, Pa.

Mayer genealogy. The Mayer family [1604-1911]. By Harriet Hyatt Mayer. n. p. [1911] 8 p. il. pl. por. f° Price \$1.00. Address Mrs. H. H. Mayer, Annisquam, Mass.

Nickerson genealogy. No. 102, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, Nickerson [family, descendants of Willam]. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouthport, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1911. 17 p. 4° Price 50 cts. Address the publisher.

Oldfather genealogy. The genealogy of the Oldfather family [descendants of Henry]. By Rufus A[dolphus] Longman. Cincinnati, Ohio, published by R. A. Longman [1911]. 220 p. por. 8° Price \$5.00. Address the author, Wedgewood and Lowry Aves., Cincinnati, Ohio.

Phipps genealogy. Notes on Phipps and Phip families of England, Ireland, the West Indies, and of New England. Part 1. Phipps of Nottingham and Reading, 1570-1700. Preliminary sketch. By Major H. R. Phipps, R.F.A. Lahore, India, Civil and Military Gazette press, 1911. 17 p. 8°

Reade genealogy. The Reade Record, no. 4, 1912. Reade Historical and Genealogical Association. 12 p. il. 8°

Reed genealogy. Reed genealogy [descendants of John]. By S[ebastian] V[isscher] T[alcott]. Frankford, Philadelphia, Pa., rearranged and published by Martin & Allardyce, 1912. 17 p. 12° Price \$1.00 net. Address the publishers, Fries Bldg., Frankford, Pa.

Reed and Edgerton genealogies. Ezra Reed and Ester Edgerton, their life and ancestry. By Charles E[dward] Benton. Poughkeepsie, N. Y., press of the A. V. Haight Co., 1912. 94 p. chart pl. 4° Price \$2.00 net. Address the author, 765 County St., New Bedford, Mass.

Ryder genealogy. No. 98, Library of Cape Cod, history and genealogy, Ryder [family, descendants of Samuel]. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouthport, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1911. 19 p. 4° Price 75 cts. Address the publisher.

Walton genealogy. The Walton family [descendants of Nathaniel, Thomas, Daniel, and William]. By Joseph C. Martindale, M.D. Frankford, Philadelphia, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1911. 12 p. 12° Price \$1.00 net. Address the publishers, Frankford, Pa.

Walcott genealogy. Report of proceedings of the seventh annual reunion of the Society of Descendants of Henry Wolcott, one of the first settlers of Windsor, Ct., held at Niagara Falls, N. Y., Aug. 23-25, 1911. 16 p. 12° Address Chandler Wolcott, 99 Park Ave., Rochester, N. Y.

Connecticut genealogies. Genealogical and family history of the state of Connecticut, a record of the achievements of her people in the making of a commonwealth and the founding of a nation. Editorial staff: William Richard Cutter, A.M., Edward Henry Clement, Samuel Hart, D.D., D.C.L., Mary Kingsbury Talcott, Frederick Bostwick, Ezra Scollay Stearns. New York, Lewis Historical Publishing Co., 1911. 4 vols. fcs. il. pl. por. 4°

New York Mail and Express. Index of the genealogical and historical queries and answers from the New York Mail and Express. By Mary E. Sinnott. Privately printed. n. p. 1911. Vols. 1 and 2. 113 p. 4°

Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal. Being a complete table of all the descendants now living of Edward III, King of England. The Mortimer-Percy volume, containing the descendants of Lady Elizabeth Percy, née Mortimer. Part 1, with supplements to the Exeter and Essex vols. illustrated. London, Eng., Melville & Co., 1911. 12+686 p. pl. por. tab. ped. 4°

BIOGRAPHICAL

Endicott, John, memoir. John Endicott and the men who came to Salem in the Abigail in 1628. By Frank A. Gardner, M.D. Salem, Mass., The Salem Press Co., 1910. 15 p. 8° Reprint from The Massachusetts Magazine.

Howe, Julia Ward, memoir. Memorial exercises in honor of Julia Ward Howe held in Symphony Hall, Boston, on Sunday evening, Jan. 8, 1911, at 8 o'clock, under the auspices of the Mayor and City Council. Boston, Mass., Printing Department, 1911. 50 p. por. 4°

Parker, William Thornton, memoir. In sacred memory of William Thornton Parker, Jr., B.S., beloved son of William Thornton and Elizabeth Stebbins Parker. Jan. 8, 1876-June 7, 1900. 131 p. pl. por. 8°

Sprunt, James, Historical Publications. The University of North Carolina. The James Sprunt Historical Publications. Contents, Benjamin Sherwood Hedrick. Published under the direction of The North Carolina Historical Society, J. G. de Roulhac Hamilton and Henry McGilbert Wagstaff, editors. Vol. 10, no. 1. Chapel Hill, N. C., published by the University, 1910. 42 p. 8° Price 50 cts. Address, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C.

Sprunt, James, Historical Publications. The University of North Carolina. The James Sprunt Historical Publications. Contents, Bartlett Yancey, The political and professional career of Bartlett Yancey, Letters to Bartlett Yancey. Published under the direction of The North Carolina Historical Society, J. G. de Roulhac Hamilton and Henry McGilbert Wagstaff, editors. Vol. 10, no. 2. Chapel Hill, N. C., published by the University, 1911. Price 50 cts. Address, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C.

Towne, Gen. Salem. Addresses at the unveiling of the portrait of Gen. Salem Towne presented to the town of Charlton by Judge Stephen P. Twiss, Kansas City, in Dexter Memorial Hall, Charlton, Mass., Sept. 6, 1909. 32 p. pl. por. 8°

Harvard College, Class of 1896. Harvard College, Class of 1896, secretary's fourth report, June, 1911. Printed for the class. [Boston, Mass., The Rockwell & Churchill Press, 1911.] 18+369 p. 8°

Yale College, Class of 1906. History of the class of 1906, Yale College, vol. 2. Edited by Edwin Rogers Embree, class secretary. [New Haven, Conn.,] published by the Class Secretaries Bureau, Yale University Press, 1911. 532 p. il. pl. por. 8°

Yale College, Class of 1911. History of the class of 1911, Yale College, vol. 1. Edited by James Dwight Dana, class secretary, Robert A[lexander] Gibney, Harry S[tuart] Irons. New Haven, Ct., Yale University, 1911. 414 p. il. pl. 8°

HISTORICAL

(a) GENERAL

Harvard College, Harvard Hall. Burning of Harvard Hall, 1764, and its consequences. By Francis Apthorp Foster. Cambridge, Mass., John Wilson & Son, 1911. 43 p. pl. 8° Reprinted from the publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, vol. 14.

Magazine of History. The Magazine of History, with notes and queries. Extra number, no. 17. Historical memoirs relating to the Housatonic Indians (1693-1755). By Rev. Samuel Hopkins. New York, reprinted, William Abbatt, 1911. 198 p. fcs. 4°

Massachusetts, Acts and Resolves. Acts and resolves passed by the General Court of Massachusetts in the year 1911, together with the constitution, the messages of the Governor, list of the Civil Government, tables showing changes in the statutes, changes of names of persons, etc. Published by the Secretary of the Commonwealth. Boston, Mass., Wright & Potter Printing Co., 1911. 71+1535 p. 8°

Massachusetts, record commissioner. Twenty-fourth report of the commissioner of public records, 1911. By Henry Ernest Woods, commissioner. Boston, Mass., Wright & Potter Printing Co., 1912. 7 p. 8°

Massachusetts, Volunteer Infantry. Memorial history of the 17th regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, old and new organizations, in the Civil War, from 1861-1865. Issued by the authority of the supervisors authorized to write and publish the history. By Thomas Kirwan and Henry Splaine. Salem, Mass., The Salem Press Co., c' 1911. 402 p. fcs. il. map por. pl. 8° Address Henry Splaine, 8 Midland St., Dorchester, Mass.

Shays Rebellion. American Antiquarian Society. The Shays Rebellion, a political aftermath. By Andrew McFarland Davis. Worcester, Mass., published by the Society, 1911. 25 p. 8° Reprint from Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society for April, 1911.

United States, Civil War. Official records of the Union and Confederate navies in the War of the Rebellion. Series 1, vol. 24. Naval forces on Western waters, Jan. 1 to May 17, 1863. Published under the direction of Hon. George von Lengerke Meyer, Secretary of the Navy. By Charles W. Stewart. Washington, D. C., Government Printing Office, 1911. 803 p. map pl. 8°

Virginia. Some emigrants to Virginia, memoranda in regard to several hundred emigrants to Va. during the colonial period whose parentage is shown or former residence indicated by authentic records. By W[illiam] G[lover] Standard. [Richmond, Va., William Ellis Jones' Sons (inc.) printers, 1911.] 4+79 p. 8° For sale by The Bell Book & Stationery Co., Richmond, Va.

(b) LOCAL

Boston, Mass., Public Library. The Public Library of the City of Boston, a history. By Horace Greeley Wadlin, Litt.D. Boston, Mass., printed at the library and published by the trustees, 1911. 236 p. map. pl. por. 4° Price \$1.50, postage 20 cts. Address Boston Public Library.

Brookton, Mass. Vital records of Brockton, Mass., to the year 1850. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1911. 371 p. 8°

Danvers, Mass., Peabody Institute. History of the Peabody Institute, Danvers, Mass., 1852-1911. Boston, Mass., Thomas Todd Co. [1911.] 166 p. 8°

Great Barrington, Mass. Great Barrington, Mass., town diary, 1676-1911, and program, 150th anniversary, Sept. 4, 1911. Great Barrington, Mass., Berkshire Courier Print, 1911. n. p. il. pl. por. 16°

Groton, Mass., Moors School. Moors school at old district No. 2, Groton, Mass. The story of a district school. By Edward Adams Richardson. Ayer, Mass., 1911. 82 p. pl. por. 8°

Hanover, Mass. History of the town of Hanover, Mass., with family genealogies. By Jedediah Dwelley and John F. Simmons. [Plymouth, Mass., Memorial Press, 1910.] Published by the town of Hanover. 291+474 p. fcs. il. pl. por. 8° Price \$2.50, postage 30 cts. Address J. W. Hinckley, West Hanover, or Hon. Jedediah Dwelley, North Hanover.

Jersey City, N. J., Reformed Church of Bergen. Three sermons preached at the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the founding of the Reformed Church of Bergen (organized 1660) in Jersey City, N. J., Oct. 16 and 23, 1910. By Rev. Cornelius Brett, D.D., and Rev. John J. Moment. Published by the Consistory. 60 p. pl. por. 12°

Providence, R. I., The Providence Athenaeum. [History] 1753-1911. By Joseph Le Roy Harrison. n. d. n. p. 39 p. pl. 8°

Reading, Mass., vital records. Vital records of Reading, Mass., to the year 1850. By Thomas Williams Baldwin. Boston, Mass., 1912. 586 p. 8°

Royalton, Vt. History of Royalton, Vt., with family genealogies 1769-1911. By Evelyn M. Wood Lovejoy. Published by the town and The Royalton Woman's Club. Burlington, Vt., Free Press Printing Co., 1911. 21+1146 p. chart, fcs. pl. por. 8° Price: cloth \$5.00; half leather \$5.75.

Shaftsbury, Vt. The gravestone records of Shaftsbury, Bennington Co. Copied and verified 1908-10. By Levi Henry Elwell. Amherst, Mass., 1911. 8+76 p. 8° Price \$1.00. Address L. H. Elwell, Amherst, Mass.

West Bridgewater, Mass. Vital records of West Bridgewater, Mass., to the year 1850. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1911. 222 p. 8°

SOCIETIES

American Historical Association. Annual report of the American Historical Association for the year 1909. Washington, D. C., 1911. 812 p. 8°

Cambridge Historical Society. The Cambridge Historical Society Publications, 5. Proceedings Jan. 25-Oct. 25, 1910. Cambridge, Mass., published by the Society, 1911. 122 p. fcs. 8°

The Charitable Corporation. The Charitable Corporation of London [Eng.]. By Andrew McFarland Davis. Boston, Mass., 1911. 13 p. 8° Reprint from Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for May, 1911.

Massachusetts, The Colonial Society of. Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. 13, Transactions, 1910-1911. Printed at the charge of the Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., Fund. Boston, Mass., published by the Society, 1912. 19+509 p. fcs. map pl. por. 8°

Saint Andrew's Society of the State of New York. Roster of Saint Andrew's Society of the State of New York with biographical data. Part 1, from its organization to the end of the American Revolution, 1756-1788. By William M. MacBean. New York, 1911. 90 p. 4°

Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania. Fort Louisburg: its two sieges and site today. Address before the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, Mar. 9, 1911, vol. 2, no. 5. By Louis Barcroft Runk. n. p., printed by order of the Society, 1911. 84 p. map pl. 8°

Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Illinois. Publication no. 8. Chicago, Ill., Oliphant Printing Co., 1911. 801 p. fcs. map pl. por. 8°

Society of the Sons of the Revolution, Pennsylvania. The constitution of the General Society of Sons of the Revolution and by-laws of the Pennsylvania State Society, officers and members. Philadelphia, 1911. 44 p. 4°

MISCELLANEOUS

Military buttons. The Emilio collection of military buttons, American, British, French, and Spanish, with some of other countries, and non-military, in the museum of the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass. A descriptive catalogue with historical notes and ten plates illustrating two hundred and forty important specimens. By Luis Fenollosa Emilio. Salem, Mass., The Essex Institute, 1911. 20+264 p. pl. 8° Price \$3.00. Address The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

Revere bells. Bells of Paul and Joseph W. Revere. By Arthur H[oward] Nichols, M.D. Boston, Mass., 1911. 40 p. pl. 4°

Silver. The Metropolitan Museum of Art. Catalogue of an exhibition of silver used in New York, New Jersey, and the South. With a note on early New York silversmiths. By R. T. Haines Halsey. New York, 1911. 97 p. il. pl. 8°

ERRATA

Vol. 63, p. 377, l. 20, *for* Charles H. Hausen *read* Charles Helmershausen,

Vol. 65, p. 382, l. 2, *for* 1774 *read* 1754.

Vol. 66, p. 93, l. 40, *for* Harley Calvin Page *read* Harley Calvin Gage.

Vol. 66, p. 94, l. 45, *for* James Henry Shipper *read* James Henry Slipper.

Vol. 66, p. 95, l. 25, *for* Joseph Francois Baptistian Denis *read* Joseph Francois Baptistian Denis Julien.

Vol. 66, p. 95, l. 28, *for* T. F. B. D. Julien *read* J. F. B. D. Julien.

John T. Budgett

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

RECEIVED

75

!

/

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

JULY, 1912

HON. JOHN TAGGARD BLODGETT, A.M.

By AMASA MASON EATON, A.M., LL.B.

JOHN TAGGARD BLODGETT, a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society from 1906, and elected its Vice-President for Rhode Island at the annual meeting preceding his death, was born in Belmont, Massachusetts, May 16, 1859, the son of William Alfred and Anna Maria (Taggard) Blodgett, his line of descent from Thomas' Blodgett, born in England in 1605, who came from London, England, to Boston, Massachusetts, in the *Increase* in 1635, and settled at Cambridge, being through David,² Thomas,³ Joseph,⁴ Jonathan,⁵ Jabez,⁶ Alfred,⁷ to William Alfred,⁸ his father. His great-great-grandfather Jonathan Blodgett of Hudson, New Hampshire, answered the "Lexington Alarm," April 19, 1775, and served later as a private in a New Hampshire regiment. He was a great-grandson of William Taggard of Hillsborough, New Hampshire, ensign and lieutenant in the Second New Hampshire Regiment, 1776-1780; and also the great-grandson of Bartholomew Trow of Charlestown, Massachusetts, a member of "The Boston Tea Party," a minute man at Lexington April 19, 1775, lieutenant in Colonel Thomas Gardiner's regiment at Bunker Hill June 17, 1775, and captain in the 25th Massachusetts Regiment at the siege of Quebec in 1776. He was a great-great-grandson of Hezekiah Welch of Boston, second lieutenant of the frigate *Boston* in 1778; and he was the great-grandson of Ebenezer Welch of Boston, midshipman in the Revolution.

He received his early education in the public schools of Belmont and of Watertown, Massachusetts, and was graduated from the Watertown High School in 1875, and from Worcester Academy in 1876. He then entered Brown University, and was graduated with his class in 1880, being a member of the Society of Phi Beta Kappa, and receiving three years later from the college the degree of A.M.

Upon graduation he entered upon the study of law in the office of Benjamin N. Lapham in Providence. There he completed the

regular course of three years' study, and passing with brilliancy the bar examinations, he was admitted to practice. He was admitted to practice in the United States District Court in 1885, and in the United States Circuit Court of Appeals in 1895, his law practice relating principally to corporation and banking business. He was United States Commissioner for the District of Rhode Island from 1890 to 1897; and he became supervisor of Federal elections in Rhode Island in 1891, remaining in that office until the repeal of the Federal election law, the duties of the office being to inspect the list of voters and to see that no fraud was practiced in Federal elections. The familiarity with election laws thus acquired led him to prepare and to carry through a state law relating to the appointment and defining the powers and duties of the Board of Canvassers and Registration. Upon its passage in 1895 he was appointed a member and became its chairman, remaining so until he became a member of the Supreme Court of the state.

He was a member of the House of Representatives from the city of Providence from 1898 to 1900, and took a leading part while a member in drafting and securing the adoption of important legislation relating to the city. His experience upon the board of canvassers led to his appointment in 1900 as chairman of a commission to revise the ward lines of the city of Providence.

He was chairman of the Rhode Island Commission to the Jamestown Exposition of 1907.

In 1900 he was elected by the General Assembly Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of Rhode Island, remaining in that office until his death, at Providence March 4, 1912.

An examination of his opinions in the Rhode Island Reports illustrates his thoroughness of research, his scholarship, capacity for work, and independence of judgment, especially in some of the dissenting opinions he delivered.

Besides his association with this Society, Judge Blodgett was a member of the Rhode Island Historical Society, the Rhode Island Society of Colonial Wars, and the Rhode Island Society of Sons of the American Revolution. He was also a corresponding member of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, and contributed a paper upon "The Political Theory of the Mayflower Compact" to its Transactions in 1909.

He married first, March 28, 1883, Amelia Wilson Torrey, daughter of Moses Eddy and Amelia (Wilson) Torrey of Providence, by whom he had a son, Moses Torrey, who died soon after his birth, and a daughter, Gwendolen. On August 15, 1900, he married his second wife, Amy de Lacy Bemiss, daughter of Dr. Samuel Merrifield and Frances (Lockert) Bemiss of New Orleans, Louisiana, who survives him, with the daughter by his first wife, Gwendolen Blodgett.

NOTES ON THOMPSON FAMILIES OF CONNECTICUT

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

THE earlier generations of the Thompson families of East Haven and of New Haven have been confused, and the published accounts are inaccurate without exception. The principal reason for this is that three John Thompsons in succession flourished in each family. Furthermore, considerable confusion has arisen with regard to their wives, due to the fact that John, Sr., of New Haven married Ellen Harrison, while the widow of the first John of East Haven married Thomas Harrison for her second husband. Consequently, Ellen has been assigned indiscriminately to three separate Johns. The following account of the two families may help to straighten matters.

THE THOMPSON FAMILY OF EAST HAVEN

1. JOHN¹ THOMPSON, "farmer," of East Haven, apparently was not related to the three brothers who founded the New Haven family. According to Dod's *East Haven Register*, the name of his wife was Ellen, and this has been followed by every succeeding account, including that in the *Tuttle Genealogy* (1883). She is referred to merely as "the widow" in the County Court Records, where many of the early Probate entries are to be found; but in the unindexed second volume of Proprietors' Records is a passage (p. 185) which distinctly calls her DOROTHY. There is no reason for disputing the correctness of this record, especially as two of her children, Rebecca (Thompson) Thomas and Nathaniel Harrison, named a daughter Dorothy. John Thompson's estate was inventoried in 1655 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 58), and he probably died in that year. His widow was unmarried in February 1656 (Proprietors' Records, vol. 2, p. 185), but shortly thereafter married Thomas Harrison of Branford, as his first wife. By him she had two sons, Thomas Harrison, born 1 Mar. 1657, and Nathaniel Harrison, born 13 Dec. 1658. It would seem that she did not long survive, for on 29 Mar. 1666, Thomas Harrison married his second wife, Elizabeth Stent. On 27 Jan. 1671, the children of John Thompson, farmer, deceased, made application for the distribution of their father's estate, mentioning their "father-in-law" Thomas Harrison as its custodian. Their names are given as John the eldest son, Joseph, Hannah, Mary, Rebeckah, Abigaile and Sarah; and Mathew Moulthrop and John Cooper, Jr., acknowledge the receipt of their wives' portions (New Haven County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 36).

Children:

- i. HANNAH,² m. 26 June 1662, MATTHEW MOULTHROP, who d. 1691; d. 1681.
2. ii. JOHN.
- iii. MARY, m. 27 Dec. 1666, JOHN COOPER, bapt. 28 May 1642; d. Nov. 1714.
3. iv. JOSEPH.
- v. ABIGAIL (twin), b. 26 Jan. 1651; m. (1) 25 Nov. 1672, JOSEPH AL-SOP, Jr., b. abt. 1649, d. 12 Jan. 1691; m. (2) Capt. JOHN MILES, Jr., b. 9 Jan. 1668, d. 10 Feb. 1710; d. 1727.
- vi. REBECCA (twin), b. 26 Jan. 1651; m. (1) 3 Feb. 1669, DANIEL

THOMAS of West Haven, who d. 1694; m. (2) abt. 1703, JOHN PERKINS, b. 18 Aug. 1651, d. after 1727; d. after 1730.

- vii. SARAH, b. 30 Apr. 1654; m. 24 Nov. 1678, ALLING BALL, b. 27 June 1656, d. 1710; d. 1716.

2. JOHN² THOMPSON (*John*¹), "farmer," of East Haven, married, 22 May 1666, PRISCILLA POWELL, daughter of Thomas, who died 18 Apr. 1726. He died 13 Feb. 1693. In his will of 13 Feb. 1693, probated June 1693, he mentions his wife, eldest son John, son Samuel, daughter Chidsey, and daughter Abigail (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 2, p. 136).

Children :

- i. JOHN,³ b. 6 Aug. 1667; called "farmer" and sergeant; m. MERCY MANSFIELD, dau. of Moses and Mercy (Glover), b. 2 Apr. 1667, d. 9 Jan. 1745, who m. (2) Nathaniel Bradley (cf. her gravestone, East Haven cemetery); d. 25 Sept. 1721. This Thompson line was carried on through his sons, *John*,⁴ *Moses*, and *Samuel*.
- ii. A DAUGHTER, b. 17 Oct. 1669; d. 29 Oct. 1669.
- iii. PRISCILLA, b. 7 Aug. 1671; m. EBENEZER CHIDSEY, b. 10 Feb. 1666, d. Sept. 1726; d. 1 Jan. 1726.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 29 Jan. 1674; d. young.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 1 May 1677; m. ABIGAIL POTTER, dau. of John and Mary (Hitchcock), b. 23 Sept. 1680, who m. (2) Thomas Smith; d. 25 Dec. 1712. His only son was *Samuel*,⁴ whose male line became extinct in the next generation.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 24 Feb. 1680; m. 8 Sept. 1698, DANIEL COLLINS, b. 28 May 1677.

3. JOSEPH² THOMPSON (*John*¹) removed to Wallingford, Conn., where he married first, about 1683, MRS. ELIZABETH (LATHROP) ROYCE, widow of Isaac, who was born in 1648, and in 1669 married Isaac Royce, who died in 1682. She died before 1690, when Joseph Thompson is referred to as father-in-law of the Royce children (County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 178). He married secondly, 22 Nov. 1694, MERCY JACOB. In Feb. 1704, administration on the estate of Joseph Thomson of Wallingford, deceased, was granted to Mr. John Moss and to Joseph Thomson, son of the deceased; and the estate was distributed to the widow Mercy, and to Joseph, John, and Hannah (County Court Records, vol. 2, p. 151).

Children :

- i. JOSEPH,³ b. abt. 1683; called Captain; m. 9 Feb. 1710, HANNAH CLARK, who d. 17 Aug. 1763; d. 7 Nov. 1756. This line was continued through his only son, *Samuel*.⁴
- ii. JOHN, b. 1 Feb. 1685; m. 23 June 1710, SARAH CULVER, who d. 26 July 1751; d. 1763. He left descendants, who lived at Wallingford and Goshen, through his sons, *Abel*,⁴ *John*, and *Joseph*.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 16 Apr. 1687; m. 1 Mar. 1706, SAMUEL THORPE of Wallingford, b. 13 Feb. 1682; d. after 1742.

THE THOMPSON FAMILY OF NEW HAVEN.

The New Haven family of Thompson was founded by three brothers, William, Anthony, and John. An attempt has been made to connect them with the Thompson family of Lenham, co. Kent, England. This Lenham myth has been set forth as a certainty in the *History of Goshen* (by A. G. Hibbard, 1897), in the *Marks-Platt Ancestry* (by E. J. Lines, 1902, pp. 46-50), and in several other accounts, and so far as known has never been refuted. Henry Thompson of Royton in Lenham married Dorothy Hony

wood, and died 20 Oct. 1648, leaving, with other issue, sons John, William, and Anthony. The coincidence of names would seem promising, and it is not strange that somebody hastily conjectured their identity with the emigrants, but investigation overthrows the theory. According to William Berry's *Pedigrees of the Families in the County of Kent* (published in 1830, pp. 15-17), Anthony Thompson of Lenham was baptized 30 Aug. 1612, and died in England 13 Feb. 1682, leaving as heiress an only daughter. Moreover, John Thompson of Lenham was born in 1604, too early for John of New Haven, who was probably the youngest of the emigrant brothers. The Lenham brothers had three cousins, sons of Thomas Thompson of Pethem, co. Kent, likewise named John, William, and Anthony; but this John was a knight, and died in 1645 without issue. Furthermore, the evidence of chronology tends to show that the emigrants could not descend from Henry of Lenham or Thomas of Pethem in the following generation. At all events, the accepted pedigree must be abandoned.

1. WILLIAM¹ THOMPSON died unmarried in New Haven 24 Apr. 1683. In his will of 6 Oct. 1682 he calls himself "far stricken in years," and mentions his nephews Benjamin Broadly and brother Abraham Broadly; nephew John Thompson, son of brother Anthony; cousin John Thompson, Jr., son of nephew John abovesaid; cousin William Thompson, son of nephew John abovesaid; cousin Mary Lynes; sister Ellen Thompson; cousins Mary Lynes, Anna Broadlye, and Elizabeth Broadlye, daughters of sister Ellen Thompson; Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Benjamin Broadlye; and cousins Bridgett Bowers, Anna Stanton, and Lydia Cruttenden (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 192).

2. ANTHONY¹ THOMPSON died Sept. 1648. In his will of 23 Mar. 1647 he mentions his eldest son; second son, Anthony; daughter Bridget which he had by former wife; other daughters; wife; and brothers William and John (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 33). He married first ———; and secondly KATHARINE ———, who married for her second husband, 14 July 1652, Nicholas Camp of Milford. The Proprietors' records contain several references to payment of portions to Anthony's children, by "Kattern Camp," the children mentioned being John, Hannah, Liddia, Ebenezer, Anthony, and Bridget (Proprietors' Records, vol. 2, pp. 91, 98, 114, 229).

Children by first wife:

4. i. JOHN.²
- ii. ANTHONY, b. Dec. 1634; d. at Milford 29 Dec. 1654. In his will of 26 Dec. 1654 he names his brother John Thompson; his eldest sister, his father's daughter by his own mother; and his sisters, daughters of his father by his mother-in-law, goodwife Camp (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 55).
- iii. BRIDGET, m. REV. JOHN BOWERS of Derby, who d. 14 June 1687; d. 19 May 1720.

Children by second wife:

- iv. HANNAH, bapt. 8 June 1645; m. ——— STANTON.
- v. LYDIA, bapt. 24 July 1647; m. (1) 20 Sept. 1665, ISAAC CRUTTENDEN of Gullford; m. (2) Dea. JOHN MEIGS; d. Dec. 1729.
5. vi. EBENEZER (posthumous), b. 15 Oct. 1648.

8. JOHN¹ THOMPSON, called "Senior" to distinguish him from his nephew the "Mariner," married, 25 Feb. 1650, ELLEN HARRISON, probably a sister of the Thomas Harrison who married the widow of John Thompson of East Haven. He died 14 Dec. 1674, and on

9 June 1675 "Ellin ye relict" presented the inventory of his estate, which was distributed to herself, to Samuel Lines in right of Mary his wife, to Abraham Bradlye in right of Hanna his wife, to Elizabeth, and to "the younger daughter" (County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 86). His widow died 8 Apr. 1690, and in her will of Oct. 1689 she mentions her daughters Mary, Hannah, and Elizabeth, her sons-in-law Abraham and Benjamin Bradlye, and her grandchild Sarah daughter of her daughter Elizabeth (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 2, p. 41).

Children:

- i. MARY,² b. 24 Apr. 1652; m. (1) Nov. 1674, SAMUEL LINES, b. Apr. 1649, d. 1692; m. (2) JOHN HITCHCOCK of Wallingford, who d. 6 July 1716; m. (3) 18 Apr. 1717, SAMUEL CLARK.
- ii. ANNE, or HANNAH, b. 22 Sept. 1654; m. 25 Dec. 1673, ABRAHAM BRADLEY, b. 24 Oct. 1650, d. 19 Oct. 1718; d. 26 Oct. 1718.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 June 1657; m. 29 Oct. 1677, BENJAMIN BRADLEY, b. 8 Apr. 1657, d. 1728; d. 8 Nov. 1718.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 13 Mar. 1664; evidently "the younger daughter" referred to in 1675; d. before 1689 and probably before 1682, as she is not mentioned in her uncle William's will.
- v. SARAH, b. 25 Mar. 1667; d. 1669.

4. JOHN² THOMPSON (2. *Anthony*¹), called "Mariner," has usually been assigned a wife Ellen or Hellena (cf. *History of Goshen*, and *Genealogical History of Connecticut*, 1911, p. 1000). This is an error, and the only wife of John who appears on record was ANNE VICARS, or VICARIS. On 25 Feb. 1657, John Thompson entered an action against the estate of John Roberts, part of which was then in the hands of Mr. Wakeman, on the ground that there had been a treaty of marriage betwixt the said John Roberts and Ann Vicars (now wife to the said John Thompson), and that her former betrothed had by word of mouth left his estate to Ann (Hoadley, *Records of the Jurisdiction of New Haven*, vol. 2, p. 198). It should be noted that John Wakeman's wife, Elizabeth Hopkins, had a first cousin Ann, daughter of Walter Vicaris (see the will of William Hopkins of Bewdley, Worcestershire, given in the *Wakeman Genealogy*, p. 30). John Thompson died 2 June 1707, and the inventory of "Mr. John Thompson, Marriner, late decd," was presented 28 Oct. 1707 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 3, p. 116). In the absence of any distribution of the estate, it is difficult to place his daughters with certainty. Most of his land had been deeded in the later years of his life to his sons John, Joseph, Samuel, and William (New Haven Deeds, vols. 2 and 3). There is no difficulty in identifying the first three, but there seems to have been considerable misapprehension as to the identity of William. This problem is considered below under William Thompson (no. 9). There is no proof that Ann Vicars was mother of all the children, but no other wife has been found.

Children:

6. i. JOHN,³ b. 12 May 1657.
- ii. ANNE, m. 10 May 1688, CALEB CHIDSEY of East Haven, b. 20 Nov. 1661, d. 1713; she d. before 6 July 1698, when Caleb m. his second wife, Hannah Dickerman. She left no children; and there is no reason for assuming that she was daughter of "John the mariner," except that it is difficult to place her anywhere else, and it seems

natural that he should have a daughter named for her mother. Perhaps she is identical with the unnamed child (iv.) below.

- 7. iii. JOSEPH, b. 4 Apr. 1664.
- iv. A CHILD; b. Sept. 1667.
- 8. v. SAMUEL, b. 12 May 1669.
- vi. SARAH, b. 16 Jan. 1672; m. 25 Nov. 1702, JOHN MIX, b. 25 Aug. 1676, d. 10 Dec. 1721; d. 21 Nov. 1711.
- 9. vii. WILLIAM, b. 17 Jan. 1674.
- viii. MARY, b. 16 May 1678.

5. EBENEZER² THOMPSON (2. *Anthony*¹), born 15 Oct. 1648, settled at Guilford, Conn., where he died in 1676. He married, June 1671, DEBORAH DUDLEY, born 20 Sept. 1647, died before 1682, who married secondly Thomas Scranton of Guilford. In his will of 16 Aug. 1676 (inventory taken 6 Nov. 1676) he called himself about 28 years old, and named his wife Deborah, son John, and two brethren, John Tompson and Isaac Cruttenden (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, pt. 2, p. 65). On 14 June 1682 is the following record of the estate of Ebenezer Thompson: "the relict (afterwards married to Thomas Scranton, but since deceased) leaving a child of her first husband's (called John Thompson) in his minority, now about eight years old, the court appoints skipper John Thompson of New Haven, Isaac Cruttenden and Joseph Dudley of Guilford, guardians" (New Haven County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 135).

Children:

- i. JABEZ,² b. 16 Oct. 1672; d. young.
- 10. ii. JOHN, b. Nov. 1674.

6. LIEUT. JOHN² THOMPSON (*John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 12 May 1657, married, 9 May 1682, REBECCA DANIEL, daughter of Stephen and Anna (Gregson), who was born 30 Jan. 1657, and appears to have been living as late as 1749. According to his gravestone, he died 15 Nov. 1711. Administration on his estate was granted 18 Dec. 1711, to the widow Rebecah and to Daniell Thomson, son of the deceased (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 3, p. 301). The estate was divided to the widow, Daniel the eldest son, Anne, Rebeckah, Elisabeth, John, and Anthony (*Ibid*, vol. 4, p. 55).

Children:

- i. ANN,² b. 20 Mar. 1683; m. 4 May 1711, THOMAS IVES of North Haven, b. 22 Aug. 1683, d. 5 May 1767. Their descendants removed to Great Barrington, Mass.
- 11. ii. DANIEL, b. 31 Oct. 1685.
- iii. REBECCA, bapt. 24 Apr. 1689; m. 20 Dec. 1716, CALEB MIX, b. 27 Sept. 1687, d. 30 Jan. 1765; d. 3 Dec. 1760.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. 26 Apr. 1693; m. 31 Jan. 1716, JOHN BASSETT; d. 3 Sept. 1756.
- v. JOHN, b. 15 Oct. 1696; d. after 1712, without issue. On 22 July 1733, Thomas and Ann Ives, Caleb and Rebeckah Mix, John and Elizabeth Bassett, and Anthony Thompson deeded to their brother Daniel Thompson all right in their father Thompson's and brother John Thompson's estates (New Haven Deeds, vol. 29, p. 520).
- vi. ANTHONY, b. 22 Sept. 1700; resided at Mt. Carmel; m. (1) 20 Apr. 1727, SARAH PECK, b. 21 Mar. 1705; m. (2) SARAH PARDEE, b. 5 Nov. 1719; d. abt. 1786. On 27 Apr. 1763, Anthony and Sarah Thompson deeded land that their two brothers, Ebenezer and Benjamin Pardee, quitclaimed to Sarah (New Haven Deeds, vol. 26, p. 232). In his will of 23 Feb. 1769 he named his present

wife, and his kinsman Anthony son of John Thompson (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 15, p. 83). He evidently left no issue, and during his lifetime deeded much of his property to his grandnephew Anthony (New Haven and Hamden Deeds).

7. JOSEPH³ THOMPSON (*John*,² *Anthony*¹) of West Haven, born 4 Apr. 1664, died 14 Dec. 1711 (gravestone record). He was a sergeant, and received by deed his father's West Haven property. He married, 2 Feb. 1697, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of John and Grace (Winston), who was born 1 Aug. 1675, and died 14 Nov. 1743 (gravestone record, West Haven). Administration on the estate of "Clark" Joseph Thompson was granted to his widow 6 May 1712 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 4, p. 36). The children's names are given as Anna, aged 14, Joseph, aged 9, Stephen, aged 5, and Jonathan, aged 3. An interesting deed granting a right of way, dated 1 Feb. 1770, names grantors Daniel Thomas, Asa Smith, Jonathan Thompson, Ebenezer Humphrevile and wife Esther, John Johnson, Jr., and wife Mabel, Moses Pardee and wife Mary, Titus Beecher and wife Elizabeth, Bethia and Jeduthan Thompson, and Benajah Thomas (New Haven Deeds, vol. 30, p. 434). All of these, except the two Thomases, were heirs of Joseph Thompson through his sons Joseph and Stephen.

Children:

- i. ANNA,⁴ b. 17 Feb. 1697; m. 3 Feb. 1726, EBENEZER CLARK, b. 5 Aug. 1695; d. before 1761.
 12. ii. JOSEPH, b. 5 Mar. 1703.
 13. iii. STEPHEN, b. 8 Dec. 1705.
 - iv. JONATHAN, b. 3 Apr. 1709; d. 31 Jan. 1725 (gravestone, West Haven).
 - v. EBENEZER (posthumous), b. 21 June 1712; m. 20 Mar. 1734, ESTHER STEVENS, dau. of Thomas and Amy (Smith), b. 17 May 1715. The births of three children are recorded to them at New Haven: *Ebenezer*,⁵ 15 Jan. 1735; *John*, 18 Feb. 1737; *Amy*, 28 July 1739. The family removed to Scituate, Mass. On 20 Oct. 1756, Ebenezer Thompson, clerk, of Scituate, Mass., deeded land in West Haven (New Haven Deeds, vol. 20, p. 203).
8. SAMUEL³ THOMPSON (*John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 12 May 1669, died 26 Mar. 1749. He was a captain, and lived at Westville, but purchased property at Goshen, Conn., where several of his sons settled. He married, 14 Nov. 1695, REBECCA BISHOP, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Tompkins), who was born 10 Dec. 1673, and died 5 Apr. 1734 (gravestone record).

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. 2 Dec. 1696; m. 20 Jan. 1719, ESTHER ALLING, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Chidsey), b. 10 Jan. 1699; removed to Goshen, and later to Stanford, N. Y. Children, recorded at New Haven: *Elizabeth*,⁵ b. 17 Oct. 1719; *Samuel*, b. 15 Dec. 1722; *Sarah*, b. 22 Apr. 1725; *Esther*, b. 8 May 1728.
14. ii. JAMES, b. 5 June 1699.
- iii. AMOS, b. 3 Mar. 1702; m. 7 Sept. 1726, SARAH ALLING, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Sackett), b. 25 Apr. 1702; removed to Stanford, N. Y., and lines of descent from him are given in *American Ancestry* (vol. 2, pp. 51, 126). Children, recorded at New Haven: *Alling*,⁵ b. 2 June 1727; *Rebecca*, b. 28 Apr. 1729; *Amos*, b. 7 Aug. 1731.
- iv. DEA. GIDEON, b. 25 Dec. 1704; m. 9 Jan. 1729, LYDIA PUNDERSON, dau. of Thomas and Lydia (Bradley), b. 1 Mar. 1708. He removed to Goshen, and d. at Hartford, Mar. 1759, while a Representative there. Children recorded at New Haven: *Elisha*,⁵ b. 23 Oct. 1729;

David, b. 1 Dec. 1731; *Stephen*, b. 20 Apr. 1734; *Lydia*, b. 16 Oct. 1736; *Gideon*, b. 5 Apr. 1739. His descendants are given in the *History of Goshen*.

- v. REBECCA, b. 23 Feb. 1708; m. 11 Feb. 1731, DAVID AUSTIN, b. 25 Oct. 1703, d. 28 Aug. 1759; d. 26 Feb. 1739.
 - vi. JUDAH, b. 10 June 1711; d. 1 Aug. 1712.
 - vii. JUDAH, b. 5 Oct. 1713. On 16 Aug. 1745, Samuel³ Thompson deeded land to his son Judah, of New Haven (New Haven Deeds, vol. 12, p. 440), but what became of him afterwards has not been ascertained. In the Second Congregational Church Records the marriage is recorded, 14 Feb. 1759, of a Judah Thompson to Sarah Morris, who was b. 15 Mar. 1737, the town records giving the birth of a daughter *Rebecca* in 1760, and the church records a son *Judah*, bapt. in 1764.
 - viii. ENOS, b. 18 Aug. 1717; m. 2 Apr. 1741, SARAH HITCHCOCK. On 20 May 1752, Enos Thompson "of Smithfield in the great nine partners in Dutchis County in ye province of New York" deeded land to Hannah Thompson of New Haven (New Haven Deeds, vol. 17, p. 57). Children, recorded at New Haven: *Israel*,⁶ b. 7 Mar. 1742; *Rebecca*, b. 30 June 1744; *Enos*, b. 26 July 1746; *Jesse*, b. 14 Nov. 1749. A grandson, according to the *Tuttle Genealogy* (p. 704), was Enos Thompson Throop, governor of New York.
9. WILLIAM⁹ THOMPSON (*John*,² *Anthony*¹) was born 17 Jan. 1674. That "John the mariner" had a son William is proved by two deeds to the latter, and by mention of him in the will of William¹ Thompson (no. 1) in 1682; but there has been considerable doubt as to his identity, as there were two Williams who could be eligible. One, called William, Sr., was a man of some importance, is called "joiner" and "surveyor" in deeds, and frequently had "Mr." prefixed to his name; he married in 1682 Joanna Daniel, widow of John Glover, and died in 1741. The other, called William, Jr., married before 1708 Martha ———, and died in 1717. The obvious theory is that William, "Sr.," was one of the oldest sons of John, and that William, "Jr.," was son of William "Sr.," but this hypothesis, which is generally accepted, proves untenable. The chronology of William, Sr.'s, recorded family leaves no room for the birth of a son William. Moreover, William, Sr., deeded no land to William, Jr., nor did he mention him or his heirs in his will, wherein he made careful provision for his sons. Nor do the heirs of William, Jr., appear in deeds in which all the heirs of William, Sr., appear; but there is positive evidence to prove that William, Jr., was son of John the mariner. First: William, son of John Thompson, was born 17 Jan. 1674, which is much too late for the birth of William, Sr.; secondly: John the mariner deeded to his son William, along with other land, one-third part of his whole division and tract of land (1702), which property was afterwards (1707) deeded away by William Thompson, husbandman (New Haven Deeds, vol. 3, pp. 21, 34), showing that John's son William was a farmer, whereas William, Sr., always appears as joiner or surveyor; thirdly: the other land deeded by John the mariner to his son William (New Haven Deeds, vol. 3, pp. 21, 22) is to be found mentioned in the inventory of William, Jr. (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 1); and finally: Caleb Thompson, who is known to be a son of William, Jr., deeded land that was laid out to his father William Thompson, deceased, and other land that was laid out to his grandfather John Thompson, deceased (New Haven

Deeds, vol. 8, p. 331). The only question that could remain is whether, as sometimes happened, John could have had two sons named William; but the evidence is against it, for in John's deed to William he is referred to as his "son William." Also, the will of William¹ Thompson (no. 1), wherein he mentioned his "consin William, son of nephew John," would have distinguished between them if there had been two sons named William.

William, Jr., who died 13 Mar. 1717, married MARTHA ———, who died after 1755. His estate was not settled until 1730 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 1).

Children :

- i. CALEB,⁴ b. 15 Sept. 1708. On 7 Nov. 1726, he chose Capt. Samuel Thomson his guardian (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 5, p. 820). He removed to Waterbury, where he m. 16 Aug. 1731, REBECCA HICKOX. Children: 1. Sibyl,⁵ b. 8 Apr. 1732; m. Bartholomew Williams. 2. William, b. 5 Feb. 1735; d. 1760. 3. Rachel, b. 22 Dec. 1737; m. 5 Apr. 1760, Jediah Turner.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. Feb. 1710; m. 19 Apr. 1732, STEPHEN AUSTIN, b. 1 Jan. 1706, d. 29 Sept. 1787; d. 22 Dec. 1769.
 - iii. LIEUT. ABRAHAM, b. June 1711; m. 9 Nov. 1732, MARY ALLING, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Sackett), b. 6 Feb. 1707, d. 8 Feb. 1788 (gravestone record); d. 2 Sept. 1774 (gravestone record). He had, probably with other issue, children: 1. Abraham,⁶ bapt. 13 June 1738; d. 12 Dec. 1739 (gravestone record). 2. Abraham, b. 28 Aug. 1740; m. (1) 18 June 1758, Rachel Warner; m. (2) 8 Nov. 1770, Hannah Brown; left issue. 3. Isaac, b. 19 Aug. 1743; m. (1) 14 Nov. 1765, Elizabeth Thompson (no. 15, i), b. 5 July 1742, d. 8 Jan. 1788; m. (2) Sarah Thompson; left female issue; d. 13 Sept. 1824. 4. Jacob, b. 7 Oct. 1745; m. 30 Aug. 1772, Esther Mansfield, b. 2 Nov. 1746, d. 25 July 1828 (Columbian Register); left issue. 5. Mary, b. 3 May 1748; m. 26 Apr. 1770, Nathaniel Fitch. 6. (perhaps) Martha, bapt. 5 Nov. 1733.
 - iv. SARAH, b. 1 Oct. 1717 (posthumous); m. 12 June 1755, MATTHEW GILBERT, b. 21 Feb. 1722, d. 2 July 1795.
10. JOHN⁸ THOMPSON (*Ebenezer*,² *Anthony*¹), born at Guilford Nov. 1674, removed to Branford, where he married, 23 Apr. 1702, HANNAH WHEDON, daughter of Thomas of Branford, who was born 21 July 1674. Several accounts, including the *History of Goshen*, state that after the death of Hannah he went to Wallingford, and married Sarah Culver in 1710, but the John who married Sarah Culver belonged to the East Haven family (no. 3, ii), and there is ample evidence that John of Branford was still living there as late as 1726 (County Court Records, vol. 3, p. 206). Whether he had another wife is not known, but by Hannah he had
- Children :
- i. DEBORAH,⁴ b. 9 Mar. 1703.
 - ii. THANKFUL, b. 7 July 1705; m. WILLIAM FANCHER of Waterbury, who d. 20 Aug. 1759; d. 19 Aug. 1759. William and Thankful Fancher of Waterbury deeded right to land from grandfather Thomas Whedon of Branford, dec'd, by mother Hannah Thomson, dec'd, daughter to said Whedon (Branford Deeds, vol. 7, p. 516).
11. ENS. DANIEL⁴ THOMPSON (*John*,⁸ *John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 31 Oct. 1685, lived in the parish of Amity, now the town of Woodbridge, Conn. He married, 16 Jan. 1717, MARY BALL, daughter of John and Sarah (Glover), born 22 Oct. 1694, died 11 May 1776, aged 82 (gravestone record, Woodbridge). He died 26 Nov. 1766 (gravestone record, New Haven), and his will of 10 Apr. 1758, proved

Mar. 1767, referred to his father John Thompson, deceased, and named his wife Mary, eldest son John, sons James, Jabez, Daniel, and Eliphalet, daughter Ann, and granddaughter Mabel the daughter of his son John. His wife, and sons James and Daniel, are named as executors; but Mary and Daniel appeared and refused the trust (James seems to have died), so administration was granted to the son Jabez of Derby (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 10, p. 283).

Children:

- i. ANN,⁸ b. 4 Nov. 1717; d. at Woodbridge abt. 1790. In her will of 27 July 1790, proved 16 Aug. 1790, she mentioned her father Daniel Thompson, deceased, and left her property to her nephew Thaddeus Thompson (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 16, p. 647).
 15. ii. JOHN, b. 16 May 1719.
 - iii. JAMES, b. 20 June 1721; living in 1758, but apparently d. before 1767.
 - iv. Mabel, b. 6 Dec. 1723; not named in her father's will.
 - v. DANIEL, b. 27 Oct. 1725; d. 11 Dec. 1727.
 16. vi. JABEZ, b. 8 July 1727.
 - vii. EUNICE, b. 21 Oct. 1729; not named in her father's will.
 - viii. DANIEL, b. 30 Dec. 1731; m. 17 Sept. 1761, MARY CARRINGTON (Woodbridge Church Records), who was bapt. 11 May 1740 (First Congregational Church Records). On 5 Apr. 1768, Daniel Thompson of Farmington deeded to his brother John and sister Ann of New Haven, and brother Jabez of Derby, all right in Amity from his father (New Haven Deeds, vol. 29, p. 402). He appears to have returned to Woodbridge from Farmington, for in 1785 he deeded land to his son Thaddeus (Woodbridge Deeds, vol. 1, p. 77).
 - ix. ELIPHALET, b. 25 Mar. 1734; d. before Dec. 1760, when administration on his estate was granted to his brother Daniel, Jr. (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 488).
 - x. LOIS, b. 22 Apr. 1736; not named in her father's will.
 - xi. JOEL, b. 28 Nov. 1737; not named in his father's will.
12. JOSEPH⁴ THOMPSON (*Joseph*,⁸ *John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 5 Mar. 1708, lived at West Haven. He married, 15 May 1728, HANNAH SMITH, daughter of Nathan and Hannah (Brown), a first cousin of his mother's. He died 5 July 1745 (gravestone record, West Haven), and on 16 July 1745 administration on his estate was granted to the widow, Hannah (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 629). In 1759, the estate of Ens. Joseph Thompson was divided to the widow, and surviving children (the eldest son being dead without issue) Jeduthan and Mabel Thompson, Esther Humphreville, and Mary Thompson (*Ibid*, vol. 9, pp. 227, 256). In Feb. 1770, administration on the estate of Hannah, late widow of Joseph Thompson, was granted to her son Jeduthan (*Ibid*, vol. 11, pp. 52, 67).

Children:

- i. A SON,⁸ d. shortly after his father, without issue.
- ii. MABEL, m. JOHN JOHNSON, b. 17 May 1732, d. after 1792. They appear in the deed mentioned under Joseph⁸ (no. 7). In another deed, dated 26 Dec. 1767, Hannah Thompson deeded to her son Jeduthan land bounded east on land of dau. Mabel Johnson (New Haven Deeds, vol. 80, p. 890).
- iii. ESTHER, b. abt. 1732; m. 25 July 1754, EBENEZER HUMPHREVILLE, b. 29 July 1726, d. 6 Feb. 1802; d. 24 Sept. 1710. Their descendants lived at Orange and Woodbridge, and changed their name to Umberfield.
- iv. MARY, m. MOSES PARDEE. On 17 June 1768, Moses Pardee and wife Mary deeded land in West Haven to their brother Jeduthan Thompson (New Haven Deeds, vol. 80, p. 827).

- v. JEDUTHAN, m. THANKFUL BEARDSLEY; killed 5 July 1779, by the British. Children: 1. *Desire*,⁶ b. 18 Feb. 1771. 2. *Thankful*, b. 25 July 1772; m. Sept. 1797, Calvin Turner, who d. 30 Apr. 1825; d. 10 May 1841. 3. *Eunice*, b. 26 June 1776. 4. *Joseph*, b. 12 Nov. 1778; m. Mary Ann Sharp; d. 23 July 1856; left issue.

13. STEPHEN⁴ THOMPSON (*Joseph*,³ *John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 3 Dec. 1705, lived at West Haven, where he died in 1746. He married, 4 Sept. 1728, ELIZABETH HUMPHREVILLE, daughter of Samuel and Experience (Pinion), who was born 27 Oct. 1708, and died in 1785. On 1 June 1746, administration on his estate was granted to the widow Elizabeth, and the estate was divided between the widow, Jonathan the eldest son, Stephen, David, Sarah, Elizabeth, and Bethiah (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 7, p. 46; vol. 8, p. 482).

Children:

- i. STEPHEN,⁵ b. abt. 1729; d. 12 Feb. 1735 (gravestone record, West Haven).
- ii. SARAH, b. 15 Apr. 1731; m. ASA SMITH, who d. 1782; d. before 1759. She is called Smith in the probate of the estates of her brothers Stephen and David, and on 31 Oct. 1765, Asa Smith deeded land to his mother Elizabeth Thompson (New Haven Deeds, vol. 26, p. 156). After her death, he m. (2) Sarah ———.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 11 Feb. 1733; m. MARGARET ———; d. 1784/5; left issue.
- iv. DAVID, b. abt. 1735; d. May 17— (gravestone record, West Haven).
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Oct. 1737; m. TITUS BEECHER, b. 5 July 1740; d. before 1785. She is called Beecher in the distribution of her brother David's estate, and she and her husband appear in the deed mentioned under Joseph³ (no. 7).
- vi. STEPHEN, b. 3 Apr. 1739; d. 1759. His estate was distributed to his brothers and sisters, Jonathan Thompson, David Thompson, the heirs of Sarah Smith, Elizabeth, and Bethiah (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 223).
- vii. DAVID, d. 1766, when his estate was distributed to his brother and sisters, Jonathan Thompson, the heirs of Sarah Smith, deceased (viz. Lois and Silas), Elizabeth Beecher, and Bethiah Thompson (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 10, pp. 359, 414).
- viii. BETHIA, d. unm. 1791.

14. JAMES⁴ THOMPSON (*Samuel*,³ *John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 5 June 1699, resided at Westville, and died in 1737. He married, 30 May, 1728, HANNAH WILMOT, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Beecher), who was born 9 Dec. 1701, and died 19 Feb. 1767 (First Congregational Church Records). In his will of 28 June 1737, proved 5 Dec. 1737, he named wife Hannah, and children (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 231).

Children:

- i. MARY,⁵ b. 16 Feb. 1724; m. 20 Apr. 1743, JONAH BALDWIN.
17. ii. JAMES, b. 21 Nov. 1725.
- iii. HANNAH, b. abt 1727; living unm. in 1754.
- iv. MABEL, bapt. 5 Oct. 1729; m. GRIFFIN BRADLEY, b. 9 Nov. 1724. On 5 Jan. 1754, Hannah Thompson, Jr., James and Hezekiah Thompson, Jonah and Mary Baldwin, Griffin and Mabel Bradley of New Haven, and Ariel and Ame Bradley of the province of New York, joined in a deed (New Haven Deeds, vol. 20, p. 84).
- v. AMY, bapt. 2 Apr. 1732; m. 7 Nov. 1751, ARIEL BRADLEY (Woodbridge Church Records), b. 8 Mar. 1729. On 20 Nov. 1758, Ariel Bradley and wife Ame deeded land from the estate of "our father, Mr. James Thompson, deceased" (New Haven Deeds, vol. 18, p. 308). They removed to New York State.

- vi. HEZEKIAH, b. abt. 1785; m. 1 Oct. 1761, REBECCA JUDSON; d. Mar. 1803. He removed to Woodbury, Conn., and his descendants appear in Cothren's *History of Woodbury*.
- vii. RACHEL, bapt. 2 Oct. 1737; probably d. young.

15. JOHN⁵ THOMPSON (*Daniel*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 16 May 1719, died in 1784. He married, 5 Nov. 1741, ELIZABETH BRADLEY, daughter of Benjamin and Martha (Tuttle). The *Tuttle Genealogy* gives some account of this family (p. 149), but erroneously calls John of the East Haven family. On 16 Aug. 1784, administration on his estate was granted to Isaac Thompson, and the estate was distributed to the nine children: Anthony the eldest son, Levi, Elizabeth wife of Isaac Thompson, Mabel wife of Nathaniel Kimberly, Eunice wife of Edward Larkin, Mary wife of Amos Thompson, Phebe Thompson, Hannah wife of Jehiel Arnold, and Sarah wife of John Arnold (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 14, p. 305; vol. 15, p. 19).

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. 5 July, 1742; m. 14 Nov. 1765, ISAAC⁵ THOMPSON (no. 9, iii, 3), b. 19 Aug. 1743, d. 18 Sept. 1824; d. 8 Jan. 1788 (gravestone record).
- ii. ANTHONY, b. 20 Dec. 1743; fell heir to the lands of his great-uncle Anthony in Hamden; m. ———. Children recorded at New Haven: *Amos*,⁷ b. 4 June 1774; *Lowly*, b. 21 July 1776.
- iii. MABEL, b. 5 Nov. 1745; m. NATHANIEL KIMBERLEY; d. 8 Apr. 1808. She is mentioned in the will of her grandfather Daniel Thompson.
- iv. JOEL, b. 6 May 1747; d. young.
- v. EUNICE, b. 14 Apr. 1749; m. 18 Aug. 1767, EDWARD LARKIN.
- vi. LEVI, b. 26 Dec. 1751.
- vii. MARY, b. 5 Nov. 1754; m. AMOS THOMPSON of East Haven, b. 2 Aug. 1751, d. 24 Sept. 1817; d. 2 Nov. 1815.
- viii. PHEBE, b. 15 Apr. 1756.
- ix. HANNAH, b. 4 June 1758; m. 6 May 1779, JEHIEL ARNOLD.
- x. EXPERIENCE, b. 25 July 1761; d. young.
- xi. SARAH, b. 13 Feb. 1763; m. JOHN ARNOLD.

16. COL. JABEZ⁵ THOMPSON (*Daniel*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 3 July 1727, removed from Woodbridge to Derby, where he married, 25 Oct. 1748, SARAH GUNN of Waterbury. In his will of 1 June 1776, proved Mar. 1777, he named wife Sarah, and children Jabez, Abel, Lois wife of David Pierson, Ann wife of Ebenezer Riggs, Sarah wife of Joseph Hawkins, Eunice, Hannah, and Betta (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 12, p. 165).

Children:

- i. LOIS,⁶ b. 29 Dec. 1749; m. DAVID PIERSON,
- ii. ANNE, b. 5 Mar. 1753; m. EBENEZER RIGGS.
- iii. SARAH, b. 21 Feb. 1756; m. JOSEPH HAWKINS.
- iv. CAPT. JABEZ, b. 7 Jan. 1759; m. HANNAH ———. His estate was divided between the widow, and children William, Polly Kimberly, Sally Pease, Sheldon, Curtis, Betsey, and Harry (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 24, p. 24).
- v. EUNICE, b. 5 Jan. 1762.
- vi. ABEL, m. APAMK ———; d. 1798; left issue.
- vii. HANNAH.
- viii. BETTY.

17. JAMES⁵ THOMPSON (*James*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *John*,² *Anthony*¹), born 21 Nov. 1725, lived at Westville, where he died in 1818, aged 93. He married first, 6 Feb. 1745, SARAH PUNDERSON, who was born 3 Oct.

1725; and secondly, 6 Mar. 1751, MEHITABEL BALDWIN, who was born 17 Dec. 1728, and died 17 Dec. 1828.

Child by first wife:

- i. DAVID,⁶ b. 28 May 1747; d. 8 July 1747.

Children by second wife:

- ii. ELIJAH, b. 16 Dec. 1751; m. (1) 20 May 1773, MABEL ALLING, bapt. 14 July 1754, d. 10 Oct. 1799; m. (2) MRS. HULDAH (ATWATER) THOMPSON, widow of his nephew Hezekiah; d. 5 Oct. 1825. His issue is given in the *Tuttle Genealogy* (p. 160).
- iii. HANNAH, b. 15 Jan. 1754.
- iv. JAMES, b. 2 Aug. 1756; m. ———; d. 1809; left issue.
- v. ELIHU, b. 15 Jan. 1759; d. 24 May 1760.
- vi. AMY, b. 18 May 1761.
- vii. SARAH, bapt. 9 Oct. 1763.
- viii. MEHITABEL, bapt. 29 Dec. 1765; d. 8 Dec. 1783.
- ix. HULDAH, bapt. 12 June 1768; m. 30 Dec. 1789, ALEXANDER BOOTH, b. 11 Dec. 1767, d. 11 July 1829.
- x. MARY, bapt. 26 July 1772; m. 12 Dec. 1795, WILLIAM HOTCHKISS.

THE WILLIAM THOMPSON FAMILY

1. WILLIAM¹ THOMPSON of New Haven, called "Sr.," has generally been considered a son of "John the mariner," of the foregoing family. Under William⁹ Thompson (no. 9, preceding), I have stated the facts that invalidate that claim. Since three of his daughters married Stratford men, it might be conjectured that he sprang from the Thompson family of that town, but there seems to be no place for him there. His early appearance in New Haven, the name William, and the fact that his wife's sister married a son of John the mariner, all tend to connect him with the New Haven family, though there seems to be no place for him there, and for the present he is left unplaced..

He is called joiner and surveyor in deeds, and the County Court Records show that he was frequently called on for jury duty and for surveying. He was styled "Mr.," and was appointed Master of the Excise for New Haven County (County Court Records, vol. 2, p. 394; p. 486 in the modern copy). On 28 Dec. 1682, he married Mrs. JOANNA (DANIEL) GLOVER, daughter of Stephen and Anna (Gregson), and widow of John, born 1 Sept. 1652. She married first, 7 Dec. 1671, John Glover, who was baptized 8 Oct. 1648, and died 29 Jan. 1679, by whom she had four children, two of whom also married in Stratford.

William¹ died before 6 Apr. 1741, when (the person nominated in the will being dead) administration on his estate was granted to Josiah Thompson. In his will of 2 July 1728 he named his wife Joanna, and daughters Jane, Abigail, and Sarah; his son Josiah was to be provided for by deed, and Stephen had been given his portion, so Benjamin was to receive the residue. His wife and son Benjamin were named executors (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 329).

Children:

- i. JANE,² b. 29 Oct. 1683; m. 22 Dec. 1707, JOHN MOSS of Stratford, b. 7 Jan. 1677, d. 1724; d. 28 Sept. 1743.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 18 Oct. 1685; m. 11 Dec. 1707, RICHARD HUBBELL of Stratford, b. 25 Jan. 1684.
- iii. MARY, b. 13 Sept. 1687; m. 4 Mar. 1708, JOHN HITCHCOCK, b. 28 Jan. 1685, d. 14 Oct. 1753; d. 27 Feb. 1709.
2. iv. JOSIAH, b. 31 Dec. 1689.
- v. SARAH, bapt. 19 Jan. 1692; m. (1) 15 Nov. 1715, TIMOTHY FAIRCHILD of Stratford, b. 9 Dec. 1687, d. 23 Nov. 1726; m. (2) 12 July 1729,

Ens. WILLIAM PEAT, b. 1 May 1694, d. 1761.

- vi. STEPHEN, b. 12 July 1695; d. unm. 6 Aug. 1732 (gravestone record).
On 6 Apr. 1733, administration on the estate was granted to Josiah Thompson, brother of the deceased (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 107). On 29 May 1739, Richard and Abigail Hubbell, William and Sarah Peat, and Jane Moss of Stratford, and John Hitchcock, Jr., of New Haven, coheirs of the estate of Stephen Thompson, deceased, deeded to John Umphreville their right in land where their aforesaid deceased brother lived, and since his death conveyed by their brother Josiah Thompson to said John Umphreville (New Haven Deeds, vol. II, p. 45).
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 12 July 1698; d. unm. 20 Sept. 1734 (gravestone record).

2. JOSIAH² THOMPSON (*William*¹), born 31 Dec. 1689, died 5 May 1774 (First Congregational Church Records). He married (not recorded) ELIZABETH MILES, daughter of Lient. Richard and Hannah (Easton), who was born 10 Sept. 1695. She is called Elizabeth Thompson in her father's will, dated 24 Jan. 1756 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 8, p. 560). The death of Elizabeth, wife of Josiah Thompson, aged 75, is recorded in the First Congregational Church Records, 1 Mar. 1771. It is difficult to trace his children.

Children:


- i. MARY,³ m. 24 Aug. 1738, DANIEL TALMADGE. Her place in the family seems likely from the names of her children: *William, Josiah, and Elizabeth*.
- ii. ELIZABETH, m. 23 Nov. 1740, TIMOTHY ANDREWS, b. 1 Apr. 1713, d. 1742. Timothy Thompson was guardian to her son *Elijah* (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 165).
- iii. TIMOTHY. On 12 June 1762, Josiah Thompson deeded land to his son Timothy (New Haven Deeds, vol. 26, p. 891).
- iv. SARAH, m. Aug. 1760, RICHARD HOOD. On 28 Feb. 1771, Josiah Thompson deeded land to his son-in-law Richard Hood (New Haven Deeds, vol. 31, p. 377).



CHURCH MEMBERSHIP, MARRIAGES, AND BAPTISMS ON THE ISLES OF SHOALS IN THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY


Contributed by JOSEPH W. WARREN, M.D., of Bryn Mawr, Pa.


[Continued from page 155]

- | | | | |
|---------------------------------|--|---|----------------|
| Feb. 10 th 1739/40. | Mary Dat ^r of Ambrose Down & of
Sarah His Wife
Caleb Son of Thomas Currier & of
Sarah His Wife | } | were Baptiz'd. |
| March. 2 nd 1739/40 | John Son of Richard Currier & of Love His Wife
was Baptiz'd. | | |
| March 16 th 1739/40. | Benjamin Son of Deac ⁿ W ^m Muchamore & of Joanna
His Wife was Baptiz'd. | | |
| April 6 th 1740. | Pelatiah Son of Henry Carter & of Mary His Wife
was Baptiz'd. | | |
| April. 13 th 1740. | Mary Dat ^r of Andrew Mace & of Deborah His Wife
was Baptiz'd. | | |


May. 18 th 1740.	Grace Dat ^r of Peter Robison & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.
June. 15 th 1740.	Joseph Son of Joseph Dammeril Jun ^r & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
July. 13 th 1740.	John Son of Robert Kerswell & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.
July. 20 th 1740.	Jasper Son of Arthur Randel & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 10 th 1740.	John Son of M ^r Jn ^o Tucke & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 31 st 1740.	Benjamin Staniford Son of Jn ^o Randel & of Love His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 14 th 1740.	Sarah Dat ^r of John Varrel & of Rachel His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 28 th 1740.	Amos Son of Thomas Horn & of Mary His Wife
	Nathan Son of Peter Obey & of Elizabeth His Wife } were Baptiz'd
Oct ^r 13 th 1740.	Daniel Son of James Robison & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 19 th 1740.	 <i>This Child was Baptiz'd in Private</i> Tobias Allen Adult
	Amy Dat ^r of Tobias Allen & of Elizabeth His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 2 nd 1740.	Mary Dat ^r of W ^m Robison & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd
Feb ^r 8 th 1740/41.	John Son of Richard Tolpey & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
March 8 th 1740/41.	Susannah Dat ^r of Capt. Robert Down & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd
March 29 th 1741.	Samuel Son of Thomas Goudey & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
April. 26 th 1741.	Joanna Dat ^r of John Wolpey & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.
May. 10 th 1741.	Noah Son of John Down & of Ruth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
May. 17 th 1741.	Benjamin Son of Benjamin Dammeril & of Elizabeth His Wife
	Samuel Son of Samuel Grindel & of Mary His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
June 7 th 1741.	Tamesin Dat ^r of W ^m Kerswell & of Sarah His Wife
	James Son of Samuel Currier & of Abigail His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 13 th 1741.	John Son of James Allard & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept. 27 th 1741.	Benjamin Son of Jn ^o Parsons & of Mary His Wife
	Geffery Son of Jn ^o Currier & of Anne His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
	Judith Dat ^r of Daniel Randel & of Elizebeth His Wife

- Oct^r 25th 1741. William Son of James Allard Jun^r & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 22nd 1741. Henry Son of W^m Down & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 20th 1741. Judith Dat^r of Gibbons Mace & of Judith His Wife was Baptiz'd.
-  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private*
- Jan^r 24th 1741/42. Joanna Dat^r of Samuel Varrel & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb^r 14th 1741/42. John Son of Samuel Yetten & of Katharine His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb. 21st 1741/42. William Son of Francis Coombs & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb^r 28th 1741/42. Sarah Dat^r of Reuben Shapley & of Elenor His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 7th 1741/42. Moses Son of Samuel Emery & of Elizabeth His Wife
 Samuel Son of Rob^t Dammeril & of Elizabeth His Wife
 Mary Dat^r of Jn^o Michamore Jun^r & of Anne His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
- March. 14th 1741/42. Joanna Dat^r of George Perkins & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 21st 1741/42. Elizabeth Dat^r of Philip Brock & of Dorothy His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 28th 1742. Joshua Son of Thomas Currier & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April. 11th 1742. Ambrose Son of Ambrose Down & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April. 18th 1742. Sarah Dat^r of Samuel Down & of Joanna His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- May. 9th 1742. William Son of Samuel Matthews & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- May. 30th 1742. Joanna Dat^r of Deacⁿ W^m Muchamore & of Joanna His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July. 4th 1742. Josiah Son of Ensⁿ Joseph Mace & of Mary His Wife
 Sarah Dat^r of Matthew Vowdey & of Lydia His Wife
 Elizabeth Dat^r of John Down Jun^r & of Abigail His Wife
 Mary Dat^r of Daniel Driskil & of Sarah His Wife } were Baptized.
- July. 11th 1742. Peter a Negro Child belonging to Samuel Abbot was Baptized in Private .
- Augst 8th 1742. Betty Dat^r of Charles & Elizabeth Miller was Baptiz'd.
- Augst 15th 1742. Elizabeth Dat^r of George & Dorothy Volpey was Baptiz'd.
- Augst 22nd 1742. Mary Dat^r of Peter Barter & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.

- Sept^r 5th 1742. John Son of Peter Robison & of Agnes His Wife } were Baptized.
Candace a Negro Child belonging to M^r John Tucke }
- Sept^r 29th 1742. Abigail Dat^r of Henry Carter & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Dece^r 5th 1742.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
Martha Dat^r of Benjamin Coker & of Susannah His Wife } were Baptized.
Rebecca Dat^r of John Randel & of Love His Wife }
- Jan^y 23^d 1742/43. Joseph Son of Richard Currier & of Love His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb. 13th 1742/43. William Son of Jn^o Sanderson & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb. 20th 1742/43. Richard Son of Richard Tolpey & of Elizabeth His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Amy Dat^r of Caleb Currier & of Susannah His Wife }
- March. 6th 1742/43. Mary Dat^r of Rob^t Kerswell & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 20th 1742/43. Sarah Dat^r of Joseph Dammeril Jun^r & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April 8^d 1743. John Crosbey Adult } were Baptiz'd.
Ruth Dat^r of Jn^o Crosbey & of Anne His Wife }
- May. 1st 1743. Rachel Dat^r of Jn^o Varrel & of Rachel His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 5th 1743. Moses Son of Thomas Horn & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 19th 1743 John Dammeril Adult } were Baptiz'd.
Solomon Son of Robert Down & of Martha His Wife }
- July. 24. 1743. James Allard Sen^r was Baptized.
- Augst 14th 1743. Sarah Dat^r of Arthur Randel & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 11th 1743. William Son of William Robison & of Mary His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Geffery Son of Samuel Muchamore & of Ruth His Wife }
- Sept. 18th 1743. Mary Dat^r of Samuel Varrel & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 25th 1743. Amos Son of William Kerswell & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Jan^y 8th 1743/44. Sarah Dat^r of Benjamin Dammeril & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 11th 1743/4. Love Dat^r of M^r John Tucke & of Mary His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Ruth Dat^r of John Currier & of Anne His Wife }
- April 15th 1744. Mercy Dat^r of Geoffery Currier & of Mercy His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
Betty Dat^r of Samuel Currier & of Abigail His Wife }

- April. 22nd 1744. Lemuel Son of Deacⁿ William Muchamore & of Joanna His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- May. 20th 1744. Tabitha Dat^r of Robert Dammeril & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptized.
- June. 3^d 1744. Benjamin Son of Daniel Randel & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 10th 1744. Ruth Dat^r of James Allard Jun^r & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 23^d 1744. Andrew Son of Jn^o Wolpey & of Agnes His Wife was Baptized.
- July. 1st 1744.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
Sarah Dat^r of Peter Robison & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Augst [?] 1744. William Son of Ambrose Down & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 23^d 1744. Elizabeth Dat^r of Daniel Driskil & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 14th 1744. W^m Son of Philip Brock & of Dorothy His Wife
Abigail Dat^r of Francis Combs & of Abigail His Wife
Dorothy Dat^r of Matthew Voudey & of Lydia* His Wife } were Baptized.
- Nov^r 4th 1744. Elizabeth Dat^r of Israel Beckman & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 25th 1744. Anne Dat^r of George Perkins & of Elizth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb. 3^d 1744/5. Sarah Dat^r of Richard Talpey & of Elizth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- Feb. 17th 1744/5. Peter Son of Samuel Matthews & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- March. 17th 1744/5. Rich^d Tucker Son of Jn^o Down Jun^r & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- April. 21st 1745. Elizabeth Dat^r of Jn^o Down & of Ruth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- May. 19th 1745. Mary Dat^r of Jn^o Crosbie & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- June. 23^d 1745. Sam^l Son of Rob^t Kerswell & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July. 7th 1745. Martha Dat^r of Tho^s Carrier & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July. 14th 1745. Dorothy Dat^r of Sam^l Robison & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July. 21st 1745. Susannah Dat^r of Jn^o Varrell & of Rachel His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July. 28th 1745. Sarah Dat^r of Sam^l Muchamore & of Ruth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
- July. 28th 1745. Henry Son of Peter Barter & of Elizth His Wife
Charles Son of Jn^o Randel & of Love His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
- Augst 18th 1745. Betty Dat^r of Margaret Newell was Baptiz'd.


* "Lydia" written below "Dorothy" which is crossed out.


Aug st 25 th 1745.	Jn ^o Son of Reuben Shapley & of Elinor His Wife Abigail Dat ^r of Sam ^l Down & of Joanna His Wife	} were Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 1 st 1745.	Jenny Dat ^r of Joseph Dammeril & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Sept ^r 8 th 1745.	Benjamin Dole Son of M ^r Jn ^o Tucke & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Oct ^r 13 th 1745.	George Son of Arthur Randel & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Nov ^r 3 ^d 1745.	Samuel Son of Sam ^l Varrell & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Nov ^r 10 th 1745.	Mary Dat ^r of Joseph White & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Dece ^r 29 th 1745.	Daniel Son of Sam ^l Grindal & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Feb. 2 nd 1745/6.	Susannah Dat ^r of Peter Robison & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Feb. 9 th 1745/6.	Mark Son of Sam ^l Currier & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
March 23 ^d 1746.	Sarah D ^r of Tho ^s Horn & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
	Pelathiah S ⁿ of W ^m Kerswell & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
May. 25 th 1746.	Benjamin S ⁿ of Robert Down & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
June 29 th 1746.	Rebecca D ^r of Deac ⁿ W ^m Muchamore & of Joanna His Wife Anne D ^r of Daniel Randel & of Eliz th His Wife	} were Baptiz'd.
July. 6 th 1746.	John S ⁿ of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
July 13 th 1746	Cornelius S ⁿ of Daniel Driskil & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Aug st 31 st 1746.	Abigail D ^r of Rob ^t Dammeril & Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Sept ^r 21 st 1746.	Elizabeth D ^r of Benj ⁿ Dammeril & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Sept ^r 28 th 1746.	Betty D ^r of Matthew Voudey & of Lydia His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Oct ^r 26 th 1746.	Henry S ⁿ of Jn ^o Currier & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Nov ^r 23 ^d 1746.	Margaret D ^r of Israel Beckman & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Nov ^r 30 th 1746.	John S ⁿ of Jn ^o Muchamore Jun ^r & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Dece ^r 18 th 1746.	Henry S ⁿ of Rich ^d Talpey & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
	 This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.	
Dece ^r 21 st 1746.	Henry S ⁿ of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Jan. 11 th 1746/7.	Rebecca D ^r of Ambrose Down & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	



March 15 th 1746/7	James S ⁿ of W ^m Robison & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 9 th 1747.	Joseph S ⁿ of Joseph White & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 13 th 1747.	Henry S ⁿ of Sam ^l Muchamore & of Ruth His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
	Tryphena D ^r of Jn ^o Varrell & of Rachel His Wife }
Sept ^r 27 th 1747.	William S ⁿ of Sam ^l Varrell & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 4 th 1747.	Joseph S ⁿ of Jn ^o Sanderson & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 18 th 1747.	Sarah D ^r of Jn ^o Crosbie & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 8 th 1747.	Thomas S ⁿ of Tho ^s Currier & of Sarah His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
	Nanny D ^r of Jn ^o Brag & of Hannah His Wife }
Dec ^e r 20 th 1747.	Agnes D ^r of Peter Robison & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Jan. 3 ^d 1747/8.	Dolly a molatto Child of Sam ^l Abbot was Baptiz'd.
Jan. 10 th 1747/8.	Sarah D ^r of Sam ^l Matthews & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
March 20 th 1748.	Margaret D ^r of Jn ^o Randel & of Love His Wife } were Baptiz'd.
	Abigail D ^r of Rob ^t Kerswell & of Martha His Wife }
March 27 th 1748.	Arthur S ⁿ of W ^m Kerswell & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
April. 17 th 1748.	Rebecca D ^r . of Sam ^l Currier & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
April. 24 th 1748.	Henry Carter S ⁿ of Henry Shapley & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
May. 15 th 1748.	Jonathan S ⁿ of M ^r Jn ^o Tucke & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
May. 29 th 1748.	Betty D ^r of Joseph Dammeril & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
June. 12 th 1748.	Samuel S ⁿ of Sam ^l Down & of Joanna His Wife was Baptiz'd.
June. 19 th 1748.	William S ⁿ of Jn ^o Down Jun ^r & of Abigail His Wife was Baptiz'd.
June. 26 th 1748.	Mary D ^r of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 4 th 1748.	Mary D ^r of Sam ^l Grindal & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 11 th 1748.	Abigail D ^r of Tobias Allen & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 16 th 1748.	Jonathan S ⁿ of George Perkins & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Dec ^e r 4 th 1748.	Elizabeth y ^e Wife of Sam ^l Sanderson } were Baptiz'd.
	& Rebecca their D ^r }
Dec ^e r 11 th 1748.	Ruth D ^r of Rich ^d Talpey & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.

Jan. 22 nd 1748/9.	James S ⁿ of Deac ⁿ W ^m Muchamore & of Joanna His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
April 9 th 1749.	Sarah D ^r of Arthur Randel Jun ^r & of Lydia His Wife	} were Baptiz'd.
	Susannah D ^r of Matthew Voudey & of Lydia His Wife	
May 14 th 1749.	Ambrose S ⁿ of Rob ^t Down & of Martha His Wife	} were Baptiz'd.
	John S ⁿ of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife	
May. 21 st 1749.	Mary D ^r of Israel Beckman & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
June. 18 th 1749.	Daniel S ⁿ of Daniel Randel & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Oct ^r 1 st 1749.	Mary D ^r of W ^m Down Jun ^r & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Oct ^r 8 th 1749.	John S ⁿ of Jn ^o Brag & of Hannah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Oct ^r 22 nd 1749.	Isabella D ^r of Daniel Driskil & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Dece ^r 10 th 1749.	Jn ^o S ⁿ of Jn ^o Newton & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
Dece ^r 24 th 1749.	Josiah S ⁿ of Samuel Varrell & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
March. 25 th 1750.	Jn ^o S ⁿ of Jn ^o Walpey & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
April. 13 th 1750.	Hannah D ^r of Jn ^o Crosbie & Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
	<i>This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.</i>	
April. 15 th 1750.	Reuben S ⁿ of Henry Shapley & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
April. 22 nd 1750.	Peter S ⁿ of Peter Robison & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
April. 29 th 1750.	Moses Sanderson S ⁿ of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
May. 5 th 1750.	Joanna Dat ^r of Matthew Voudey & of Lydia His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
	<i>This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.</i>	
May. 6 th 1750.	Abigail Dat ^r of Philip Brock & of Dorothy His Wife	} were Baptiz'd.
	Mary Dat ^r of Jn ^o Varrell & of Rachel His Wife	
May. 13 th 1750.	Susannah Dat ^r of Sam ^l Sanderson & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
May. 20 th 1750.	W ^m S ⁿ of Arthur Randel Jun ^r & of Lydia His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
June. 8 ^d 1750.	John S ⁿ of Jn ^o Sanderson & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
July. 1 st 1750.	Amy Dat ^r of Rob ^t Casswell & of Martha His Wife was Baptiz'd.	
July. 21 st 1750.	Samuel S ⁿ of W ^m Robison & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.	

Sept ^r 9 th 1750.	Timothy S ⁿ of Jn ^o Randel & of Love His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 30 th 1750.	Jacob S ⁿ of Sam ^l Muchamore & of Ruth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 7 th 1750.	Love Dat ^r of Abra ^m Ellenwood & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 14 th 1750.	Philip S ⁿ of Arthur Randel & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 9 th 1750.	Eleanor Dat ^r of Israel Beckman & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 30 th 1750.	Abraham S ⁿ of Samuel Matthews & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Jan ^y 6 th 1750/1.	John S ⁿ of Patrick Kenny & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Feb ^y 3 ^d 1750/1.	Deborah Dat ^r of W ^m Down Jun ^r & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
March. 3 ^d 1750/1.	Joanna Dat ^r of Rich ^d Talpey & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
April 7 th 1751.	Elizabeth Dat ^r of Benjamin Dammeril & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
May. 12 th 1751.	Bernard S ⁿ of Deac ⁿ Michamore & of Joanna His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 8 th 1751.	John S ⁿ of John Crosbie & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 15 th 1751.	Benjamin S ⁿ of Joseph Dammeril & of Mary His Wife was Baptized.
Sept ^r 29 th 1751.	Lydia Dat ^r of Sam ^l Matthews Jun ^r & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 13 th 1751.	Elizabeth Dat ^r of Tho ^s Horn Jun ^r & of Eliz th His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 27 th 1751.	James S ⁿ of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife
	Elizabeth Dat ^r of Henry Shapley & of Eliz th His Wife
	} were Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 3 ^d 1751.	Henry S ⁿ of Peter Barter Jun ^r & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 17 th 1751.	Mary Dat ^r of Tho ^s Currier & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Jan ^y 5 th 1752.	Peter S ⁿ of Jn ^o Brag & Hannah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Jan ^y 26 th 1752.	Richard Tucker S ⁿ of Jn ^o Down tertius & of Rebecca His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Feb ^y 23 ^d 1752.	Priscilla Dat ^r of Peter Robison & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.
March. 29 th 1752.	Molly, Wife of Nat ^l Down was Baptiz'd.
May 3 ^d 1752.	Samuel S ⁿ of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife
	Joseph S ⁿ of Abraham Ellenwood & of Anne His Wife
	} were Baptiz'd.
June. 7 th 1752.	Wentworth Son of Sam ^l Down & of Joanna His Wife
	John Son of Sam ^l Varrell & of Elizabeth His Wife
	} were Baptiz'd.

June. 14 th 1752.	Edward, Son of Sam ^l Down Jun ^r & of Margery His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
June. 21 st 1752.	Edward, Son of John Varrell & of Rachel His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 23 ^d 1752.	Molly, Dat ^r of Arthur Randel Jun ^r & of Lydia His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 5 th 1752.	Nathaniel, Son of Daniel Driskil & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 31 st 1752.	Rachel, Dat ^r of Nat ^l Down & of Molly His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Jan ^r 28 th 1753.	Michael, Son of Rob ^t Casswell & of Martha His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
April. 22 nd 1753.	Jemima, Dat ^r of Jn ^o Down tertius & Rebecca His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
May. 13 th 1753.	John Robinson, Son of Israel Beckman & Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
May. 27 th 1753.	Jonathan, Son of Matthew Voudey & Lydia His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
June. 3 ^d 1753.	Edward, Son of Henry Shapley & Elizabeth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
June. 24 th 1753.	Jacob, Son of Sam ^l Michmore & Ruth His Wife
	Edward, Son of Sam ^l Matthews Jun ^r & of Eliz th His Wife
	} were Baptiz'd.
July 8 th 1753.	W ^m Holland, Son of W ^m Down Jun ^r & Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
July. 15 th 1753.	Peter, Son of Jn ^o Brag & of Hannah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 5 th 1753.	Joseph, Son of W ^m Robinson & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 12 th 1753.	Theodore, Son of Abraham Ellenwood & Anne His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 26 th 1753.	Jacob, Son of W ^m Bickham & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 2 nd 1753.	John, Son of John Crosby & of Anne His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 4 th 1753.	Richard, Son of John Newton & of Sarah His Wife
	Elizabeth, Dat ^r of Jeremiah Lord & of Elizabeth His Wife
	} were Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 9 th 1753.	Benjamin Gambling, Son of Henry Carter & of Deborah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 11 th 1753.	 <i>This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.</i> Mary, Dat ^r of Tho ^s Horn Jun ^r & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Feb ^r 10 th 1754.	Margaret, Dat ^r of Jn ^o Randal & Love His Wife was Baptiz'd.
March. 8 ^d 1754.	Sarah, Dat ^r of Patrick Kenny & of Anne His Wife was Baptiz'd.
April. 7 th 1754.	Martha, Dat ^r of Joseph Dammeril & of Mary His Wife was Baptiz'd.
April. 21 st 1754.	Thomas, Son of Richard Talpey & of Elizabeth His Wife was Baptiz'd.

July. 21 st 1754.	Nathaniel, Son of Joseph Palet & of Jane His Wife was Baptiz'd at Hampton.
July. 23 ^d 1754.	Thomas, Son of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife was Baptiz'd.
July. 28 th 1754.	 <i>This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.</i> Ambrose Down, Son of Peter Robinson & of Agnes His Wife was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 25 th 1754.	Susannah, Dat ^r of Matthew Voudey & of Lydia His Wife
	John, Son of John Varrell & of Ra- chel His Wife
	Levi, Son of Levi Mace & of Han- nah His Wife,
Sept ^r 8 th 1754.	James, Son of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife,
	Hannah, Dat ^r of John Mace & of Elizabeth His Wife,
Oct ^r 20 th 1754.	Jonathan, Son of Sam ^l Matthews Jun ^r & of Eliz th His Wife,
	Amos, Son of Rich ^d Carrier tertius & of Mary His Wife,
Nov ^r 3 ^d 1754.	Nanny, Dat ^r of George Walpey & of Dorothy His Wife,
	Mary Sufflers, Dat ^r of Peter Barter Jun ^r & of Eliz th His Wife,
Nov ^r 24 th 1754.	Susannah, Dat ^r of Sam ^l Varrell & of Eliz th His Wife,
	Sam ^l , Son of Sam ^l Downe Jun ^r & of Marjory His Wife,
Dece ^r 1 st 1754.	Jacob Downe, Son of W ^m Bickham & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 15 th 1754.	Benjamin, Son of Michael Downe & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 22 nd 1754.	Joseph, Son of Jn ^o Walpey & of Agnes His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Jan ^r 19 th 1755.	Sarah, Dat ^r of Arthur Randal Jun ^r & of Lydia His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Feb ^r 16 th 1755.	W ^m , Son of Henry Carter & of Deborah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Feb ^r 23 ^d 1755.	James, Son of Henry Shapley & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
June. 22 nd 1755.	Jenny, Dat ^r of Sam ^l Dammerrill & of Rebecca His Wife was Baptiz'd.
July. 13 th 1755.	Elizabeth, Dat ^r of George Sanders & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
July 20 th 1755.	Robert, Son of Jn ^o Tate & of Esther His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 31 st 1755.	Mary, Dat ^r of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 14 th 1755.	Robert, Son of Jn ^o Brag & of Hannah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 26 th 1755.	Love, Dat ^r of Nat ^l Downe & of Molly His Wife, was Baptiz'd.

- Nov^r 2nd 1755. John, Son of Jn^o Sanderson & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Nov. 9th 1755. George, Son of Philip Brock & of Dorothy His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 30th 1755. Jeremiah, Son of Jere^{ah} Lord & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Feb^y 8th 1756. Daniel, Son of Henry Carter & of Deborah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- April. 25th 1756. Thomas, Son of Tho^s Horn & of Elizth His Wife, }
Hannah, Dat^r of John Crosby & of Anne His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
- May 30th 1756. Anne, Dat^r of Abraham Ellenwood & of Anne His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- June. 13th 1756. Mary, Dat^r of Tho^s Chappell & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- July. 18th 1756. Ambrose, Son of Ambrose Perkins & of Sarah His Wife }
Mary, Dat^r of Samuel Haley & of Mary His Wife } were Baptized.
Sarah, Dat^r of Elizabeth Downe }
- Augst 8th 1756. W^m, Son of Israel Beckman & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 8th 1756. Betty, Dat^r of Abigail Eliot was Baptized.
- Augst 22nd 1756.  *This Child was Baptized in Private.*
Betty, Dat^r of Patrick Kenny & of Anne His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 3^d 1756. Samuel, Son of Geoffrey Currier Jun^r & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 17th 1756. John, Son of Samuel Muchmore & of Ruth His Wife, }
John, Son of Jn^o Mace & of Elizabeth His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
- Oct^r 24th 1756. Anna, Dat^r of Sam^l Varrell & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 7th 1756. Abigail, Dat^r of Jn^o Newton & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 14th 1756. Love Kelly, Dat^r of Joseph Dammerrill & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- Nov^r 21st 1756. Joseph, Son of Sam^l Matthews Jun^r & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Jan^y 16th 1757. Mary Tucke, Dat^r of Jn^o Randal & of Love His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Jan^y 20th 1757. Sarah, Dat^r of W^m Downe & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Feb^y 13th 1757.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
Molly, Dat^r of Barton Obee & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Feb^y 20th 1757. Sarah, Dat^r of Henry Shapley & of Elizabeth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- April 10th 1757. Solomon, Son of Jn^o Varrel* & of Rachel His Wife, was Baptiz'd.

* The V of Varrel is written in heavy lines over a distinct W.

May. 1 st 1757.	Sarah, Dat ^r of Sam ^l Downe Jun ^r & of Margery His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
June. 5 th 1757.	Mary, Dat ^r of Rich ^d Carrier Jun ^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
July. 8 ^d 1757.	Abigail, Dat ^r of Arthur Randal Jun ^r & of Lydia His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
July. 17 th 1757.	James, Son of Abigail Mace, was Baptiz'd.
July. 24 th 1757.	Ellis, Dat ^r of Michael Downe & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 21 st 1757.	Nanny, Dat ^r of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 28 th 1757.	Josiah, Son of Joshua Lane Jun ^r & of ——— His Wife, was Baptiz'd at Hampton.
Oct ^r 9 th 1757.	John, Son of Peter Barter, Jun ^r and of Elizabeth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 23 ^d 1757.	Abigail, Dat ^r of Sam ^l Eliot & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Oct ^r 30 th 1757.	Ithamar, Son of Levi Mace & of Hannah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Nov ^r 20 th 1757.	Molly, Dat ^r of W ^m Bickham & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 25 th 1757.	Mary, Dat ^r of Jn ^o Crocket & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Jan ^y 8 th 1758.	Molly, Dat ^r of Jeremiah Lord & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Jan ^y 15 th 1758.	Thomas, Son of Elisha Horn & of Tamesin His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Feb ^y 5 th 1758.	Robert, Son of Jn ^o Brag & of Hannah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Feb ^y 12 th 1758.	Sarah, Dat ^r of Tho ^o Chappell & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
April. 9 th 1758.	Robert, Son of Nat ^l Downe & of Molly His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
May. 21 st 1758.	Deborah, Dat ^r of Henry Carter & of Deborah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
June. 11 th 1758.	Noah, Son of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife,
	Ellis, Dat ^r of Sam ^l Haly & of Mary His Wife,
	Edward, Son of Joseph Dammerrill & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Aug st 13 th 1758.	Lydia, Dat ^r of Joseph Carrier & of Anne His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 17 th 1758.	Richard, Son of Luke Power & of Sarah His Wife,
Oct ^r 1 st 1758.	Mary, Dat ^r of W ^m Holbrook & of Eliz th His Wife,
	Jn ^o , Son of Sam ^l Muchmore & of Ruth his Wife,
Oct ^r 22 nd 1758.	Anna, Dat ^r of Sam ^l Varrell & of Elizabeth His Wife,
	Nanny, Dat ^r of Jn ^o Crosbie & of Anne His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 8 ^d 1758.	

} were Baptized.


} were Baptiz'd.

} were Baptiz'd.

- Jan^y 7th 1759. Molly, Dat^r of Henry Carter Jun^r, Deceased, & of Rachel His Wife, was Baptized.
- Feb^y 11th 1759. John, Son of Henry Shapley & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- May. 13th 1759. Abraham, Son of Abr^m Ellenwood & of Anne His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- May 27th 1759. Peter Sanderson, Son of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- June. 10th 1759. Thomas, Son of Jn^o Sanderson & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- June. 17th 1759. Richard, Son of Jn^o Varrell & of Rachel His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- July. 29th 1759. Deborah, Dat^r of Henry Carter & of Deborah His Wife,
W^m, Son of Geoffery Currier Jun^r & of Sarah His Wife,
Peterson, Son of Barton Obee & of Elizth His Wife,
Molly, Dat^r of Sam^l Matthews & of Elizth His Wife, } were Baptized.
- Augst 19th 1759. Thomas, Son of Tho^s Horn & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Sept^r 16th 1759. Elizth, Dat^r of Jn^o Mace & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 11th 1759. Edward Sadler, Son of Arthur Randal & of Lydia His Wife,
Robert Miller, Son of Edward Shapley & of Nanny His Wife,
Ellis, Dat^r of Michael Downe & of Mary His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
- Nov^r 18th 1759. Hannah, Dat^r of W^m Bickham & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- Jan. 13th 1760. Mary, Dat^r of Isr^l Beckman & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Feb. 3^d 1760. Betty, Dat^r of Jn^o Tate & of Esther His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- Feb^y 24th 1760. Nanny, Dat^r of Jn^o Newton & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- April. 27th 1760. Samuel, Son of Sam^l Haly & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- June. 1st 1760. Margaret, Dat^r of Jeremy Lord & of Elizth His Wife,
Abigail, Dat^r of Elisha Horn & of Tamesin His Wife,
Sarah, Dat^r of Tho^s Chapel & of Abigail His Wife, } were Baptiz'd.
- June. 15th 1760. Joanna, Dat^r of Jn^o Brag & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- July. 6th 1760. Molly, Dat^r of Ambrose Perkins & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
- July. 13th 1760. Edward, Son of Rich^d Currier Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptiz'd.

Sept ^r 7 th 1760.	Jn ^o , Son of Sam ^l Downe Jun ^r & of Marjory His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Sept ^r 28 th 1760.	Jn ^o , Son of Arth ^r Randal Jun ^r & of Ruth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.
Dece ^r 28 th 1760.	David, Son of Reuben Bachelor & of Miriam His Wife, was Baptized at Hawke.*
Jan ^r 11 th 1761.	Henry, Son of Henry Carter & of Deborah His Wife, was Baptized.
Feb ^r 15 th 1761.	Joseph, Son of Nat ^l Downe & of Molly His Wife, was Baptized.
Feb ^r 22 nd 1761.	W ^m , Son of Rob ^t Kearswell Jun ^r & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptized.
March 1 st 1761.	Rebecca, Dau't ^r of Amos Horn & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptized.
April 26 th 1761.	Mary Sanders, Dau't ^r of Henry Shapley & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptized.
July 12 th 1761.	Robert Sanders, Son of Luke Power & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
Aug st 23 ^d 1761.	Joanna, Dau't ^r of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
Oct ^r 4 th 1764.	Abigail, Dau't ^r of Sam ^l Eliot & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptized.
Oct ^r 25 th 1761.	Susanna, Dau't ^r of Abr ^m Ellenwood & of Anne His Wife,
	W ^m , Son of Henry Walker Andrass & of Rachel His Wife,
	} were Baptized.
Nov ^r 1 st 1761.	Margaret, Dau't ^r of Sam ^l Haley & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
Nov ^r 8 th 1761.	Molly, Dau't ^r of Edw ^d Voudey & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
Jan ^r 17 th 1762.	Jn ^o , Son of Tho ^s Horn & of Eliz th His Wife,
	Benjamin, Son of Arthur Randall & of Lydia His Wife,
	} were Baptized.
Feb ^r 14 th 1762.	Sarah, Dau't ^r of Arthur Randall Jun ^r & of Ruth His Wife, was Baptized.
April 18 th 1762.	Dinah, Dau't ^r of Candace, a Negro, was Baptized.
June 27 th 1762.	Abigail, Dau't ^r of Jn ^o Brag & of Hannah His Wife, was Baptized.
July 4 th 1762.	Molly, Dau't ^r of Mic ^l Downe & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
Aug st 15 th 1762.	Weeks, Son of Sam ^l Varrell & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptized.
Sept ^r 12 th 1762.	Joseph, Son of Jn ^o Mace & of Eliz th His Wife,
	W ^m , Son of W ^m Bickham & of Sarah His Wife,
	Comfort, Dau't ^r of Elisha Horn & of Tamesin His Wife,
	Sarah, Dau't ^r of Tho ^s Chappel & of Abigail His Wife,
	} were Baptized.

* Set off from Kingston early in this year. The name was changed to Danville in 1836.

- Oct^r 24th 1762. Jn^o, Son of Sam^l Parsons & of Isabella His Wife, was Baptized.
- Nov^r 14th 1762. Sarah, Dau^tr of Sam^l Downe Jun^r & of Margery His Wife, was Baptized.
- Dece^r 12th 1762. Jn^o, Son of Amos Horn & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptized.
- March 20th 1763. Jn^o, Son of Jn^o Newton & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- March 27th 1763. W^m, Son of W^m Holbrook & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- April 3^d 1763. James, Son of Henry Shapley & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 15th 1763. Sam^l, Son of Rich^d Currier Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 29th 1763. Elizth, Dau^tr of Rich^d Randal & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 3^d 1763. W^m, Son of James Ward & of Sarah His Wife, }
Abigail, Dau^tr of Jn^o Varrell & of Rachel His Wife, } were Baptized.
- Augst 21st 1763. W^m, Son of Tho^s Horn & of Elizth His Wife, }
Betty, Dau^tr of Rob^t Kearswell Jun^r & of Elizth His Wife, } were Baptized.
- Sept^r 4th 1763. Betty, Dau^tr of Jn^o Crosbie & of Anne His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 11th 1763. Rich^d, Son of Anne Downe, was Baptized.
- Oct^r 23^d 1763. Mary, Dau^tr of Benjⁿ Parsons & of Lucy His Wife, was Baptized.
- Nov^r 6th 1763. Sarah, Dau^tr of Edw^d Voudey & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- Dece^r 4th 1763. Hannah, Dau^tr of Arthur Randal Jun^r & of Ruth His Wife, was Baptized.
- Jan^y 1st 1764. Sarah, Dau^t of Jn^o Kearswell & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptized.
- Jan^y 15th 1764. Joseph, Son of Sam^l Haley & of Mary His Wife, }
W^m, Son of W^m Allard & of Joanna His Wife, } were Baptized.
- March 18th 1764. Tho^s, Son of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- April 8th 1764. Rich^d, Son of Jn^o Crocket & of Mary His Wife, }
Tho^s, Son of Ambrose Perkins & of Sarah His Wife, } were Baptized.
- April 9th 1764. Henry Carter, Son of Joseph Muchmore & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 20th 1764.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
Grace, Dau^tr of Israel Beckman, Deceased, & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 8th 1764. Mercy, Dau^tr of Arthur Randal & of Lydia His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 15th 1764. Abigail, & } Twin Dau^{rs}, of Sam^l Matthews & of Mehetabel, } Elizth His Wife, were Baptized.

- Augst 5th 1764. Zephaniah, Son of Nat^l Downe & of }
Molly His Wife } were Baptized.
Betty, Dau't^r of Luke Power & of }
Sarah His Wife }
- Augst 26th 1764. Moses, Son of John Dammerrill & of Tabitha His
Wife, was Baptized.
- Oct^r 14th 1764. Sarah, Dau't^r of Rich^d Randal & of Elizth His Wife,
was Baptized.
- Oct^r 21st 1764. Charles Randal, Son of Elisha Horn & of Tamesin
His Wife, was Baptized.
- Oct^r 28th 1764. Jn^o, Son of Jn^o Robison & of Elizth His Wife, was
Baptized.
- Dece^r 23^d 1764. Molly, Dau't^r of Jeremy Lord & of Elizth His Wife,
was Baptized.
- Feb^y 3^d 1765. Robert, Son of Henry Shapley & of Elizth His Wife,
was Baptized.
- March 31st 1765. James, Son of W^m Holbrook & of Elizth His Wife,
was Baptized.
- April. 14th 1765. Molly, Dau't^r of Jn^o Brag & of Hannah His Wife,
was Baptized.
- April 21st 1765. Jn^o, Son of Jeffry Currier Jun^r & of Sarah His Wife,
was Baptized.
- May 19th 1765. George, Son of Rich^d Perkins & of Mercy His Wife,
was Baptized.
- June 23^d 1765. Elizth, Dau't^r of David Avery & of Sarah His Wife,
was Baptized.
- July 28th 1765. Anne, Dau't^r of Arthur Randal & of Lydia His Wife,
was Baptized.
- Augst 11th 1765. Deborah, Dau't^r of Sam^l Downe Jun^r & of Margery
His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 25th 1765. Sarah, Dau't^r of Sam^l Haley & of }
Mary His Wife, } were Baptized.
Sarah, Dau't^r of Benjⁿ Muchmore & }
of Tamesin His Wife, }
- Sept^r 22nd 1765. Tho^s, Son of Josiah Mace & of Sarah }
His Wife, } were Baptized.
Sarah, Dau't^r of W^m Bickham & of }
Sarah His Wife, }
- Sept^r 29th 1765. Rob^t, Son of Rob^t Kearswell & of Elizth His Wife,
was Baptized.
- Oct^r 20th 1765. Moses, Son of Tho^s Horn & of Elizth His Wife, was
Baptized.
- Nov^r 10th 1765. George, Son of Arthur Randal Jun^r & of Ruth His
Wife, was Baptized.
- Nov^r 17th 1765. James, Son of James Hickey and of Mary His Wife,
was Baptized.
- Dece^r 1st 1765. Benjⁿ, Son of Benjⁿ Parsons & of }
Lucy His Wife, } were Baptized.
Abigail, Dau't^r of Rich^d Currier Jun^r }
& of Mary His Wife, }
- Dece^r 29th 1765. Jn^o, Son of Jn^o Kearswell & of Joanna His Wife, was
Baptized.

[To be concluded]

NOTES FROM LONG ISLAND GRAVESTONES

Communicated by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH of New York, N. Y.

ST. JOHN'S EPISCOPAL CHURCHYARD, HUNTINGTON, L. I.

Jane, dau. of Dr. Daniel W. and Phebe Kissam, d. May 25, 1815, aged 2 yrs. 8 mos. 25 days.

Maria, dau. of Daniel W. and Elizabeth Kissam, b. Feb. 5, 1794, d. Feb. 15, 1866.

Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth Tredwell, and wife of Dr. Daniel W. Kissam (and their still-born babe), d. Apr. 3, 1803, in her 36th yr.

Dr. Daniel W. Kissam d. Nov. 21, 1839, aged 76 yrs. 7 mos. 28 days.

Phebe, wife of Dr. D. W. Kissam, b. Apr. 23, 1777, d. Nov. 13, 1861.

Seabury Webster, son of Seabury and Sarah V. B. Kissam, b. Nov. 26, 1856, d. Aug. 12, 1857.

Seabury Kissam, b. in Huntington Feb. 6, 1809, d. in Brooklyn June 9, 1861.

Rev. Charles Sturges, M.D., b. Oct. 20, 1804, d. May 1, 1855.

Margaret, wife of Rev. Chas. Sturges, and dau. of Dr. D. W. and Phebe Kissam, b. Aug. 28, 1814, d. Oct. 20, 1853.

Dorcas, dau. of Richard and Bathsheba Rogers, d. Sept. 18, 1796, in her 84th yr.

Catharine Davis, dau. of Capt. John and Jane Davis, d. Oct. 12, 1754, in 8d yr.

George, d. Dec. 4, 1801, aged 2 yrs. 5 mos., and George Dally, d. Nov. 1, 1798, aged 4 yrs. 8 mos., sons of John Davis and Ruth Rogers.

Catharine Jane, dau. of Andrew Y. and Jane Rogers, d. Mar. 28, 1828, aged 1 yr.

Catharine Rogers, wife of Andrew Yelverton, d. Jan. 24, 1834, in her 63d yr.

Andrew Yelverton d. Aug. 13, 1850, in 86th yr.

Eliza Dally d. Aug. 14, 1835, in 13th yr.

Phebe, wife of George Dally, and dau. of Isaiah and Elizabeth Rogers, d. Sept. 22, 1795, aged 26 yrs. 10 mos. 12 days.

Ebenezer, son of Isaiah and Elizabeth Rogers, d. Sept. 15, 1770, in 17th yr.

Ruth, wife of John D. Rogers, d. Dec. 2, 1831, aged 67.

Thomas Rogers d. Oct. 14, 1756, in 21st yr.

Hannah, wife of Isaac Brush, d. Aug. 24, 1754, in her 71st yr.

Half of an old stone reading "1785 in 65th year."

In another part of the church yard is a piece of stone evidently a part of the top of the above with the letters "ush."

Susan, wife of John D. Jackson, d. Mar. 3, 1838, aged 39 yrs. 1 mo. 14 days.

John D. Jackson d. Aug. 27, 1867, aged 72 yrs. 6 mos. 27 days.

John F., son of J. D. and Susan Jackson, d. Oct. 16, 1838, aged 7 mos. 24 days.

Isaiah Rogers d. Sept. 26, 1873, aged 86 yrs. 6 mos. 22 days.

John Wesley, son of Isaiah and Mary C. Rogers, d. Mar. 8, 1819, aged 1 yr. 12 days.

Isaiah Theodore, only son of Isaiah and Mary C. Rogers, d. Sept. 6, 1834, aged 1 yr. 10 mos. 6 days.

Margaret Louisa [Rogers] d. Oct. 11, 1746, aged 7 yrs. 2 mos.

Dr. Samuel Allen d. Dec. 1, 1766, in his 36th yr.

Joseph H. Ray, M.D., d. Mar. 23, 1875.

Maria Wood, wife of the above, d. June 1, 1890.

Emily Ray, d. Mar. 16, 1843, aged 2 yrs. 14 days.

William Palmer Wood, son of William G. Wood.

Emily M. Wood, dau. of William G. and Emily Wood, d. Dec. 25, 1853, in her 18th yr.

William G. Wood d. Apr. 20, 1869, aged 59 yrs.

Helen Pollard, wife of Isaac Adams, b. Dec. 28, 1833, d. Feb. 25, 1899.

Isaac Adams, b. June 27, 1826, d. June 27, 1900.

Emeline A. Adams, wife of Isaac Adams, and eldest dau. of Elnathan and Maria E. Wheeler, b. in Bridgeport, Conn., Aug. 12, 1829, d. Feb. 22, 1857.

Emily H. Post d. Oct. 17, 1851, aged 7 yrs.

Faith W. Post d. Oct. 17, 1851, aged 4 yrs.

Harriet Terry, wife of C. Wistar Hodge, and dau. of Richard B. and Harriet W. Post, b. in Huntington Sept. 14, 1839, d. in Princeton, N. J., Apr. 7, 1864.

Jessie Acourt Lowell, dau. of William T. and Mary A. B. Walcott, d. Apr. 25, 1850, aged 2 yrs. 8 mos. 27 days.

Rev. H. B. Beers, a member of the North Indiana Conference of the M. E. Church, d. in Goshen, Ind., May 6, 1873.

Hawley Beers, b. Nov. 11, 1773, d. Dec. 25, 1831.

Elizabeth Wright, his wife, b. May 2, 1777, d. Aug. 29, 1852.

Samuel, b. Apr. 29, 1797, d. July 14, 1847.

William, b. May 22, 1800, d. Feb. 1, 1850.

Obadiah Wright, b. May 12, 1806, d. Apr. 26, 1864.

Charles Anthony, b. Dec. 24, 1810, d. Jan. 6, 1838.

Hawley Baxter, b. Apr. 22, 1809, d. May 6, 1873.

John Henry, b. Oct. 25, 1813, d. June 13, 1885.

S. Lucinda, b. Sept. 26, 1815, d. Apr. 2, 1897.

Deborah, relict of Jacob Johnson, d. Feb. 2, 1830, in her 53d yr.

Capt. Walter F. Johnson, b. Mar. 13, 1821, d. Apr. 28, 1867.

Mary, wife of Jacob Johnson, d. Aug. 21, 1812, aged 37 yrs. 8 mos. 15 days.

Jacob Johnson d. June 13, 1833, aged 61 yrs. 7 mos. 3 days.

Julia A., dau. of George B. and Elizabeth Johnson, d. July 18, 1844, aged 4 yrs. 27 days.

Raymond Hoyt d. July 31, 1846, in his 58th yr.

Sally, wife of Raymond Hoyt, d. Feb. 17, 1849, in her 64th yr.

Andrew J. Hoyt d. Dec. 11, 1884, in his 65th yr.

Alonzo C. Hoyt, b. June 9, 1833, d. Jan. 17, 1857.

Mrs. Mary Conklin, b. Mar. 12, 1775, d. Mar. 6, 1858.

Hannah, wife of William Nethaway, d. June 19, 1779, aged 33.

William Nethaway d. Mar. 19, 1814, aged 74.

Thomas Nethaway d. Sept. 6, 1749, in 38th yr.

Ebenezer Nethaway d. Sept. 21, 1749, aged 6 yrs.

Lemuel Douglas, Jr., d. Jan. 6, 1800, in his 26th yr.

Mary, wife of Capt. Lemuel Douglas, d. May 4, 1796, in her 49th yr.

Stephen, son of Capt. Lemuel and Mary Douglas, d. Apr. 19, 1794, aged 8 yrs.

Abigail, wife of John Johnson, d. Nov. 3, 1749, in her 24th yr.

Smith Johnson d. Feb. 26, 1849, in his 17th yr.

Mr. Dennis Wright d. Apr. 30, 1758, in his 80th yr. Re-erected in 1854 by his great grandson E. Beers.

Jacob Mott d. May 8, 1857, in his 38th yr.

Mary A., dau. of David S. and Isabella F. Conklin, b. Dec. 22, 1841, d. Mar. 4, 1857.

David S. Conklin, b. July 5, 1804, d. July 18, 1863.

Isabella, wife of David S. Conklin, b. Jan. 16, 1806, d. Apr. 30, 1862.

Elizabeth Gillit, dau. of Elisha & Sarah Gillit, d. Sept. 16, 1760, in her 5th yr.

Gertrude Westervelt, wife of Arthur T. Hurd, d. Apr. 4, 1885, aged 60 yrs.

A. T. Hurd, b. Mar. 12, 1826, d. July 9, 1902.

John Forster, b. July 3, 1818, d. Feb. 2, 1869.

Gilbert P. Williams, b. in Huntington Dec. 5, 1804, d. Apr. 11, 1888.

Lucinda, wife of the above, b. Fairfield Co., Conn., Oct. 24, 1804, d. Nov. 7, 1866.

Mary Elizabeth, dau. of G. P. and L. Williams, b. in New Milford, Conn., July 24, 1827, d. Nov. 14, 1860.

Mary E. Post, wife of Robert H. Hawthorne, and dau. of Wright Post, M.D., and Mary M. Bayley, all of New York City, b. June 16, 1814, d. June 17, 1883.

Isabella, wife of Rev. N. Barrows, and dau. of John Gibson, b. in Albany Jan. 7, 1832, d. Feb. 12, 1885.

Eliza Thompson, b. Feb. 11, 1777, d. Jan. 8, 1867.

Frederick W. Mulligan, b. Oct. 10, 1850, d. Feb. 4, 1893.

Lewis M. Thurston, b. Oct. 23, 1804, d. Oct. 13, 1895.

Elizabeth S. Brewer, wife of the above, b. Dec. 3, 1814, d. Jan. 10, 1879.

Robert Brewer, son of L. M. and E. S. Thurston, b. Feb. 9, 1837, d. Aug. 6, 1875.

Lewis Marion, son of L. M. and E. S. Thurston, b. July 15, 1838, d. Dec. 4, 1864.

Hannah, wife of Daniel E. Kissam, b. Dec. 10, 1813, d. June 1, 1877.

William Aymar Kissam, M.D., son of Daniel E. and Hannah Kissam, b. Mar. 6, 1846, d. Apr. 12, 1877. "Willie."

A fragment of stone reading | ye body |
| Seymo^{re} |

OLD NORTHPORT, L. I., CEMETERY

Elizabeth, relict of Nathaniel Udal, d. Jan. 19, 1819, aged 61.

John Udal d. Jan. 4, 1849, aged 28.

Nathaniel Udal d. Feb. 23, 1817, aged 62.

Jacob Sammis d. Apr. 1, 1856, aged 65.

Nancy, wife of Jacob Sammis, d. Apr. 7, 1838, in her 62d yr.

Auguster Ackerly, b. July 31, 1760, d. Mar. 27, 1812, aged 51 yrs. 7 mos. 27 days.

- Rebecca, wife of Augustu Ackerly, d. Apr. 11, 1856, aged 93 yrs.
 Jacob Ackerly d. Nov. 4, 1879, aged 84 yrs. 6 days.
 Mary Ackerly d. Mar. 5, 1890, aged 90 yrs. 1 day.
 Susan, dau. of Nathaniel and Keturah Kelcy, d. July 31, 1793, aged 7.
 ——— Kelcy d. June 26, 1792, aged 21 yrs. 3 mos.
 Nathaniel Kelcy d. June 26, 1817, aged 78.
 Freelove, wife of Nathaniel Kelcy, Jr., d. Feb. 4, 1804, in her 32d yr.
 Jonas Higbee, Sen., d. Nov. 19, 1765, aged 75.
 Thomas Higbee d. Feb. 13, 1762, in his 39th yr.
 Thomas Higbee, Jr., d. Nov. 10, 1753, in his 29th(?) yr.
 Desiar Hegbe, dau. of Stephen and Esther Hegbee, d. June 19, 1763, in her 9th yr.
 Daniel B. Higbee d. Mar. 27, 1818, aged 61.
 Elizabeth, his wife, d. Dec. 23, 1806, aged 44.
 Jonas Higbe, Jr., d. Nov. 10, 1759, in 29th yr.
 Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Miller, d. Feb. 23, 1804, aged 56.
 Stephen Higbee d. Jan. 10, 1855, aged 89 yrs. 5 mos. 9 days.
 Ruth, wife of Stephen Higbee, d. Nov. 20, 1835, in her 68th yr.
 Isaac Wells, Jr., d. Mar 10, 1822, aged 33.
 Charles Ackerley d. Nov. 3, 1855, aged 63 yrs. 8 mos.
 Jerusha, wife of Charles Ackerley, d. Apr. 2, 1876, aged 91.
 Hannah Ackerley d. Dec. 10, 1842, aged 50.
 Philip Udall d. Jan. 21, 1836, aged 47 yrs. 8 mos.
 Capt. Jesse Mott, d. Aug. 13, 1851, aged 57 yrs. 7 mos. 12 days.
 Katurah, his wife, d. June 9, 1836, aged 41 yrs. 7 mos. 8 days.
 Jacob Mott d. Nov. 11, 1838, aged 74 yrs. 8 mos.
 Tabitha, wife of Robert Arthur, d. Sept. 8, 1756, in his 43d yr.
 Esther, wife of Ebenezer Bryan, d. Mar. 24, 1838, aged 83 yrs.
 Ebenezer Bryan d. May 10, 1811, aged 69.
 Anna, dau. of Ebenezer and Esther Bryan, d. Sept. 7, 1796, aged 15 yrs. 1 mo. 28 days.
 Josiah Pedrick, b. Jan. 10, 1774, d. Dec. 10, 1864.
 Sarah E., wife of Josiah Pedrick, d. Apr. 20, 1851, aged 70.
 Jemima Sills, relict of Capt. John Sills, d. Mar. 20, 1813, in her 58th yr.
 Mary, dau. of John and Jemima Sills, d. Oct. 20, 1820, aged 6(?).
 Phebe, wife of John Lewis, d. Sept. 15, 1842, aged 28 yrs. 5 days.
 John Smith d. Mar. 3, 1852, aged 60.
 Mary, wife of Jonathan Wickes, Jr., d. Mar. 30, 1761, in her 23d yr.
 Jonathan Wickes d. Mar. 4, 1759, in his 47th yr.
 Jemima Scudder, wife of John, d. Sept. 13, 1775, in her 71st yr.
 Isaac Sammis d. Apr. 29, 1871, aged 72.
 Anna, wife of Isaac Sammis, d. Nov. 23, 1859, aged 36.
 Anna Maria Sammis d. Mar. 30, 1859, aged 7 mos. 9 days.
 Edward B. Sammis d. Mar. 5, 1864, aged 37 yrs. 1mo. 17 days.
 Edward Franklin Sammis d. Feb. 18, 1852, aged 1 yr. 9 mos. } Children of
 Edmon Sammis d. Feb. 18, 1856, aged 3 mos. 14 days. } Edward B.
 Charles Hood Sammis d. Aug. 18, 1849, aged 8 mos. 5 days. } and Ann E.
 Anna Sammis d. Apr. 7, 1864, aged 1 yr. 1 mo. 17 days. } Sammis
 Stephen Scudder d. Sept. 20, 1853, aged 64 yrs. 6. mos. 19 days.
 Esther Scudder d. July 6, 1858, in her 63d yr.

Hannah, wife of John Dickerson, Nov. 15, 1798 – Oct. 22, 1854.

Julian W., son of Dr. I. W. and H. Mahretta Eliot, d. Aug. 16, 1878, aged 1 yr. 29 days.

Abel Ackley d. Apr. 5, 1856, aged 81.

Hannah, wife of Abel Ackley, d. Apr. 25, 1857, aged 72.

Philetus Ackley d. Feb. 27, 1837, aged 28 yrs. 11 mos. 21 days.

Philetus, son of Richard and Presillia Ackley, d. Nov. 8, 1840, aged 3 yrs. 9 mos.

William Henry, son of Richard and Presillia Ackley, d. Mar. 9, 1836, aged 1 yr. 4 mos.

Jacob Sammis, b. May 15, 1811, d. Mar. 23, 1885.

Mary, wife of Jacob Sammis, b. Mar. 23, 1826, d. Sept. 30, 1881.

Adelia Jane, dau. of Jacob and Mary Sammis, b. Oct. 6, 1849, d. Mar. 19, 1871.

Ann Sammis d. Nov. 24, 1845.

Abigail Sammis d. Oct. 5, 1857, aged 5 yrs. 5 mos.

Mary Sammis d. Oct. 6, 1857, aged 1 yr. 10 mos.

Harriet A., wife of Nelson Velzer, d. June 29, 1857, aged 29 yrs. 6 mos. 27 days.

Capt. Samuel Noyes d. Mar. 19, 1854, aged 60 yrs. 5 mos. 25 days.

Sarah, dau. of Samuel P. and Hannah J. Hartt, d. Mar 27, 1838, aged 10 yrs. 9 mos.

Barnard H. Chappell d. May 16, 1889, aged 57 yrs. 2 mos.

Amanda S., wife of B. H. Chappell, d. Apr. 23, 1880, aged 48 yrs. 3 mos. 14 days.

Phebe B., dau. of Fleet and Elizabeth Bunce, d. June 17, 1832, aged 18 yrs. 3 mos.

Jane M., wife of Nathaniel K. Suydam, d. Jan. 25, 1834, in her 26th yr.

Shepard Higby d. July 6, 1818, aged 23.

Capt. Joseph Higbee d. July 10, 1840, aged 76.

Fanny, wife of Capt. Joseph Higbee, d. Sept. 2, 1849, in 78th yr.

Lucy, relict of Raymond Finch, d. Mar. 11, 1866, aged 87 yrs. 1 mo. 28 days.

Raymond Finch d. Dec. 16, 1827, in his 48th yr.

Lewis H. Finch d. May 10, 1850, aged 35 yrs. 2 mos. 16 days.

Emma Willard Scudder, 1835–1893, wife of Henry J.

Henry Joel Scudder, b. Sept. 11, 1825, d. Feb. 10, 1886.

Louisa Henrietta, wife of Henry Joel Scudder, b. Oct. 27, 1834, d. Dec. 28, 1864.

Henry Scudder, b. Apr. 20 (or 26), 1778, d. Feb. 2, 1863.

Elizabeth Hewlett, wife of Henry Scudder, b. Oct. 22, 1792, d. Dec. 5, 1870.

Infant children of Henry and Elizabeth (not named).

Henry Scudder, b. Aug. 5, 1743, d. Jan. 21, 1822.

Phebe C., wife of Henry Scudder, b. June 1743, d. Apr. 17, 1821.

Joel d. June 10, 1835, in 49th yr.

Charity d. Oct. 16, 1858, aged 67 yrs. 8 mos. 29 days.

Young P. d. Jan. 17, 1850, aged 80 yrs. 8 mos. 14 days.

Phebe, wife of Henry and dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth Wood, d. Jan. 18, 1816, aged 33.

Elizabeth, dau. of Henry and Phebe, d. Feb. 15, 1815, aged 2 yrs.

Sally, dau. of Henry and Phebe, d. May 19, 1817, aged 11 yrs.

Mary English, dau. of Henry J. and Louisa H Scudder, b. Sept. 21, 1859, d. Jan. 23, 1882.

Louisa H. and Anne H., infant children of Henry J. and Emma W. Scudder. Townsend, b. in Northport Dec. 14, 1828, d. in Glenworth July 30, 1874.

Isaac Smith, son of Bryant, aged 26 yrs. 3 mos. 12 days; accidentally drowned while in discharge of his duty as chief mate on board schooner *Peerless*, Capt. Charles A. Conklin, in Lat. 34° 50' N., Long. 69° 50' W., Sept. 18, 1850.

Hannah, wife of Bryant, aged 55 yrs.

Bryant Smith d. Feb. 25, 1857, aged 81 yrs. 2 mos. 13 days.

Phebe C., wife of Alfred Ketcham, d. Oct. 7, 1828, aged 29 yrs. 5 mos. 10 days.

Edward H. Ketcham d. June 20, 1854, aged 32 yrs. 5 mos.

Mrs. Jemima Bryan, wife of Jesse, d. Mar. 27, 1793, aged 37 yrs.

Mrs. Mary Bryan, wife of Jesse, d. Aug. 7, 1790, aged 47 yrs.

Abigail, wid. of Jesse Kellum, d. May 2, 1864, aged 81 yrs. 10 mos. 1 day.

Ruth Please, dau. of William Please, Sen., d. Jan. 13, 1774, in her 20th yr.

Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Bryan, d. Apr. 7, 1834, aged 41 yrs. 11 mos.

Jesse Bryan d. Apr. 17, 1868, aged 96 yrs.

Sarah, wife of Jesse Bryan, d. Apr. 16, 1844, aged 52 yrs.

Reuben Arthur, son of Moses and Rachel Rogers, b. Nov. 11, 1803, Dec. 18, 1809.

Jemima Scudder, wife of John Scudder, d. Sept. 13, 1775, in her 71st yr.

Anne Havens d. Sept. 16, 1791, aged 61 years, 8 mos.

Anne, dau. of Thomas and Edith Carpenter, d. Sept. 2, 1792, aged 1 yr. 11 mos.

Zebediah Bunce d. June 13, 1789, aged 66 yrs.

Abigail, wife of Zebediah Bunce, d. May 23, 1773, in 46th yr.

Abigail Ruth, dau. ——— and Betsy, d. Aug. 11, 1791.

Theodorus Bunce d. Aug. 22, 1791, aged 26 yrs.

Kezia, wife of Ebenezer Chichester, d. Mar. 5, 1855, in her 81st yr.

Ebenezer Chichester, d. Aug. 31, 1840, in his 71st yr.

Lydia H., wife of Eliphalet Chichester, d. June 4, 1832, in her 25th yr.

Elizabeth Ketcham d. Aug. 13, 1853, in her 84th yr.

Rebekah, wife of Thomas Rogers, d. Oct. 26, 1813, in her 49th yr.

Thomas Rogers d. Mar. 4, 1841, in his 80th yr.

Deacon Thomas Rogers d. Feb. 24, 1759, in his 61st yr.

Ruth, wife of Thomas Rogers, d. Feb. 26, 1734, aged 33 yrs.

Jerusha Chichester, dau. of Thomas Rogers, and wife of Ephraim Chichester, d. June 16, 1742, in her 19th yr.

Stephen Rogers, son of Thomas Rogers, d. June 21, 1746, in 20th yr.

Elizabeth Rogers, dau. of Thomas Rogers, d. Oct. 15, 1742, in 21st yr.

Thomas Rogers d. Dec. 13, 1755, in his 27th yr.

Josiah Rogers d. Oct. 2, 1791, aged 61 yrs.

Rachel, wife of Deacon Josiah Rogers, d. Aug. 11, 1804, in her 75th yr.

Lydia, dau. of Josiah and Rachel Rogers, d. Oct. 31, 1780, aged 16 yrs.

Isaiah Rogers d. Jan. 21, 1749, in his 48th year.

Elizabeth Rogers d. May 3, 1731.

Jonathan Rogers d. Jan. 17, 1749, aged 82 yrs.

George W., son of Nathaniel and Rachel Biggs, d. July 1, 1793, aged 2 yrs. 8 mos. 20 days.

Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Rachel Biggs, d. June 19, 1793, aged 4 yrs. 9 mos. 21 days.

Rachel, relict of Nathaniel Biggs, d. July 21, 1823, aged 66 yrs.

Nathaniel Biggs d. Aug. 22, 1815, aged 63.

Thomas Biggs d. Dec. 31, 1831, in his 40th yr.

Permelia, relict of Thomas Biggs, d. May 28, 1857, aged 59 yrs. 11 days.

Jos. Bunce d. Apr. 1, 1812, in his 65th yr.

Martha Bunce d. May 27, 1814, aged 64 yrs. 8 mos. 29 days.

Selah Bunce d. Mar. 27, 1813, aged 22 yrs.

Israel Bunce, b. Mar. 12, 1793, d. July 26, 1873.

Edmund Bunce d. Mar. 10, 1803, aged 49 yrs.

Sarah Bunce, relict of Edmund, d. Jan. 19, 1816, in 54th yr.

Charles H., son of George W. and Frances Cook, d. Jan. 13, 1856, aged 10 mos. 13 days.

Ann Eliza, dau. of George W. and Frances Cook, d. Sept. 19, 1853, aged 21 days.

Elsey, relict of Eliphalet W. Carll, d. Sept. 9, 1837, in her 63d yr.

Eliphalet W. Carll d. Apr. 4, 1826, aged 62.

Infant children of Israel and Gloriana Carll—Susan Amelia d. Aug. 27, 1852, aged 6 mos. 23 days; Evylin d. Feb. 13, 1854, aged 1 day.

Mrs. Susan Whitman d. Dec. 5, 1852, aged 57 yrs. 10 mos. 8 days.

Ruth, wife of Alexander Bryan, d. July 30, 1748.

Alexander Bryan, d. Nov. 16, 1761, in his 79th yr.

Sarah Hibgee,* wife of Josiah Hibgee, d. Jan. 29, 1759, in her 62d yr.

Eliphalet Wood d. Apr. 9, 1747, in his 70th yr.

Dorcas, wife of James Dunbar, d. Apr. 17, 1733, aged 34 yrs. 8 mos. 9 days.

Hannah, wife of Jacob Platt, d. May 5, 1836, aged 25 yrs.

Jos. Platt d. Mar. 24, 1799, aged 51 yrs.

Rebekah, wife of Jos. Platt, d. Jan. 8, 1798, aged 48 yrs.

Jacob Platt d. Dec. 26, 1790, aged 70 yrs.

Richard Platt d. Dec. 20, 1756, in his 37th yr.

George Smith b. June 5, 1847, d. Mar. 10, 1895.

Henry S. Smith, d. Nov. 19, 1857, aged 38 yrs. 6 mos. 28 days.

Henrietta, dau. of George and Emily Smith, d. Aug. 29, 1853, aged 1 yr. 9 mos.

Epenetus C. Conklin, b. Aug. 10, 1810, d. Sept. 14, 1887.

Iantha, his wife, b. Nov. 11, 1814, d. Mar. 28, 1900.

Mary Frances, dau. of the above, b. Apr. 17, 1816(?), d. Dec. 6, 1866.

Iantha, dau. of the above, b. June 9, 1857, d. Nov. 1861.

Keturah, wife of John Place, d. June, 22, 1859, in her 65th yr.

Samuel H. H. Penton, b. Oct. 28, 1830, d. Apr. 19, 1900.

Frank Penton d. Nov. 12, 1859, aged 4 yrs. 3 mos.

Elizabeth Calvin, wid. of John, d. July 20, 1854, aged 84 yrs. 3 mos. 16 days.

Edwin C., son of James S. and Mary Mott, d. Feb. 22, 1849, 1 yr. 3 mos. 1 day.

James Tuttle, 1819 – 1897.

Sarah Elizabeth, wife of David Lewis, d. Apr. 20, 1849, aged 20 yrs. 1 mo. 2 days.

*Evidently a mistake of the stonecutter. Name probably Higbee.

Hannah, wife of Shubael M. Nichols, d. Jan. 22, 1857, aged 52 yrs. 7 mos. 24 days.

Shubael Nichols, b. Nov. 20, 1802, d. Aug. 16, 1873.

William T. Nichols, b. Aug. 31, 1809, d. Jan. 11, 1880.

Althea, infant dau. of William T. and Ann Nichols.

Infant dau. of David and Sarah Elizabeth Lewes, aged 10 days.

Infant dau. of Hannah and Shubael Nichols d. Mar. 22, 1842.

Joseph Rogers d. Mar. 9, 1850, aged 75 yrs.

Esther, wife of Joseph Rogers, d. July 17, 1849, in her 80th yr.

Jacob Ireland d. Mar. 17, 1813, aged 69.

Sarah, wife of David Skidmore, d. July 4, 1858, aged 81 yrs.

David Skidmore d. Mar. 14, 1813, aged 42 yrs.

Ann, dau. of David and Sarah, d. Apr. 17, 1815, aged 17 yrs. 1 mo. 7 days.

Mary, wife of Joseph Dixon, d. Jan. 7, 1833, aged 63 yrs.

Platt Titus d. Nov. 24, 1848, aged 83 yrs.

Keturah, wife of Platt A. Titus, d. Feb. 12, 1835, aged 32 yrs. 3. mos. 16 days.

Joseph Titus, son of Platt and Esther Titus, d. Mar. 22, 1841, aged 42 yrs.

THE SOLOMON JOHNSON FAMILY

By MRS. ELLWOOD D. KIMBALL of Wichita, Kans.

1. SOLOMON¹ JOHNSON, whose parentage and ancestry have not been found, was in Sudbury, Mass., 3 Feb. 1639, when his twin sons, Joseph and Nathaniel, were born. His wife, Elinor, whose parentage and ancestry are unknown, was certainly the mother of an older son, John (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 20, p. 697, wherein Elinor calls John her son), born 1629 or "thereabout," and probably the mother of the oldest son, Solomon, born 1627 or "thereabout" (deposition, Middlesex Co. Court Files, Apl. Session, 1686, Stone vs Bemis). He was an original proprietor of Sudbury, having received twenty-eight acres in the first, second, and third divisions of land (Sudbury Town Records, Bk. 1, pp. 21 and 52). He was made freeman after his son Solomon took the oath in 1645.* Having bought land in the Great River Meadow, West Sudbury, in 1651, he is called "Taylor of Watertown" at the date of sale of that land (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 2, p. 45) in 1653, he then living at the "Watertown Farme or Cowpen" which he had leased on 1 Dec. 1651 for seven years, afterward extended two years. In 1658 he received a grant of one hundred thirty acres in the "two mile strip" of Sudbury, and later was voted ten acres more on account of the highway running through (Sudbury Records, p. 52). This "new grant" he deeded before it was laid out, 25 Apr. 1658, to Solomon, Jr., in consideration of his full and free surrender of three hundred acres bought of Mr. Stephen Day of Cambridge (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 8, p. 139).

* On Sudbury Town Records the name of "Solomon Johnson" appears in the list of "Names of those that take ye oath July 9, 1643 or 5." Under this list is the list of those who "took ye oath of fidelity since." "Solomon Johnson Senr" is second on this latter list, then in the same hand and ink "Junr" is written after "Solomon Johnson" of the first list.

He was an original proprietor of Marlborough, Mass., receiving a home lot of twenty-three acres, 1660 (REGISTER, vol. LXII, p. 227). Later he received one-seventh undivided part of eleven meadows, his share in these meadows being indicated in his will, except such as were alienated by deeds, viz., in 1683 about five acres, in which he is described as "Solomon Johnson Sr. Tailor," and in 1684 seven acres to his son John Johnson, in which Elinor relinquished her dower (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 14, p. 328; and vol. 20, p. 697). He was one of the selectmen of Marlborough 1661-65 (REGISTER LXII, pp. 336-39-41; and LXIII, 65, 118), and constable in 1663-4 (Ibid., pp. 59, 65, and 118). In 1663 his rate for the ministry in Marlborough was ten shillings, and that of his son John eleven shillings. In this connection note that in 1663 Solomon and John Johnson of "Mallbury" were sued for rate due to the ministry in *Watertown* (Watertown Records, p. 80).

His death is entered briefly on the Marlborough Records, "Deacon Johnson died June 1687." His will (Suffolk Co. Probate, vol. 10, p. 127), dated 28 Mar. 1685, and probated 12 Oct. 1687, provides for wife "Elenor" and son Nathaniel; and Nathaniel's three sons Joseph, Samuel, and John; mentions son Solomon, and recites giving him "long since" his portion; also son John, having already a portion; bequeaths the remainder of his estate to his "Sonne-in-law John Barnes"; and makes his "sonn's John Johnson, John Barnes Senr and Nathaniel Johnson Executors." The inventory of his estate totaled in land £100, and the dearth of personal estate, amounting only to £5, 16s., seems to indicate that at the time of his decease he was living with one of his children.

Children:

2. i. SOLOMON,² b. abt. 1627.
3. ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1629.
- iii. JOSEPH (twin), b. 3 Feb. 1639; m. 19 Nov. 1667, SUSANNAH ———; bur. Apr. 1668.
4. iv. NATHANIEL (twin), b. 3 Feb. 1639.
- v. JOHANNAH, b. 16 Feb. 1641; m. JOHN BARNES; d. 29 Oct. 1712.
- vi. MARY, b. 23 Feb. 1643; m. WILLIAM TAYLOR; not mentioned in her father's will, though she d. 28 July 1697.
- vii. CALEB, b. 1 Feb. 1645; "accidentally shot" near his father's house "in the liberties of Watertown, 4th 3, 1654," according to the coroner's jury.

2. SOLOMON² JOHNSON (*Solomon*¹), born about 1627, died at Sudbury 26 Aug. 1690. He was an early proprietor of Lancaster, Mass., for in 1652 he deeded his forty acres in "Nashaway Plantation" (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 1, p. 41) to Stephen Day for the three hundred acres (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 1, p. 42) exchanged in 1658 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 13, p. 590) for his father's New Sudbury grant of one hundred forty acres, upon which last he probably lived. In 1664 he alienated a moiety of this one hundred forty acres (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 8, p. 325), but in 1685 possessed the seventy acres remaining, as a deed from Benjamin Crowe of Stowe to Joseph Rice of Marlborough recites that the land sold (originally that of John Wood, Sr., and John Rutter, Sr.) is bounded southward with land of Solomon Johnson, Junr. He married twice: first HANNAH ———, who died 4 June 1685; and secondly, 1 Feb. 1686-7, "HANNAH CREFTS of Natomy" (Watertown Records, p. 96), perhaps the Hannah Johnson who married

Thomas Frost 9 July 1691. He died intestate, and his widow Hannah and son Caleb administered his estate (Middlesex Co. Probate, no. 12671).

Children, all born at Sudbury :

- i. SAMUEL,^s b. 6 Mar. 1654.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 27 Apr. 1656; m. (1) GERSHOM EAMES, who d. at Watertown 25 Nov. 1676; m. (2) 4 Sept. 1679, WILLIAM WARD. (For children see Ward Family, 1851, p. 14.)
5. iii. CALEB, b. 31 Oct. 1658.

3. JOHN^s JOHNSON (*Solomon*¹), born about 1629, undoubtedly was with his parents in Sudbury as early as 1639. He removed to Lancaster in 1654 (Sudbury Records, Book B). He married, 19 Nov. 1657, DEBORAH WARD, daughter of William of Sudbury and Marlborough. On 27 Apr. 1658, his father deeded him one-half the three hundred acres bought of Mr. Stephen Day. He was an original proprietor of Marlborough, receiving sixty-eight acres in 1660, and swamp and meadow land in 1663 and '65. Deborah, his wife, died 9 Aug. 1697, aged 60; and he died at Marlborough 4 May 1718, intestate. No administration of his estate is found in Middlesex Co. Probate, but a deed dated 11 Feb. 1714 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 17, p. 301) recites that Daniel Johnson of Marlborough is one of the children and heirs of John Johnson late of Marlborough, deceased, who was a son of Solomon Johnson, deceased, late of Marlborough but formerly of Sudbury and one of the primitive grantees of said Sudbury, and proceeds to quit claim "any remaining rights" of his father, John Johnson, in said Solomon's Sudbury real estate. Daniel signed the above also in behalf of his brother, John Johnson, and sister Elizabeth wife of Joseph Witherby. No record appears of any children born the first fifteen years of his marriage.

Children, recorded at Marlborough :

- i. JOHN,^s b. 21 Jan. 1672; d. 23 Dec. 1676, "scalded to death."
6. ii. DANIEL, b. 5 Apr. 1675.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 July 1677; m. 9 Feb. 1699, JOSEPH WITHERBY.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. 22 Aug. 1678.
- v. JOHN, b. 16 Feb. 1680; m. MARY ———.

4. NATHANIEL^s JOHNSON (*Solomon*¹), born at Sudbury 3 Feb. 1639, died at Marlborough 24 July 1718. He married, 16 Nov. 1671, MARY PLIMPTON, daughter of John and Jane (Demant), born at Dedham 19 Apr. 1648, died at Marlborough 27 Nov. 1736. He received by will the major portion of his father's land, but could not alienate it since it was devised to his three sons, Joseph, Samuel, and John, who in Jan. 1704/5 joined in an instrument of partition of the same (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 20, p. 516).

Children :

- i. JOSEPH,^s b. 5 (18, county rec.) Oct. 1672.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 28 Aug. 1674.
- iii. MARY, b. 1675.
- iv. JOHN, b. 24 Mar. 1679.
- v. JOHANNAH, b. 7 Nov. 1682.
- vi. DOROTHA, b. 26 Apr. 1685.
- vii. JANE, b. 22 May 1687; d. 1688.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Nov. 1691; d. 1698.

5. **CALEB³ JOHNSON** (*Solomon,² Solomon¹*), born at Sudbury 31 Oct. 1658, died there 1 Dec. 1715. He married, 9 July 1684, **AGNES BENT**, daughter of Peter and Elizabeth of Sudbury and Marlborough, who died 4 June 1729. He with wife Agnes and sister Patience Bent conveyed in 1697 to Peter Bent their brother "any and all estate" of their late father Peter Bent of Marlborough (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 13, p. 578). Caleb Johnson with Thomas Brown and Thomas Drury bought the "Glover Farm" 17 June 1697. Caleb's estate was administered by the widow Agnes and sons Caleb and Solomon (Middlesex Co. Probate, no. 8938), and inventoried £567. Land which had belonged to the widow Agnes, on 6 Apr. 1730/1, was conveyed by Caleb Johnson of Framingham, Solomon Johnson of Sudbury, widow Hannah Burk of Stowe, Daniel Howe of Framingham, and Ebenezer Gleason of Framingham, all in the County of Middlesex, to their brother Charles Johnson, wheelwright of Sudbury, in consideration of £300. Caleb and Solomon Johnson's acknowledgment is dated Feb. 1756, in Worcester Co., Mass. (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 65, p. 64).

Children :

- i. **HANNAH⁴**, b. at Sudbury 5 (25, county rec.) May 1685; m. 23 Dec. 1709, **JONAS BURK**.
 7. ii. **CALEB**, b. 18 Sept. 1687.
 8. iii. **SOLOMON**, b. 2 Nov. 1690.
 - iv. **CHARLES**, b. 20 Dec. 1693.
 - v. **ELIZABETH**, m. 17 Dec. 1716, **DANIEL HOWE**.
 - vi. **THANKFUL**, b. at Sudbury 7 Feb. 1705/6; m. **EBENEZER GLEASON**.
6. **DANIEL³ JOHNSON** (*John,² Solomon¹*), born at Marlborough 5 Apr. 1675, married, 22 Dec. 1697, **DOROTHY LAMB**. He died 1721/2, and his widow Dorothy was appointed executrix, 27 Apr. 1722, his will being dated 11 Dec. 1721 (Middlesex Co. Probate, no. 12635).
- Children :
9. i. **SOLOMON⁴**, b. 13 Oct. 1698.
 - ii. **DEBORAH**, b. 8 Mar. 1701; not named in her father's will.
 - iii. **MARTHA**, b. 6 Oct. 1702; m. at Shrewsbury, 30 Apr. 1728, **ELISHA HEDGE**; willed by her father £200.
 10. iv. **ZEBEDIAH**, b. 28 Apr. 1704.
 11. v. **DANIEL**, b. 28 Aug. 1709.
7. **CALEB⁴ JOHNSON** (*Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), born 18 Sept. 1687, received from his father's estate seventy-four acres of Framingham land. He with wife Dorothy joined the Sudbury church 8 Apr. 1722 (Sudbury Church Records). On 18 Mar. 1729 he and his brother Solomon sold their lands to Thomas Kendall. In 1732 he bought one hundred fifty acres in Worcester (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 3, p. 147, in which he is called "housewright of Framingham"), and in 1733 he was seated in the Worcester meeting house. After 1738 he bought several tracts of land in Shrewsbury, also "privilege of room for a pew in Shrewsbury meetinghouse" (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 20, p. 294; vol. 27, p. 398; and vol. 50, p. 527). In 1741 he was representative to the General Court. He married twice: first **DOROTHY** ———, who died at Shrewsbury 25 Jan. 1741; and secondly, in 1743, **ELIZABETH BRYANT** of Sudbury. His will, made at Shrewsbury in 1766 (Worcester Co. Probate, no.

33290), names only his wife Elizabeth, daughter Martha Stone, and children of daughters Dorothy Wyman and Abigail Eager.

Children :

- i. MARY,⁵ b. 24 Oct. 1709.
- ii. MARTHA, b. 12 Sept. 1711; m. ——— STONE.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 21 July, d. 13 Nov. 1714.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 14 Apr. 1716; m. 18 Aug. 1737, BENJAMIN EAGER; d. before her father, her children being named in her father's will.
- v. CALEB, bapt. 2 Aug. 1719; d. at Shrewsbury 16 Mar. 1741.
- vi. DOROTHY, b. 10 Jan. 1724; m. 28 Nov. 1744, DANIEL(?) WYMAN; d. before her father, who willed her children £80.
- vii. SARAH, bapt. 26 Sept. 1725.
- viii. JOEL, d. at Shrewsbury 7 Feb. 1741.
- ix. ASHBEL, d. at Shrewsbury 22 Feb. 1741.

8. SOLOMON⁴ JOHNSON (*Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), born 2 Nov. 1690 (Middlesex Co. Probate, no. 8938), received as his share of his father's estate fifty-six acres south of his brother Caleb's, also land at "Beaver hole," "pod meadow," and "pine neck." He married at Sudbury, 6 June 1716, ABIGAIL GOODENOW, daughter of John, and 11 Feb. 1736/7 Solomon and Abigail Johnson of Worcester deeded all their interest in the estate of "our hon'd Father Mr. John Goodenow late of Sudbury" (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 49, p. 558). He was still "of Sudbury" when he deeded six acres in Framingham 4 May 1720 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 25, p. 384). The brothers, Caleb⁴ and Solomon, appear to have been living side by side in Framingham when they sold to Thomas Kendall in 1729, for the deed recites the messuage contained two mansion houses, etc. (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 44, p. 450), but Solomon is styled "of Sudbury" when he joined in conveying his interest in his mother's estate, 6 Apr. 1730/1, and "of Sudbury, Yeoman," when he bought of Moses Rice, 20 Feb. 1731, one hundred acres in Worcester "near to a place Mt. Stearnes," known as Tatnick or Tatnuck (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 4, p. 571). In 1744 he bought of Samuel Waldo sixty acres lying west and adjoining the above (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 20, p. 83); and in 1754, 1755, 1765, and 1768 "Solomon Johnson, Yeoman of Worcester," deeded his sons Solomon, John, Joshua, and Samuel, respectively, one hundred forty acres of the above lands (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 36, pp. 37, 379; vol. 52, p. 44; and vol. 121, p. 341). In 1773 he was adjudged *non compos* upon the petition of his sons Daniel and Solomon, and the Court appointed Peter and Micah guardians. He died 9 Jan. 1782, and Abigail his wife died in Feb. 1784. Peter administered his estate (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 33687).

Children :

1. HEPSEBATH,⁵ b. at Sudbury 12 Oct. 1716; m. 23 Mar. 1756, ROBERT EARL of Leicester, as his second wife.
12. ii. JOHN, b. at Sudbury 17 Oct. 1718.
13. iii. SOLOMON, bapt. at Sudbury 8 Oct. 1720.
14. iv. PETER, bapt. at Framingham 7 July 1723.
15. v. DANIEL, bapt. at Framingham 1 Aug. 1725.
16. vi. MICAJAH, bapt. at Framingham 27 Aug. 1727.
17. vii. ABIGAIL, b. at Worcester 26 July 1731; d. 12 Dec. 1744.
18. viii. JOSHUA, b. at Worcester 1 Apr. 1734.
- ix. BEULAH, b. at Worcester 2 Feb. 1736.
18. x. SAMUEL, b. at Worcester 21 Aug. 1738.

9. SOLOMON⁴ JOHNSON (*Daniel,³ John,² Solomon¹*), born at Marlborough 13 Oct. 1698, received by his father's will (1722) a lot of land in Shrewsbury, Mass., which was purchased of Samuel and Jotham Brigham. He was "of Shrewsbury, Gent," when he purchased fifty-five acres there 4 Apr. 1726 (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 28, p. 163), but was "of Leicester, Gent," in June 1730, when he bought of Jonathan Lamb and William Ward one hundred fifty-one acres in Leicester (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 3, p. 109). In 1733, '34, '36/7, and '39 he sold in all two hundred six acres of Shrewsbury land, and in each deed is styled "of Leicester, Gent," except in the deed dated 25 Dec. 1733, which adds "resident now in Worcester" (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 4, pp. 378, 702; vol. 7, p. 204; vol. 8, p. 281; and vol. 11, p. 498). The last deed of record was executed 5 Oct. 1739, and acknowledged in Medford, Middlesex Co. Neither marriage, birth of children, nor death appears to be of record in Worcester Co., but in 1733/4 he is mentioned in Worcester town records (vol. V).
10. ZEBEDIAH⁴ JOHNSON (*Daniel,³ John,² Solomon¹*), born at Marlborough 28 Apr. 1704, married, 18 Nov. 1731, ESTHER ———. He received by his father's will land in Shrewsbury.
Children, all born at Shrewsbury:
- i. ZEBEDIAH,⁵ b. 25 July 1732.
 - ii. ESTHER, b. 23 June 1734.
 - iii. SETH, b. 15 Feb. 1735/6.
 - iv. ISRAEL, b. 11 Sept. 1737.
 - v. SOLOMON, b. 13 Oct. 1739.
 - vi. ESTHER, b. 20 July 1741.
 - vii. ELIZABETH, b. 11 Apr. 1743.
 - viii. PHEBE, b. 2 Oct. 1744.
 - ix. THOMAS, b. 2 July 1746.
 - x. JOHN, b. 19 Mar. 1746/7.
 - xi. PHILIP, b. 19 Oct. 1749.
 - xii. ISSACHER, b. 7 Jan. 1750/51.
 - xiii. LEMUEL, b. 7 Apr. 1752.
 - xiv. JONAH, b. 22 Dec. 1754.
 - xv. DAVID, b. 16 Feb. 1756.
11. DANIEL⁴ JOHNSON (*Daniel,³ John,² Solomon¹*), born at Marlborough 23 Aug. 1709, died at Shrewsbury 2 June 1763. He married at Shrewsbury, 24 Mar. 1736, SARAH HOLLAND. He was willed land in Shrewsbury by his father.
Children, all born at Shrewsbury:
- i. ZERUAH,⁵ b. 19 May 1737.
 - ii. LEVINAH, b. 20 Feb. 1739.
 - iii. RUFUS, b. 16 May 1741.
 - iv. LEVINAH, b. 11 Dec. 1743.
 - v. RUFUS, b. 5 Jan. 1745.
 - vi. DANIEL, b. 2 Mar. 1747/8; m. 3 Feb. 1778, MARTHA BRAGG, dau. of Ebenezer.
 - vii. STEPHEN, b. 7 Mar. 1749/50.
 - viii. DOROTHY, b. 12 Mar. 1752.
12. JOHN⁵ JOHNSON (*Solomon,⁴ Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), born at Sudbury 17 Oct. 1718, died at Worcester in 1757. He married SUSANNAH ———. He received forty acres of his father's estate in "Tatnuck so-called" (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 36, p. 379).

Children, born at Worcester :

- i. CALEB,⁶ b. 10 Jan. 1746.
- ii. JOHN, b. 31 Mar. 1748.
19. iii. JONATHAN, b. 27 Jan. 1750.
- iv. BEULAH, b. 18 Nov. 1751.
- v. MARY, b. 7 Jan. 1754.
- vi. AMOS, b. 18 Jan. 1756.

13. SOLOMON⁶ JOHNSON (*Solomon,⁴ Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), baptized at Sudbury 23 Oct. 1720, died at Worcester after 1776 (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 80, p. 417). He received from his father, 18 Oct. 1754, sixty acres of his land in Tatnuck. He married LAVINA ("Levinah," in Deed, vol. 85, p. 230) ———.

Children, born at Worcester :

- i. ASHBEL,⁶ } bapt. 15 July 1750.
- ii. ABIGAIL, }
- iii. URIAH, b. 28 June 1752.
- iv. ABEL, b. 24 June 1753.
- v. BETTY, b. 20 Apr. 1755.
- vi. ABEL, b. 7 Aug. 1757.
- vii. MOLLY, b. 18 Oct. 1761.
- viii. EPHRAIM, b. 1 Dec. 1765.
- ix. POLLY, b. 8 June 1766.
- x. ZACHEUS, b. 8 July 1768.

14. PETER⁶ JOHNSON (*Solomon,⁴ Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), baptized at Framingham 7 July 1723, died at Worcester in 1798. He married, 12 Oct. 1758, ABIGAIL PARKS. He was appointed guardian of his father, Solomon, in 1773 when he was adjudged *non compos*, and had not concluded administering that estate at the time of his death. His son Timothy⁶ finished the administration, and also administered upon his father's estate (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 83611).

Children, born at Worcester :

- i. PETER,⁶ b. 1761; *non compos*.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 1764; m. SARAH EATON. Children, b. at Worcester: 1. Thomas,⁷ b. 8 Sept. 1789. 2. Lewis, b. 19 June 1793. 3. Sarah Eaton, b. 6 Apr. 1796. 4. Peter, b. 20 July 1798. 5. Mary, b. 22 Mar. 1803. 6. George, b. 2 May 1806. 7. Frederick, b. 23 June 1808. 8. James, b. 13 Feb. 1811.
- iii. CALEB, bapt. 15 Dec. 1765.
- iv. TIMOTHY, b. 1 Apr. 1769; m. (1) 6 Mar. 1792, LUCINDA GOULDING, b. 8 Feb. 1774, dau. of Peter and Lucy (Brewer); m. (2) PATTY (GOULDING) JOHNSON, b. 1772, widow of Clark (no. 21), and sister of the first wife.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 24 Dec. 1771.

15. DANIEL⁶ JOHNSON (*Solomon,⁴ Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), baptized at Framingham 1 Aug. 1725, died at Worcester in 1802. He married first at Hingham, 19 Nov. 1754, LUCY LANE, who was buried at Worcester 5 Dec. 1762; and secondly MRS. ABIGAIL (SPRING) BROWN,^{*} born at Weston 16 Jan. 1735, who survived him, daughter of Capt. Henry and Abigail (Chadwick), and widow

* Abigail Spring m. 20 Feb. 1755, Benjamin Brown of Housatonic No. 1 (New Marlborough). Children, b. at Weston: Abigail, b. 30 Nov. 1755, and Asenath, b. 6 Aug. 1758. Benjamin Brown d. 30 Nov. 1758.

of Benjamin. He served in the Revolution in Capt. Gates's Co., Col. Bigelow's Regt. (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, p. 820); and was a miller, and lived on that portion of the paternal estate formerly owned by his brother Joshua, on the corner of Pleasant and Mill Sts., Tatnuck village, where his son Clark, and afterward his grandson Clark, Jr., lived (the house still standing, 1910). His wife Abigail owned land in Princeton, dower from her first husband (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 71, p. 53). He suffered reverses (family tradition says through undersigning), and in 1784 "40 Acres with dwelling house, barn and grist mill thereon," with personal effects, were attached to satisfy a judgment issued to his brother Micah (Court of Common Pleas, June Term, 1784). His brother Peter and others also recovered judgments against him (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 83, p. 573; and vol. 91, pp. 592-5). In 1798 he was living with his son Benjamin, who administered his personal estate in 1802 (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 33321).

Children by first wife, all born at Worcester:

- i. WEALTHY⁶ (Wealthy Ann?), bapt. 25 Jan. 1756.
- ii. DANIEL, bapt. 29 May 1757; served in the Revolution as matross in Capt. William Treadwell's Co., Apl. 1777 to Sept. 1777, reported died 11 Sept. 1777 (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, p. 820).
- iii. NATHAN, bapt. 14 Jan. 1759; served in the Revolution as matross in the same Co. as his brother Daniel, Apl. 1777 to 31 Dec. 1779 (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors, p. 860).
20. iv. JOHN, bapt. 28 Dec. 1760.
- v. LUCY, } b. 29 Nov. 1762; "bapt. at ye mother's funeral, Dec. 5, 1762."
- vi. LYDIA, }

Children by second wife:

21. vii. CLARK, b. 17 May 1768.
- viii. BENJAMIN, b. abt. 1771; m. 1796, LYDIA STEARNS.
- ix. A SON (hypothesis from census of 1790), possibly another Daniel.
22. x. CALEB, b. 9 Nov. 1779.

16. MICAH⁵ JOHNSON (*Solomon*,⁴ *Caleb*,³ *Solomon*,² *Solomon*¹), baptized as "Micajah," at Framingham 27 Aug. 1727, died at Worcester in 1802. He married, 8 May 1754, PHEBE MOORE, daughter of Isaac, who survived him. He settled on Mill St., south of Tatnuck village (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 33, p. 158), on an estate owned and occupied by descendants for several generations. He was a royalist, but recanted and saved his property from confiscation (Lovell's Worcester in the Revolution, p. 36). His will was probated in 1802 (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 33570). He appears to have been the wealthiest of the Tatnuck Johnsons.

Children, all born at Worcester:

- i. MICAH,⁶ bapt. 30 Mar. 1755; m. (1) 18 Nov. 1776, SARAH WILLARD, dau. of Isaac; m. (2) MRS. ABIGAIL (DUDLEY) GLEASON (b. at Sutton, Mass., 15 June 1758?), "daughter of (David and Hannah (Sibley)?) Dudley and widow of Isaac Gleason of Auburn." Children by first wife: 1. *Willard*,⁷ b. 1 Dec. 1777. 2. *Phebe*, b. Dec. 1778. Children by second wife: 3. *Jonas*, b. 28 Oct. 1782. 4. *Asa*, b. 26 Feb. 1785. 5. *Reuben*, b. 19 Apr. 1787. 6. *Rufus*, b. 11 Sept. 1789. 7. *David*, b. 20 Jan. 1792. 8. *Micah*, b. 4 May 1794. 9. *Hannah*, b. 6 Aug. 1796. 10. *Abigail*, b. 21 Mar. 1799.
- ii. LYDIA, m. 25 Dec. 1777, SOLOMON WILLARD, son of Isaac; lived on the William Young estate on Mill St., west of her father.
- iii. ISAAC, bapt. 18 Nov. 1757.

- iv. ADAM, d. young.
- v. HANNAH, bapt. 22 Aug. 1762.
- vi. AARON, bapt. 10 Feb. 1765.
- vii. PHEBE, bapt. Mar. 1767.
- viii. DAVID, bapt. 14 Oct. 1770.

17. JOSHUA⁵ JOHNSON (*Solomon*,⁴ *Caleb*,³ *Solomon*,² *Solomon*¹), born at Worcester 1 Apr. 1734, married, 28 May 1758, LYDIA BROWN, daughter of James. In 1765 he received from his father twenty acres of the homestead (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 52, p. 44). He sided with the Royalists at the time of the Revolution. His wife, Lydia, received by will from his brother Micah (Micajah) the estate which descended to her as heir of James Brown (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 33570).

Children, all born at Worcester:

- i. ANNA,⁶ b. 10 June 1760.
- ii. LEVI, b. 30 May 1762.
- iii. REBECKAH, b. 4 Apr. 1764.
- iv. SARAH, b. 24 Mar. 1766; m. ALPHEUS EATON, b. 10 Oct. 1764, son of Thomas and Susan (Rice); resided on the corner of Main and Austin Sts.
- v. LYDIA, b. 18 Mar. 1768; m. 8 Mar. 1786, her cousin JOHN JOHNSON (no. 20).
- vi. ACHSAH, b. 10 June 1770; m. 12 Nov. 1789, JACOB WASHBURN, JR., of Leicester.
- vii. JOSHUA, b. 12 July 1772.
- viii. JAMES BROWN, b. 10 July 1774.

18. SAMUEL⁵ JOHNSON (*Solomon*,⁴ *Caleb*,³ *Solomon*,² *Solomon*¹), born at Worcester 21 Aug. 1738, died in 1789. He married, 14 Aug. 1760, MARY SPENCE, who died 7 Sept. 1820. In 1768 he received twenty acres of his father's homestead in Tatnuck (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 131, p. 341). He died intestate (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 33654).

Children, all born at Worcester:

- i. WILLIAM,⁶ b. abt. 1761; d. 21 Jan. 1842, aged 81; m. SUSANNAH ———, who d. 10 Dec. 1840, aged 79. Children: 1. *Roxanna*,⁷ b. 24 Dec. 1784. 2. *William*, b. 6 July 1786. 3. *Luther*, b. 4 May 1788. 4. *Gardner*, b. 27 Mar. 1790. 5. *Mary*, b. 10 May 1792. 6. *Anson*, b. 10 Sept. 1794. 7. *Harriet*, b. 14 Nov. 1796. 8. *Turall*, b. 10 Dec. 1798. 9. *Susannah*, b. 16 Mar. 1801. 10. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Apr. 1804. 11. *Samuel*, b. 2 Mar. 1807.
- ii. SAMUEL, d. 1806; m. 22 Apr. 1789, EUNICE STEARNS, who d. 1808; a tanner and sometime owner of the old Exchange Hotel; estate probated in 1807 (Worcester Co., no. 33656). Children: 1. *Samuel*⁷ (probably he whose estate was administered in 1814, Worcester Co., no. 33659), b. 7 Feb. 1792. 2. *Turall*, b. 1 Mar. 1794. 3. *Clarendon*, b. 22 Aug. 1797. 4. *Almira*, b. 21 Aug. 1802. 5. *Lamphire*, b. 8 Jan. 1805. 6. *Angelina*, b. 11 July 1806.
- iii. ELIZABETH ("Betsey").
- iv. GARDNER, d. 26 Aug. 1858; perhaps m. CHLOE JEFFERD; resided on Winter Hill.
- v. SARAH ("Sally") m. JOEL HAYDEN; residing at Fitzwilliam, N. H., in 1799 (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 185, p. 410).

19. JONATHAN⁵ JOHNSON (*John*,⁴ *Solomon*,⁴ *Caleb*,³ *Solomon*,² *Solomon*¹), born at Worcester 27 Jan. 1750, died at Petersham 4 Dec. 1815. He married (intention published 21 Aug. 1773) RACHEL FELTON, who died at Petersham 15 June 1799, aged 44.

Children, born at Petersham :

- i. JOHN,⁷ b. 27 Jan. 1774.
- ii. AARON, b. 21 Oct. 1775.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 14 Nov. 1777.
- iv. GEORGE, b. 9 Feb. 1780.
- v. AMOS, b. 18 Nov. 1782.
- vi. HENRY, b. 23 Mar. 1785; d. 14 Dec. 1846; m. ——— ———; child:
Jonathan J.,⁸ of Greenfield.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Oct. 1787.
- viii. LEVI, b. 9 May 1790; d. 10 Dec. 1815.
- ix. DANIEL, b. 27 July 1792; d. 5 Nov. 1815.

20. JOHN⁶ JOHNSON (*Daniel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), baptized at Worcester 28 Dec. 1760, died 10 Sept. 1807. He married, 8 Mar. 1786, his cousin LYDIA JOHNSON (no. 17, v), born 18 Mar. 1768, died 15 Mar. 1847. He served in the Revolution in the same Company with his father, and also enlisted in 1779 and 1780 (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, pp. 845-6, 8). His widow Lydia was pensioned in 1838. He became involved in his father's losses in 1785 (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 97, p. 248), but later bought lands in and about Tatnuck Village (Worcester Co. Deeds, vol. 121, p. 382; vol. 123, p. 179; and vol. 176, p. 61). He died insolvent (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 33467).

Children, born at Worcester :

- i. JOHN,⁷ b. 25 Sept. 1787.
- ii. DANIEL, b. 31 Dec. 1788.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 17 Mar. 1790.
- iv. LUCY LANE, b. 24 Apr. 1792.
- v. SALLY, b. 12 Mar. 1794; d. 31 Aug. 1796.
- vi. ACKSAH WASHBURN, b. 20 Aug. 1797.
- vii. ELISHA, b. 17 Sept. 1799.
- viii. ALPHEUS, b. 10 Nov. 1800.
- ix. CHARLOTTE, b. 26 Mar. 1803.
- x. NANCY, b. 5 July 1805; d. May 1806.

21. CLARK⁶ JOHNSON (*Daniel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ Caleb,³ Solomon,² Solomon¹*), born at Worcester 17 May 1768, died 7 Aug. 1824. He married, 26 Oct. 1791, PATTY GOULDING, born 11 Mar. 1772, died 11 Aug. 1838, daughter of Peter and Lucy (Brewer). She married secondly Capt. Timothy Johnson (no. 14, iv), who survived her. He built the house on the corner of Pleasant and Mill Sts., Tatnuck Village, where he died and his son Clark afterward lived. He died intestate (Worcester Co. Probate, no. 33313).

Children, all born at Worcester :

- i. MARTHA,⁷ b. 20 Apr. 1792; d. 22 Jan. 1871; m. SAMUEL WARFIELD of Milford, Mass. Children: 1. *Mariah*, m. Roland Clark of Milford. 2. *Louisa*, m. William Fales of Milford. 3. *Homer*, m. Dora Newman.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 28 Mar. 1794; d. 8 Aug. 1859; m. AARON BUTLER of Boston; no children.
- iii. ELI, b. 2 May 1797; d. 25 Apr. 1800.
- iv. SARAH, b. 26 May 1799; d. 21 Dec. 1879; m. Dr. LYMAN CLARK of New York; no children.
- v. ZURVILLA G., b. 1 Mar. 1802; d. 19 May 1868; m. WASHINGTON MELLEN of Mendon, Mass. Children: 1. *George W.*, m. Addie Folk of Great Barrington, Mass. 2. *Addie*, m. Henry Wright of Great Barrington. 3. *Edward*, d. young.
- vi. CLARK, b. 2 Apr. 1804; d. 5 Apr. 1896; m. PHEBE ROGERS of Holden, Mass. Children: 1. *Levi L.,⁸* b. 22 Feb. 1827; d. 21 Jan. 1891;

- m. Elizabeth Dowdall of Norwich, Conn. 2. *Abigail Butler*, b. 15 Aug. 1828; m. David Bemis of Leicester, Mass. 3. *Adaline Newton*, b. 30 Jan. 1831; d. Sept. 1910; m. 9 Oct. 1855, Samuel H. Fuller of Worcester. 4. *Lucy*, b. 13 Feb. 1838; d. unm. 14 Oct. 1888.
- vii. ADALINE, b. 18 Apr. 1807; d. 28 Sept. 1838; m. NAHUM NEWTON of Shrewsbury. Child: *Edward C.*, lived at Columbus, Ohio.
- viii. ELI, b. 23 Feb. 1809; d. 24 Jan. 1890; m. EMILY SOUTHWICK of Leicester; no children.
- ix. LEVI, b. 3 Feb. 1811; d. 2 Dec. 1824.
- x. DANIEL, b. 12 May 1813; d. 6 July 1886; m. LOVILLA CLARK of Milford, Mass.; no children.
- xi. NATHAN, b. 23 Aug. 1817; d. 11 Mar. 1895; m. SILVIA BENNETT of Milford, Mass. Children: 1. *Josephine*,⁸ m. Benjamin Warfield of Blackstone, Mass. 2. *Sarah*, m. Ransom Clark of Hopedale, Mass. 3. *Etta*, m. Irving Blanchard of Hopedale. 4. *George*, d. young. 5. *Nathan*, d. young. 6. *Willard*, d. young.
22. CALEB⁶ JOHNSON (*Daniel*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Caleb*,³ *Solomon*,² *Solomon*¹), born at Worcester 9 Nov. 1779, died at Burton, Ohio, 5 Dec. 1846. He married at Rutland, N. Y., 10 June 1804, THIRZA TREADWAY, born at Halifax, Vt., 12 Apr. 1789, died at Burton, Ohio, 16 Apr. 1874, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Stacey). In 1802 he went to Jefferson Co., N. Y., and bought lands at Champion and Rutland. He also conducted a general store, and for some twenty years served as magistrate. He belonged to the Masonic lodge at Champion. In 1833 he sold out and went to Ohio, whither his sons Benjamin and Caleb had preceded him. He bought one hundred sixty acres at Burton, and settled there.
- Children, all born at Rutland:
- i. JOHN,⁷ b. 16 Oct. 1806; d. 1 Aug. 1876; m. LINDA PIERCE; no children.
 - ii. BENJAMIN, b. 4 Dec. 1808; d. 21 Oct. 1848; m. OLIVE DUDLEY, b. Feb. 1810, d. 27 Mar. 1882, dau. of Timothy and Irene (Rose) of Hillsdale, Mich.; had three daughters.
 - iii. CALEB BURBANK, b. 16 May 1811; d. 18 Aug. 1883; m. (1) at Burton, Ohio, in 1834, SOPHIA JOHNSON, b. 10 June 1816, d. 21 Sept. 1864, dau. of Oroon Datis and Betsey (Umberfield); m. (2) LOUISA LUTHER. Children: 1. *Orin*,⁸ b. at Burton abt. 1837; m. Maria Tucker; six children. 2. *Nettie*, b. Nov. 1841; d. at Chicago in 1864; m. Portland Hyde of Laconia, N. H.; one child: George Hyde of Burton, Ohio.
 - iv. ANNA, b. 1 Oct. 1813; d. 4 Oct. 1838; m. at Rutland, DR. L. BUCKLEY; one child: Ann, m. Erwin T. Ramsdell of Adams, N. Y.
 - v. DANIEL, b. 10 Feb. 1816; d. 4 Aug. 1818.
 - vi. DANIEL, b. 21 July 1818; d. 29 Dec. 1887; m. at Burton, MINERVA BROWN; children: 1. *William*. 2. *Charles*, d. young.
 - vii. CLARK GERRY, b. 25 Nov. 1820; d. 3 Oct. 1843.
 - viii. HENRY SPRING, b. 21 Dec. 1823; d. at Kalamazoo, Mich., 11 Feb. 1897; m. at Burton, CORDELIA FOWLER, dau. of John L. and Jane (Frear); had one son, *James H.*,⁸ b. at Burton 30 Aug. 1854; m. Emma Green of Kalamazoo, Mich., and had two daughters.
 - ix. CORNELIA, b. 3 May 1826; d. 5 Mar. 1856; m. PUTNAM SPERRY; had two daughters.
 - x. DEWITT CLINTON (twin), b. 16 Aug. 1829; d. 15 May 1901; m. at Burton, MARY CLEVELAND, dau. of James S. and Chloe (Butler); had one daughter.
 - xi. LEVI LINCOLN (twin), b. 16 Aug. 1829; d. 11 Feb. 1908; m. at Burton, 25 Sept. 1857, ARVILLA LOLA HAYES, b. 13 Sept. 1837, d. 25 Sept. 1910, dau. of Elijah and Sally Hotchkiss (Fowler); had six daughters, the second of whom contributes this partial genealogy.
 - xii. THIRZA MARIA, b. 24 Mar. 1838; d. 26 June 1909; m. at Burton, JOHN HODLEY, son of Ira and Lovira (Brooks); had one daughter.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 180]

ROLFE

The Will of JOHN ROLF, 10 November 1519. To be buried in the churchyard of St. Lawrence of Downton [Downton, co. Wilts]. Mentions John Loke, William Gilbert, Thomas Skete, and Thomas Rolf, my brother. An obit to be said in Downton church for my soul and those of my parents. Executors: my daughter Agnes Rolfe and John Wilkyns. Witnesses: Richard Haserd, vicar of Downton, John Lanavard, Mathew Bisshopp. Proved 26 January 1519/20, by the oaths of Thomas Rolfe and Alexander Francklyn, commission being issued to the executors named. (P. C. C., Ayloff, 24.)

The Will of HENRY ROLFE the elder of Hamptworth in the parish of Downton, 12 October 1546. To be buried in the church lytten of Downton. To our lady church of Sarum 20d. To the high altar in Downton church 3s. 4d. To the reparation of Downton church a cow. To the reparation of salt lane 6s. 8d. To every of my brother John Rolffys children a noble apiece. To cousin William Rolfe a cow. I leave a cow and a hive of bees for the maintenance of an obit for me, Dennys my wife, and all my children and kindred, in Downton church yearly forever. All other my goods moveable and unmoveable not specified I give to my son Harry. To Richard Sander and Thomas Hussey a cow each, and I make them my executors, and they are to be overseers of my son Harry and his goods to eighteen years of age, and if he die before that time reversion to my daughter Jone. To my daughter Jone two kine and five hives of bees. To Jone Selwadde a peticoat. To my son Harry the barley that Jone Newman of the close in Charilton oweth me. To Katheryn Atrice a peticoat. Rychard Hobbes, overseer, and to him a bullock. Witnesses: Mr. Raph Lane, vicar, Richard Hoggs, William Luk, Harry Rolf, and Robert Pope, with others. Proved 26 March 1547, by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 2, ff. 29 and 43a.)

The Will of HENRY ROLFF thelder of Hamptworth in the parish of Downton, co. Wylts, husbandman, 5 May 1558. To be buried in the church lytten of St. Lawrence in Downton. To our lady church in Sarum 2d. To the reparation of my parish church in Downton 8d. To Alis Whytehere, my servant, a ewe and a lamb, my wife's petticoat, etc. To the children of my sister Margaret Blake of Playtford a ewe lamb among them. To Elisabeth Blaake my wife's black hat. To Agnes Saunders' children a bullock among them. To Agnes Bampton a frock. To William Hyckeman my best "hooses." To Dennys Husse a brass pot. To my son Richard Rolfe my great brass pot, a cupboard, etc., and he shall have three kine at fifteen years of age, to be delivered by Henry Rolfe the younger of Hamptworth or by his assigns, he being one of my overseers for the keeping of my said son Richard. To Margaret Rolfe, my daughter, all my wife's wearing gear unbequeathed, and at the age of fifteen years two kine to be

delivered to her by John Lyght of Hamptworth, he being the other of my overseers for the keeping of my said daughter Margaret. To my son Richard and my daughter Margaret all my instuff of household at fifteen years, equally divided; if both die, reversion to the children of Thomas Blaake, Thomas Husse, Agnes Sawnders, John Lyght, and Henry Rolfe the younger, equally divided, and if the said Henry have no children, then one part to him and his wife. The residue of my goods and chattels moveable and unmoveable to my overseers John Lyght and Henry Rolff the younger for the perfect bringing up of my children Richard and Margaret until the age of fifteen. Witnesses: Willm Marks, preist, and Thomas Husse. Proved 4 June 1558, by John Lyght and Henry Rolff Jun. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 3, fo. 97.)

Administration on the goods of RICHARD ROLFF, late of Hamptworth in the parish of Downton, was granted to Elizabeth Rolff, relict of the deceased, 28 August 1567. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 5, fo. 18.)

The Will of WILLIAM ROFFE of the parish of Plaitford [co. Wilts], husbandman, 22 March 1573/4. To John Spencer of Plaitford 12d. To father Botley 6d. To my godchild William Bevys a lamb. To goddaughter Johan Cosyn 12d. To Agnes Roffe, my brother Richard's daughter, a cow at marriage. To my cousin Robert Whiteyeare my black coat. Overseers: cousin Robert Whiteyeare and Robert Irelande, and to each 3s. 4d. The residue of my goods to my wife Agnes, whom I make my executrix. Witnesses: John Saunders, Curat, Nicholas Slackesteade, Robert Ireland, and William Botler. Proved 13 April 1574, by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 5, fo. 191.)

The Will of HENRY ROLFE of Hamptworth in the parish of Downton, husbandman, 9 April 1579. To be buried in the churchyard of Downton. To our lady church of Sarum 12d. To my parish church of Downton 12d. To my daughter's child Johan Owery at fourteen years of age two bullocks with yoke and chain, Alexander Walton to have the keeping of them until then. If she die before said age, reversion to my wife Thomasyn. To Stephen Stride, my brother-in-law, a colt, a heifer, and clothing. To my sister Margaret a heifer and a stall of bees. To Henry Sansome, my godchild, a heifer. To Mary Rofe, my goddaughter, a bullock. To Margaret Leceter a calf. To Arthure Leceter my old coat. The residue of my goods and moveables unbequeathed to my wife Thomasyn, whom I make sole executrix. Overseers: Robert Samson [sic] and Richard Ireland, and to each a sheep. Witnesses: John Moody and William Sandars, with others. Proved 2 May 1579, by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 5, fo. 336.)

The Will of RICHARD ROLFF of Hamptorethe [Hamptworth] in the parish of Downtone, 30 [] 1598. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Downtone. To our lady church of Sarome 6d. To the church of Downtone 6d. To the church of Lanvard [Landford] 6d. To Mary Moody a bullock [] of age. To my brothers-in-law Henry Rofe, Thomas Rofe [] two sheep. To my brother-in-law William [] and to his daughter Alse one sheep. To Jone Dirks and Agnes Leache one sheep each. To my sister's son William Hore one sheep. To John [] a jerkin and breeches. To my brother William Sandares [] sheep. To my wife Agnes Rofe and my daughter

Honner and my daughter [Agnes] all the rest of my goods and chattels, and I make them my executres. If my wife do marry, my children to have their portions within one week thereafter, and if she do not, then at their ages of sixteen years. If my wife be with child, such child to have a portion with the rest of my children. My debts that I owe: to my father-in-law 20s., to my brother[in-law] Thomas Rofe £3, to my brother[in-law] John Rofe 20s., to Agnes Leache 20s., to my "onkele"* John Rofe 10s. I give to my father-in-law William Sanderes, Thomas Light, and my uncle* John Rofe 3s. 4d. each, and make them overseers. Witnesses: Roger Elkins, John Rolf, John Coxe, and others. Proved 2 December 1598, by Agnes Rolfe, relict of the deceased, with power reserved for Honore and Agnes Rolfe, daughters and executrices named.

Bond dated 14 June 1606. John Ryce of Hamptworth in the parish of Downton, County Wilts, husbandman, Agnes Ryce his wife, before marriage Agnes Rolfe, executrix of the will of Richard Rolf her first husband, Michael Cooper of East Grimstead in County Wilts, husbandman, and Robert Emmery of Lanford, co. Wilts, husbandman, bound in the sum of £80. Agnes Rice *als* Rolff and Honor Rolff and Agnes Rolff her two daughters were appointed joint executors of the will of Richard Rolff and had bequeathed to them certain legacies. The said Agnes filed an account 9 June 1599, the portions of Honor and Agnes being found to be £19 5s. each, and the said John and Agnes Rice *als* Rolff bind themselves to pay the said sums to the said Honor and Agnes, their guardians or assigns at their several ages of sixteen and to bear the expenses of their education and bringing up until such age. [Signed] John Ryse, Signu' Agnes Ryce, Signu' Michis Cooper, Signu' Robte Emery. Witnesses: Ri: Greene and Gyles Batter. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1598, Original Will and Bond.)

The Will of ALIS ROLFE of Hamptworthe in the parish of Downtone in the county of Wilts, widow, 8 December 1604. My body to be buried in the parish churchyard of Downtone. I give to the parish church of Downtone 6d. To our lady church of Sarum 4d. To my son Thomas Rolfe a coverlet and other household goods. To my son John Rolfe my best heifer, three bushels of grain, and I forgive him 9s. which he oweth me. To his daughter Alis Rolfe a bullock, and to his son John Rolfe a sheep, and to his wife a gown. To my daughter Agnes Rice two ewes and a heifer, and to her daughter Honore Rolfe a heifer and a coffer, and to them both all my wearing apparel. To her daughter Agnes Rolfe a ewe, to her daughter Alis Rice a bullock, and to her daughter Marie Rice a ewe. To my maid servant Margaret Dyer a sheep. The residue of my goods and chattels I give to my sons Henrie Rolfe and Thomas Rolfe equally divided, and make them my executors. My well beloved friends Thomas Cousins and Robert Emmerie to be assistants to my executors, and to them 5s. each. Debts I owe: to my son Henrie Rolfe 40s. and to my son Thomas Rolfe £6 7s. Proved 26 January 1604/5, by the executors named. Inventory taken 8 December 1604, by two "nabours indifferent dealers herein Roger Webbe and John Raafe," £45 6s. 8d., exhibited 26 January 1604/5, by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1604, Original Will and Inventory.)

Bond dated 31 January 1617/18. Anna Rolph of Downton, co. Wilts, widow, and William Judd of Winterborne Chirborow, co. Wilts, husband-

* Probably the uncle of Agnes Rolfe, wife of the testator.—J. G. BARTLETT.

man, bound in £40, the said Anna being administrator of the estate of Henry Rolph late of Downton. [Signed] Anna Rolph [mark] and William Judde. Witness: James Hill. Inventory on the estate of Hinrie Rolfe late of Hamptoreth [parish of Downton], co. Wilts, taken 6 February 1617/18, by Thomas Cossen and Rogger Webb, £18 10s. 3d. Witness: Thomas Hale. Exhibited 25 March 1618 at Salisbury. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1617, Original Administration Bond.)

Administration on the goods of EMANUELL ROLFE of Lauington [Lavington] forum in co. Wiltes was granted to Elizabeth, widow and relict, 26 July 1624. Inventory £82 10s. 4d. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 8, fo. 229.)

The Will of [JOHN ROLFE of Whiteparish]h in the county of Wilts, yeoman, []ary 1624/5. To the church of [Whiteparish] 6d., to be used towards the reparation of the church by the church wardens of Whiteparish. Concerning my right and interest in certain leases of which I now stand possessed, after my decease my son [] Rolp]he shall have that messuage or tenement and close adjoining, and that close called long [] adjoining to Bushy lease, and that close called breach meade, and a parcel [] sometimes parcel of bushy lease and lying upon the lane called Rumsey [] containing fourteen "lugge," all being in Whiteparish, and also four [?pieces of] arable land containing ten acres called Webb [?close] with a messuage which I hold of the right [] William Stockman of Bereford, county Wilts, Esq., by virtue of a [?lease] dated 20 March 8 James I, to hold the said lease and premises until the full term of ninety nine years be ended, if myself, Henry Rolfe, my son, and John Rolfe the younger, my son, or any of us, live so long. Said closes of arable land and pasture containing ten acres sometime called Webb close, which I now hold of William Stockman by lease dated 10 January 8 James I for ninety nine years if my sons Henry and John or either of them live so long, I give to my son Henry for his life, and after his death my will is that Honor Rolfe, wife to the said Henry my son, if she survive her husband, shall hold the said premises during the time she remain a widow, and when my daughter-in-law Honor be married to any other husband or die, then my son John shall enjoy the residue of the time unexpired. My son John shall have the three acres of ground sometimes waste ground parcel of the Earldome lying between Langley wood* and the round coppice,* demised to me and my assigns by William Stockman Esq., during the term of [th]ree years, as appears by indenture dated 20 March 8 James I. To John, my younger son, the new chest, my best coffer, my iron bound cart, and £3. To Joane, the eldest daughter, and Hester, the youngest daughter of my son John, a brass pan, pewter platter, a hive of bees and 20s. each. To Joane, my grandchild, daughter of William Holloway, a hive of bees and 20s. at [] twenty-one years my will is that [] son John or the longer [] two kine and a mare which [] Item I give to my daughter [] cooverlid and 26s. 8d. to [] ease. Itm I give to Richard Whiteer [] of money which money my executor []taine to the age of twenty & six yeares []ty shillings. And farther my will is that [] abovenamed shall have their twenty shillings apiece [] my

* These pieces of woodland still bear these names.

decease: for which my abovenamed grand [? children shall give my] executor an acquittance and he shall accept of [] sonne John a coverlid which lyeth in my press [] piece if they shall require it within one year after [] aged men and women of Whiteparish the sum of [] at the discretion of my executor and the minister. [] the rest of my goods and chattels unbequeathed, my [? debts and legacies paid and funeral expenses disch]arged, I give and bequeath to my son Henry Rolfe and [? make him my] sole executor; and I give to Mr. Parks, minister of Whiteparish, [] My neighbors John Coles of Mort farne and William Morris of Newton [] field to be my overseers, and to each of them I give 10s. [] to see my will faithfully performed. [Signed] John Rolfe his marke. [Witnesses' names torn off.]

Codicil dated 29 May 1625. I give to be delivered by my life time which is no part of [] nor touching my last will, as witnesses John [] Willi]am Morris. Mary my daughter shall have 13s. [] of the £17. I give to my son John 30 [] nn pounds. I give to Mary my daughter a little barrell, etc., [] a stall of bees for Thomas* her son, and unto Mary my daughter a gown. To Henry my son the silt and the powdering tub. To John my son my [] ake and the newest jerkin and hose. All the rest of my household stuff to be equally divided between Henry, my son and executor, and John, [? my you]ngest son. [Signed] the m'ke of John Rolfe the elder. Proved 8 October 1625, by the executor named. Inventory taken 6 October 1625, by John Coles, William Morris, and Thomas Rolfe, £113 1s. 4d., exhibited by the executor 8 October 1625. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1625, Original Will and Inventory.) [Brackets indicate the places where the foregoing will is mutilated or illegible.]

The Will of THOMAS ROFE of Whitpish, 12 August 1629. My body to be buried in the church or churchyard of Whiteparish. To the church of Whiteparish 5s. To my brother John Rofe 20s. and all my wearing apparel. To my brother John Rofe's sons and to my brother Henry Rofe's sons now living 20s. each, and to each of the daughters of my said two brothers 10s. each. To Alice Cole, my servant, 10s. To John Ingram, my servant, 4s. My debts and legacies being paid, I give to Thomas Rofe, my son, half of my goods and chattels. My wife Mary to be my executrix, and if she marry she shall return to my son Thomas what portion of my goods shall come to her by this my will, and she is to give an inventory to my overseers of my son's and her portion of my goods and a bond for the return of them or their value to my son Thomas if she marry, and if she refuse, son Thomas to be executor. My cousin Nicholas Aldridge of Wellowd and my special friend Henry Short of Wellowd to be overseers, and to them 6s. 8d. each. [Signed] Thomas Rofe his m'ke. Witnesses: Thomas Turner, Margaret Whitier her marke, Nicholas Aldridge, and Henry Short. Proved 10 September 1629, by the executor named. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1629, Original Will.)

Bond dated 23 February 1640/1. Thomas Rolph of Whiteparish, co. Wilts, yeoman, and Nicholas Aldridge of Wellow, co. Wilts, yeoman, bound in £100, the said Thomas being son of Mary Rolph late of White

* This is Thomas Whittier, who came to New England in 1638, with his uncle John Rolfe.

parish, widow, and administrator of her estate. [Signed] Thomas Rolfe and Michol [sic] Aldridge. Witness: Giles Hutchins. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1640, Original Bond.)

The Will of JOHN ROFE of Hamptworth in the parish of Downton, county of Wilts, husbandman, — March 1662. To be buried in the churchyard of Downton. My wife Alice to be executrix, and I give to her all my goods and the lease of my house, the goods to be equally divided between my two children at her death. Concerning my house and ground, at my wife's death my son John to have a room at the east end of the house next Stephen Cooper's, and my daughter Hester Rofe to have the room that I newly builded, and they to have the hall in common. If my daughter go away from the house and her brother, he to pay her 10s. [a year] for her part as long as she is away. Also to my daughter Hester one and a half acres of ground and half the fruit in the orchard and garden, and she to pay 1s. a year of the rent. The rest of my ground to my son John after his mother's death. [Signed] the marke of Jhon Rofe. Witnesses: Alice Doue (her marke) and John Light. Proved 5 July 1662, by the executrix. Inventory taken 2 May 1662, by William Jackman and Robert Rice, £18 11s. 8d., states that the deceased died 16 April 1662. Exhibited 5 July 1662. (Consistory of Sarum, 1662, Original Will and Inventory.)

ROLFE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF WHITEPARISH,
WILTSHIRE, 1559-1655

*Baptisms**

- 1579 Jone daughter of John Roffe 15 September.
- 1582 Mary daughter of John Rofe 16 July.
- 1585 "Christened the 5th of septemb: Henrye Rofe y^e sonn of John Rofe."
- 1589 "Christened the 24th of aprill & John Rofe the sonn of John Rofe."
- 1614 Joane daughter of John Rofe 18 September.
- 1616 Easter daughter of John Rolfe 2 April.
- 1617 Thomas son of Thomas Rolfe 8 June.
- 1640 Mary daughter of Thomas Rolfe.

Marriages†

- 1608 Richard Whyteer of Sar[um] and Mary Rofe of Whiteparish 23 January [1608/9].
- 1609 William Holloway of Dameram and Jone Rofe of Whiteparish 18 September.
- 1612 John Rofe and Joane Coles both of this parish 2 November.
- 1615 Thomas Rolfe and Mary Hurst widow 20 April.
- 1621 John‡ Rolfe and Honor Rolfe 28 May.

Burials§

- 1619 Honor wife of John Rolfe 8 July.
- 1625 Old father Rolf 12 September.
- 1629 Thomas Rolfe 18 August.

* Missing, 1599 to 31 October 1604, inclusive.

† Missing, 1599 to 20 January 1604/5, inclusive.

‡ Doubtless an error in the Registers for *Henry*.

§ Missing, 1599 to 29 October 1604, inclusive.

**ROLFE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF DOWNTON,
WILTSHIRE, 1601-1640**

Baptisms

- 1606 Thomas son of Henry Roof of Hamptworth 8 June.
 1607 Alce daughter of Harry Roofo of Hamptworth 18 November.
 1609 Susanne daughter of Harry Rofe of Hamptworth.
 1611 Emme daughter of Harry Rofe of Hamptworth 12 January [1611/12]
 at Lanford.
 1616 Mary daughter of Harry Rofe 24 August.
 1620 Christiane daughter of John Rofe 10 September.
 1623 Elinor daughter of John Rofe 20 April.
 1631 Anne daughter of John Rolfe 5 June.
 1633 Susanna daughter of Robert Rofe 26 April.
 1634 Thomas son of Thomas Rof 1 May.
 1637 Arthur son of Thomas and Alice Rofe 28 October.

*Marriages**

- 1604 Henrye Roaff and Ann Judd 21 January [1604/5].
 1614 John Wheeler and Elizabeth Rofe 6 November.
 1625 John Rofe and Elizabeth Dolinge 27 June.

Burials†

- 1604 Widow Roaff of Hamptworth 10 December.
 1605 Margrete daughter of John Roofo 26 October.
 1610 Agnes Rofe widow of Radlinche 13 November.
 1612 William Rofe of Radlinch 7 June.
 1622 Dorothy wife of John Rofe 21 July.
 1625 Judith wife of John Rofe Jun. 25 April.
 1635 Susanna daughter of Robert Rofe 16 May.
 1637 Mariane Rofe widow 28 October.
 1638 John Rofe 26 August.

[The Rolfe family is of great antiquity in Wiltshire. At a manor-court at Urchfont, held 7 May 10 Richard II [1387], in a list of twenty-five tenants that delivered oaks from Coukwod, appears William Rolfe, credited with one trunk. (Wilts. Notes and Queries, vol. 4, p. 450.) Downton, Whiteparish, Plaitford, Landford, Redlinche, Wellow, etc., are close together in the extreme southeastern corner of Wiltshire, and about eight to ten miles southeast of Salisbury.

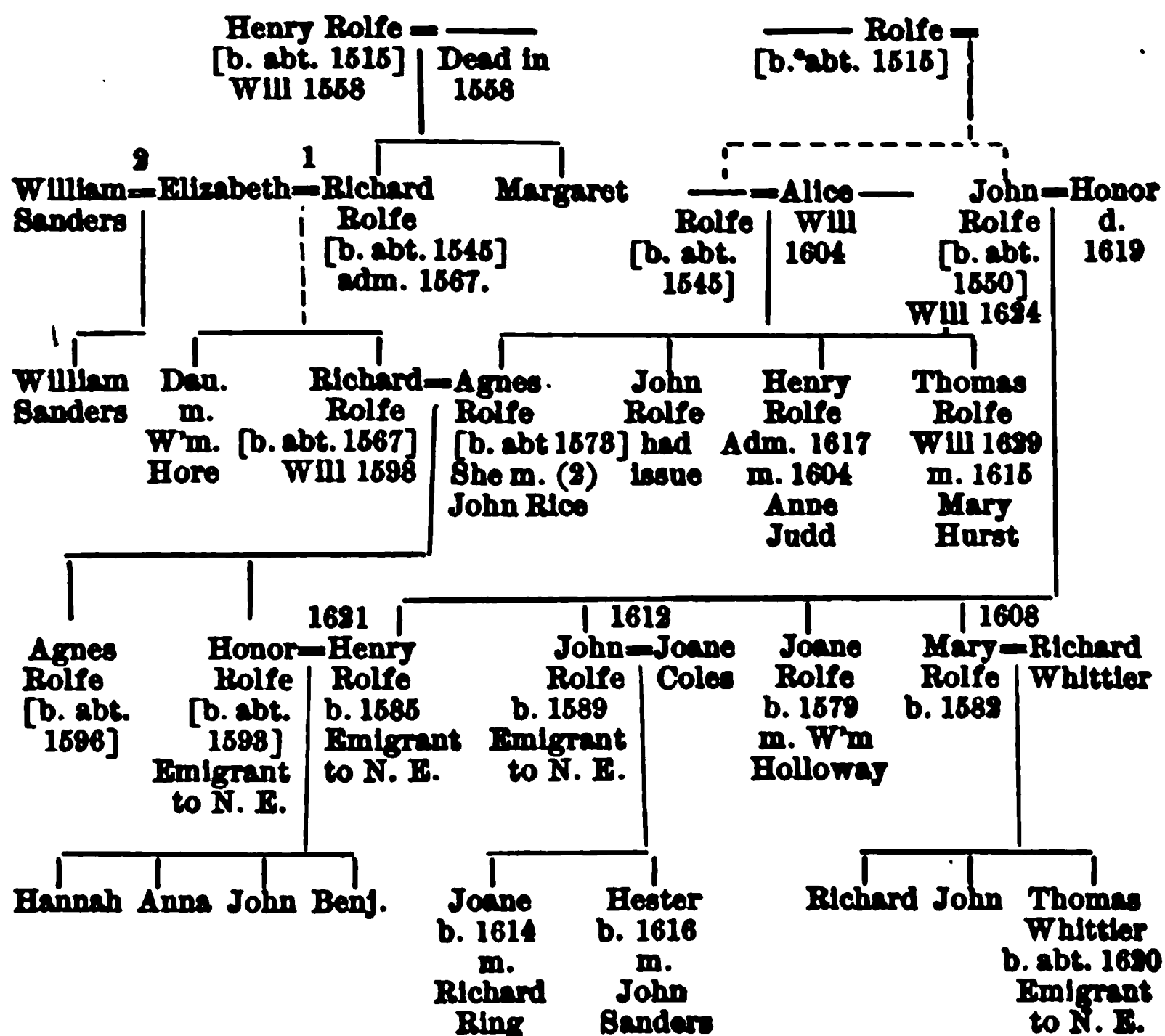
With only the data now at hand, all the persons in the foregoing wills and register entries cannot be grouped together; but it is certain that Henry Rolfe, baptized in 1585, and John Rolfe, baptized in 1589, sons of John Rolfe of Whiteparish, the testator of 1624/5, were the brothers who settled in New England about 1638; and it is also certain that their sister Mary Rolfe, wife of Richard Whittier of Sarum or Salisbury, England, was the mother of Thomas Whittier, who was born about 1620, came to New England in 1638 with his uncle John Rolfe, and became the progenitor of the Whittiers of America.

It is evident that it was Henry Rolfe, born in 1585 (and *not* John Rolfe, as erroneously recorded in the Whiteparish registers), who married in 1621 a kinswoman, Honor Rolfe; the latter was apparently the daughter of

* Missing, 1633-1636.

† Missing, most of the burials for 1634.

Richard Rolfe of Downton, the testator of 1598, by his wife Agnes Rolfe (daughter of the widow Alice Rolfe, the testator of 1604). This Agnes Rolfe married (secondly) John Rice. Thomas Rolfe, the testator of 1629, and Henry Rolfe, whose estate was administered in 1617, were probably brothers of this Agnes Rolfe. It is clear that the mother of Richard Rolfe, the testator of 1598, married (secondly) William Sanders; perhaps this Richard Rolfe was son of the Richard Rolfe whose estate was administered in 1567, the latter being son of Henry Rolfe, the testator of 1558. The following tentative pedigree shows the connections as suggested above:



ROLFE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ANDOVER, HAMPSHIRE, 1586-1650*

Baptisms

1605 John son of John Rolph [torn] August.

1606 William son of John Rolph of Enham 7 February [1606/7].

Marriages

1605 John Rolph and ——— Golding 30 April.

1641 Anthony Rolft and ——— [date gone; between 31 May and 24 June].

* From a manuscript copy of the Andover registers, in the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

ROLFE ENTRIES IN THE SALISBURY MARRIAGE LICENCES, 1615-1634*

Robert Rolfe of Lydiard Millicent, 40, and Joan Iles of same, widow, 30. 24 October 1616.

George Dier of Sherington, Wilts, yeoman, and Sara Rolfe of Steeple Langford. Bondsman, John Gerle of same, yeoman. 30 October 1616.

Hugh Rolfe of Amesbury, Wilts, yeoman, 40, and Joane Beckington of same, widow, 30. 21 December 1616.

Thomas Roffe, the younger, son of Thomas Roffe, of Alderton, Wilts, husbandman, 22, and Anne Eaton of Grittenham in Brinkworth, spinster, 18. 9 July 1621.

Edward Spring of Maddington, husbandman, 30, and Anne Roffe of Fittleton, 29. 4 March 1621/2.

William Rolf of West Lavington, blacksmith, 25, and Elizabeth Covell of Potterne, spinster, 23. Bondsman, Willm Guilbert of Sarum, tailor. 19 August 1628.

William Rolf of Compton in Enford, yeoman, 28, and Dorothy Phillipps of Little Hinton, spinster, 18. 11 June 1630.

John Rolf of Compton in Enford, yeoman, 32, and Elizabeth Bailey of Boreham in Warminster, spinster, 22. 1 June 1631.

Francis Tompson of Milton, Wilts, husbandman, 26, and Jane Roffe of Pewsey, spinster, 20. 4 August 1631.

Simon Rolf of Sarum, clothier, and Margaret Burges. Bondsman, James Elderton of South Newton, fuller. 20 April 1633.

William Slade of Steeple Langford, Wilts, husbandman, and Susan Rolf. Bondsman, Willm Hayman of the Close, Sarum, tailor. 3 October 1633.

—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.]

WHITTIER

The Will of JOHN WHITEHEARE of Landford [co. Wilts], 22 December 1571. To our lady church of Sarum 4d. To my parish church of Landford 12d. To Roberte Whiteheare, my son, a cow and a bullock, and he shall have the lease of my house that I now dwell in after the decease of my wife Edithe. To my daughter Margery a cow and a bullock. To my sons John and William a cow each. To Henry Whytehear, my kinsman, a coat. All the residue of my goods to my wife Edith, sole executrix. Overseer, Richard Emery, and to him 20d. Witnesses: William Markes, parson, and Henry Ireland. Proved 22 January 1571/2, by the executrix named, in the person of Robert Whitehear. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 5, fo. 139.)

The Will of HENRY WHYTEAR of Landford, the unworthy servant of the Lord, 10 March 1583/4. To the parish church of Landford 12d. To my two younger sons John and William 20s. each, which shall remain in the hands of my son Richard Whytear until they shall be of the age of eighteen. If either die before such age, reversion to the survivor, and if both die, reversion to the rest of my children where most need shall be. To my daughter Phillis Whitear 20s., to remain in the hands of my son Henry to her use until eighteen. To my daughter Agnes Whytear 20s., and my son Henry to deliver to her a sheet or 4s., as she shall desire. To my son-in-law John Parker's three children, John, Jerome, and Christian,

* The Genealogist, New Series, vols. 24-28.

6s. equally divided, to remain in the hands of my son Henry until they be of discretion to use it for themselves. To daughter Jone Parker 2s. To son Richard Whiteyare's two children, John and Joane, 6s. 8d. equally divided, to remain in the hands of their father until their years of discretion. If either die, reversion to the survivor, and if both die, reversion to their father and mother. To my children John, William, and Phillis, a chest each, and my son Henry to deliver to them 40s. each when they reach the age of twenty years, according to a bond. My son Richard hath in his custody toward the discharge thereof 48s., my son Henry hath 44s., and I give toward the sum 8s. 4d. which John Barnes of Brooke oweth me and 3s. 8d. which Richard Downing oweth me. The residue of my goods, except what is included in my deed of gift to my son Henry, to my two sons Richard and Henry. Witnesses: William Hotchkyn, clerk, William Stokes, and William Hussye. Proved 22 August 1584, by Henry Whytear, son of the testator. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 6, fo. 125.)

Administration on the estate of JOHN WHITEAR of Pensworth in the parish of Downton was granted to Henry Whitear of Landford, brother of the deceased, 27 September 1593.

Bond dated 26 September 1593. Henry Whitear of Landford, co. Wilts, husbandman, brother of John Whitear deceased, late of Pensworth in the Parish of Downton, co. Wilts, and William Heath of Landford, bound in 20 marks for the said Henry, to administer the estate of the said John Whitear, to pay his debts, and to pay to Richard Whitear, William Whitear, Agnes Morrys als Whitear, and Fyllice Whitear such portion of goods of the said John Whitear, their said brother, as the Archdeacon of Sarum shall direct. [Signed] "his mark" [?Henry Whitear's] and Wyllyam Heath. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1593, Original Administration Act and Bond.)

The Will of JOHN WHITTIER of Whiteparish, County Wiltes, husbandman, 14 October 1601. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Whiteparish. To the Cathedral Church of Sarum 6d. To the parish church of Whiteparish 12d. To the poor people of Whiteparish 13s. 4d. To my sister Margery and her two sons 6s. 8d. each. To Robert Ireland my cutting knife. The residue of my goods unbequeathed to my brother William Whittier and Thomas Brexton, executors. Overseers: John Hurst and Andrew Smith. Witnesses: John Hurst, Andrew Smith, and Thomas Harvest, vicar. Proved 22 October 1601, by the executors, in the person of John Hurst their agent. Inventory taken 21 October 1601, by John Hurst, Andrew Smith, and Thomas Kent, £21 6s. 0d., exhibited 22 October 1601, by Thomas Brexton one of the executors. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1601, Original Will and Inventory.)

The Will of WILLIAM WHYTEER of Whitepish, co. Wiltes, wheler, 9 June 1603. To be buried in the churchyard of Whiteparish. To my parish church aforesaid 2s. To the Cathedral Church of Sarum 6d. To Wyllyam, son of Thomas Brexstone, £10. To my servant Jone Morrys a brass pot. To Steven Whitteer* a cloak and 12d. To all my godchildren 4d. each. To John Brexstone and Jane Brexstone a lamb each. To Robert Soper's wife 12d. To Margaret, my daughter, £10, with rever-

* A Steven Whiteare married Florence Barne 31 January 1585/6 at St. Thomas's, Salisbury.—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.

sion at her death to William, son of Thomas Brexstone. The residue of my goods and chattels to my daughters Margaret Whyteer and Alis Brexstone, whom I make my sole executors. [Signed] Wylliam Whitteer m'cke. Overseers: Thomas Hurst and Rychard Hurst. Witnesses: Thomas Phillips als Harvest, vicar, and Thomas Brexstone. Proved 7 September 1603, by Margeret Whyteer and Alice Brexstone, executors, in the person of Thomas Brexstone, husband of the latter. Inventory taken 5 August 1603, by Markes Hurst, Robert Sellwinge, and Hewe Tallor, £52 13s. 0d., exhibited by Margaret Whyteer, the other executor, 7 September 1603. Bond dated 7 September 1603. Margaret Whiteer of Whiteparish in co. Wiltes, spinster, and Thomas Braxston of the same, butcher, bound in £100. [Signed] Margaret Whiteer [seal, a lion rampant] and Thomas Braxston. Witness: Ri. Greene. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1603, Original Will, Inventory, and Bond.)

The Will of AGNES WHITEYEARE of Lanford, 6 January 1607/8. To the Trinity Church of Winton 6d. To daughter Joane Jewell the lease of my greatest tenement in Lanford. To John Jewell, my son-in-law, all my household stuff in his house, and I acquit him of all reckonings between us. To John Jewell the younger, Edmund Jewell, and Henry Jewell, two yoke of oxen equally divided. To John Jewell, Edward [sic] Jewell, Henry Jewell, Alice Jewell, Joane Jewell and Elizabeth Jewell, children of my son-in-law John Jewell, seven kine and four bulls. To Thomas Hillary a cow to help him bring up his children. To Thomas Burtes children 40s. To Jeffery Burte 40s. The residue of my goods moveable and unmoveable to Joane Jewell the younger, sole executrix. Overseers: my friends in Christ John Rolph of Westwellow and John Lush of Lanford, and to them 8s. 4d. each. Witnesses: Thomas Hillary, Margerye Whitehead, John Rolph, and Katherine Whiteyeare. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 8, fo. 7.)

Bond dated 13 December 1627. Joan Whityere of Downton, co. Wilts, widow, John Mussellwhite of Downton, husbandman, and Robert Dyer of Downton, husbandman, bound in £30, the said Joane Whityere to administer the estate of her late husband John Whityere late of Downton. [Signed] Joane Whityere [mark], John Mussellwhit, and Robert Dyer. Witness: Robert Dawkins. Inventory of the goods of John Whiteyeare of Weeke in the parish of Downton, husbandman, taken 8 December 1627, by Richard Whiteyeere, John Saunders, John Musselwhite, and Robert Dyer, £32 0s. 10d., exhibited at Amesbury 18 October 1627. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1627, Original Administration Bond.)

The Will of MARGARETT WHITIER of Whiteparish, co. Wilts, spinster, 30 April 1630. To be buried in the churchyard of Whiteparish. To [] of Whiteparish 20s. To Thomas Braxstone, my brother-in-law, 20s., and to his now wife 12d. To Jacob, [J]ld, and Anne, children of my said brother-in-law by his now wife, 2s. each, and to his son Symon by the same wife 5s. To William Hilgroue the lower stall of bees to Littlefeild's way, and to his sons Peter and John 12d. each. To Richard Phill, the widow Phill's son, 12d. To Thomas Turner of Whiteparish, clerk, a stall of bees. Executors: William Brextone and Thomas Brextone, my sister Alice's sons. Overseers: Thomas Foxe and William Rofe of Whiteparish. [Signed] Margaret Whiteer [mark]. Witnesses: Thomas Turner and William Hilgroue. Proved 25 September 1630, by the executors named. Inventory taken by Thomas Foxe, Thomas Broxston, and Gawen

Talbott, 22 September 1630, £85 14s. 5d., exhibited by Thomas Broxston 25 September 1630. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1630, Original Will and Inventory.) [Much injured by damp.]

Bond dated 18 October 1637. Catherine Whiteeere of East Tytherly, co. Southampton, widow, administrator of the estate of John Whiteeere, late of Whiteparish, co. Wilts, husbandman. Witnesses: Thomas Grif-finch, Fran. Robertds. [Signed] Catherine Whiteeere. Inventory taken 12 June 1637, by Mathias Freeman and John Cottwell, £3 4s. 2d., exhibited 18 October 1637, by Catherine the relict and administrator. (Arch-deaconry of Sarum, 1637, Original Inventory and Bond.)

WHITTIER ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF WHITEPARISH,
WILTSHIRE, 1559-1655

*Baptisms**

- 1561 Jone daughter of William Whyteer 14 January [1561/2].
- 1569 Margaret daughter of William Whyteer 19 March [1569/70].
- 1571 John son of William Whiteer 27 December.
- 1577 Francis son of William Whiteer 29 November.
- 1597 William son of Richard Whyteer 7 October.
- 1608 John son of Walter Whiteer 29 March.
- 1610 Elisabeth daughter of Walter Whiteer 27 January [1610/11].
- 1613 Mary daughter of Walter Whyteer 17 December.
- 1617 Jane daughter of Walter Whyteer 22 June.
- 1623 Walter son of Walter Whyteer 5 October.
- 1626 William son of William Whiteer 4 June.
- 1630 Richard son of William Whyteer 18 April.
- 1631 Henry son of Henry Whiteeare 9 October.
- 1634 William son of Henry Whiteeare 7 September.
- 1636 Dorothy daughter of Henry Whiteeare 5 March [1636/7].

Marriages†

- 1607 Walter Whiteer and Margaret Bell 4 October.
- 1608 Richard Whiteer of Sar[um] and Mary Rofe of Whiteparish 23 January [1608/9].
- 1611 Roger Lufman and Jane Whiteer both of this parish 7 October.
- 1614 George Becham and Edith Whiteer 27 June.
- 1636 John Whiteeare and Catherine Conway 21 May.
- 1637 William Whiteeare and Mary Marshman widow 12 March [1637/8].

Burials‡

- 1564 A child of William Whyteer 1 July.
- 1586 Margery Whyteer 23 November.
- 1611 Alice wife of Richard Whiteer 15 September.
- 1613 Ould Stephen Whytteer 30 January [1613/14].
- 1622 Old mother Whiteer 13 November.
- 1630 Margaret Whiteeere 11 September.
- 1634 Richard Whiteeare 12 August.
- 1636 Alice wife of William Whiteeare of Langley Wood 12 June.
- 1655 Thomas son of Richard Whicher 20 April.

* Missing, 1599 to 31 October 1604, inclusive.

† Missing, 1599 to 20 January 1604/5, inclusive.

‡ Missing, 1599 to 29 October 1604, inclusive.

WHITTIER ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF DOWNTON,
WILTSHIRE, 1601-1640

Baptisms

- 1605 Alce daughter of John Whiteir 30 August.
 1609 Agnes daughter of John Whitier of Weeke 24 December.
 1612 Eve daughter of John Whitier of Week 22 November.
 1616 John son of John Whitier 1 April.
 1616 John son of William Whittier 19 January [1616/17].
 1617 John son of John Whitier 21 September.
 1619 Raphe son of William Whitier 19 January [1619/20].
 1621 Richard son of Thomas Whitier 16 September.
 1622 Alexander son of John Whitier 8 December.
 1622 Thomas son of William Whitier 12 February [1622/3].
 1625 Edward and Mary son and daughter of William Whitier 10 March [1625/6].
 1627 John son of William Whitier 9 March [1627/8].
 1629 Als daughter of Henry Whitier 6 January [1629/30].
 1637 Thomas the reputed son of William Whitier and Joane Parsons 18 October.

*Marriages**

- 1605 John Whiteer and Joane Outry 2 April.
 1611 Richard Whitier and Elizabeth Bishop 30 January [1611/12].

Burials†

- 1626 Edward son of William Whitier 11 April.
 1630 Ralphe son of William Whiteyer thelder 6 February [1630/1].
 1634 ——— of John Whitier deceased 24 January [1634/5].
 1636 Elizabeth Whitier widow 23 June.

[On pages 252-255 abstracts have been given of all the Whittier wills, administration acts, and administration bonds that are to be found in the Sarum (Salisbury) courts down to the time of the Commonwealth. There are no Whittier wills for this period in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. The Whittier families in Downton, Landford, and Whiteparish, co. Wilts, were doubtless all closely connected with one another. Research among the wills at Winchester and an examination of the parish registers at Salisbury and of the transcripts for Landford (where the original registers do not extend farther back than 1671) would probably disclose the parentage of the Richard Whittier of Sarum (Salisbury) who married, 23 Jan. 1608/9, Mary, daughter of John Rolfe of Whiteparish, and was the father of Thomas Whittier, who came to New England in the *Confidence* in 1638, aged 18, as servant to his uncle John Rolfe. It is possible that Richard, father of the emigrant Thomas Whittier, was born about 1585 and was a son of that Richard who was a son of Henry Whittier of Landford, the testator of 1583/4.—E. F.]

[WHITTIER ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ANDOVER,
HAMPSHIRE, 1586-1650‡

Baptisms

- 1606 William son of Will Whittier 2 June.

* Missing, 1633-1636.

† Missing, most of the burials for 1634.

‡ From a manuscript copy of the Andover registers, in the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

1610 Robte son of Robte Whiteare 7 October.

1625 Richard son of John Whittler [*sic*] 25 September.

Marriages

1599 Allixand Searell and Joan Whithear 9 [torn; after June and before October].

1601 William Whitting and Agnes Whithers 10 December.

Burials

1598 Elizabeth wife of Robert Whiteare 6 September.

1603 Nicholas Leach son-in-law of Robert Whittier 18 September.

1603 Widow Whittier 7 October.

1603 ——— of Widow Leach 9 October.

1603 Waltch Dain the servant of Robert Whittier 9 October.

1603 Steven Whittier 5 March [1603/4].

1603 Joane daughter of Steven Whittier 23 March [1603/4].

1604 William Whyther so' [*sic*] to Hugh Smith 20 April.

1612 Robt Whithear 31 August.

1631 Robert Whiteare 16 August.

WHITTIER ENTRIES IN THE SALISBURY MARRIAGE LICENCES, 1615-1634*

Nicholas Whittieare of Barford St. Martin's, husbandman, 26, and Joice Carpenter, of the same, spinster, 24. 24 May 1630.

John Humby of Pensworth in Downton, Wilts, husbandman, 30, and Ann Whiteare of Weeke in Downton, spinster, 23. 16 July 1631.

—HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT.]

PIKE

The Will of ROBERT PYKE of Marton [in Great Bedwin] in the Diocese of Sarum and county of Wilts, 24 September 1557. To be buried in the church of West [now Great] Bedwyn. To the same church for my lay stone 6s. 8d. To the high altar of Bedwyn 12d. To our mother church of Sarum 6d. Toward the reparation of Titcombe church 12d. To my eldest son William Pyke £20 and certain household goods. To Robert Pyke 20 marks, and 40s. to pay his fine. To my daughter Mary her mother's harness girdle. I forgive John Randell 40s. he oweth me. To every one of my younger sons, Edmund, William, Thomas, and John, £7 each. To daughter Bridgett £10 and household goods. If my wife marry again, my son Edmund to have my farm at the discretion of my overseers, John Pyke the elder and Robert Woodroff. The residue to my wife Elizabeth, sole executrix. Witnesses: John Smythe the vicar, Edmond Pyke the elder, and Robert Woodrowff, with others. Proved 20 November 1557, by Elizabeth the relict and executrix. (P. C. C., Wrastle, 49.)

The Will of ELIZABETH PYKE, widow, of Marton in the parish of Westbedwyn, 24 December 1558. To be buried beside Robert Pyke my husband. To my parish church a heifer for the maintenance of wax tapers to be burned before the blessed sacrament. To the Cathedral Church of Sarum 2d. To the parish church of Tytcombe a bushel of wheat. To Christian Martyne and Elizabeth Perkyns a peticoat each. To Margaret Whitwey and Garrett's wife a kerchief each. To Bennett a

* The Genealogist, New Series, vols. 24-28.

bushel of wheat, and to his wife a peticoat. To godchild John Rendle a sheep. To mother Griff of Titcombe a peck of wheat. To my husband's sons, William and Robert Pyke, a quarter of wheat each. To my daughter Bridgett my best wedding gown, the damask at Thomas Taylor's, etc. To my sons William Pyke the younger, Thomas Pyke, and John Pyke, to each 40s. If any of my said children, William the younger, Thomas, John, or Bridgett die, reversion to the survivors. My son Edmund Pyke to be my executor and to bring up his three brothers and sister Bridgett until eighteen years of age if they be not well placed or otherwise bestowed, and on this condition I give him the remainder of the term of the farm of Marten with my stock and goods. My brothers, John Androwes, and my cousin John Tutt, overseers. Witnesses: John Smyth, vicar of Bedwyn, Edward Foster, Clerke, John Androwes, John Tutt, Margaret Kemer, and others. Proved 18 February 1558/9, by Edmond Pyke the executor. (P. C. C., Welles, 39.)

The Will of THOMAS PYKE of the parish of Orcheson St. Mary in the county of Wilts, husbandman, 25 October 29 Elizabeth [1587]: To be buried in the churchyard of Orcheson St. Mary, near the north corner of the chancel. To our lady church of New Sarum 12d. To the church of Orcheson St. Mary 12d. To my son Nicholas Pyke £4 and a brass pot. To daughter Margaret £4 and a silver spoon at marriage. To daughter Anne £4 at marriage. To daughter Alice, son John, daughter Jone, and son Henry, to each £4 and a sheep at marriage. If my wife marry, she is to pay my legacies to my children, or to my overseers for them if they be not able to use it. The residue to my wife Elizabeth, sole executrix. Overseers: Thomas Cowper, William Ring, Mr. Richard Dawker, and John Palmer, and to each 5s. Witnesses: John Dugmor, Mr. Richard Dauker, and John Palmer, with others. Proved 21 November 1587, by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 7, fo. 110.)

The Will of PHILLIPP PIKE of the Borough of Marlborough in the County of Wilts, gent., 16 January 1594/5. To my son Richard and his heirs male all my lands in fee simple, the profits thereof to be received by my wife Margery during his minority toward his education and bringing up. If he die without male issue during the lifetime of my wife, reversion to my wife for life, and after her decease to Edmond Pike the younger, son of Edmond Pike the elder of Martin, gent., and his heirs male. The residue of all my goods to my son Richard and wife Margery, they to be executors. Overseers: Edmond Pike the elder of Martin, gent., and John Waiford of the Borough of Marlborough. [Signed] Phillipum Pike. Witnesses: Edmond Pike, Phillipp Francklyn, and Thomas Foxe. Proved 24 February 1594/5, by Margery Pike, with power reserved for Richard Pike, the son and other executor named. (P. C. C., Scott, 11.)

The Will of WALTER PYKE of Stowell in the parish of Wilcot, in the Diocese of Sarum, 10 April 1600. To the poor of Wilcot and Wootton Bassett, to each parish, 20s. To brother-in-law John Pryce of Marlborough 20s., and to Elizabeth and Johan, his daughters, 5s. each, and to the said Johan's children and to the son of Thomas Pryce 2s. each. My brother William Pyke owes me £4; I give him £1 thereof and the other £3 to his children equally divided. To my brother-in-law Robert Skeat 20s., and to each of his children 2s. To Dorothy, daughter of John Pairsons, 2s. To my sister Martha Pyke 40s. To the children of my brother-in-law

[? William] George 2s. To a son of William George who is my godchild 4s. To the vicar of Wilcot 6s. 8d. The residue to my wife Anne Pyke and my obedient son Robert, equally divided, and I make them executors. Brother William Pyke and Robert Skeet overseers. Witnesses: William Pye, Vicar of Wilcot, William Rawlins, John Church, and others. Proved 18 August 1600, by Edward Saye, notary public, agent of Anne the relict and one of the executors, and Robert Pyke the son and one of the executors. (P. C. C., Wallopp, 81.)

Bond dated 8 January 1618/19. Joane Pike of Whiteparish in the county of Wilts, widow, Simon Pike of the same, husbandman, and Thomas Pike of the same, tailor, bound in £500, the said Joane being relict and administrator of the goods of Richard Pike late of Whiteparish. [Signed] Joane Pike [mark], Simonis Pike [mark], and Thomas Pyke. Witnesses: James Hill and William Morris. Inventory taken 18 December 1618, by J. Lynche, John Thaine, and William Morris, includes the goods of John Rous, gent., taken in satisfaction of a debt, and a lease made by William Kinge or Ringe, gent., for ninety years and the lives of three persons, of whom only one is living. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1618, Original Bond and Inventory.)

Bond dated 20 April 1625. Thorpe Pike of West Weeke in the parish of Pewsey, co. Wilts, yeoman, and Thomas Pike of Remscombe in the parish of North Newnton, co. Wilts, yeoman, bound in £100, said Thorpe Pike being administrator of the estate of John Pike of West Weeke. Inventory taken 22 April 1625, by Richard Smith, John Smith, and Thomas Pyke, £2 12s., exhibited 23 April 1625. (Consistory of Sarum, 1625, Original Bond and Inventory.)

The Will of THOMAS PIKE of Rudge in the parish of Chilmarke [co. Wilts], yeoman, 29 November 1626. To be buried in the church of Chilmarke. To the poor of Chilmarke 1s. To my son Thomas at twenty-one household goods and 30 bushels of corn. To daughters Ellen and Jone £16 at eighteen or marriage. To daughter Catherine, wife of John Dory, 5s. If all three die under age then to brother John Pike 2s. Wife Elizabeth executrix and residuary legatee. Overseers: my friends in Christ Richard Page and John Gerate, both of Chilmarke, and to each 1s. [Signed] Thomas Pike his mrke. Witnesses: John Moore, Thomas Barter [mark], and John Furnell. Proved 17 February 1626/7, by the executrix named. Inventory taken 1 January 1626/7, £79 3s. 2d., exhibited 17 February 1626/7. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1626, Original Will and Inventory.)

The Will of WILLIAM PIKE of Whiteprish in the county of Wilts, husbandman. To be buried in the church or churchyard of Whiteparish. To the church of Whiteparish 12d. To the poor of Whiteparish 12d. To my wife Bridgat Pike 13s. 4d. To my mother Joane two coffers. To my brother Thomas Pike 20s. and my wearing apparel. To my sister Joane Dennis's three children 3s. To my brother Symon's children 12d. each. To brother Richard Jackeman a swam of bees, and to his children 12d. each. Executor, my brother Symon. [Signed] Willi Pike his marke. Witnesses: Ambrose Faissey, Richard Durman, Richard Jackman his mark. Proved 19 May 1635. Inventory taken 18 May 1635, by Thomas Fox, William Morris, and Thomas Pike, £12 5s., exhibited 19 May 1635. (Consistory of Sarum, 1635, Original Will and Inventory.)

The Will of ELIZABETH PIKE of Rudge in the parish of Chilmarke, widow, 10 February 1635/6. To be buried in the churchyard of Chilmarke. To my daughter Elnor £6, clothing, and pewter. To my daughter Catherine, wife of John Dorey, £2. To daughter Joane £10 in the hands of Walter Cantelo. To John Furnell, son of John Furnell and my daughter Jone his wife, £8 which is in his father's hands, at sixteen. To daughter Joane all residue, and I make her executrix. John Furnell of Chilmarke Sen. and Walter Cantelow of Tisbury, overseers. [Signed] Elizabeth Pike her marke. Witnesses: John Moore Sen., John Furnell, and Walter Cantloe. Proved 19 March 1635/6, by the executrix. Inventory £38 3s. 6d. (Archdeaconry of Sarum, vol. 10, fo. 102.)

The Will of SYMON PIKE of Wootton Revers, county of Wilts, yeoman, 2 July 1654. Wife Katherine, eldest son Henry Pike, second son Thomas Pike, third son Symon Pike. Land in Pewsey and Marlborough. Youngest son John Pike at ten years of age. My six daughters, unmarried, and my three youngest sons to be maintained by my wife and my executor Henry Pike, and my eldest daughter and my daughters Mary and Jane to be brought up by my wife. Overseers: my brother Thorpe Pike and my friends Stephen Hide, Henry Pike, Thomas Pike, and William Scott of Heddington. Codicil dated 2 July 1654. Proved 20 November 1654, by Henry Pike the executor named in the will. (P. C. C., Alchin, 418.)

PIKE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF WHITEPARISH,
WILTSHIRE, 1559-1640

*Baptisms**

- 1613 "John the sonn of John Pike was baptised the 8th of Novemb: "
- 1628 Richard son of Simon Pike 9 November.
- 1630 Simon son of Simon Pike [date gone, but between 27 March and 12 April].
- 1632 Jonah son of Simon Pike 3 April.
- 1632 Alice daughter of Simon Pike 4 March [1632/3].
- 1638 Joane daughter of Simon Pike 14 May.

Marriages†

- 1612 "John Pike and Dorothy Day of Landford" 17 January [1612/13].
- 1621 Gyles Dennis and Joane Pike 28 February [1621/2].
- 1636 Simon Pike and Anne Burton widow 15 December.

Burials‡

- 1618 Richard Pike 17 December.
- 1627 Henry son of Simon Pike 18 January [1627/8].
- 1632 Jonah son of Simon Pike 21 April.
- 1633 William Pike 4 January [1633/4].
- 1635 William Pike 10 May.
- 1635 Avis wife of Simon Pike 21 July.
- 1636 Simon son of Simon Pike.
- 1638 Simon Pike 20 December.

There are no Pike entries in the Parish Registers of Downton.

* Missing, 1599 to 31 October, 1604, inclusive.

† Missing, 1599 to 20 January 1604/5, inclusive.

‡ Missing, 1599 to 29 October 1604, inclusive.

PIKE ENTRY IN THE MARRIAGE REGISTERS OF SALISBURY CATHEDRAL
1611 Henry Pike and Elioner Sanders 20 May.

[Great Bedwin, Wilcot, Pewsey, Tidcomb, and Wooton Rivers are in eastern Wilts near Marlborough and about twenty-five to thirty miles north of Whiteparish and Landford; Tisbury and Chilmark are about twenty miles west of the latter.

The John Pike who married Dorothy Day at Whiteparish, 17 Jan. 1612/13, and had a son John baptized there 8 Nov. 1613, was certainly the emigrant of that name who came to New England in 1635 and settled at Newbury, Mass. His other children were baptized probably at Landford, where the registers before 1671 are lost. The Pike wills in the P. C. C. and in the Sarum courts fail to show his parentage; perhaps he was from the adjoining county of Hants, for which there are wills at Winchester.—E. F.]

[**PIKE ENTRIES IN THE SALISBURY MARRIAGE LICENCES, 1615–1634***
Thomas Pike of Weeke in Pewsey, Wilts, son of Henry Pike, 28, and Agnes Hide, daughter of Dorothy Hide, widow, of Milton, 29. 8 October 1616.
Thomas Pike of Chitterne, Wilts, husbandman, 30, and Elinor Weekes of Warminster, spinster, 20. 3 June 1628.
William Pike of Stowell in Wilcot, Wilts, husbandman, widower, and Joane Alexander of Fifield, spinster, 27. Bondsmen, Thomas Alexander of Fifield and Willm Alexander of Wilcot. 16 July 1630.
Thwarpe Pike of Weeke in Pewsey, yeoman, 35, and Margery Benger of Wilcot, spinster, 29. 13 January 1630/1.
James Pike, B.A., curate of Rollestone, Wilts, 25, and Joane Mason of same, spinster, 19. 22 September 1632.
Richard Bachelor of Pewsey, Wilts, miller, and Mary Pike. Bondsman, none. 5 May 1633.

—CHARLES EDWARDS BANKS.]

[To be continued]

DIARY OF JEREMIAH WEARE, JR., OF YORK, ME.

Transcribed by SAMUEL G. WEBBER, M.D., of Boston

[Continued from page 160]

[p. 57]

May 7th 1824 mr John Bowden Departed this Life small pox aged between fifty & 60 he was the husband to Eunice that died on the 5th and father to Abraham that died April 21st May 9th James Bowden Departed this life aged about 22 years small pox, wife and one child May 15th the widow margery Lord Departed this Life small pox aged about 65 She was a sister to Eunice and anne Booden above May 18 1824 mr Robert moody Departed this life with the small pox he was the father of Capt gorde [gorge] moody father about the 22nd one of mr abats children died May about the 27th 1824 Samuell Bowden Departed this life small pox May 30 about the 30th one of mr abats children died small pox

* The Genealogist, New Series, vols. 24–28.

[p. 58]

June 1824 we heard of the Death of Jotham Webber who died may 2nd aged 73 he had been a Christian more than 30 years about the last of may 1824 Andrew Freeman Departed this life July 21st 1824 Israel mahona July 27th 1824 Norton Philips died July 31st 1824 Mrs Ester Daves Departed this life aged about 80 1824 Sept 1st about midnight colonel Josiah Chase Departed this life aged 78 1824 Sept 16th mr David Cane Departed this Life aged 1824 Sept 26th Robert Avary Departed this life aged 20 years & about 11 months the sd was converted april 1823 and had lived a Christian life and Dyed happy in the Lord, often times in his life he warned the youth 1824 Sept 25th mr Joseph moody Departed this life aged -9 Nov 8th 1824 mrs Sarah avary the wife of Robert Departed this Life left the world praising the Lord

[p. 59]

Dec about the 5th 1824 aunt Lyda preble the widow mr Esias preble Departed this life aged about 80 Dec 13th 1824 Mrs Susanna Gooden departed this life being in her 90 th year Dec 31st 1824 Clarisy Ramsdell Departed this life March 16th 1825 the widow mary Ramsdell Departed this Life aged 82 april 15th 1825 John Littlefield Departed this Life aged 29 years the 24 march Last he was converted about 5 years and had Lived a christian Life a sudden Death the piece fell from under his feet that was on the strict cill of the mill and was Drowned Saturday between 2 & 3 of the o clock in the morning the 7th Day of may 1825 Shirman Departed this Life aged about 80 he was an Ethiopen he was a christoan for many years and had a good Deal of gods presence often praising god and left the world in peace with a good report

[p. 60]

may 21st 1825 John Kimbell Departed this Life aged he had been Converted about 18 or 19 years and had lived a Christian life and was a preacher of the gospel July 29th 1825, oliver Preble Departed this Life october 23d 1825 benjamin Eades Departed this life about this time the honorable David Sewall Departed this life being about ninety one years of age January 6th 1826 Mrs Martha willson the widow of mr noah willson Jan 6th 1826 Jere Preble had a daughter about ten years old died February 3d 1826 Hannah Webber the daughter of Theodore Departed this Life converted on her sick bed. Hannah morton the widow of John william Norton & Lucy Sevey the wife of Eliakim died march 1826 persilar perkins Departed this life Sept aged 69—1826 the wife of Joseph Hannah perkins the wife of Jerediah Departed this life October 31 1826 she was a living christian

[p. 61]

A D 1826 this season the Aged widow darcis Littlefield Departed this Life. Polly Ramsdell and gorge Ramsdell on or about the twentieth of may 1857 the aged widow mary Jacobs Departed this life on the 28th Day 1827 Anne Weare the wife of gorge Weare Departed this life thought to have found mercy before She left the world, left 5 children may 30th 1827 Susanna Littlefield Departed this life Aged 99 and about 11 months the above Susanna age is on certain July 28th 1827 mr [or mrs] Daniel Crosby Departed this life aged 71 January last the 6th Day George Webber was married the 4th of July, and Departed this life August the 5th 1827 aged 25 nov last he dyed in about two hours after taken on well—it was thought he was piosned Y on the 15th four Doctors with the Select men of the town he was taken up and Examined the Said gorge was

thought to be converted a number of years and become a praying soul mr Timothy Ramsdell Departed this life august 15th 1827

[p. 62]

Nov 13th 1827 mr Job Avarell Departed this Life this Life on the 11th Day of September 1829 We heard of the Death Cornel William Webber of Penobscott aged 83 come oct next the 26th Day—he was Born oct 26th 1746 February 25th 1820 Joseph Weare Departed this Life aged 95 years Nov last Abigail Weare the widow to said Joseph died about one month after her Deceased husband aged between 80 & 90 years about march 1820 mr George Simpson Departed this life aged between 80 & 90 years may 16th 1820 Theodore Weare departed this life with the Consumsion aged 70 years Sept the 7 Day last. he was confined to his house about 7 months he left a hope of his well fare

[p. 63]

A D 1831 April 2nd mr Gerediah Perkins Departed this Life aged 75 years Feb. last we heard of the Death of Andrew Webber which was on April 24 1831 A D 1831—October Sarah widow Littlefield Departed this Life aged about 80 years—had been a christian more than 27 years 1832 February Enoch Hutchings Departed this life aged 74 years 1832 about the month of April Ruth Perkins Departed this Life had been a christian about 20 years 1832 Elmira Moody the wife of Gorg Departed this life a few days after she got to bed and her child

[p. 64]

1831 about December Olive Weare the wife of Joseph departed this life was converted on her sick bed Narcissus Littlefield first and only Child was born august 27th 1831 this woman the daughter of Theodore Weare and her husband Name is Ebenezer Littlefield Departed this life 1832 aged 32 years may 3d she was born october 1794 she had been converted a number of years She had a long confinement consumsion and fell asleep happy in the lord 1832 august the 15th Hannah Norton Departed this life aged 38 years had been converted a number of years lived a christian life and left a good report Sept 28 1832 Eliza Norton the wife of Gorge departed this life Said to have been converted on her sick bed

[p. 65]

Anno Donimi 1804 about the month of May Betsey Weare was Converted aged sixteen years march before Anno Donimi 1804 theodosia weare was Converted

[p. 66]

A D 1832 october 31st Lyda Norton the wife of Daniel Departed life She had been Converted a number of years 1832 – November the 3d Ruben Witham Departed this life aged 36 years Said to be converted on his sick bed 1832 November 20th mr Daniel Gooden departed this life aged 88 years 1833 october 17th Mrs Betsey Webber Departed this life aged about 65 years sd to take cold by paring apples the wife of Samuel 1833 october 30th Jotham Benet with a fever departed this life aged 33 years he was Converted in the year 1819 and had lived a christain life he left a wife and five small children his wife has lost a loving father and the church a loving Brother and his mother a loving son and only one

[p. 67]

A D 1833 December the 2nd Miriam Sawyer the wife of Samuel departed this life aged 32 She was said to be converted 8 or 4 years the child died a little before its mother A D 1834 march 19th Sopha Webber the

wife of John departed this life aged 42 february last left a young child about a week old April about 29th 1834 Nathaniel Freeman deacon of the congregational church departed this life aged 92 on the 7th inst May about 16th Barak Ramsdell Departed this life drowned fell from the mill brow into the pond Sarah Weare the daughter of Samuel Departed this life She was a christian for a number of years very pleasant She was confined to her chamber about 4 months and left the world in peace on the 24 of may 1834

[p. 68]

march about the first 1836 Samuel Preble departed this aged about 25 years measols July 17th 1836 the solom death of mrs Porlina talpy the wife of James. She was found in the pig sty with a string wrapt around her neck and she dead She was thought to be a vertious woman for a number of years about one month past lost a daughter it is said she set her heart upon that child drove her beyound her reason August about 12th 1836 mr william Welch departed this life aged said to be about 82 or 3 years August 26th 1836 mrs mary Hutchings widow to Joseph Hutchings deceased aged about 65 She was converted about 32 years and left the world in peace September 30th 1836 mrs Welch the widow of William Wellh aged between 70 & 80

[p. 69]

June 30th 1836 avery on comon dark Day the air seemed full of sulpher & smoke with a yellow collar it was reported it was the same in Boston and very clear the next day. it had a resemblance of the dark day in the year 1780 may 19th 1835 - hay about \$16- or 18 Dollars per ton 1836 - abundance of hay - corn very little. frost sept 6th potatoes very good November 20th 1857* Joseph Weare Departed this life November 12th 1851 Samuel Weare Departed this life about this Edward philips

[p. 70]

A D June 9th 1834 Betsey Weare was taken with a violent fever it struck her left arm being in the night with deathly pain Doctor Ames was sent for he came. he tried bleeding then a blister plaster on her shoulder the pane continues the use of the arm is gon violent pane Doctor moore is sent for. he comes he says it is like a broken bone fever March the 4—1858 Theodosia wilson Departed this life

[p. 71]

November 4th 1836 mrs abigail Weare the widow of Daniel weare departed this life aged about 82 years she left 4 children James, phebe, gorge, naby Nov 10th 1836—mr Nathaniel Person aged about 82 departed this Nov 10th 1836—mrs joanna Bennett departed this life aged 81 she was a widow to John Bennett Mr Steven Freeman had a child died about this time Nov about the 16th 1836 Abraham Bowden had a boy 4 or 5 years old burnt and died in a short time cotton clothes Jeremiah Perkins lost a boy 4 or 5 years old Feb 15 1837 Lyda littlefield departed this life aged about 18 years She was a daughter to Theodore Littlefield February about the 18th 1837 mrs mary Talpy departed this life aged about 85 years She was a church member about 30 years She was a widow to Henry talpy october 19th 1837 the widow dorithy Adams the widow to Ezekiel Adams aged 78 She had been converted about 80 years lived a christian life and left the world in peace choosing rather to go than to stay

* This by another hand.

[p. 72]

July 26 — 1842* jeremiahweare Departed this life September 1845
Joseph persons Departed this life 1846 July 30th I was taken with a fever
which lasted A month

[p. 73]

July 2nd 1819 at this time early in the Evening about North a Star with
a blaze as it appeared perpendicular the full of thirty feet and set about 9
o clock after this the star sets later and later by degrees and falls to the
North the writer see the star through through the month of July tho
looked for and didnt understand that any person did see the star after
Anno Donimi 1827 Aug 28th about 11 o clock at night about like a rain
bow about three times as big which crossed the whole horizon E S E to
W N W—which Divided the world into two parts

[p. 74]

Feb 21st 1821 on this Evening a star appeared with a Blaze about 2 or
8 feet above the star. this star is about west and at 7 o clock about one
hour & half high on the last of this month the blaze appeared 8 or 10 feet
high, in the first week in march the blaze appeared about 20 or 30 feet not
seen many Days after this or nights Sept 10th 1825—blazing star appeared
about one o clock in the morning on the south hand and on the south of
the seven stars and continued tell about the middle of october Jeremiah
Weare the [later part?] of February 1828 and [was confined?] about three
months

[p. 75]

Hannah November the 5th 1820 the aged widow littlefield of peter De-
ceased aged 84 Mary Weare the widow to Capt John aged 83 years
Deceased November 9th 1820 march 17th 1821 Ruth holt Departed this
life aged about 70 march 24th 1821 Esther Freeman the wife of John
Daughter to Samuel Webber Departed this life aged about 84 April 30th
1821 widow anne Sevey aged — Departed this this life may 1st 1821
Jeseoph Welch Departed this life Drownded in Theodore Webbers mill
pond in the night by trying to save his oxen fell of the bridge oct 27th
1821 Darces Welch the widow of Joseph Welch Departed this life

[p. 76]

May 4th 1821 Jeremiah Weare Departed this life aged 92 on the 28th
Day of march last may 23d 1821 the aged widow Kinsley Departed this
Life July 1821 Capt David Stover Being in the West Indiss Departed
this life August 7th 1821 Ebenezer Weare Being in Boston Departed
this life by the part of a brick house fell on him he was the son of Daniel
August 27th 1821 Josiah gunnison Departed this Life Oct 21st 1822
maryan Sezer a black garl Departed this life She confessed to be con-
verted June 1819

[p. 77]

July 5th 1835 about 9 o clock in the morning Susanna Norton Departed
aged being the wife of oliver Norton the daughter of Samuel Weare
left four children all sons she had been converted more than one year
She was a beautiful woman in every thing and much admired lived well
fell asleep happy in the lord Oct 20 - 1835 Theodore Webber Departed
this life aged 73 and five months he made mention of religion thought
though he had been converted a number of years ago

[To be concluded]

* This page in another hand.

SIMON STONE THE SOLDIER AT EXETER

By Hon. EZRA SCOLLAY STEARNS, A.M., of Fitchburg, Mass.

THE statement has appeared in print that the Simon Stone who was severely wounded in the attack upon Exeter, N. H., on July 5, 1690, was he of the name who settled at Groton, Mass., but the following from a document in the Massachusetts Archives, vol. 72, pages 468-469, establishes the identity of the man :

Province of the }
Massachusetts Bay }

To His Excellency Jonathan Belcher Esqr
Cap^t Gen^l & Gov^r in chiefe The Hon^{ble}
Councill & House of Rep^{tyes} in Generall
Court Assembled at Boston Nov^r 29th 1738

The petition of Simon Stone of Shrewsbury In the
County of Worcester Most humbly Shews

That on y^e 4th of July AD; 16 your Petitioner being a Soldier in the Service of this province in the Eastern parts thereof was drawn of in a Detachment Comanded by Lieu^t Bancroft to Relieve Cap^t Hiltons Garrison Then Invested by the Indian Enemy and After a very Smart engagement the Garison was Relieved, and the enemy beat of

That dureing the fight your petitioner had the misfortune to Receive Nine of the enemys Shot in Severall parts of body and was given up for Dead for a Considerable time

That after s^d fight was over a party of Indians making a discovery of what persons were Slain happened up on your Petitioner and perceiving Life in him as he has been Informed Gave him Two very Greivous wounds in his head with a Hatchett, but y^e English being near had not time to Scalp your Petitioner.

That Notwithstanding all his wounds through the good providence of God your Petitioner after great Smart & pain was Cured of his wounds To y^e admiration of all the beholders, for the Truth of which your petitioner would Referr him self To y^e History of Those times wrote by the Rev^d M^r Cotton Mather herewith humbly presented

That, for all his Services & Sufferings Loss of time & Smart he has never Rec^d one peny to which he is ready to make oath

That by reason of the wounds he then Rec^d accompanied with the Infirmitys of old Age your petitioner is Almost wholly incapable of Laboring for his Support, And being poor & needy humbly approaches your Excellency & Hon^{rs} and Intreats your Just & Compassionate Consideration of his most peculiar Case & of your Abundant goodness Grant him Relief either by making him a Grant of land or Otherwise as may be Consistent with your Excellencys & Hon^{rs} wisdom, and as in Duty bound shall Ever Pray, &c

SIMON STONE

P. S. your Petitioner has | four Sons, neither himself | or any of them have ever | had any Grant of Land on | any Acco^t

The "History of Those times wrote by the Rev^d M^r Cotton Mather herewith humbly presented," as mentioned in the preceding petition, was the *Magnalia*, in the 1820 edition of which, in vol. 2,

pages 525–526, appears the following :

“But the day following [July 5, 1690] the enemy set upon Capt. *Hilton's* garrison in Exeter, which Lieutenant *Bancroft* then posted at Exeter, with the loss of a few of his men relieved. At this time there happened a remarkable thing. . . . one *Simon Stone* being here wounded with shot in *nine* several places, lay for *dead* (as it was time!) among the *dead*. The Indians coming to strip him, attempted with *two* several blows of an hatchet at his *neck* to cut off his *head*, which blows added, you may be sure, more enormous wounds unto those *port-holes* of *death*, at which the *life* of the poor man was already running out as fast as it could. Being charged hard by Lieut. *Bancroft*, they left the man without *scalping* him; and the English now coming to bury the dead, one of the soldiers perceived this poor man to fetch a gasp; whereupon an Irish fellow then present, advised 'em to give him another dab with an hatchet, and so bury him with the rest. The English detesting this barbarous advice, lifted up the wounded man, and poured a little *fair water* into his mouth, at which he coughed; then they poured a little *strong water* after it, at which he opened his eyes. . . . But *Simon Stone* was thoroughly cured, and is at *this day* a very lusty man; and as he was born with *two thumbs* on one hand, his neighbors have thought him to have at least as many *hearts* as *thumbs*! . . . that nothing may be despaired of, remember *Simon Stone*.

Simon Stone, son of Hugh and Hannah (Foster) Stone, was born at Andover Oct. 8, 1671. His youth was grievous in sorrow and grewsome in the tragedy of bereavement. His father murdered his mother Apr. 20, 1689, and was executed. His grandmother Ann, wife of Andrew Foster, senior, was accused of witchcraft and escaped execution by death in jail. In 1690 he was a soldier in the company commanded by Lieut. Bancroft which was engaged with the Indians at Exeter.

In 1716 he married at Andover his cousin Esther Foster, born at Andover Jan. 14, 1680, daughter of Andrew, Jr., and Mary (Russ) Foster. Five children were born at Andover :

- i. Daniel, b. Feb. 14, 1717/8.
- ii. Abiel, b. June 28, 1719.
- iii. Sarah, b. Mar. 16, 1720/21.
- iv. John, bapt. May 5, 1723.
- v. A son.

Immediately preceding 1730, he purchased and removed to house-lot No. 39 in Shrewsbury. Subsequently this lot was found to be partly in Lancaster as the towns then existed. This accounts for the fact that the family is sometimes called of Shrewsbury and sometimes of Lancaster.

On his petition, the General Court granted to Simon Stone of Shrewsbury two hundred acres of unappropriated land, “on account of service in the Indian wars and the dangerous wounds received from the enemy.” The date of the grant is Dec. 9, 1738, and the survey was returned and the grant confirmed Jan. 4, 1739/40. (Acts and Resolves of Mass., vol. xii, pp. 516 and 636.)

Simon Stone died in 1747. The widow, Esther, was appointed administratrix, and the sons Daniel and Abiel were sureties on her bond. The homestead, appraised at £250, is described as about one hundred acres part in Shrewsbury and part in Lancaster. (Worcester Probate Records, Case 56,933 A.)

After the death of Simon Stone, it was alleged that the grant of two hundred acres was located by error partly in Leominster. The General Court vacated the grant, and Jan. 17, 1750/51, made a grant of the same area to "Esther Stone of Lancaster, widow and administratrix of the estate of Simon Stone deceased." This grant was located in a tract of unappropriated land bounded by Leominster, Princeton, Westminster, and Fitchburg, and distinguished as Notown. The grant was confirmed May 30, 1752.

The thrilling narrative of the wounds of Simon Stone and his escape from death, as told by Mather, has been quoted in several publications, but without it the briefest narrative of the wounded soldier would be incomplete. The petition of Simon Stone is in harmony with Mather's statement, and it affords proof that it was Simon Stone of Andover and Shrewsbury who was at Exeter in 1690.

SOME DESCENDANTS OF JOEL JENKINS OF BRAINTREE AND MALDEN, MASS.

By C. HAROLD FLOYD, S.B., LL.B., A.M., of New York, N. Y.

1. JOEL¹ JENKINS was one of several early emigrants of that surname who settled in different parts of New England. The records, however, have failed to show any connection between him and the others. Neither can he be connected with any place or family in Great Britain. He was living at Braintree, Mass., as early as 1640, when his eldest child was born. That same year he was before the General Court (Mass. Colony Records, vol. 1, p. 298, and vol. 2, p. 294), and on 6 May 1646 he was made a freeman. He appears to have been living in Boston in 1649, when his son Ezekiel was baptized there as being from the church of Braintree; but he soon removed to Malden, where records concerning the family are found as early as 1657, and where he settled permanently. In 1675 he was the owner of a grant of one hundred acres which had been confirmed and registered, and in 1680 he was one of the seven Malden tithingmen. He is called "planter" in deeds recorded at Cambridge, and from the same source we learn that his wife's name was SARAH, but nothing more is known about her.

In his will, dated 4 July and proved 2 Nov. 1688 (Suffolk Co. Probate, vol. 10, p. 395), he bequeathed to his son Lemuel the dwelling house and land which Lemuel was then occupying; to his son Ezekiel his own dwelling house and all his remaining land in Malden; to his son Obadiah a dwelling house and one hundred acres in Reading, for life, with remainder

to the latter's son Joel; to his daughter Lydia, wife of John Paul, one hundred acres in Reading; to his grandchildren Lemuel and Ezekiel, sons of Lemuel, twenty-five acres in Reading; and to his daughters Hannah, wife of Joseph Parker, and Sarah, wife of Joseph Merriam, twenty shillings each "besides what they have already had." His son Ezekiel was the sole executor, and the executor's account, dated 12 June 1705, mentions a legacy paid to Robert Blood (Middlesex Co. Probate, vol. 11, p. 12).*

Children:

- i. LYDIA,² b. 13 Oct. 1640; m. 3 May 1657, JOHN PAUL of Malden.
Children: 1. *John*, b. 25 Aug. 1658; d. 14 Sept. 1658. 2. *Lydia*, b. 9 Mar. 1659/60. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 1668. 4. *Joel*, b. Oct. 1676; d. Nov. 1676.
 - ii. THEOPHILUS, b. 7 Apr. 1642; d. 15 July 1660.
 2. iii. LEMUEL, b. abt. 1643.
 3. iv. EZEKIEL, bapt. 16 Sept. 1649.
 4. v. OBADIAH, bapt. 18 Oct. 1650.
 - vi. SARAH, m. 19 Aug. 1675, JOSEPH MERRIAM of Lynn, who d. 21 Oct. 1702. Children: 1. *Joseph*, b. 10 July 1676. 2. *Benjamin*, b. 23 Apr. 1678; d. young. 3. *Sarah*, b. 21 Feb. 1680/1. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 July 1683. 5. *Ebenezer*, b. 11 Feb. 1685/6. 6. *Theophilus*, b. 16 July 1688. 7. *Mary*.
 - vii. HANNAH, m. JOSEPH PARKER, possibly of Groton.
2. LEMUEL² JENKINS (*Joel*¹), born about 1643, died at Malden 20 Dec. 1713, aged 70. He married first, 12 July 1670, ELIZABETH OAKES, born 26 May 1650, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth of Cambridge, and first cousin of Urian Oakes, President of Harvard College; and married secondly, 11 June 1694, Mrs. MERCY (TUFTS) WAITE, who died 19 July 1736, daughter of Peter and Mary (Pierce) of Charlestown, and widow of Joseph, Jr. He was a farmer, and resided all his life at Malden, where he was one of the proprietors in the sixth division of land, and was made a freeman 15 Dec. 1674. On 14 June 1714, the widow Mercy and "two of his Sons by a former venter," Ezekiel and Lemuel, were made administrators of his estate. Two thirds of the real estate were "set over" to Lemuel Jenkins, eldest son, he to make certain payments to the other children, viz.: Ezekiel, Nathaniel, Joseph, and Sarah.
- Children by first wife:
5. i. LEMUEL,² b. Mar. 1671/2.
 6. ii. EZEKIEL.
- Children by second wife:
7. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 9 Mar. 1695.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, b. 1 Oct. 1696; d. 16 Feb. 1697.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. 22 June 1699; d. 11 Mar. 1713/4.
 8. vi. JOSEPH, b. 11 Nov. 1701.
 - vii. ABIGAIL, b. 2 Nov. 1703; d. 15 Mar. 1713/14.
 - viii. SARAH, b. 21 Oct. 1707.
3. EZEKIEL JENKINS (*Joel*¹), baptized at Boston 16 Sept. 1649, from the church of Braintree, died 30 July 1705, aged 57. He married SARAH ———, and resided at Malden, where he was the earliest schoolmaster named on the records, holding that position in 1691 and again from 1703 until his death. His gravestone at Sandy

* The probate records of this estate are scattered between two counties.

Bank, Malden, bears this inscription: "Mauldens Late School Master From a Painfull Life is Gone to Take His Rest His Lord Hath Called Him Who^{me}." In his will, dated 5 July 1703, proved 16 Aug. 1705, is a lengthy tribute to his wife Sarah for "her great Love & Condescending in accepting my pson being then & still am, and like so to continue whilst I live under a Solemn Providential Dispensacion of God, that I cannot go nor stand upon my Legs and also her due respects and great care towards my aged father in his long time of Weakness before his Death." It mentions his daughter Margaret Cole, and makes his wife Sarah sole executrix.

Child:

1. MARGARET,^s m. ——— COLE.

4. OBADIAH² JENKINS (*Joel*¹), baptized 13 Aug. 1650, a resident of Malden, married, 11 Jan. 1676/7, Mrs. MARY (JONES) LEWIS, daughter of Robert and Anne (Bibble) of Hull, and widow of Joseph, who was killed by Indians 24 June 1675 in the Swansea massacre. Her grandmother was Sibyl ———, who married first John Bibble, secondly Miles Nutt, and thirdly John Doolittle of Rumney Marsh. The latter, who died 24 Sept. 1681, left a legacy to his wife's descendants, the children of Mary wife of Obadiah Jenkins. Sibyl Doolittle in her will, dated 1683, proved 1690, also mentions Obadiah and Mary Jenkins, and makes her grandson Obadiah Jenkins executor. Both Obadiah and Mary his wife were dead 1 Apr. 1720, when their eldest son Joel was appointed administrator of the father's estate. The heirs, who drew up an agreement, allowed by the Court 24 May 1721, for the division of the estate and of the legacy from John Doolittle, were Joel Jenkins, Obadiah Jenkins who received the homestead, and their sisters, Mary wife of Zachariah Howard, Anna wife of Benjamin Teel, Lydia wife of Noah Upham, Sarah Jenkins single woman, and Sibella wife of Samuel Howard. The last named was a half sister, the daughter of Joseph and Mary (Jones) Lewis, born 18 Mar. 1674, who shared in the Doolittle bequest (see Lewis Genealogy, Essex Inst. Coll., vol. 43).

Children:

9. i. JOEL.³
- ii. SARAH, b. 9 Mar. 1685; d. bef. 12 Apr. 1768; m. ——— TAYLOR.
Child: *Sarah*.
- iii. ANNA, b. 29 Oct. 1687; d. 1 Feb. 1749/50; m. 31 Dec. 1712, BENJAMIN TEEL of Medford. Children: 1. *John*. 2. *Benjamin*. 3. *Samuel*. 4. *Aaron*. 5. *Anna*. 6. *Mary*. 7. *Sarah*. 8. *Rachel*.
10. iv. OBADIAH, b. 4 Apr. 1690.
- v. MARY, d. bef. 12 Apr. 1768; m. 27 Dec. 1710, ZACHARY, or ZACHARIAH, HOWARD. Children: 1. *Zachariah*. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Lydia*.
- vi. LYDIA, d. 14 Oct. 1762; m. NOAH UPHAM of Malden, Mass., and Pomfret, Ct. Children: 1. *Noah*, b. 1720. 2. *Benjamin*, b. 10 Apr. 1723. 3. *Lydia*, b. 3 Jan. 1725. 4. *Mary*, b. 22 Oct. 1730.
5. LEMUEL³ JENKINS (*Lemuel*,³ *Joel*¹), born at Malden Mar. 1671/2, where he was a farmer, died 24 Jan. 1745/6. He married, 30 May 1699, MERCY (or MARY) CHADWICK. Administration on his estate was granted 3 Feb. 1745 to his daughter Mary Chadwick of Malden, widow.

Child :

1. MARY,⁴ b. 2 Oct. 1702; m. 2 Nov. 1732, JOSEPH CHADWICK of Falmouth. Children, recorded at Malden: 1. *Lemuel*, b. 19 Mar. 1734; d. 8 Nov. 1756. 2. *Joseph*, b. 27 July 1735; d. 10 Jan. 1757. 3. *Daniel*, b. 30 Apr. 1738. 4. *Martha*, b. 26 Feb. 1740/1; d. 30 Aug. 1743. 5. *Mary*, b. 4 Apr. 1743; d. 17 Jan. 1758. 6. *Martha*, b. 28 Sept. 1744; d. 27 Jan. 1809.

6. EZEKIEL³ JENKINS (*Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), whose birth is not recorded, died at Malden 1 Oct. 1752. He married MARGARET ———, who died 30 Nov. 1766. He is called yeoman and farmer in the records, and resided at Malden. In his will, dated 10 Mar. 1751/2, proved 4 Dec. 1752, he mentions his wife Margaret, only son Ezekiel, who was to be executor, and daughter Margaret Floyd.

Children :

- i. MARGARET,⁴ b. 7 Dec. 1706; d. 19 Apr. 1768; m. 7 Feb. 1726/7, DANIEL FLOYD of Malden, b. 8 Dec. 1702, d. 1 May 1748. Children: 1. *Daniel*, b. 2 May 1728; d. 15 Dec. 1766. 2. *Ezekiel*, b. 18 July 1730; d. in the Ticonderoga Expedition, 28 Oct. 1758. 3. *Joseph*, b. 6 July 1732; d. 9 July 1736. 4. *Margaret*, b. 27 Apr. 1737; m. 11 June 1762, Ezekiel Jenkins (no. 20). 5. *Mary*, b. 1 June 1740. 6. *Joseph*, b. 11 Oct. 1742; d. 17 Feb. 1808. 7. *Ezra*, b. 19 Jan. 1744/5.
11. ii. EZEKIEL, b. 5 July 1709.

7. NATHANIEL³ JENKINS (*Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Malden 9 Mar. 1695, died before 21 June 1776. He married first SARAH ———, who died 15 May 1745; and married secondly, 19 June 1747, CATHERINE GRANT, who died 24 Oct. 1773. He was a yeoman, and resided at Malden, where he served seven years as selectman. In his will, dated 16 Apr. 1774, proved 21 June 1776, he mentions his sons Nathaniel, John, Thomas, and Lemuel, and daughter Elizabeth Floid. His son John was executor.

Children by first wife :

12. i. NATHANIEL,⁴ b. 4 May 1721.
- ii. LEMUEL, b. 7 Mar. 1724; d. 20 Dec. 1727.
13. iii. THOMAS, b. 6 June 1727.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 9 May 1730; d. 27 Jan. 1799; m. 4 Oct. 1751, DANIEL FLOYD of Malden, b. 2 May 1728, d. 15 Dec. 1766. Children: 1. *Daniel*, b. 20 Aug. 1760. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Sept. 1763. 3. *Ezra*, b. 7 Aug. 1765; d. 1828. 4. *Mary*, b. 6 July 1767.
- v. SARAH, b. 4 Sept. 1733; d. 10 Oct. 1736.
14. vi. LEMUEL, b. 12 June 1736.
15. vii. JOHN, b. 30 July 1740.

8. JOSEPH³ JENKINS (*Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Malden 11 Nov. 1701, married, 7 May 1730, JEMIMA SPRAGUE, daughter of Edward and Dorothy (Lane) of Malden. He was with Capt. Michael Brigden in the Fort William Henry Alarm, Aug. 1757; and also enlisted, at the age of 56, 2 May 1758, in the company of Capt. Ebenezer Marrow; dying in the service, at Fort William Henry, 27 Aug. 1758 (see Corey's Hist. of Malden, page 707). He was a resident of Malden.

Children :

16. i. JOSEPH,⁴ b. 29 Mar. 1732.
- ii. JEMIMA, b. 2 July 1734; d. 2 Mar. 1740/1.
- iii. JEMIMA (twin), b. 7 Mar. 1740; unm. in 1794, when she sold to her brother Joseph all her interest in their father's estate.
- v. ABIGAIL (twin), b. 7 Mar. 1740.

9. JOEL⁸ JENKINS (*Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), whose birth is not recorded, married, in 1704, MARY CHADWICK, born 2 Nov. 1685, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Stocker) of Reading. He inherited from his grandfather Joel¹ Jenkins a dwelling house and one hundred acres in Reading, to which town he moved from Malden. The greater part of his farm was in that section of Reading which was included in the new town of Wilmington, and he is generally called of the latter place after its incorporation in 1730. By deed, dated 4 May 1750, he transferred to his son Joseph half the homestead and much of his other real estate in Wilmington. Administration on his estate was granted 21 Feb. 1754 to Chadwallader Ford, the widow refusing to serve. A deed dated 22 Sept. 1756 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 63, p. 195) names the following as his children: Samuel Jenkins of Andover, Obadiah Jenkins of Groton, Joseph Jenkins of Wilmington, Chadwallador and Mary Ford, Samuel and Sarah Killim, Ebenezer and Hepzibah Temple, Ezra and Lydia Carter, and William and Rebecca Jones. The widow married secondly Samuel Graves of Reading.

Children : *

- i. MARY,⁴ b. 1705; d. 29 May 1789; m. CADWALLADER FORD. Children: 1. *Mary*, b. 25 Sept. 1726. 2. *Samuel*, b. 21 July 1728. 3. *Sarah*, b. 2 Mar. 1731. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Mar. 1733; d. Feb. 1740. 5. *Hannah*, d. 28 June 1736. 6. *Hannah*, b. 27 May 1738. 7. *Elizabeth*, b. 8 June 1740. 8. *Cadwallader*, b. 27 Nov. 1743; d. 15 Oct. 1804; captain of the Wilmington Company in the Revolution. 9. *Francis*, b. 20 Mar. 1746.
- ii. JOEL, b. 1707; d. 29 Jan. 1748; m. (int. rec. 28 Jan. 1720/1) MARY HARNET of Malden. By will, dated 27 Jan. and proved 27 Feb. 1748, he left certain land and all movables and £100 to his wife Mary, the remainder to be equally divided between his brothers and sisters. He was possibly father of: 1. *Benjamin*,⁶ bapt. 1730.
17. iii. SAMUEL, b. 1709.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. 31 Oct. 1714; probably d. young.
- v. SARAH, bapt. 31 Oct. 1714; m. SAMUEL KILLAM of Wilmington.
18. vi. OBADIAH, bapt. 8 June 1718.
- vii. HEPZIBAH, bapt. 8 June 1718; m. EBENEZER TEMPLE, b. 1716; moved to Tewksbury. Children: 1. *Hephzibah*, m. 30 Apr. 1761, Peter Cornell, Jr. 2. *Ebenezer*, b. 16 Sept. 1744. 3. *Benjamin*, b. 23 Aug. 1746. 4. *Phebe*, m. Jonathan Foster. The first and last named children are mentioned in the will of the widow, Hepzibah Temple of Ashby, dated 11 Mar. 1786, proved 21 Oct. 1800.
19. viii. JOSEPH, b. 17 Mar. 1725.
- ix. LYDIA, bapt. 29 Aug. 1725; m. 5 Sept. 1745, EZRA CARTER of Wilmington. Children: 1. *Ezra*, b. 26 Feb. 1745/6; d. 11 Feb. 1827. 2. *Benjamin*, b. 11 Jan. 1747/8. 3. *Joel*, b. 28 Apr. 1749; m. 26 Dec. 1771, Sarah Jenkins (no. 19, ii). 4. *Joseph* (twin), b. 24 June 1753. 5. *William* (twin), b. 24 June 1753. 6. *Lydia*, b. 21 Sept. 1755. 7. *Benjamin*, b. 21 Dec. 1759. 8. *James*, b. 28 Nov. 1761. 9. *John*, b. 23 June 1763; d. 19 June 1849. 10. *Moses*, b. 27 July 1767.
- x. REBECCA, bapt. 1728; m. 25 Mar. 1745, WILLIAM JONES of Andover, Mass., and Monson, N. H. Children: 1. *William*, b. 30 Oct. 1745. 2. *Rebecca*, b. 11 May 1752.

10. OBADIAH⁸ JENKINS (*Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), born at Malden 4 Apr. 1690, died there 4 Feb. 1762. He married, 5 Jan. 1720/1, MARY

* Previous to the incorporation of Wilmington, the family attended the Reading Church, now in Wakefield. The early baptisms are therefore from the Wakefield Church records.

GROVER, who died 10 Dec. 1767. In his will, dated 3 Feb. and proved 8 Feb. 1762, he left his whole estate, real and personal, to his wife Mary for life, with certain bequests to friends and kinsmen to be paid after her death. There was no provision, however, for the descent of the real property when the widow's life estate had terminated, and it was therefore decreed by the Court, 12 Apr. 1768, that Joseph⁴ Jenkins of Wilmington, son of Joel⁸ the brother of the deceased, should receive all the real property, he to make certain payments to the other heirs, viz.: Samuel, Obadiah, Mary, Sarah, "Hephziath," Lydia, and Rebecca, children of the deceased's brother Joel; Zachariah, Mary, and Lydia, children of the deceased's sister Mary; John, Benjamin, Samuel, Aaron, Anna, Mary, Sarah, and Rachel, children of the deceased's sister Anna; Sarah, child of the deceased's sister Sarah; Benjamin and Lydia, children of the deceased's sister Lydia; Benjamin, Joseph, and Abigail, children of the deceased's brother Joseph; and Samuel and Sibella, children of the deceased's sister Sibella. Of these, Joseph and Sibella were brother and sister of the half blood, the children of Joseph Lewis by his wife Mary who later married Obadiah Jenkins, Sr.

Child:

- i. BENJAMIN,⁴ b. 21 Dec. 1721; d. young.

11. EZEKIEL⁴ JENKINS (*Ezekiel*,³ *Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Malden 5 July 1709, died 20 Mar. 1790. He married, 3 Aug. 1732, PHEBE SPRAGUE, born 17 Nov. 1709, daughter of Edward and Dorothy (Lane) of Malden. He is called yeoman and husbandman in deeds, and resided at Malden, where he was selectman from 1772 to 1775 inclusive. With his two sons Ezekiel and Edward he served in Capt. Blaney's Company during the Lexington Alarm, 1775. His will, dated 27 Sept. 1783, proved 5 May 1790, gave to his son Edward and daughter Margaret one half of the estate, and to his daughters Mary Rand and Phebe Jenkins the other half, all subject to certain specific legacies to the children of his son Ezekiel, deceased. His kinsman Mr. Joseph Floyd (son of his sister Margaret) was sole executor.

Children:

- i. PHEBE,⁴ b. 21 June 1733; d. 21 May 1753.
- ii. MARGARET, b. 28 Aug. 1734; d. May 1785.
20. iii. EZEKIEL, b. 17 Oct. 1736.
- iv. MARY, b. 25 Oct. 1738; d. 16 Feb. 1811; m. 11 Apr. 1771, EDMUND RAND, weaver, of Malden, b. abt. 1746, d. 14 Nov. 1801. Children:
 1. *Ezekiel Jenkins*, b. 5 July 1776.
 2. *Edmund*, b. 26 Apr. 1778.
 3. *Ezra*, b. 21 Sept. 1779.
- v. EDWARD, b. 19 June 1740; d. 4 Dec. 1796. His heirs were his brothers and sisters, according to deeds on record.
- vi. DOROTHY, b. 4 Sept. 1742; possibly m. 14 Dec. 1769, STEPHEN WELLMAN; not mentioned as an heir of her father or brother.
- vii. LOIS, b. 2 July 1744.
- viii. EZRA, b. 21 Mar. 1746/7; d. 15 Oct. 1769.
- ix. PHEBE, b. 9 Apr. 1753; d. 23 Sept. 1817; m. as his second wife, 9 Mar. 1784, JOSEPH FLOYD of Malden, b. 11 Oct. 1742, d. 17 Feb. 1808. Children:
 1. *Ezra*, b. 28 Sept. 1784.
 2. *Samuel*, b. 17 Nov. 1786.
 3. *Mary*, b. 11 Aug. 1791.
 4. *Susanna*, b. 1 Nov. 1793.
 5. *Joseph*, b. 25 June 1797.

[To be concluded]

**EXTRACTS FROM THE JOURNAL OF ELDER
PHINEHAS PILLSBURY OF
NOBLEBORO, ME.**

From a copy in possession of this Society

[Continued from Vol. 64, page 375]

[106]

Granfather Pillsbury died 1786. Gran. M. d. Feb. 22, 1784.

Brother Paul's family. He m. 1 Elizabeth Frink b. May 30, 1788. He was b. 1780. Ch. Paul b. July 2, 1812. Sarah b. May 12, 1816. Oliver b. Dec. 30, 1817. Enoch b. Ap. 4, 1819. Parker b. Ap. 1, 1821, Andrew Jackson b. Ap. 4, 1824. Sam. b. Sep. 8, 1826. Tappan Persons b. Jan. 12, 1828. His Wife E. F. d. Jan. 8, 1829. He m. 2d Wife. Sarah Pike A Widow b. Jan. 28, 1786.

Br. Oliver's family He was b. 1783. He m. Anna Smith b. July 2, 1785. Ch. Parker b. Sep. 22, 1809. Josiah W [Webster] b. March 20, 1811. Gilbert b. Feb. 23, 1813. Oliver 1. b. March 22, 1815, d. Ap. 15, 1816, Oliver 2. b. Feb. 16, 1817. Eliza. An. b. March 12, 1819. Harriet N [Newell] b. May 25, 1821. Mary Smith b. Feb. 28, 1823. Enoch b. June 28, 1825, d. May 28, 1846. Moses Foster b. Ap. 3, 1827. Wm. Henry b. May 14, 1830, d. Ap. 10, 1833.

Br. Sam. family. He was b. June 12, 1786. m. Mehit. H. Palmer. b. Nov. 16, 1816, m. Jan. 3, 1832. Ch. Mary Jane b. June 19, 1832. Martha An. b. May 26, 1834. Caroline b. Octo. 2, 1837, d. July 29, 1844.

Br. John's family. He was b. May 29, 1795. m. Sarah Eastman. Ch. Lucretia An. b. March 30, 1827. Sister Sally b. Dec. 14, 1789, m. Benj. Smith May 2, 1850. He was b. July 20, 1787, his Ch. Emiline b. Ap. 2, 1837. Mary Jane b. Feb. 16, 1841.

Br. Enoch. b. May 9, 1788, m. Mary Tenny Nov. 2, 1815. She was b. June 1, 1785. He d. Feb. 15, 1818. Ch. Eliz. Jane b. 1816

[107]

Uncle Samuel Jaques b. 1728, d. June 24, 1824 a 95½. Benj. J. b. 1734, d. 1823, aged 89. Parker J. b. 1743, d. Feb. 8, 1819, aged 77. Moses J. b. 1749 [d. 1825, a. 76]. Mary [Grenough] b. 1736, d. 1780. Deborah [Adams] b. 1738. d. 1837 a. 99. Apphia b. 1741. d. 1769. Elizabeth b. 1747 [d. 1837, a. 90]. Ednah b. 1752. d. Feb. 12, 1832. Uncle Moses first & Second Wife was killed in a Cider mill. Sarah Woodman Died March 5, 1780. Her Child Sally.

Abigail Hale Died March 10, 1790. Ch. Moses and Moody. Moses b. Ap. 15, 1783. Moody b. March 12, 1789.

Br. Paul's Family. Paul b. July 2, 1812. Sarah b. May 12, 1816. Oliver Dec. 30, 1817. Enoch b. Ap. 14, 1819. Parker b. Ap. 1, 1821. Jackson b. Ap. 4, 1824. Samuel b. Sept. 8, 1826. Tappan Persons b. Jan. 12, 1828. Paul's 1st Wife. b. May 30, 1788, died Jan. 8, 1829. Present Wife Sarah Pike b. Jan. 23, 1786. . . .

[108]

Paul Jr. b. July 2, 1812. his Wife Sarah George Born July 20, 1787. b. Nov. 18, 1824, m. Nov. 26, 1850. . . . My mother died April 13, 1826.

Jbs. John Calvin P. was b. July 17, 1805 his Wife Elizabeth Grush b. Feb. 15, 1810. her brother John who m. John's Sister Sarah J. was b. July 4, 1812. . . .

[109]

Uncle Moses died July 17, 1825. Parker J. died Feb. 8, 1819, his Wife died Nov. 6, 1817. Ednah d. Feb. 12, 1832. Elizabeth d. Nov. 13, 1837. Jacob. d. Dec. 18, 1832, Moses' Son Charles d. Octo. 13, 1838. Rebecker d. Dec. 12, 1849, aged 32. Cynthia d. Sep. 6, 1850, aged 28. Sarah d. Nov. 25, 1850, aged 44.

My Br. Moses' family. Moses was b. Feb. 12, 1769. died March 13, 1831, he m. Martha Hale she died April 21, 1830. Joseph Hopkins Pillsbury b. Nov. 22, 1798. d. 1826. Moses Hale P. b. June 12, 1800, died March 13, 1849. David Jaques P. b. July 7, 1803. d. Ap. 12, 1830 [John Calvin b. July 17, 1805] . . Sarah Jewit b. July 20, 1807. d. Nov. 3, 1837. Nath^l Emmons b. June 1, 1810, d. March 9, 1811. Martin Luther b. June 14, 1812. d. unknown. Wm. Tennent b. Ap. 1, 1815, is in the Insane Hospital [Salem, Mass.]. Moses Hale m. Lucy McIntyre. Ch. John died in Boston. Lucy Ann. b. Dec. 9, 1829. Sarah b. Dec. 1831 or Jn. 1832. Moses Henry b. March 3, 1835. David b. Dec. 25, 1839. John Ch. John Hale b. July 6, 1834. Edward Payson b. May 8, 1836. died Dec. 13, 1838. Martha E. b. Aug. 18, 1838, Hannah Maria b. Jan. 25, 1841. Edward P. b. Aug. 8, 1842, d. Aug. 24, the same month. Sarah Jane b. Aug. 5, 1843.

[110]

Benj. Jaques b. 1702, d. 1782. aged 80. Mary N. Jaques b. 1711, d. 1805, aged 94. . . Jacob J. Benj. Son b. 1760. d. 1832, aged 72. Parkers J. Wife, died Nov. 6, 1817. . . .

1852. Sister Furbush's Son John fell fr. the yard arm in New Bedford harbor, he lived 12 hours & died & was put in a Tomb in 26 of Feb. and was brot to Green buried in our buring ground the 18th of March. . . .

[111]

Benj. m. 2 Wife Mary Noyes. Ch. Sam. b. 1728, d. June 24, 1824, aged 95½. . . Sam. had a nu. of children. In June 1851 were all dead but his youngest whose name was Judith. Benj. had a number and were

[114]

All dead but 2 at that time, Joseph & Judith. Mary had a number and that time were all dead but one, Olive Morse a Widow of four scores & 11. App. had 2 Phinehas b. Feb. 1769 & Moses b. Feb. 12, 1769. d. March 2, 1830. Deb. had one Mary b. 1782. Parker had none. he m. Sarah Adams. She d. Nov. 6, 1817. Eliza. never m. Moses m. Sarah Woodman She died May 5, 1780. left one child Sally when she was a small girl was killed in a Cider Mill. He m. 2 wife Abigail Hale She d. March 10, 1790 leaving 2 Children Moses b. Ap. 15, 1783, Moody b. March 12, 1789. Ednah never m. Moses Jr. m. a Miss. Chase. Ch. Sarah b. 1808, d. Nov. 25, 1850 aged 42. Charles b. 1770, d. Oct. 18, 1838 [sic] aged 28. Cynthia d. Sep. 6, 1850. Rebecker b. 1817 d. Dec. 22, 1849. They have a number now living. Moody b. March 12, 1789, m. His wife d. left one child. a Male. Mary Adams m. David Adams they have one ch. they call Deborah. She is m. to the Rev. Mr. Pike of Rowley. born 1783. Edith Hinkley born Aug. 8, 1766, Nehemiah her Husband he died Octo. 22, 1837, aged 75. Eben H. died Jan. 30, 1842,

aged 80. Asa Clough died Feb. 1, 1851, aged 87. Han. Nor. died Feb. 6, 1852, aged 51. Jon. Darland Jr. born Octo. 17, 1765. Eld. J. Roundy b. Ap. 27, 1771. Ruth Roundy b. Ap. 3, 1766. Gran. Holt d. March 16, 17[98]. James Candage d. Ap. 29, 1788. John Roundy d. 1799. Josiah Dodge d. Mar. 8, 1788, aged 96. Jeded. Holt died Aug. 8, 1847. Sarah T. Holt died Jan. 15, 1836, aged 85. His age 94. 1798.

[115]

Sam. & William. Moses m. Bettsy Parker. Ch. Edmund. who settled in Northwood N. H. where he had a family he was first a Bap. preacher & Preached that about 20 years I have been told & then turned a Universalist & preached that the rest of his life while he pr. anything he d. an Old man. Parker m. Apphia Jaques for his first wife she d. Nov. 10, 1769 & left 2 Children Phinehas & Moses. Phinehas b. Feb. 18, 1767. m. for his first wife Phebe Wood Octo. 21, 1788. Ch.

[116]

Phinehas son Moses [b. Octo. 23, 1789] m. Abigail Stover. She was b. May 24, 1797. m. Octo. 1819. Ch. Parker b. Feb. 1, 1822. Mariah A. June 4, 182—, George A. b. Feb. 4, 1827, John, Jan. 15, 1830. d. May 1830. Herriet An. b. May 17, 1834. [she b. June 3, 1798.]

His son Phinehas m. Sally Hawks Dec. 27, 1821. one child Mary Jane b. Feb. 1, 1823. His son Nathan m. Susan Ross. Sept. 10, 1818. He had 2 children he & wife & both children died between 1819 & —24, John C. m. Elsey Winslow Feb. 18, 1830. one child David b. May 2, 1830. Thomas G. m. Elizabeth Dunbar one child James Edwards b. Feb. 6, 1840. Phebe W. m. Cyrus M. Pratt July 23, 1843. Ch. one Clara Sophia b. Octo. 13, 1849. Josiah m. Zenilda E. Berry Ch. George Lar. b. Sept. 25, 1843, d. 29 same month.

[117]

Thomas Moor b. Octo. 16, 1844, d. Sept. 6, 1845. Josiah Dixon b. Jan. 19, 1846. d. July 31, 1847. Mary Susan b. Dec. 3, 1847. d. Octo. 5, 1849. One not yet named b. Sep. 8, 1850. Sarah Jewit m. John Grush who was b. July 4, 1812 They had one child. Parker Pillsbury m. for his 2d wife Sarah Dickenson who was b. May 10, 1751. He d. Feb. 21, 1821 aged 79. she d. Ap. 13, 1826. a. 75. Ch. Bettsy b. May 9, 1775, d. June 13, 1776. Apphia b. Jan. 6, 1777, d. Aug. 31, 1807. Parker b. July 23, 1778, d. Octo. 20, 1801. Paul b. June 6, 1780. Sam. 1. b. March 28, 1782. d. Aug. 18, 1784. Oliver b. Octo. 29, 1783. Sam. 2. b. June 12, 1786. Enoch b. May 9, 1788, d. Feb. 15, 1818, Sally b. Dec. 14, 1789, John 1 b. Sep. 25, 1792, d. Nov. 9, 1793. John 2. b. May 29, 1795,

[118]

My Grand. Ch. living. Parker K. Pillsbury born Feb. 4, 1822. George A. P. born Feb. 4, 1827. Harriet A. Pill. born May 17, 1834, Mose's ch. Mary Jane P. b. Feb. 1, 1823, Phineha's Child. David Pills. born May 2, 1830, Calvin's Son. James Ed. born Feb. 6, 1840. Thomas G. Son. Clara Sophia Pratt born Octo. 13, 1849 Phebe's Ch. Keith Pills. born Sept. 8, 1850. Josiah's Son. Sarah Elizabeth born Aug. 23, 1853, Thomas' daughter.

[119]

Moses' Sara J. m. John Grush b. July 4, 1812 one child b. March 11, 1836, d. Sep. 8, 1837, 6 months old.

Oliver's Son Parker was born in Hamilton Mass. Sep. 22, 1809, was married to Sarah H. Sargent Jan. 1, 1840. She was born Aug. 10, 1817. Ch. Helen P. was born June 14, 1843. in Loudon N. H.

The 23 of Nov. 1851 Lydia Jane Coburn died the daughter of Mr. Eliphalet and Polly Coburn of Greene. Her age 18 Sep. 26, 1858. died his only daughter age 18.

My Son Moses' family.

Moses was b. 1789, Octo. 23. His wife Abigail Stover was b. May 24, 1797. m. Octo. 1819. Ch. Parker. He was b. Feb. 4, 1822. m. to Christiana age 28. in the year 1845 one child they call Abby Mary. b. in 1850. Mary Abigail was b. June 4, 1824. Mar. to A. Mr. Closson first who was lost at sea. Mar. 2 time to Mr. Leonard Green. His age 30 no ch. yet 1851. Mar. Dec. 1849. George A. b. Feb. 4, 1827. unmarried. Herriet A. was b. May 17, 1834. Mar. Sept. 1846, last Jan. 1847.

[120]

A record of Eld. Wm. Allen's family.

Eld. Wm. Allen was b. April 8, 1771, m. Miss Sarah Bickford Octo. 4, 1809. She was b. July 15, 1780. Louiza Allen was b. Aug. 19, 1810. Lorenzo B. was b. June 14, 1812. Aurelia b. Octo. 12, 1813. Herriet N. b. Aug. 18, 1815. Elizabeth C. was b. Octo. 19, 1817. Wm. P. b. Aug. 2, 1820. Sarah Ann b. Jan. 20, 1824.

Eld. Allen d. Ap. 10, 1836. Wm. P. d. Jan. 7, 1836. Eliza Clough d. July 15, 1851.

Adelaide Richardson taken sick Ap. 20, 1850 d. the 27th aged 5 years 4 months 12 days. Amanda R. taken sick Ap. 26, d. Ap. 28, 1850. aged 3 years 5 m. 7 days. Marshall Richardson was taken sick Apr. 27, d. May 13, 1850, aged 1 year 9 months 12 days. These children's Parents were Albert Richardson son of Mr. Justice Richardson & Mary Ann Bond All of Jefferson, Maine.

[121]

Phinehas' Widow m. to John Johnson Feb. 5, 1826. He was b. Jan. 14, 1801. She was b. Nov. 1793. Chh. Mary Jane Pillsbury b. Feb. 1, 1823. Pillsbury Johnson b. Jan. 5, 1827. Jacob b. July 27, 1829, Sally b. Jan. 19, 1830. John b. Ap. 16, 1832. Helen M. b. Jan. 24, 1834. Maria b. Feb. 27, 1836. Rosanah K. b. May 29, 1838. Gorham b. March 29, 1840. died Ap. 9, 1841. Herriet E. b. Octo. 31, 1841.

[122]

A record of Thomas G. Pillsbury.

Thomas P. was b. Sep. 1, 1814, and was mar. to Elizabeth Dunbar May 17, 1838. She was born Nov. 4, 1815. ch. James Edwards was b. Feb. 6, 1840. Sarah Eliza was born August 23, 1853.

[123]

John Moody b. Feb. 2, 1786. Jane b. Jan. 20, 1788. d. Sept. 3, 1837. Nancy b. Dec. 18, 1790. d. March 14, 1837. Abigail b. Feb. 3, 1793. Margret b. June 8, 1798. Wm. b. Feb. 2: 1800. Henry b. Aug. 10, 1801. d. Nov. 29, 1834. Thad. b. Sept. 1, 1803.

Alexander Kennedy b. Nov. 4, 1791. d. Aug. 8, 1851. Alex. Jr. b. May 14, 1823, d. Sep. 18, 1826. Wm. b. May 20, 1825. d. April 15, 1845. Herriet b. June 20, 1829. Henr. b. Dec. 14, 1834.

Moses' family as now are Parker K. b. Feb. 4, 1822. mar. to Christiana Gray, 1845. George A. b. Feb. 4, 1827, Harritt A. b. May 17, 1834.

[124]

Uncle Moses Jaques' family.

He was born 1749. died 1825 aged 76. His first wife was Sarah Woodman died March 5, 1780 leaving one child called Sarah born when its mother died. She li. to be a little girl and killed in a Cider mill. His 2d wife was Abigail Hale. She died March 10, 1790. leaving 2 children Moses and Moody. Moses was born April 15, 1783, was married to Miss Hannah Chase Nov. 15, 1804. she was born Dec. 23, 1786. Children Abigail born Feb. 17, 1805. Emma born Aug. 3, 1806. Sarah W. born Aug. 27, 1808. Charles M. born Sept. 8, 1810. Susan born Dec. 17, 1812. Mary N. born Feb. 20, 1815. Hannah Eliza was born Dec. 16, 1816. Rebeckah A. born Dec. 4, 1818. Harriet H. was born Nov. 30, 1820. Bettsey E. born Feb. 16, 1823. Joseph C. born Nov. 27, 1824. Romulus was born Dec. 2, 1827. Cynthia was born Feb. 28, 1830. Abigail mar. Mr. Isaac M. Heath Octo. 20, 1829. Emma mar. Mr. Isaac Heath April 9, 1839. He was born Feb. 17, 1805. Children, Mary Ellen H. was born June 14, 1840. Charles Moody Heath born Octo. 30, 1842. Isaac Wm. born July 3, 1846. Sarah W. mar. Mr. Jacob Erbine Nov. 15, 1832. He was born Octo. 10, 1808. Children John Dana born Sep. 10, 1833. Martha Ann born Jan. 19, 1835, and died June 30, 1845. Joseph Chase born Aug. 7, 1837. Hannah Eliza b. July 28, 1841. Sarah Ellen b. Aug. 12, 1843. Jacob Henery born May 1, 1846, and died Apr. 22, 1847. Clara Ann born March 22, 1848. Mary N. mar. Mr. Wm. Giddings Aug. 19, 1846. He was born June 18, 1805. Child John Wm. born June 9, 1847. Dean Robinson born Marc. 26, 1849. Charles Moses born Apr. 22, 1851. Rebeckah A. Died Nov. 25, 1850. He died Octo. 13, 1838. She Han. d. May 16, 1848.

[125]

[Han.] mar. Mr. John B. Richardson Nov. 25, 1843. He b. Octo. 2, 1819. Ch. Wm. Tenny born Nov. 27, 1847. Herriet H. mar. Mr. George S. Walker Dec. 20, 1842. He was born Feb. 3, 1821. Child Clara Isabella born Dec. 5, 1845. Bettsey E. mar. Mr. Nathl. G. Kimball Nov. 30, 1848. He was born July 27, 1820. child. Cynthia Elizabeth born Feb. 6, 1851. Moody Jaques was born March 12, 1789, mar. Miss. Maria Goodrich July 13, 1819. She was born May 28, 1798, and died Dec. 20, 1827, leaving one child born Octo. 27, 1820, his name is Alonzo P. on. Octo. 30, 1842. mar. Miss Ann Bartlett, born Aug. 22, 1819. One child Ellen Maria born Octo. 19, 1843, Thus stands the family March 22, 1852. Moses Jaques children Abigail, Emma, Sarah, Charles, Susan, Mary, Hannah, Rebeckah, Harriet, Betsey, Joseph, Romulus, Cynthia, Isaac M. Heath, Isaac Heath, Jacob Erbing, Wm. Giddings, John B. Richardson, George Walker, Nath. Kimball. Abigail is 47 years old. Emma is 46 in Aug. next. Sarah 42 when she died. Charles 28 when he died. Susan is 40. Mary is 37. Hannah was 35 and 5 months when she died. Reb. was 31 at her Death. Herriet 31 last Nov. Betsey is 29. Joseph is 28 and 5 m. Romulus is 25 and 4 months. Cynthia was 20 and 7 ms. at her Death. 13 Children All lived to grow up. 16 Grand Ch. 14 living March 22, 1852. Sarah d. Nov. 25, 1850 aged 42. Charles d. Octo. 13, 1838, aged 28. Han. d. May 6, 1838. aged 32 & 5 months. Reb. d. Dec. 22, 1849, aged 31. Cynthia d. Sep. 6, 1850, aged 20, 7 months. Grand. Jacob Erb. d. Ap. 22, 1847. first died was Hannah May 16, 1838, 2 Charles died Octo. 13, 1838, 3 Reb. died Dec. 22, 1849, 4 Cynthia died

Sep. 6, 1850. 5 Sarah died Nov. 25, 1850. Their Son in law Rich. died Jan. 3, 1852. Grand. Martha An Erbing June 30, 1845. Cynthia died Sept. 6, 1850. Mr. John B. Rich. died Jan. 3, 1852. Rebeckah died Dec. 22, 1849.

[130]

1810 Octo. Mond. 8. Called to attend the funeral of Mr. Jesse Hodgdon who died with the consumption.

[133]

My Uncles & Aunts on my mother's side their births deaths & ages as far as I know. Uncle Samuel was b. in 1728 and died in June 24, 1824 aged 95½. Uncle Benjamin was born in 1734 & died in 1823 aged 89. Uncle Parker was born in 1743 & died in 1819 aged 77. Uncle Moses was born in 1749 and died in 1825, aged 76. Aunt Mary Greenough was born in 1736 and died in 1780 aged 44. Aunt Deborah Adams was born in 1738 and died in 1837 aged 99. My mother Appia Pillsbury was b. in 1741, and died Nov. 10, 1769 aged 28. Aunt Bettsey was born in 1745 and died in 1837, aged 90. Aunt Ednah was b. in 1752, died, 1832, aged 80.

[135]

Sister Stevens was born August 13, 1764.

My own Mother died Nov. 10, 1769 aged 28, born 1741.

Father Wood died Nov. 13, 1800, aged 56, born 1744.

Mother Larrabe died May 18, 1815, aged 60, born 1755.

Father Larrabe died May 28, 1815, aged 65, born 1749.

My own Father died Feb. 21, 1821, aged 79, born 1742.

My step mother died April 13, 1826, aged 75, born 1755.

Mother Wood died Feb. 12, 1831, aged 79, born 1752.

[4]

Tuesd. 18 (Dec. 1804) I pr. a funeral ser. at a Mr. Parker's who had lost a child.

[6]

Wed. 23 (Jan. 1805) Attended a conference meeting in Readfield six offered themselves for Baptism and we repaired to a place where there was much water and I Baptized them. Benj. Packard, Jacob Ring, Mrs. Nancy Gilman, Hannah Whiting, Nancy Richards, Sally Smith.

[9]

Lord 19 (May 1805) . . . heard Eld. Brown preach a funeral ser. at Mr. Benj. Dier's.

[12]

Sat. June 1 (1805) Pr. a funeral Sermon at the burial of Mr. Levi Merrills' child.

[13]

Mond. 24 (June 1805) pr. at the funeral of Br. Thomas Daggett.
 Lord 30 (June 1805) . . I then Bap. Thomas Recards, Elisha Recards, John Reckards, Jacob Cumins, Bettsey Rec. Alice Stafford, Betsey Briggs. . . .
 Wed 10 (July 1805) had a Fun. to attend a Mr. Cobb's child.
 Frid 26 (July 1805) ret. to Greene pr. at Mr. Elijah Brigg's . . I then Bap. his daughter Penelope.

[16]

Tuesd. 15 (Octo. 1805) . . Gran. Mother was gone. She died 31 of last March, aged 94. . . .

[20]

Thur. 9 (Jan. 1806) Eld. Francis pr. old Mr. Phillips fune. . . .

[22]

Tuesd. 14 (March 1806) . . Bap. Br. Aaron Griffin. . . .

[23]

Mond. 7. (April 1806) Aunt Elinor Wood was buried. . . . Sat. 19 (April 1806) pr. Mr. James Simson's Wife's funeral ser. . . .

[23]

Tuesd. 20 (May 1806) The funeral of Sister Day was attended . . .

[29]

Wed. 22. (Octo. 1806) I was married by Esq. Morrill to Miss. Sarah Larrabee of Green. . . .

[32]

Thurs. 8 (Jan. 1807) . . had news that my son Parker was no more, he died at Bluehill Dec. 16, in his 8th year. . . .

[38]

Sat. 31 (Jan. 1807) I pr. a funeral ser. at the buri. of a Sister Holmes (in Jefferson) . . .

(34)

Wed. 18 (Feb. 1807) . . rode home with Br. Mason, his mother died this night, aged 70 nearly (in Craftsbury) . . . Wed. 4 (March 1807) . . rode 10 miles to Esq. French in Hardwick to attend the funeral of a little Gran Child of his. . . .

[35]

Tuesd. 7. (April 1807) rode 8 miles & preached a funeral ser. at Mr. John Wilson's on the death of his child (in Canada)

[36]

Wed. 13 (May 1807) rode to the funeral of a Mr. Adams. . . .

[37]

Lord 24 (May 1807) . . I then Bap. Br. Adam Shook & his wife in fellowship of Bastard Chh. . . .

[40]

Lord 9 (Aug. 1807) . . . I then Bap. Ruth Philip & Phebe Godfrey. . . .

[43]

Mond. 12 (Octo. 1807) I was called to attend the fun. of Old Mr. Hiscock who died at Son Wm. at the age of 86 and over. . . .

[46]

Mond. 28 (Dec. 1807) we attended Eunice Dennis' funeral. . . .

[47]

Tuesd. 29 (Dec. 1807) pr. at Mr. Elp. Reed's a funeral ser. of his child. . . .

[48]

Tuesd. 26 (Jan. 1808) pr. a funeral ser. at Mrs. Ben. Watts' . . on the death of a brother who died fr. home. . . . Sat. 13 (Feb. 1808) heard Mr. Belden pr. Esq. Dennis' Son funeral ser. . . .

[49]

Sat 12 (March, 1808) I was called to a funeral ser. at Mr. Daniel Hall, on the death of his Infant child. . . .

[52]

Thurs. 16 (June 1808) . . E. Case then Bap. 12 persons. Abiather Richardson, Richard Brann, John Kennedy, Thom Kennedy, Wm. Kennedy, Ichabod Rollings, Richard Holbrook, Arch Robinson, Benj. Reed, Han. Ken. Thomas Dow, Sarah Ring, Ten.[?] Gilpartrick. (in Jefferson) Frid. 17 (June, 1808) I rode to Br. James Shephards' to marry his daug. Martha to Mr. David Glidden of Whitefield. . . . Thur. 23 (June, 1808) I married Mr. Benj. Chap. to Miss. Marjary Chap. both of N. . . .

[To be continued]

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By JOHN ALBREE, Recording Secretary

Boston, Massachusetts, 6 March, 1912. A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the February meeting were read and approved, and the reports of the Librarian and Historian were accepted for the files.

The death was announced of Hon. John Taggard Blodgett, Vice-President of the Society for Rhode Island, and the following were appointed a committee to prepare a minute for the records: Mrs. T. A. Lawton, Newport, R. I., Miss Caroline Hazard, Santa Barbara, Cal., George C. Nightingale, Providence, R. I., and Miss Edith M. Tilley, Providence, R. I.

The Council reported a recommendation that chapter III, article 1, of the By-laws be amended, by substituting for the "last Wednesday in January" the words "first Wednesday in February," so that the article as amended will read: "The Annual Meeting of the Corporation shall be held on the first Wednesday in February of each year in Boston, notice of which shall be sent to Resident and Life Members by the Recording Secretary one week in advance."

The President appointed the following as a special committee to report thereon: Messrs. Charles Francis Dorr Belden, Robert Dickson Weston, and William Sumner Appleton.

Nineteen resident members were elected by ballot.

Rev. William Harman van Allen, S.T.D., Rector of the Church of the Advent, Boston, spoke on *Walcheren: the Land of the Swimming Lion*, using as illustrations slides that he had taken. Dr. van Allen has frequently visited the home of his ancestors in Holland, particularly Walcheren in Zeeland, and of this place, its history and its people, and especially of the child life, he told many incidents.

It was

Voted,—That the Society express its appreciation of the pleasure Dr. van Allen has given in the address of the afternoon, and its thanks to him for the time that he has so cordially spared from his busy life.

For the Committee on Finance Mr. Charles Irving Thayer gave notice that at the meeting in April a vote would be submitted authorizing the placing of a mortgage on the property of the Society.

After adjournment refreshments were served.

As a matter of record it is here stated that this was the largest meeting in the history of the Society, three hundred and forty being present.

3 April, 1912. A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the March meeting were approved, and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were accepted.

Twenty-six resident members were elected by ballot.

The paper of the afternoon was by Frederick Jackson Turner, Professor of History, Harvard University, on *The New England Frontier about 1700*, in which were given in detail the experiences of certain "out towns and frontiers" such as Amesbury, Groton, Deerfield, and others, which by an act of the General Court in 1694 could not be "broken up or voluntarily deserted" without "allowance had and obtained" from the Governor and Council. It was shown that the frontier was a step in the process of development, and that the qualities of independence and freedom from restraint, which in later years were characteristic of the western frontier, appeared in this eastern frontier two centuries before.

It was

Voted,—That the Society express to Professor Turner its enjoyment of the paper and its appreciation of the store of original material that he has so ably and interestingly presented in illustrating the theme.

The report of the Committee to Amend the By-Laws, "approving both the substance and form of the amendment" proposed, was accepted.

It was unanimously

Voted,—That the Society authorize the President and the Treasurer to borrow on behalf of the Society a sum not exceeding \$85,000, and to give the note of the Society therefor, payable in not more than ten (10) years, with interest thereon at a rate not exceeding 5 per cent. per annum, and to execute, acknowledge and deliver in the name and behalf of the Society a power-of-sale mortgage, with such special provisions, if any, as they may deem expedient, of the real estate of the Society now numbered 9 on Ashburton Place, and 3, 5, and 7 Allston Place in said Boston.

At 4.45 it was voted to adjourn, after which refreshments were served.

NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 18 Somerset Street, Boston.

The Committee on English Research desires to state, however, that although the Society has no official representative in England the Committee is employing Miss French for a part of her time as a record searcher there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

ALLEN.—In the REGISTER for January 1893, there appeared a short article upon Hope Allen of Boston, by Orrin P. Allen, Esq., of Palmer, Mass., followed by several queries about his family. Had Mr. Allen examined the REGISTER, vol. xxix, p. 47, he would have seen a note by Mr. Waters showing that Hannah, the third wife of Hope Allen, was the widow of Thomas Hull of Boston and the daughter of William and Hannah (Penn) Townsend of Boston.

Hope Allen resided in Wing's Lane, now Elm Street, near Dock Square.

As regards the other queries of Mr. Allen, concerning the subsequent history of his sons Jacob and Benjamin, Mr. Waters informed me several years ago

that he had discovered in the Salem Court, among the papers in a case of Jacob Allen vs John Conney in 1676, the apprenticeship indenture of Jacob Allen to Conney, in which he is described as the son of Hope Allen. This Jacob Allen is of course the cooper and mariner of Salem, who married the daughter of John Clifford. He removed to South Carolina and died there, while his children remained in Salem. One of his daughters, Elizabeth, was the wife of Dr. Johan von Kroninschelt and the ancestress of all the Crowninshelds; another, Rachel, was the wife of Joseph Hilliard of Salem and mother of Martha Hilliard who married her first cousin, Clifford Crowninsheld.

Benjamin Allen, brother of Jacob Allen, the other missing son of Hope Allen, was also a mariner of Salem, and from an entry in the Notarial Book in the Essex Court we learn that he died abroad, and left two daughters to whom a guardian was appointed in Salem.

Now as regards the daughter of Hope Allen, I have found several interesting documents in the Suffolk deeds. I find that Rev. Deodat Lawson and Deborah his wife joined with two other children of Hope Allen in selling his property on Dec. 14, 1691. This is of course Deborah Allen, born 26 March 1674, bp. 29: 1 mo.: 1674.

I also find a Power of Attorney, dated 13 May 1671, among the Suffolk Deeds, from William Shute of the Island of Jamaica and Rachel, his wife, to their father, Hope Allen, currier, and their friend John Saffin, merchant, both of Boston. This is Rachel, bapt. 16: 7: 1666, evidently as an adult. She probably died before May 16, 1676, as Hope Allen had another daughter Rachel born May 16, 1676.

Thus we find Hope Allen was the progenitor of the Crowninsheld and Hilliard families of Salem through his son Jacob, and the father-in-law of the famous Deodat Lawson.

I am glad to be thus able to account for the two missing sons of Hope Allen, namely Jacob and Benjamin. I shall be very glad to learn who Rachel — the first wife of Hope Allen was, and where in England he came from.

Newport, R. I.

G. A. MORIARTY.

DAM.—REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 213: No. 5, Moses² Dam married, 22 July 1714, in the North Church, Portsmouth, N. H. (see N. H. Gen. Rec., vol. 5, p. 42), Abigail² Huntress, born at Newington, N. H., about 1695, daughter of George¹ and Mary ().

HENRY W. HARDON.

60 Wall St., New York City.

HENRY SEWALL OF NEWBURY AND ROWLEY, MASS.—The career in England of this founder of a distinguished New England family has been obscure. From a letter written in 1720 by his grandson Judge Samuel Sewall (b. 1652, d. 1780), and from researches by the late Col. Chester and by Mr. Henry F. Waters, it has been known that he was baptized at Coventry, England, 8 Apr. 1576, the eldest son of Henry Sewall, a wealthy draper and Mayor of that city, by his wife Margaret Grazebrook; that he married Anne Hunt, by whom he had an only child, Henry Sewall, born about 1615; that he came to New England with a wife Ellen in 1635; and that he lived at Newbury and, finally, at Rowley, where he died in 1657. From the wills of his parents it is clear he had caused them much tribulation, and his conduct in New England indicates that he was subject to periodical insanity. (See 5 Mass. Hist. Soc. Colls., vol. 5, pp. xi-xviii; Waters's Gleanings, pp. 153-6, and 1415-16.) In Essex Co. Court Files is a deposition, made 10 Apr. 1679, by Robert Walker of Boston, aged about 72 years,* that about 56 years since [in 1623] he lived with his father in Manchester, England, and that one Henry Sewall then lived there on the same street, and said Sewall later came to New England, etc. (REGISTER, vol. 7, p. 46.)

The following records show that Henry¹ Sewall lived at Manchester probably all the time from his first marriage, about 1614, until his emigration to America in 1635, and also furnish the baptism of his only child, the burial of his first wife, his marriage to his second wife, and her baptism and former marriage, and the burial of her first husband:

* Robert, son of Thomas Walker of Ardwick, baptized 21 Feb. 1607/8 (Registers of Manchester Cathedral).

REGISTERS OF MANCHESTER CATHEDRAL

- Cristened. Henrye son to Henrye Sewell of Manch^r, 25 June 1615.
 Elline daughter to Anthonie Mosley, 9 Julie 1587.
 Weddings. Water Newgent and Elline Mosley, 18 November 1606.
 Burials. Anne wife of Henrye Sewall, Gen^r., 1 Julie 1615.
 Walter Nugent of Manchestr^r, Mercer, 10 Marche 1613-14.

MARRIAGE LICENSES, BISHOP OF CHESTER

Dec. 16, 1615. Henry Seawall and Ellen Nugent, widow, both of parish of Manchester. Bondsman, Ottiwell Weigham. To be married at Ashton-on Mersey, Cheshire, or Didsbury, Lancashire.

In Chetham Soc. Collections, New Ser., vol. 47, is an excellent account of the Mosley family of Manchester, compiled by Ernest Axon, Esq., of Manchester. In this account, Mr. Axon gives the two marriages of Ellen Mosley and states that she is mentioned as the wife of Henry Shewell of Tetlow* in the will of Mrs. Margaret Nugent in 1630. He also states that in the "Family Memoirs" by Sir Oswald Mosley, the latter speaks of the unhappy marriage of his kinswoman Ellen Mosley; this doubtless refers to her second marriage with the erratic Henry Sewell, as Mr. Axon says he finds no evidence of such a condition with her first husband Walter Nugent.

In Chetham Soc. Collections, 1st Ser., vol. 42, pp. 140-5, is the will of Dame Elizabeth Mosley, widow of Sir Nicholas Mosley, Knt., dated 4 May 1617, in which she mentions children of Anthony Mosley, brother of her husband, as "my cousins Ellen Shewell, Alice Cudworth, Anne, Francis, Edward, Richard, and Rowland Mosley."

The Mosley family of Manchester were armorial, became wealthy as merchants, and were prominent in that city for several generations. Their arms were *Sable, a chevron between 3 battle-axes argent.*

9 Ware St., Dorchester, Mass.

J. GARDNER BARTLETT.

A "MAYFLOWER" LINE IN THE ELY FAMILY.—In the "Ely Ancestry" (New York, 1902), p. 51, it is stated that No. 14, Maj. Daniel Ely of Lyme, Ct., born 1693, by his fourth wife, Ruhama Turner, born 1704, died 1788, had five children, numbered 8 to 12 inclusive, whose descendants are traced through several generations.

Not long since, Mr. A. A. Aspinwall, Historian of the District of Columbia Society of Mayflower Descendants, told me that, according to some notes of his, Ruhama Arnold of New London married an Ely, and that possibly the name of the fourth wife of Maj. Daniel was Ruhama *Arnold* and not *Turner*, but that he was unable to tell where he obtained the information. I took up the matter at his suggestion, and submit the following, which conclusively proves the wife to have been Ruhama³ Arnold of New London (Mercy⁴ (Pickett) Fosdick Arnold, Ruth² (Brewster) Pickett, Jonathan² Brewster, William¹).

Mercy⁴ Pickett's lineage is well known, the Brewster Genealogy, pp. 17-18, stating that she married first at New London, Nov. 1, 1682, Capt. Samuel Fosdick, who died Aug. 27, 1702, and married secondly, Dec. 6, 1703, John Arnold, who died at New London Aug., 1725, aged 73. It is also stated on page 18 that there were two Arnold children.

Caulkins's History of New London, pp. 343-344, confirms this, and on page 368 gives the children of John Arnold as "Ruhamah, who married an Ely, of Lyme, and Lucretia, who became the second wife of John Proctor, A.M.," evidently Mr. Aspinwall's authority which he could not recall. The index of the Ely Ancestry is very complete, but the name Ruhama *Arnold* does not appear therein although she married an Ely of Lyme. Per contra, although the New London Turner families have been the subject of considerable investigation, no Ruhama *Turner* of about that date can be found among them.

Savage, vol. i, p. 65, informs us that "in 1700" John Arnold "went to New London, there was an anchor smith, m. 6 Dec. 1703, Mercy, wid. of Samuel Fosdick, had Ruhamah, b. 7 Sept. 1704; and Lucretia, 26 Aug. 1706," etc., and names no other children. The year of birth given by Savage for Ruhama Arnold is therefore identical with that given for Ruhama Turner in the Ely Ancestry, and in itself is almost conclusive if considered with the preceding

*Tetlow is a hamlet two miles northwest of Manchester.

data. An examination of the Fosdick genealogy discloses nothing in any way inconsistent with the conclusion herein arrived at.

In Joshua Hempstead's Diary, in New London Co. Hist. Soc. Colls., vol. 1, p. 204, under date of Nov. 8, 1728, we read: "Elisha Turner and Aminthami Arnold published"; and in Bailey's Early Conn. Marriages, vol. 2, p. 14, from records of the First Congregational Church, New London: "Elisha Turner of Scituate and Ruhamah Arnold, [married] Dec. 19, 1728."

Caulkins's History of New London, p. 347, informs us that Elisha Turner, supposed to have come from the Scituate family, settled in the town after 1720, but makes no mention of posterity.

At least two children were born, as shown by the following from the Hempstead Diary: Sunday, Jan. 25, 1729/30, "3 Infants Babtized . . . Elisha Turner 1 Arnold" (p. 217); Sunday, Feb. 16, 1734/5, "RuAmah Turner a Child Babtized Elizabeth" (p. 285). (See also, Later Hist. of the First Church, New London, pp. 491-497.) The latter was just after the death of her husband Elisha, as shown by the following item (p. 284) under date of Jan. 20, 1734/5: "The Male[n]cholly News of the Death of Elisha Turner Jno Gove & Job Taber. the sd Turner was mt of a Small Scooner belonging to the Newlondon Society had been to North Carolina & Returned home to Road Island & disposed of her Pitch & Tarr he was coming home in the Storm & Run on the Rocks in fishers Island Sound near Masons Island & there perished with the Cold & wet. 2 men saved Hez Beebee & the Mate. Sd Beebee & Taber were passengers from Rhoad Island."

Again, the Hempstead Diary (p. 311), under date of Sunday, Oct. 31, 1736, says: "Abraham Morgan & Eliza Beckwith publisht and Daniel Ely of Lyme unto Amy Turner of N. L."; and from Bailey, vol. 2, p. 17, at the First Church, New London: "Daniel Ely of Lyme and Ruhamah Turner, [married] Nov. 10, 1736."

Now as to the daughter Lucretia, in Hempstead's Diary, under date of Sunday, Feb. 11, 1732/3, is the statement: "Nath Saltonstall & Lucretia Arnold publisht" (p. 256); and in Bailey, vol. 2, p. 16, at New London: "Nathaniel Saltonstall & Mrs. Lucretia Arnold, [married] March 1, 1733."

The Saltonstall Genealogy, p. 34, states that Nathaniel, son of Gov. Gurdon Saltonstall of New London, born July 1, 1707, married, in 1733, Lucretia Arnold, and removed to one of the Southern colonies, giving no information as to their descendants, and making no mention of John Proctor. Caulkins (p. 318) states that Lydia Richards married John Proctor of Boston. If he ever married Lucretia Arnold it was probably after the death of Nathaniel Saltonstall. Proctor was not a graduate of either Yale or Harvard, and thus far I find nothing concerning him, except the following from the Hempstead Diary (p. 218), under date of Feb. 4, 1729-30, which I assume relates to him: "A Child of John Proctors about a year old Died yesterday was buried."

In the Ely Ancestry, p. 52, we find this: "We make the following extracts from the 'Public Records of Connecticut' regarding Mr. Daniel Ely": "On petition to the General Assembly in May, 1740, of Thomas Fosdick, Nathaniel Saltonstall and Lucretia, his wife, in right of Lucretia, all of New London, and Daniel Ely of Lyme, and Ruhamah, his wife, in right of Ruhamah, all of the County of New London, against Ralph Stoddard, Junr., of Groton in said County, a certain judgment of the Superior Court held at New London in September, 1739, relative to two certain tracts of land, was declared null and void, and a new trial ordered. (1735-1743, page 313)." This identifies Ruhama, wife of Daniel Ely of Lyme, and Lucretia, wife of Nathaniel Saltonstall of New London, as the two daughters, Ruhama and Lucretia, of Mercy⁴ (Pickett), Fosdick Arnold by her second husband, John Arnold, and shows that Ruhama Arnold married first Elisha Turner, and secondly Daniel Ely of Lyme. Thomas Fosdick, who joined in the petition, was their half brother, Dea. Thomas² of New London, and the only one of Mercy Pickett's children by Samuel¹ Fosdick then living there. Samuel² had removed to Oyster Bay, L. I.; Mercy,² the widow of Thomas Jiggles of Boston, had married Thomas Morris in 1708; Ruth² was the wife of James Tilley of New York; Anna² was the wife of Thomas Latham of Groton; John² was living in Guilford; and Mary² was the wife of Richard Sutton of Charlestown. (See Caulkins, p. 344; and Fosdick Genealogy, pp. 48-44; also Bailey's Early Conn. Marriages, vol. 2, pp. 10, 14.)

The importance of the proof lies in the fact that it establishes a Brewster ancestry for a considerable number of Ely descendants in Connecticut, New

York, and elsewhere, including the ancestors of the well-known Colt and Goodrich families of Hartford and Berlin, Ct.

EDWIN A. HILL.*

Washington, D. C.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given *in full* if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

Chubbuck.—Thomas of Hingham, Mass., who died 9 Dec. 1676, by Mrs. E. C. Turner, Arlington, Mass.

Connet.—James, who died, probably in New Jersey, subsequent to 1702, by Alfred Connet, Murray, Harper Co., Okla.

Heydon.—Thomas de, who died about 1250 at Heydon, co. Norfolk, England, by Edward R. Heyden, 6 Harvard Street, Lowell, Mass.

Meacham.—Capt. Isaac of Enfield, Conn., by Idah Meacham Strobridge, 231 East Avenue Forty-one, Los Angeles, Cal.

Turner.—Humphrey, of Scituate, Mass., who died in 1678, by Miss Ella Turner Bates, North Scituate, Mass.

RECENT BOOKS

[THE editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the *REGISTER* to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

GENEALOGICAL

Barney and Hosmer genealogies. Barney 1634—Hosmer 1635. [By William Frederick Adams] Springfield, Mass., privately printed, 1912. 183 p. por. pl. map. 8° Price \$2.50. Address W. F. Adams, Springfield, Mass.

The descendants of Jacob Barney of Salem, Mass., and James Hosmer of Concord, Mass., are here recorded.

Butterfield and Butterworth coats-of-arms. The arms of the Butterfield and Butterworth families. New York City, Martin & Allardyce, 1912. 8 p. il. 12°

Clements genealogy. Robert Clements of Haverhill, Mass., and some of his descendants. By Maj. Gen. A[dolphus] W[ashington] Greely, U. S. Army. Salem, Mass., Essex Institute, 1911. 16 p. 8° Price 50 cts. Address the author, 1914 G St., N. W., Washington, D. C. Reprint from Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, vol. 47.

Copeland genealogy. [Records of the family of Rev. Jonathan Copeland.] By Charles Finney Copeland. n. p. 1911. 24 p. 16°

Flint genealogy. The Flint genealogy [descendants of Thomas]. By J[ames] Lawrence Bass. Frankford, Philadelphia, Pa., Martin & Allardyce, 1912. 9 p. 12° Rewritten from Mr. Bass's Flint genealogy in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register of 1860.

Follin genealogy. A genealogical history of the Follin family [descendants of John] in America. By Gabriel Edmonston. Washington, D. C., published by

* Historian of the Connecticut Society of Mayflower Descendants.

G. Edmonston, 1911. 142 p. fcs. pl. por. 8° Price \$5.00 buckram; \$8.00 full morocco. Address the author, 1128 Twelfth St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

Forney genealogy. Sketches of the Forney family [of Penn.]. By H[oward] O[liver] F[olker]. For private circulation. Philadelphia, Pa., printed for the author by Harper & Brothers Co., 1911. 129 p. il. por. 8° Price \$3.00, postage 11 cts. Address the author, 2501 N. Broad St., Philadelphia, Pa.

Grubb genealogy. Grubb families of America. John Grubb of Tennessee. By George F. P. Wanger. Pottstown, Pa., 1911. Chart, blueprint.

Grubb genealogy. Grubb families of America. Thomas Grubb of Virginia. By George F. P. Wanger. Pottstown, Pa., 1911. Chart, blueprint.

Hampton genealogy. Hampton history, an account of the Pennsylvania Hamp-tons in America in the line of John Hampton, Jr., of Wrightstown, with an appendix treating of some other branches. By John Hampton Doan. Milton, Ky., published by Dr. Solomon E. Hampton, 1911. 199 p. 8° Price \$1.00. Address the publisher. Milton, Ky.

Hosmer genealogy. James Hosmer, Cambridge, 1635, settled in Concord, Mass., soon after. [By William Frederick Adams] Springfield, Mass., privately printed, 1911. 68 p. fcs. il. pl. por. 8° Price \$1.50. Address W. F. Adams, Springfield, Mass.

Chapter 6, 7, and 8 of the genealogy contain the records of the family of Harriet Hosmer (da. of Joel) who married Jairus Sidney Barney.

Howland Homestead. Bulletin, vol. 1, no. 2, Oct. 1911. Boston, Mass., published by the Society of the Descendants of the Pilgrim John Howland of the Ship Mayflower, 1911. 12 p. il. 8°

Knapp genealogy. History of the chief English families bearing the name of Knapp. By Oswald Greenway Knapp, M.A. London, Eng., 34 Norfolk St., Strand, W. C., printed for the author by The St. Catherine Press, 1911. 10+288 p. pl. por. 4°

Lane genealogy. Capt. Daniel Lane and his wife Molly Woodman [genealogical notes and his military record. By Ellis Baker Usher, 2d. Milwaukee, Wis., 1912]. 8 p. il. 12°

Mast genealogy. A brief history of Bp. Jacob Mast and other Mast pioneers and a complete genealogical family register and those related by inter-marriage, with biographies of their descendants from the earliest available records to the present time. By Christian K. Mast. Elverson, Pa. [c' 1911]. 822 p. fcs. il. pl. por. 8° Price \$2.50 cloth; half leather \$8.00; full black morocco \$3.75, postage 25 cts. extra. Address C. Z. Mast, R. R. No. 3, Elverson, Pa.

Mott genealogy. James Mott of Dutchess County, N. Y., and his descendants. By Edward Doubleday Harris. New York, N. Y., press of Tobias A. Wright, 1911. 4+58 p. O

Muhlenberg genealogy. Muhlenberg album. n. p. 1910. [72 p.] fcs. pl. por. 4°

Reproductions of portraits of Rev. Dr. Henry Melchoir Muhlenberg, his children and grandchildren, with portraits of Conrad and Anna Eve Weiser, Mrs. Muhlenberg's parents, as well as copies of various heirlooms of the earlier generations of the family in America.

Muhlenberg genealogy. The descendants of Henry Melchoir Muhlenberg. Additions and corrections by J. C. Schwab. New Haven, Conn., 1911. Chart.

Page genealogy. English ancestry of Robert Page of Hampton, N. H. By George Walter Chamberlain, M.S. 4 p. 8° Reprint from REGISTER for April, 1912.

Page genealogy. History and genealogy of the Page family from the year 1257 to the present. With brief history and genealogy of the allied families, Nash and Peck. By Charles Nash Page. Des Moines, Iowa, published by the author, 1911. 141+15 p. il. pl. por. 12°

Pike, Halley, Stuart, and Parry genealogies. Romance of genealogy. By Eugene F[airfield] McPike. [Chicago, Ill., 1912.] 21 p. Q. Price \$1.00.

The author gives a brief account of the Pike or Pyke, Halley, Stuart, Freeman, Day, and Parry families in England.

Reynolds Family Association. Nineteenth annual reunion of the Reynolds Family Association held at Providence, R. I., Aug. 18, 1910. Twentieth annual reunion of the Reynolds Family Association held at Bristol, R. I., Aug. 16, 1911. Middleton, Conn., Pelton & King, 1912. 46 p. 8°

Sell genealogy. Descendants of Andoni Sell of Pennsylvania. By William Drumm Sell. Charlestown, W. Va., 1912. Chart, blueprint.

Tower Genealogical Society. Report of the 3d annual reunion of the descendants of John Tower at Cohasset, Mass., Sept. 2, 1911, and the 3d annual meeting of the Tower Genealogical Society at Hingham, Mass., Sept. 1, 1911. 28 p. fcs. il. por. 8°

Wilson genealogy. Wilson family [descendants of Samuel, b. 1760. By John H. Nelson. Washington, D. C., 1911]. 50 p. 12°

Wright genealogy. The Wright family [descendants of Thomas of Weathersfield, Conn.]. By S[ebastian] V[isscher] Talcott. Frankford, Philadelphia, Pa., re-arranged and published by Martyn & Allardyce, 1912. 20 p. 12°

BIOGRAPHICAL

Avery, Walter Titus, memoir. By J[ennie] M[aria] Arms Sheldon. Greenfield, Mass., T. Morey & Son [1912]. 12 p. 8° [Reprint from Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association, vol. 5, proceedings, 1912.]

Chandler, Amariah, memoir. [Rev.] Amariah Chandler [D.D.], minister of the 1st Congregational church in Greenfield, Mass. By Judge Francis M. Thompson. Greenfield, Mass., T. Morey & Son, n. d. 34 p. 8°

Deane, John Frederick, memoir. Unconscious influence. In memoriam to John Frederick Deane, A.M., Bowdoin, 1854. n. p. n. d. 10 p. por. 8°

Sheldon, John, memoir. John Sheldon and the Old Indian House Homestead. A paper read before the Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association at its field meeting, August 22, 1911. By Jennie Maria Arms Sheldon. Greenfield, Mass., T. Morey & Son [1912]. 21 p. 8°

Smith, Gov. Benjamin. Presentation of portrait of Gov. Benjamin Smith to the State of North Carolina in the Hall of the House of Representatives, at Raleigh, Nov. 15, 1911, by the North Carolina Society of the Sons of the Revolution. Address by Collier Cobb. n. p. n. d. 14 p. il. 8°

Bowdoin College. Obituary record of the graduates of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine for the year ending June 1, 1910. [Brunswick, Me., The Record Press.] 67 p. 12°

Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Class of '77 M. I. T. 1877-1910. Boston, Mass., Edward W. Davis, '77, Puritan Press, n. d. 6+168 p. il. pl. O

Yale College, Class of 1870. The biographical record of the class of 1870, Yale College, 1870-1911. By Lewis Wilder Hicks, Class Secretary. Boston, Mass., Thomas Ford Co., 1911. 5+403 p. pl. por. F°

HISTORICAL

(a) GENERAL

Magazine of History, extra number 18. A journal of a young man of Massachusetts. By Benjamin Waterhouse, M.D. (1754-1846). Boston, Rowe & Hooker, 1816. Reprinted. New York, William Abbatt, 1911. 272 p. pl. 4°

Massachusetts General Court manual. The Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Manual for the use of the General Court containing the rules of the two branches, together with the constitution of the Commonwealth and that of the United States, and a list of the executive, legislative, and judicial departments of the state government, state institutions and their officers, and other statistical information. By Henry D. Coolidge and James W. Kimball. Boston, Mass., Wright & Potter Printing Co., 1912. 12+676 p. pl. 16°

Spain, history and genealogy. Revista de Historia y Genealogia Espanola. Vol. 1, nos. 1 and 2. Madrid, Spain, 1912. p. 1-96 il. pl. por. 8°

United States, Civil War, reminiscences of Frank B. Fay. War papers of Frank B. Fay with reminiscences of service in the camps and hospitals of the Army of the Potomac, 1861-1865. Edited by William Howell Reed. Privately printed. Boston, Mass., George H. Ellis Co., 1911. 7+161 p. por. 8°

(b) LOCAL

Boston, Mass., Second Church. A description of the memorials in the Second Church in Boston, founded by the Puritans in the year 1649, Copley Square. [Boston, Mass., 1912.] 19 p. il. pl. 12°

Detroit, Mich. The Building of Detroit. By Clarence Monroe Burton. 1912. 44 p. fcs. map. pl. por. 8°

Dover, Mass. The proceedings of the dedication of the soldiers' monument, Dover, Mass., June 18, 1910, to which has been added the exercises of dedication of the new grammar school house, Nov. 11, 1910; the unveiling of headstones to the memory of Revolutionary soldiers, May 10, 1911; the dedication of the tablet erected in memory of the Indians, Jan. 18, 1912. Dover, Mass., printed by the Dover Historical and Natural History Society, 1912. 88 p. pl. 8°

Easthampton, Mass. Williston Seminary, founders' day. Addresses by Principal Joseph H. Sawyer. Privately printed [Norwood, Mass., Plimpton Press], 1911. 47 p. pl. por. 12°

A short biographical sketch is given of the founders, Samuel Williston, born June 17, 1795 and his wife, Emily (Graves) Williston, born June 5, 1797.

Gardiner, Me., Historical Series. Number one. Land titles in old Pittston. By Henry Sewall Webster. Gardiner, Me., The Reporter-Journal Press, 1912. 55 p. 8°

Greenwich, Conn. Ye historie of ye town of Greenwich, Ct., with genealogical notes on the Adams, Avery, Banks, Betts, Brown, Brundage, Brush, Budd, Bush, Close, Davis, Dayton, Denton, Ferris, Finch, Green, Hendrie, Hobby, Holly, Holmes, Horton, Howe, Hubbard, Husted, Ingersoll, Knapp, Lockwood, Lyon, Marshall, Mead, Merritt, Mills, Palmer, Peck, Purdy, Reynolds, Ritch, Rundle, Sackett, Scofield, Selleck, Seymour, Sherwood, Slater, Smith, Studwell, Sutherland, Sutton, Todd, Waring, Waterbury, Webb, Weed, White, Wilcox, Wilson, and Worden families. Being a revision, amplification, and continuation of the history of the town of Greenwich, published in 1857, by Daniel M. Mead. By Spencer P. Mead, LL.B. New York, The Knickerbocker press, 1911. 12+768 p. fcs. map. pl. por. 8°

Hancock, N. H., epitaphs. Inscriptions on gravestones in the old cemetery at Hancock, N. H. [Hancock, N. H.] 1911. 136 p. il. pl. 8°

Lanesboro, Pa. Methodist Episcopal Church, Lanesboro, Pa., centennial celebration, Mar. 3-5, 1912. By Rev. Albert Clarke. n. p. n. d. 34 p. pl. por. 12°

Peterborough, N. H. Annual reunion, school district, no. 5, "Caper Corner," Peterborough, N. H., August 22, 1910. School houses in Peterborough and description of district no. 5. Paper read by Hon. Ezra M. Smith. n. p. n. d. 8 p. map pl. 8°

Wakefield, Mass., vital records. Vital records of Wakefield, Mass., to the year 1850. By Thomas W[illiam] Baldwin. Boston, Mass., 1912. 341 p. 8°

York County, Me. Index to the probate records of the County of York, Me. [with supplement] Jan. 1, 1901, to Jan 1, 1911. Prepared under the supervision of Harry B. Ayer. Biddeford, Me., press of The Biddeford Journal, 1911. 184+21 p. F°

SOCIETIES

Clinton Historical Society. Historical papers read at meetings of the Clinton Historical Society, vol. 1. Edited by Wellington E. Parkhurst. Clinton, Mass., published by Clinton Historical Society, n. d. 122 p. 8°

Colonial Dames of the State of New York. Catalogue of the genealogical and historical library of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York. Published by the Society, 105 West 40th St., New York City, 1912. 518 p. 8°

Huguenot Society of South Carolina. Transactions no. 18. Published by order of the Society. Charleston, S. C., Walker Evans & Cogswell Co., 1911. 64 p. 8°

James Sprunt Historical Publications. The University of North Carolina. The James Sprunt Historical Publications. Published under the direction of The North Carolina Historical Society. Vol. 11, no. 1. Contents: County Government in colonial North Carolina. J. G. de Roulhac Hamilton, Henry Mc Gilbert Wagstaff, editors. Chapel Hill, N. C., published by the University, 1911. 89 p. 8° Price 50 cts. Address, J. G. de R. Hamilton, Chapel Hill, N. C.

Lexington Historical Society. Proceedings of the Lexington Historical Society with some of the papers read at its meetings, vol. 4, 1905-1910. Lexington, Mass., published by the Society, 1912. 192 p. pl. 8°

National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America. History for the 18th year ending May 18, 1911. [Washington, D. C.] 1911. 60 p. 8°

New England Historic Genealogical Society. Address of the President of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, reminiscences of a faddist. Boston, Mass., 1912. 18 p. 4° Reprint from REGISTER for April, 1912.

New England Society in the City of New York. The Puritan Remnant. The twelfth annual sermon of the New England Society in the City of New York, preached at the cathedral of Saint John The Divine on Forefathers' Sunday, Dec. 17, 1911. By the V. Rev. William M. Grosvenor, D.D. 11 p. 8°

New England Society in the City of New York. 106th anniversary celebration of the New England Society in the City of New York at the Waldorf-Astoria, December 22, 1911. 137 p. 4°

Order of the Founders of the Patriots of America. Register, 1911, revised and compiled to May 18, 1911. Published by authority of the General Court of the Order, 1911. 277 p. pl. por. 8°

Pennsylvania Society of Colonial Governors. Charter, by-laws, officers, members, list of colonial governors. Philadelphia, 1911. 43 p. pl. 8°

Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association. History and proceedings of the Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association, 1905-1911, vol. 5. Deerfield, Mass., published by the Association, 1912. 4+591 p. 8°

Sacramento Society of California Pioneers. Constitution and by-laws of the Sacramento Society of California Pioneers and list of officers and members. Sacramento, Cal., Jos. M. Anderson Co. Print, 1910. 52 p. 16°

MISCELLANEOUS

Loyalists. The flight of American loyalists to the British Isles. By Wilbur H. Siebert. Columbus, Ohio, The F. J. Heer Printing Co., 1911. 20 p. 8°

Loyalists. The Colony of Massachusetts loyalists at Bristol, Eng. By Prof. Wilbur H. Siebert. Boston, Mass., 1912. 8 p. 8° [Reprint from Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for January, 1912.]

Loyalists. The loyalists in Prince Edward Island. By Prof. Wilbur H. Siebert and Florence E. Gilliam. Ottawa, Can., printed for the Royal Society of Canada, 1911. p. 109-117 8° From the Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, 3d series, 1910, vol. 4, section 2.

Puritans. Textile education among the Puritans. By C[harles] J[ephtha] H[ill] Woodbury, Sc.D. n. p. n. d. 31 p. 4° Paper read before The National Association of Cotton Manufacturers at their 90th meeting, Huntington Hall, Boston, Mass., held April 12 and 13th, 1911.

ERRATA

Vol. 66, p. 183, line 22, *for* 26 Sept. *read* 22 Sept.
 Vol. 66, p. 185, line 19, *for* Charles *read* Clarence.
 Vol. 66, p. 191, l. 35, *for* Ester *read* Esther.

Geo. B. Gordon

THE
NEW ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
PUBLISHED

MEMBERS OF THE SOCIETY	1
OFFICERS	2
REPORT OF THE TREASURER	3
REPORT OF THE SECRETARY	4
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATIONS	5
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON RECORDS	6
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON MANUSCRIPTS	7
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND MONUMENTS	8
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	9
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	10
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	11
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	12
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	13
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	14
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	15
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	16
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	17
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	18
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	19
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	20
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	21
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	22
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	23
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	24
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	25
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	26
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	27
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	28
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	29
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	30
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	31
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	32
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	33
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	34
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	35
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	36
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	37
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	38
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	39
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	40
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	41
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	42
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	43
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	44
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	45
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	46
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	47
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	48
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	49
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	50
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	51
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	52
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	53
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	54
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	55
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	56
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	57
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	58
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	59
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	60
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	61
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	62
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	63
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	64
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	65
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	66
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	67
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	68
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	69
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	70
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	71
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	72
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	73
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	74
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	75
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	76
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	77
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	78
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	79
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	80
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	81
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	82
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	83
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	84
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	85
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	86
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	87
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	88
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	89
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	90
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	91
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON SCIENCE	92
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON HISTORY	93
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON GEOGRAPHY	94
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON AGRICULTURE	95
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE	96
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON INDUSTRY	97
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ARTS AND CRAFTS	98
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION	99
REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON LITERATURE	100

HIS

rec
So
19
inf
ho
ca
of
vi
of
e

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

OCTOBER, 1912

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M.

By SAMUEL MERRILL, A.B., LL.B., of Cambridge, Mass.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, for seventeen years prior to 1910 recording secretary of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and chosen a member of the Council for 1910, 1911, and 1912, died May 3, 1912. His age was 84 years. In 1908 the infirmities of age became apparent. His visits to the Society's house, which had long been as regular as the calls of the letter carrier, became intermittent. His step was uncertain, as evidence of Parkinson's disease became manifest, and on May 21, 1909, he visited the house for the last time, though his thoughts were still of the Society, its work, and those with whom he had been associated in Somerset street for so many years.

Capt. Gordon was a genealogist from boyhood. In 1843, when still in his teens, he began collecting records of the New England Gordons, and as an octogenarian he was conscious, as so many others in similar circumstances have been, that his work was unfinished, though prosecuted through all the intervening years. His parents were Ebenezer^o Gordon, born Feb. 28, 1797, in Newbury, Mass., and Sophronia (Anderson) Gordon, born Feb. 28, 1807, in Freeport, Me. Their residence was in Dover, N. H., where George Augustus^o was born July 17, 1827. The ancestral line is through Timothy,⁴ born 1757 in Brentwood, N. H.; Timothy,³ born 1716 in Exeter, N. H.; Thomas,² born 1678 in Exeter, and Alexander.¹ Alexander¹ Gordon, a native of the Scotch Highlands, was a soldier in Gen. Monk's army, supporting the cause of Charles I. He fell into the hands of Cromwell, and was sent to New England as a prisoner of war in 1651. He settled in Exeter in 1654, married Mary Lysson there, and had six sons and two daughters.

In his marriage Capt. Gordon found a stimulus for further research in the family history. His wife, who survives him, and to whom he was married Oct. 16, 1857, was Miss Ann Farley^o Gordon. She was born in Mansfield, Mass., a daughter of Nathaniel Bachiler^o Gordon, who was a native of Exeter. Nathaniel Bachiler^o Gordon was descended through John⁴ and Nathaniel³ from Thomas,² the

ancestor of Capt. Gordon. Of the eight children of Capt. Gordon five survive,—Agnes of Somerville, Lysson of Medford (bursar of Simmons College), Harry of New York, Margaret of Somerville, and Huntlie of Cambridge.

In a country school at the foot of Gordon Hill in Exeter the captain began his education. He continued it in public schools in Newbury, Mass., Farmington, Me., and Dover, N. H., and in August, 1843, entered Dartmouth College as a sophomore, receiving his A.B. in 1846, and his A.M. in 1849.

His first active employment was early in 1847, when he became engaged as a civil engineer in the construction of the cotton mills and boarding houses of the Atlantic Corporation in Lawrence. An interval of railroad survey work was followed by a brief season of theological study, and in April, 1850, he became a civil engineer employed on construction work by the Amoskeag Company at Manchester.

For more than three years following April, 1851, Capt. Gordon was resident civil engineer for the Lewiston Water Power Co. During this time, and under his direction, canals, locks, and three mills, besides many boarding houses, were built, and many streets laid out. His employment on the Androscoggin was terminated by reason of his strong political opinions. He successfully organized a bolt at the State election in 1853, which resulted in the defeat of the Whig candidate for representative, the candidate's abolitionism being the chief ground of the opposition to him. The agent of the water power company and the resident engineer were in different political camps, and the latter sought a new field.

After a year in the practice of his profession with the Detroit Locomotive Works, Capt. Gordon purchased the Lawrence, Mass., *Sentinel*. This was a Democratic newspaper, and those of us who ever knew the editor can easily imagine the vigor of the editorials in which he bore his part in the prosecution of the exciting and successful political campaign of 1856, which ended in the election of Buchanan.

From 1857 until July, 1860, Capt. Gordon was assistant editor of the Charleston, S. C., *Mercury*. The transfer of his interests and activities to the South involved no violence to his sympathies or to his principles. "I began life," he wrote in 1876, "as a Union-Saving Webster Whig. Since 1854 I have been, and still am, a hard-shell, hard money, free trade, pro-slavery, states rights Democrat." Capt. Gordon's opinions were his own, and they were the logical conclusion of facts as he understood them. He was upright and downright in his convictions. His positiveness was not that of inertia, blind and unreasoning; it was an active force, and had to be reckoned with, and whether one agreed with him or not, everyone knew that his opinions were sincere, and were not dictated by motives of expediency.

A subordinate position on a political newspaper would be likely to prove irksome to one of Capt. Gordon's temperament. At all events, in August, 1860, he abandoned journalism and accepted the superintendency of the Southern Gold Co., a Boston concern with mines in northern Georgia. The work was successful, but the outbreak of war soon attracted the miners into military service.

The mines were shut down, but in 1862 the captain resumed mining in North Carolina. In February, 1863, however, he too enlisted in a Georgia regiment in the Confederate army. The war was a political issue, and his enlistment was fully consistent with his political beliefs. His command went at once to the defence of Savannah, and thence to Charleston. Two months after his enlistment he was commissioned lieutenant in the quartermaster's department, and in September of the same year was assigned to the staff of Gen. Wayne, who was charged with the task of keeping the Atlantic & Western Railroad open for military traffic. In the summer of 1864 he was transferred to the Governor's general staff, and served in the transportation department. He was soon promoted captain, and served in north-western Georgia in the distribution of breadstuffs to the inhabitants made destitute by the presence of the contending armies of Sherman and Johnston. His military service was terminated by the seizure of his train equipage by United States army officers in June, 1865.

The war having ended, he returned to his home in Dahlonega, Ga., and then for two years was active again in mining engineering in the Southern states, his work being largely at the Gold Belt mine, on the Rappahannock and Rapidan rivers, in northern Virginia.

Returning north the Gordons took up their residence in Lawrence, and later in Lowell, where Capt. Gordon was in charge of the advertising department of the J. C. Ayer Company. The last twenty-eight years he lived in Somerville. A portion of the time he was connected with the *Somerville Journal*, but he was giving more and more of his time to genealogical work, and finally this was his only employment.

The results of his painstaking work are seen in many published genealogies. "The Ipswich Emersons, 1636-1900," is an example. His work was always conscientious and thorough. It was directed by intelligence of a high order, and aided by an unusual memory, which could quickly supply a required fact or a source of authority which had been met in the course of his wide study of genealogies, histories, and public records. The same care was devoted to the records of the Society, and at the time of his retirement as recording secretary, after seventeen years' service, this resolution was passed:

"While the records he has kept with such painstaking carefulness will in themselves ever bear full evidence of their accuracy, and hence of the value to the Society of Capt. Gordon's labors, still at this annual meeting, he first from which he has been absent in the long years of his services,

we must especially acknowledge our debt to that clear mind, the strength and vigor of which even age has not abated."

Capt. Gordon became a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in December, 1876. He was an active member of the South Carolina Historical Society, a corresponding member of the New Hampshire, Maine, and Wisconsin Historical Societies, and a member of similar local organizations in Lowell, Somerville, and Dover. He belonged also to the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Hampshire, and was for many years genealogist for that society as well as for the Colonial Dames of Massachusetts and New Hampshire. Capt. Gordon became a churchman shortly after leaving college. He was made a member of the corporation of Emmanuel Episcopal parish in Somerville in 1885, was chosen junior warden in 1889, and senior warden in 1897, retaining the latter office until 1911. He was active in Masonry for sixty years.

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP, MARRIAGES, AND BAPTISMS ON THE ISLES OF SHOALS IN THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY

Contributed by JOSEPH W. WARREN, M.D., of Bryn Mawr, Pa.


[Concluded from page 225]

April 20 th 1766.	James, Son of Jn ^o Newton & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
April 27 th 1766	Henry, Son of W ^m Allard & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptized.
June 1 st 1766.	Deborah, } Twin Dau't ^{rs} of Joseph Muchmore & of & Molly, } Mary His Wife, were Baptized.
Sept ^r 14 th 1766.	James, Son of W ^m Holbrook & of Eliz th His Wife, W ^m Son of Rich ^d Randal & of Eliz th His Wife, Mary, Dau't ^r of Amos Horn & of Abigail His Wife, } were Baptized.
Sept ^r 21 st 1766.	Rachel, Dau't ^r of Edw ^d Voudey & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
Oct ^r 12 th 1766.	Deborah, Dau't ^r of Sam ^l Matthews Deceased & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptized.
Oct ^r 26 th 1766.	Rich ^d son of Jn ^o Robison & of Eliz th His Wife, Joseph, Son of Solomon Downe & of Mercy His Wife, } were Baptized.
Dece ^r 14 th 1766.	W ^m Rug, } Twin Sons of Martha Downe, were Bap- & Jacob, } tized.
March 15 th 1767.	Eliz th Dau't ^r of Luke Power & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.


- May 24th 1767. Betty, Dau't^r of Rich^d Perkins & of Mercy His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 31st 1767. Benjⁿ Carter, Son of Henry Shapley & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
Jn^o, Son of Jeremy Lord & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- June 28th 1767. Jn^o, Son of Sam^l Haley & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 12th 1767. Jn^o, Son } of Abr^m Ellenwood & of Anne
& Hannah, Dau't^r } His Wife, were Baptized.
- Augst 2nd 1767. Rebecca, Dau't^r of Benjⁿ Muchmore & of Tamesin His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 16th 1767. George Walpey, Son of Edw^d Perkins & of Sarah His Wife,
Edw^d Son of Rich^d How & of Anne His Wife, } were Baptized.
- Augst 23^d 1767. Rachel, Dau't^r of Rob^t Kearswell & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 13th 1767. Sarah, Dau't^r of George Randal & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 20th 1767. Molly, Dau't^r of Amos Kearswell & of Rebecca His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 27th 1767. Jn^o, Son of Abr^m Ellenwood & of Anne His Wife,
W^m, Son of Pelatiah Kearswell & of Anne His Wife, } were Baptized.
- Oct^r 18th 1767. Molly, Dau't^r of Joseph Muchmore & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- Oct^r 25th 1767. Henry, Son of Jn^o Brag & of Hannan His Wife
Rob^t, Son of W^m Bickham & of Sarah His Wife } were Baptized.
- Nov^r 1st 1767. Betty, & } Twin Dau't^{rs} of W^m Rug & of Mary His
Eleanor, } Wife, were Baptized.
- Nov^r 29th 1767. Arthur, Son of Arthur Randal Jun^r & of Ruth His Wife,
David, Son of David Avery & of Sarah His Wife, } were Baptized.
- Dece^r 6th 1767. Jn^o, Son of Jn^o Beal & of Abigail His Wife,
Sam^l, Son of Sam^l Downe Jun^r & of Margery His Wife,
Sam^l, Son of Benjⁿ Parsons & of Lucy His Wife, } were Baptized.
- March 6th 1768. Betty, Dau't^r } of Henry Carter Shapley & of Judith
& Henry, Son } His Wife, were Baptized.
- April 17th 1768. Joanna, Dau't^r of Jn^o Kearswell & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 22nd 1768. Jn^o, Son of Rich^d Currier Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- June 26th 1768. Jacob Clark, Son of Tho^s Horn & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptiz'd.

July 3 ^d 1768.	Jn ^o Mobbs, Son of Joseph Dammerrill & of Tabitha His Wife, was Baptiz'd.	
July 24 th 1768.	Henry, Son of W ^m Allard & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptiz'd.	
Aug st 14 th 1768.	Hannah, Dau't ^r of Rich ^d Randall & of Eliz th His Wife,	} were Baptized.
	Richard, Son of Jn ^o Robinson & of Eliz th His Wife,	
Sept ^r 18 th 1768.	Sarah, Dau't ^r of W ^m Holbrook & of Eliz th His Wife,	} were Baptized.
	Comfort, Dau't ^r of Solomon Downe & of Mercy His Wife,	
Nov ^r 27 th 1768.	Mary, Dau't ^r of W ^m Sanderson & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.	
Jan ^y 29 th 1769.	Jn ^o Tucke, Son of M ^r Jeffry Muchmore & of M ^{rs} Love His Wife, was Baptized.*	
Feb ^y 5 th 1769.	Edward, Son of Edward Voudey & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.	
Feb ^y 19 th 1769.	Betty, Dau't ^r of James Allard & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.	
Feb ^y 26 th 1769.	Mary Sanders, Dau't ^r of Henry Shapley & of Eliz th His Wife, was Baptized.	
April 2 nd 1769.	Molly, Dau't ^r of Luke Power & of Sarah His Wife,	} were Baptized.
	Amos, Son of Amos Horn & of Abigail His Wife,	
	Sarah, Dau't ^r of Pelatiah Kearswell & of Anne His Wife,	
May. 7 th 1769.	W ^m Blackstone, Son of Rich ^d How & of Anne His Wife, was Baptized.	
June. 11 th 1769.	Phebe, Dau't ^r of Samuel Webber & of Eliz th His Wife,	} were Baptized.
	Samuel, Son of Amos Kearswell & of Rebecca His Wife	
June. 18 th 1769.	Tamesin, Dau't ^r of Sam ^l Haley & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.	
July. 9 th 1769.	Betty, Dau't ^r of Jn ^o Crocket & of Mary His wife, was Baptized.	
Sept ^r 3 ^d 1769.	Henry, Son of Jn ^o Bragg & of Hannah His Wife,	} were Baptized.
	Ruth, Dau't ^r of George Randall & of Sarah His Wife,	
Sept ^r 10 th 1769.	John, Son of Sam ^l Varrell Jun ^r & of Patience His Wife	} were Baptized.
	Samuel, Son of Henry Muchmore & of Tryphena His Wife	
Oct ^r 8 th 1769.	Benj ⁿ Son of Benj ⁿ Randall & of Eliz th His Wife,	} were Baptized.
	Eliz th , Dau't ^r of James Hickey & of Betty His Wife,	
Oct ^r 15 th 1769.	Ruth, Dau't ^r of Arthur Randal Jun ^r & of Ruth His Wife, was Baptized.	

* Mr. Tucke makes some delicate social distinctions in thus recording the baptism of his grandson.

- Dece^r 10th 1769. Jn^o, Son of Jn^o Bragg Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- Feb^r 18th 1770. Joanna, Dau't^r of Benj^a Parsons & of Luce His Wife, was Baptized.
- March. 4th 1770. Elizth, Dau't^r of Sam^l Downe & of Margery His Wife, was Baptized.
- April 8th 1770. Sarah, Dau't^r of Edw^d Currier & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 27th 1770. Tamesin, Dau't^r of Benjamin Muchmore & of Tamesin His Wife, was Baptized.
- June 3^d 1770. Mark, Son of M^r Mark Walton & of M^{rs} Mary* His Wife, } were Baptized.
Joanna, Dau't^r of Rich^d Perkins & of Mercy His Wife, }
- June. 15th 1770. Elisha, Son of David Avery & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 1st 1770.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
Joanna, Dau't^r of Michael Downe & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 12th 1770. Joseph, Son of Joseph Muchmore & of Mary His Wife, } were Baptized.
Patty, Dau't^r of Arthur Randall & of Lydia His Wife, }
- Augst 19th 1770. Abigail, Dau't^r of Jn^o Kiswell & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 2nd 1770. Tryphena, Dau't^r of Jn^o Kearswell & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 30th 1770. William Bradbury, Son of W^m Bickham & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- Oct^r 14th 1770. Sarah, Dau't^r of Abr^m Ellenwood & of Anne His Wife was Baptized.
- Oct^r 28th 1770. Phebe, Dau't^r of Sam^l Webber & of Elizth His Wife, } were Baptized.
Robert, Son of Solomon Downe & of Mercy His Wife, }
Betty, Dau't^r of Pelatiah Kisswell & of Anne His Wife }
- Nov^r 11th 1770. Sam^l, Son of W^m Allard & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptized.
- Dece^r 9th 1770. Sarah, Dau't^r of Tho^s Horn & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- Feb^r 24th 1771. Love, Dau't^r of W^m Holbrook & of Elizth His Wife, } were Baptized.
W^m, Son of Jn^o Robison & of Elizth His Wife, }
- March 17th 1771. Richard, Son of Rich^d Randal & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- April 14th 1771. Elisha, Son of Samuel Haley & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 19th 1771. Mercy, Dau't^r of Richard Currier & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.

* Another daughter of Mr. Tucke.

- May 26th 1771. W^m, Son of W^m Randal & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 11th 1771. Benjamin, Son of Joseph Dammerrill & of Tabitha His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 18th 1771. Molly, Dau't^r of Luke Poor & of Sarah His Wife, Elizabeth, Dau't^r of Sam^l Varrell & of Patience His Wife, John, Son of Jn^o Varrell Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, were Baptized.
- Sep^r 15th 1771. John, Son of Jn^o Varrell Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 29th 1771. Olive, Dau't^r of Jn^o Bragg & of Hannah His Wife, was Baptized.
- Oct^r 20th 1771. Samuel, Son of Henry Shapley & of Elizth His Wife Rebecca, Dauter of Amos Kisswell & of Rebec^a His Wife were Baptized.
- Jan^r 26th 1772. Samuel, Son of Sam^l Downe Jun^r & of Dorcas His Wife, was Baptized.
- March. 22nd 1772. Joseph, Son of Benjamin Randal & of Elizth His Wife, was Baptized.
- April 19th 1772. Esther, Dau't^r of Jn^o Crocket & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- May. 17th 1772. Joseph, Son of Joseph Muchmore & of Mary His Wife, Olive, Dau't^r of David Avery & of Sarah His Wife, were Baptized.
- May 31st 1772. Molly, Dau't^r of W^m Rugg & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 5th 1772. Jn^o, Son of Jn^o Bragg Jun^r & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 19th 1772. Abigail, Dau't^r of Rich^d How & of Anne His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 2nd 1772. James, Son of Amos Horn & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 16th 1772. Sarah, Dau't^r of W^m Randal & of Abigail His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 27th 1772. John, Son of Michael Downe & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 30th 1772.  *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.* George, Son of George Randal & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- Sept^r 13th 1772. W^m, Son of Benj^a Muchmore & of Tamesin His Wife, was Baptized.
- Oct^r 11th 1772. Josiah, Son of Josiah Varrell & of Elizth His Wife, Peter, Son of Stephen Pierce, Deceased & of Elizth His Wife, were Baptized.
- Oct^r 18th 1772. Abigail, Dau't^r of Sam^l Downe & of Margery His Wife, was Baptized.
- Nov^r 22nd 1772. Ithamar Frost, Son of Arthur Randal Jun^r & of Ruth His Wife, was Baptized.
- Dece^r 6th 1772. Susanna, Dau't^r of Jonathan Perkins & of Love His Wife, was Baptized.

- Dece^r 13th 1772. Elias, Son of Edward Voudey & of Sarah His Wife, }
Jn^o Tucke, Son of M^r Mark Walton } were Baptiz'd.
& M^{rs} Mary His Wife, }
- Dece^r 20th 1772. Deborah, Dau't^r of Ambrose Perkins & of Sarah His Wife, was Baptized.
- March 17th 1773. Lydia Voudey, Dau't^r of Joseph Walpey & of Susanna His Wife, was Baptized.
- ☞ *This Child was Baptiz'd in Private.*
- May 2nd 1773. Henry, Son of Henry Muchmore & of Tryphena His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 9th 1773. Dolly, Dau't^r of Abraham Ellenwood & of Luce His Wife, was Baptized.
- May 23^d 1773. Benjamin, Son of Sam^l Haley & of Mary His Wife, was Baptized.
- July 11th 1773. Ruth, Dau't^r of Edward Currier & of Sarah His Wife, }
Susanna, Dau't^r of Solomon Downe } were Baptized.
& of Mercy His Wife, }
Nanny, Dau't^r of Pelatiah Kisswell }
& of Anne His Wife, }
- July 25th 1773. Lemuel Muchmore, Son of Jn^o Kisswell & of Joanna His Wife, was Baptized.
- Augst 15th 1773. Abigail & } Twin Dau't^{rs} of Jn^o Robison & of Elizth Agnes } His Wife, were Baptized.*
- Sept. 5. [1773]. Peggy y^o Daughter of John Brag & Hannah His Wife was Baptizd y^o Sabbath after (?)† died
- [Sept.] 19. [1773]. John y^o Son of John Varrell Jun^r & Mary His Wife was Baptizd.
- [Sept.] 21. [1773]. Samuell Down Son of Samuell Down & Dorcas His Wife Baptizd in Private.
- Oct. 17. [1773]. { John Tucke Son of Geffry Muchmore & Love his Wife w^o Baptizd.
James Son of Will^m Allard & Joanna his Wife was Baptizd.
Rebecca Daughter of Will^m Bickham & Sarah his Wife was Baptizd.
- [Oct.] 24. [1773]. William the Son of Stephen Pierce & of Elizabeth his Wife w^o Baptizd.

* To this point all the entries of baptisms appear to be in the handwriting of Mr. Tucke. The slight variations that occur are mostly such as may be explained by variations in the condition of quills or possibly of health. The last entry, of the daughters of John Robinson, is distinctly characteristic and has special interest because it makes it quite evident that Mr. Tucke did *not* die Aug. 12, 1773, as stated by Morse in his "Description of the Isles of Shoals," and also cut in the tombstone on Star Island, both of these being records made nearly thirty years after the event. The same date is also given in a random entry in the Records of the Town of Gosport, but this entry is out of place and much open to suspicion. The notice of his death appears in the New Hampshire Gazette (of Portsmouth, N. H.) of 3 Sept. 1773 as a recent event without an exact date. Mr. Tucke may have died as late as the day preceding this notice.

† At this place there is a scrawl much cramped and twisted. It certainly does not fit the name of either parent. This and the records down to and including Oct. 24 are in the same hand, and my guess is that it is the hand of the younger Tucke, who was at the Shoals as late as Oct. 21, when he signed a receipt as administrator of the estate of his father. I am inclined to read the scrawl "Pastor" or "Pater," i.e. the Sunday after the death of Mr. Tucke. "She" rewritten is a possible reading.

- Henry the Son of Henry Walker & Rachel his Wife
w^e Baptizd.*
1774. Sept 21. Henry } the Children of W^m Down & Hannah w^e
Benj^a } Baptizd in Private she Owing [i.e re-
William } newing?] her Cov^{nt} the Last being at the
Hannah } point of deth.
- Sept. 25 Jacob y^e Son of Amos Caswell & Rebecca his Wife
was Baptizd.

(End of the Record of Baptisms at Gosport.)

Mr. Tucke apparently tried to collect records from other churches where Shoalers had been baptized or married, etc., and entered them in the book of the Church of Gosport. These memoranda seem to include families living on the Shoals at about the time of his ordination, but no records of the churches in Portsmouth or Kittery are given. The entries fill three pages (149-151) as follows:

"A Record of Baptisms, Admissions, Dismissions, &c., by y^e Neighbouring Ministers." †

P. 149. A Copy of y^e Baptisms &c. of those belonging to y^e Isle of Sholes as they stand in y^e C^h Records at New Castle.

Those with y^e Mark X against y^r Names, it is not known whether ever y^r were such Persons belonging to y^e Isle of Sholes.

AD. Baptized	
1713. May. 10 th	William Fox
Aug st 30	A child of M ^r Carters†
1714. Aug st 1	Mary Kiswell
	Sarah Kiswell
	Robert Kiswell
1715. Sep ^r 4 th	Samuel Down
	Daniel Grindal
	Agnis Down
	Abraham Lahah
	Dorothy Currier
	Mary Sanderson
1716. Aug st 26 th	Mary Randal
Sept ^r 9 th	Mary Down
1717. June 23 ^d	Elizabeth Carter
Oct ^r 20 th	John Cain
1719. April. 19 th	One of Jn ^o Salters
May 10 th	Love Kelley
	Margaret Kelley
	Susannah Kelley
	Hannah Kelley
	Elizabeth Sanderson
Sept ^r 13 th	Deborah Goold X
1720. July. 24 th	Katherine Hockrin

* Probably Henry Walker Andross is meant. His son William was baptized in October 1761. The name Walker does not appear in the annals of the Shoals so far as I know them. I take it that, by a custom which was very common in the next century, Andross was ordinarily called "Henry Walker," and the clergyman quite naturally supposed that to be his whole name.

† It is not unlikely that some of these baptisms were performed at the Shoals although entered in the church record of another place.

‡ Probably Mr. John Carter (d. 1726) is meant.

	Aug st 7 th	Martha Salter
1722.	March 18 th	Mary Moodey
		Titus Salter
		Hannah Yetton
		Ann Yetton
		Henry Muchemore
		Samuel Lewis X
		Abigail Muchemore
		Hannah Pain
		Jane Leah
1723.	Sept ^r 22 nd	Joseph Henderson
1724.	March. 7 th	Mary Kiswel
1725.	May 9 th	George Lunt
		Sam ^l Sanderson
		John Down
		James Shapley
		John Bragg
		Elizabeth Perkins
		Mary Grindal
		Hannah Miller
1726.	June 19 th	Mary Hockrin
	Sept ^r [?]	Arthur Randle
		William Cooper X
		Joshua Cooper X
1727.	April 14 th	Hannah Mace
	July. 14 th	One of Sarah Matthews
	Sept ^r 29 th	Johannah Hockrin
1728.	May. 4	One of ——— Emeries*
1729.	April. 5 th	Charles Miller

Owned their Covenant.

A.D. 1714.	Aug st 1 st	Mary Kiswell
1716.	Aug st 26 th	Rebecca Randal
	Sept ^r 9 th	John Down
1717.	Oct ^r 20 th	Judith Cain
1719.	May. 10 th	Susannah Kelley
	Sept ^r 13 th	Deborah Goold X
1726.	Sept ^r [?]	Jane Cooper X
1727.	July. 14 th	Sarah Matthews

Admitted to Full Communion

1727.	Nov. 8 ^d	the ——— ——— Wife of John Muchemore.
-------	---------------------	-------------------------------------

Baptisms, etc., from the Rye Church Records.

1727.	May 28 th	John S. of Charles Miller
		Job S. of Samuel Lunt
		Tho ^s S. of Tho ^s Horn
		John S. of Israel Beckman Thompson†
		Mary D. of John Ashley
		Eliz th D. of Robert Sanders

* Probably a child of Samuel Emery.

† This family appears elsewhere in the records above as "Beckman."

	Nath ^l S. of John Clark
	Eliz th D. of Richard Currier
	Geo. S. of Geo. Perkins.
	Henry S. of Reuben Shaply.
— Oct ^r 1 st	W ^m S. of W ^m Tucker.
	Eliz th D. of Benj ⁿ Yetton.
	Rebecca D. of Nat ^l Adams.
1728. May 19 th	Abigail D. of John Muchemore.
	Richard S. of W ^m Muchemore.
	Sam ^l S. of W ^m Down.
	Mary D. of John Bickford.
	Abraham S. of John Ellinwood.
	Martha D. of Geo. Perkins.
	Esther D. of Tho ^s Meldrom.
	Joannah D. of Jos Dammeril.
	Abraham S. of Abraham Crocket.
1728. Aug st 13 th	Levi S. of Andrew Mace.
	Catherine D. of Sam ^l Yetten.
— Oct ^r 27 th	Richard Yetten Adult.
	Sam ^l S. son of Jeffrey Currier.
	Sam ^l S. of Sam ^l Matthews
	Charles S. of Charles Randle.
	Abigail D. of Robert Down.
— Dec ^r 1 st	Daniel Randle & } Adults
	Jos. Dammeril }
*1729. June 26 th	John & Eliz th S. & D. of Arthur Randle.
	Hannah D. of Rob ^t Sanders.
†— June 29 th	Jn ^o Barten } Adults.
	Mary Neighbour }
	Margaret Carman }
	Eliz th D. of Francis Neighbour.
	Jn ^o & Henry S ^s of Jn ^o Pain.
	Ithamar S. of John Mace.
	Benj ⁿ S. of Jn ^o Dammeril.
	Richard S. of Sam ^l Currier.
	Ann D. of Rich ^d Currier.
	Sarah D. of W ^m Sanderson.
1729. Aug st 10 th	Benj ⁿ Dammeril Adult.
1729/30. March 1 st	Rachel D. of Jos. Mace.
1730. April 12 th	Barten S. of Peter & Eliz th Robey.†
1730. May	[Mr. Tucke leaves a considerable space here without explanation]
1731. Oct ^r 3 ^d	Sarah D. of Tho ^s Currier.
	Mary D. of Sam ^l Currier
	W ^m S. of Edward Currier.
	Peter S. of Peter Bragg.
	Joannah D. of Daniel Randle.
	Priscilla D. of Tho ^s Perkins.
	Welthen D. of Geo. Perkins.

* The day of the formation of the Church of Gosport. As Mr. Morrill was on Star Island at the time, these persons were presumably baptized there.

† The day of the formal acknowledgment of the church covenant. It was observed as a day of fasting and prayer. Mr. Morrill was still at Gosport.

‡ Probably a mistake for Obey (Oby, Obee), as written in other records.

- Dec^r 12th Jos. S. of Jn^o Bickford.
 Mary D. of Jn^o Down.
 Ruth D. of Reuben Shapley.
 Sam^l & Jos. S^s of Jn^o Dammeril.
 Jn^o S. of Jos. Mace
 Horten S. of Joseph Mitchel.
 Amos S. of Jn^o Pain
 1731/32. Jan^r 30 Robert S. of Jn^o Mace
 Timothy S. of Dennis Condrey.
 1732. April 12th Sarah D. of Tho^s Goudey.
 Elias S. of Matthew Voudey.
 Peter S. of Arthur Randle.
 Nicholas S. of Martha Simmons.
 Elizth D. of Geo. Collins.
 Elizth D. of Jos. Hall.
 Susannah D. of Rich^d Currier.
 Noah S. of Jn^o Down.
 July 9th Moses S. of Jos. Dammeril.
 Moses S. of Nat^l Adams.
 Francis S. of Thomas Carman.
 Rob^t S. of Charles Miller.
-
- 1728* Dec^r 1st W^m Muchemore & } were Receivd to ful Comⁿ
 Sam^l Emmery }
 1728† June 26 Arthur Randle & his Wife Own'd y^e Cov^t
 Rebecca Randle } Were Receivd to ful Comⁿ wⁿ y^e
 Marcy Currier } C^{hb} was Gatherd.
 Mary Meldrom }
 1729. ^s Sept. 4th Dorothy Currier was Receivd to ful Comⁿ
 1730: April 5th Mary Mace Wife of Jos. Mace was Receivd to ful
 Co^mmunion
 April 12th Elizth Wife of Peter Robey‡ Ownd y^e Covenant.
 1732. April 2nd Tho^s Goudey & Sarah his Wife } Ownd y^e Cov^t
 & Martha Simmons }
 Jn^o Pain & Sarah Currier } were married June
 Joseph Hall & Mary Merryfield } 29th 1729.
 Jn^o Clary & Martha Sanderson were married Oct^r
 4th 1731.

A Copy of Baptisms Comen^{ts} [*sic*, covenants was apparently meant] &
 Marriages belonging to the Isle of Shoals as Appears by Rye C^{hb} Records
 Attest Nat^l Morril Past^r of the C^{hb} of Rye.

Other Baptisms at New Castle.

1709. June. 5. John S of Jn^o Frost
 Abraham S. }
 Nath^l S. } of Jos. Crocket of Kittery
 Anne D. }
 Sarah D. }
 p [per] M^r Cushing.

* 8 is written over 7.

† As the Church of Gosport was formed in 1729 there is evidently a mistake in this record. The next names appear among the signers of the Covenant June 26, 1729.

‡ That is Obey, as before.

— July. 8.	Katherine D. of Geo Goudey p M ^r Wells.
Sept. 4.	W ^m S. of Fox [<i>sic</i>] of y ^e Sholes p M ^r Odlin.
— Dec. 11.	Abraham S. of Reuben Mace. p M ^r Pike.
1710 May. 14	Eliz th D. of Tho ^s Mannering } Philip S. of Ithamar Frost } Sholes Mary D. of Sam ^l Frost } W ^m S. of Michael Cruse p M ^r Cushing.

The above mentioned Persons were Baptized at New Castle by y^e afore-said Ministers (y^e Rev^d M^r Jn^o Emmerson being in Old England) as Appears by a Record in y^e Hands of y^e Rev^d M^r Nat^l Gookin of Hampton He Supplying M^r Emmersons Pulpit during y^e said time.

On page 163 begins "A Record of such Persons as have either Own'd or Renewed y^e Cov^{nt} before" Mr. Tucke. In the list below those who owned the covenant are marked (O), all others being renewals.*

Sep ^r 24 th 1732.	Francis Combs.
Feb ^r 18 th 1732/33.	Henry Carter.
April 8 th 1733.	Martha Cleary.
Aug st 12 th 1733.	Elizabeth Dammeril Wife of Benjamin Dammeril. (O)
Dece ^r 9 th 1733.	Martha Wife of Capt ⁿ Robert Down.
Dece ^r 16 th 1733.	Philip Brock (O) & Dorothy His Wife.
March 3 ^d 1733/34.	Mary Swain.
March 10 th 1733/34.	Agnes Robinson.
Oct ^r 27 th 1734.	Mary Robinson.
March 16 th 1734/35.	Caleb Currier
May 18 th 1735.	Nath ^l Rand of Rye, at Rye.
April 18 th 1736.	Richard Tolpey.
Aug st 8 th 1736.	William Fox
Nov ^r 28 th 1736.	Robert Casewell & Martha His Wife.
Dece ^r 26 th 1736.	Mercy Roberts (O).
Oct ^r 2 nd 1737.	Daniel Driskil.
March 18 th 1738/39.	W ^m Kerswell & His Wife.
April 22 nd 1739.	Rachel Varrel.
June. 17 th 1739.	Robert Dammeril.
Sept ^r 9 th 1739.	Anne Muchamore.
Nov ^r 11 th 1739.	Margery Andras.
Nov ^r 25 th 1739.	Jn ^o Currier & His Wife.
Jan: 6 th 1739/40.	Samuel Grindel & His Wife.
June. 22 nd 1740.	James Robison & His Wife.
Oct ^r 19 th 1740.	Tobias Allen (O) & His Wife.
Nov ^r 2 nd 1740.	W ^m Robison & His Wife.
Aug st 29 th 1741.	Sarah Allard Wife of James Allard Jun ^r .
Jan ^r 24 th 1741/42.	Elizabeth Varrel Wife of Samuel Varrel.
April 3 ^d 1743.	John Crosbey. (O).
June. 19 th 1743.	John Dammeril. (O).
July 24 th 1743.	James Allard Sen ^r (O).
Sept ^r 11 th 1743.	Ruth Muchamore.

* Down to Nov. 1739 all renewing the covenant were first written as owning it, "Owned" being scratched off and "Renewed" written above.

Sept ^r 18 th 1743.	Samuel Muchamore.
Sept ^r 16 th 1744.	Mary Beckman.
Sept ^r 23 ^d 1744.	Israel Beckman.
July. 14 th 1745.	Abigail Robison.
Oct ^r 6 th 1745.	Abigail White.
June. 15 th 1746.	Sarah Ward.
Sept ^r 6 th 1747.	Hannah Brag.
Sept ^r 13 th 1747.	Eliz th Studley.
April 3 ^d 1748.	Eliz th Shapley.
Dece ^r 4 th 1748.	Eliz th Sanderson. (O).
April. 9 th 1749.	Arthur Randel Jun ^r & Lydia His Wife.
Oct ^r 1 st 1749.	Sarah Wife of W ^m Down Jun ^r .
Nov ^r 26 th 1749.	Sarah Wife of Jn ^o Newton.
Sept ^r 16 th 1750.	Anne Ellenwood.
Aug st 18 th 1751.	Elizabeth Horn & Ruth Ayers.
Sept ^r 22 nd 1751.	Eliz th Barter Jun ^r .
Oct ^r 27 th 1751.	Rebecca Down.
March. 29 th 1752.	Molly, Wife of Nat ^l Down, (O).
May. 17 th 1752.	Margery Down.
July. 15 th 1753.	Sarah Bickham.
Nov ^r 4 th 1753.	Jeremiah Lord.
Nov ^r 9 th 1753.	Deborah Carter, before a Few of y ^e C th in Private.
Jan ^y 27 th 1754.	Elizabeth Lord Jun ^r .
Aug st 11 th 1754.	Elizabeth Mace.
Oct ^r 20 th 1754.	Rich ^d Currier tertius & His Wife.
Oct ^r 27 th 1754.	Mary Haly.
Dece ^r 1 st 1754.	Mary, Wife of Michael Downe.
May. 11 th 1755.	Sarah, Wife of George Sanders.
July 20 th 1755.	Esther Tate.
April. 11 th 1756.	Abigail Chappell.
July. 18 th 1756.	Ambrose Perkins & Elizabeth Downe.
Aug st 8 th 1756.	Abigail Eliot.
July. 17 th 1757.	Abigail Mace.
Nov ^r 27 th 1757.	Mary Crocket & Elizabeth Pierce.
Jan ^y 1 st 1758.	Tamesin Horn.
Sept ^r 3 ^d 1758.	Anne, Wife of Joseph Currier.
Nov. 26 th 1758.	Widow Rachel Carter.
Sep ^r 30 th 1759.	Nanny Shapley.
July 20 th 1760.	Ruth Randal.
Dece ^r 21 st 1760.	Elizabeth Casswell.
March. 1 st 1761.	Abigail Horn.
Aug st 23 ^d 1761.	Sarah Voudey.
Oct ^r 18 th 1761.	Rachel Andrass.
Oct ^r 24 th 1762.	Isabella Parsons.
May 15 th 1763.	Elizabeth Randal.
Sept ^r 11 th 1763.	Anne Downe.
*Sept ^r 4 th 1763 (sic).	Lucy Parsons.
Oct ^r 30 th 1763.	Joanna Allard.
Nov ^r 13 th 1763.	Joanna Casswell.
June. 10 th 1764.	Tabitha Dammerrill.
July 29 th 1764.	Elizabeth Robinson.

* The entry is misplaced or belated.

May. 12 th 1765.	Mercy Perkins.
June. 9 th 1765.	Sarah Avery.
June. 23 ^d 1765.	Tamesin Muchmore.
July 14 th 1765.	Sarah Mace.
Nov ^r 17 th 1765.	James Hickey.
Oct ^r 5 th 1766.	Mercy Downe.
Dece ^r 14 th 1766.	Martha Downe.
May 24 th 1767..	Sarah, Wife of Edw ^d Perkins.
Aug st 16 th 1767.	Sarah Randal and Rebecca Kearswell.
Aug st 30 th 1767.	Mary Rugg.
Sept ^r 27 th 1767.	Anne Kearswell.
Dece ^r 6 th 1767.	Abigail Beal.
Jan. 17 th 1768.	Judith Shapley.
Nov ^r 20 th 1768.	Mary, Wife of W ^m Sanderson.
July 30 th 1769.	Patience Varrell.
Aug st 6 th 1769.	Tryphena Muchmore
Aug st 20 th 1769.	Elizabeth Randall Jun ^r
Dece ^r 10 th 1769.	Mary, Wife of Jn ^o Bragg Jun ^r
Sept ^r 15 th 1771.	Mary, Wife of Jn ^o Varrell Jun ^r
Jan ^r 19 th 1772.	Dorcas, Wife of Sam ^l Downe Jun ^r
Sept ^r 6 th 1772.	Love Perkins.
Feb ^r 14 th 1773.	Joseph Walpey.

PASSENGER LISTS TO AMERICA

Communicated by GERALD FOTHERGILL of New Wandsworth, London, England

[Continued from page 32]

PASSENGERS Engaged to Sail on Board the American Brig *Atlantic*, Robert Askins, Master, burden 196 tons, for Boston. Sworn at Dublin 19 June 1804.

Sydenham Davis of Summerhill, Kilkenny, age 20, height 5-2, dark, farmer.

Ralph Morgan of Raheen, Kilkenny, aged 20, height 5-11, sallow, labourer.

Mich^l Ryan of Thomastown, Kilkenny, age 22, height 5-7, fair, labourer.

John O'Hara of Kilmurray, Kilkenny, age 31, height 5-8, dark, labourer.

Hugh Hefferman of Clonsart, Kings Co., age 22, height 5-6, dark, labourer.

Walter Madigan of Thomastown, Kilkenny, age 35, height 6, fair, labourer.

Catherine Madigan of Thomastown, Kilkenny, age 28, his wife.

And^w Shortell of Thomastown, Kilkenny, age 21, height 5, dark, labourer.

Danl Nowlan of Tullow, Carlow, age 21, height 5-10, dark, clerk.

John Boulger of Dublin, age 36, height 5-5, dark, labourer.

Catherine Boulger of Dublin, age 36, his wife.

Sam^l Duke of Thomastown, Kilkenny, age 21, height 5-5, dark, labourer.

Martin Switzer of Navan, Meath, age 28, height 5-10, fair, labourer.

James Maxwell of Dublin, age 20, height 5-8, dark, labourer.

William Gorman of Dublin, age 32, height 5-10, dark, clerk.

Additional Passengers engaged to Sail on Board the Brig *Atlantic*, Robert Askins, Master, for Boston. Sworn 26 June 1804.

Wm O'Brien of Dublin, age 20, height 5-6, dark, clerk.
 Michael Kane of Dublin, age 25, height 5-6, fair, clerk.
 Michael Mallon of Dungannon, Tyrone, age 33, height 5-6, dark, brewer.
 *Henry Bowerman, age 40, height 5-8, fair, Lieut. Novascotia Inf'y.
 Anthony Kearns of Dunleer, Louth, age 23, height 5-7, dark, labourer.
 Andrew Melvin of Bray, Wicklow, age 25, height 5-9, dark, clerk.
 Thomas Reynolds of Klena, Longford, age 22, height 5-6, fair, clerk.

List of Passengers for New York on the Ship *Eagle*, Charles Thompson, Master, sworn at Belfast 4 Aug. 1804.

Wm Biggem, farmer, Bushmills. His name was sent in by the High Sheriff, who does not know his age.
 Alex Beggs, age 30, height 5-9, farmer, Ballyroban, pale faced.
 Margt Beggs, age 30, height 5-9, spinstress, Ballyroban, fair faced, his wife.
 Thos. Clyde, age 21, height 5-9, farmer, Ballyroban, fair faced.
 Wm McQueen, age 39, height 5-8, farmer, Bangor, pockpitted.
 Jane McQueen, age 36, height 5-2, spinstress, Bangor, dark colored, his wife.
 Jane Robinson, age 26, height 5-5, spinstress, Belfast, fair faced.
 John Searight, age 30, height 5-9, farmer, Banbridge, fair faced.
 Jane Searight, age 30, height 5-5, spinstress, Banbridge, fair faced.
 John Henry, age 18, height 5-6, farmer, Banbridge, fair faced.
 Jas Anderson, age 28, height 5-6, farmer, Banbridge, fair faced.
 Tho. Norris, age 56, height 5-10, farmer, Belfast, sallow.
 Jas. Warden, age 21, height 5-9, labourer, Randalstown, brown.
 Robt McCroy, age 30, height 5-7, labourer, Randalstown, fair.
 Hu Liddy, age 20, height 5-6, labourer, Randalstown, brown.
 David Bell, age 47, height 5-7, farmer, Banbridge, brown.
 Patience Bell, age 45, height 5-5, spinstress, Banbridge, brown, his wife, & their child
 • George Bell, age 16, height 5-3, Banbridge, brown } their sons
 Thos. Bell, age 14, height 5-0, Banbridge, brown }
 Alex^r Ellis, age 36, height 5-8, farmer, Ballymena, pitted
 Margt. Ellis, age 30, height 5-6, spinstress, Ballymena, fair faced, his wife
 Jno. Crothers, age 44, height 5-8, farmer, Randalstown, brown
 Laifanny Crothers, aged 32, height 5-4, spinstress, Randalstown, fair, his wife
 Jenny Crothers, age 68, Randalstown.
 Nanny Acheson, age 21, height 5-4, spinstress, Randalstown, fair
 Jane Wilson, age 30, height 5-5, spinstress, Randalstown, brown, servant to Lafanny Carrothers
 Joseph Warden, age 26, height 5-8, farmer, Randalstown, pitted
 James Warden, age 22, height 5-8, farmer, Randalstown, brown.
 Robt. Carrothers, age 35, height 5-8, farmer, Randalstown, brown, brother to John Carrothers
 William Carrothers, age 29, height 5-7, farmer, Randalstown, brown, brother of John Carrothers
 Eliza Carrol, age 22, height 5-4, spinstress, Randalstown, brown, servant to Jenny Carrothers.

• This line has been crossed out in the MS.

Isaiah Young, age 28, height 5-6, farmer, Monaghan, fair.

Henry Hose, age 25, height 5-7, Merchant, a Citizen of the United States of America.

NOTES ON NEW HAVEN FAMILIES

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

MANSFIELD

1. RICHARD¹ MANSFIELD, of New Haven, married at St. Mary Archer, Exeter, England, 10 Aug. 1636, GILLIAN DRAKE, and died at New Haven 10 Jan. 1665. His widow married secondly Alexander Field, and died in 1669.

2. JOSEPH² MANSFIELD (*Richard*¹), the elder of his two sons, was born about 1638, and died 15 Nov. 1692. He married MARY POTTER, daughter of William and Frances (REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 24). In Mansfield's "Descendants of Richard and Gillian Mansfield," published in 1885, is a very incomplete account of Joseph's family, and it says of his daughters Mary and Elizabeth that they "probably died unmarried." An entry in the New Haven County Court Records (vol. 1, p. 210), dated 14 June, 1693, mentions Joseph's widow Mary and his children, Mary Tirhan, Martha Sperry, Marcy Bristow, Silence Wilcocks, Elizabeth Johnson, Comfort Benham, Joseph Mansfield, Ebenezer Mansfield, and Japhet Mansfield.

Children:

3. i. MARY,³ b. 6 Apr. 1658.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. 18 Apr. 1660; m. RICHARD SPERRY, b. 20 Jan. 1652, d. 1734.
 - iii. MERCY, b. 26 July 1662; d. after 1734; m. JOHN BRISTOL, b. 4 Sept. 1659, d. at Newtown, Conn., abt. 1735.
 4. iv. SILENCE, b. 24 Oct. 1664.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Sept. 1666; m. Lieut. WILLIAM JOHNSON, son of William and Sarah (Hall), b. 5 Sept. 1665, d. 1742. William and Elizabeth Johnson of New Haven, she being daughter of Joseph Mansfield, dec., acknowledged receipt of their portion from their uncle, Nathaniel Potter, Sr., he being brother to their mother, Mary Mansfield, dec. (New Haven Deeds, vol. 5, p. 131, recorded 1718).
 - vi. COMFORT, b. 6 Dec. 1668; m. JOHN BENHAM, b. 15 Sept. 1664, d. 1744.
 - vii. JOHN, b. 8 Apr. 1671; d. 22 Dec. 1690.
 - viii. JOSEPH, b. 27 Dec. 1673; d. 8 Oct. 1739; m. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. abt. 1677, d. 4 Mar. 1763.
 - ix. EBENEZER, b. 6 Feb. 1677; d. 3 Aug. 1745; m. 20 Apr. 1710, HANNAH BASSETT, who d. 22 Jan. 1766.
 - x. JAPHET, b. 8 July 1681; d. 1745; m. 16 Jan. 1703, HANNAH BRADLEY, who d. 27 Oct. 1768.
3. MARY³ MANSFIELD (*Joseph*² *Richard*¹) was born 6 Apr. 1658. In the County Court record referred to above, her married name is given as Tirhan, a variant for Turhand. The only man in the vicinity bearing this uncommon name, who could be her husband, was Thomas Tirhan of Guilford, Conn., who died in 1696, leaving

a widow Mary and children Henry, Samuel, and Abigail (New Haven County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 241). But Mary had been married before, as administration on the estate of Henry Wise of Guilford, deceased, was granted, 11 June 1684, to his widow Mary (County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 147), and in June 1686, there is further record of this estate, mentioning the widow Mary, Thomas Terhan present husband to the relict, and two children, unnamed (County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 160). John Hill of New Haven, who was born 10 Jan. 1650, and died 1710, married for his second wife, Aug. 1703, Mary Turhan. Consequently Mary married first HENRY WISE of Guilford; secondly THOMAS TURHAND of Guilford; and thirdly JOHN HILL of New Haven. In 1712, administration on the estate of Mary Hill of New Haven, deceased, was granted to Henry Turhand of Wallingford; and the estate was distributed to her son Henry, daughter Mary wife of Israel Barnes, and the heirs of her daughter Sarah Wright, deceased (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 4, pp. 55, 89).

Children by first husband:

- i. SARAH⁶ WISE, m. ——— WRIGHT.
- ii. MARY WISE, d. after 1756; m. 31 Dec. 1707, ISRAEL BARNES of New Haven, b. 22 Apr. 1680, d. 1751.

Children by second husband:

- iii. HENRY TURHAND, of Wallingford; m. 7 Nov. 1712, ELIZABETH MERRIMAN, b. 4 May 1693.
 - iv. SAMUEL TURHAND, not named in the distribution of his mother's estate.
 - v. ABIGAIL TURHAND, not named in the distribution of her mother's estate.
4. SILENCE⁸ MANSFIELD (*Joseph*,² *Richard*¹) was born 24 Oct. 1664. The Mansfield Genealogy says she married a Chatfield, and there is plenty of evidence to prove that her second husband was a CHATFIELD; but the County Court record previously mentioned gives her name, in 1693, as Wilcocks. The Wilcox and Wilcoxson families of Connecticut descend from William Wilcoxson of Stratford, one of whose sons, Obadiah, settled in East Guilford, and died in 1714, leaving widow Silence. The comparative infrequency of the name Silence, together with the fact that Silence Mansfield's sister Mary married two Guilford men, make it probable that OBADIAH WILCOXSON was her husband; and furthermore, Obadiah's daughter Jemima married Rev. John Merriman of Southington, and had a grandson Norman Mansfield Merriman, whose name helps to substantiate the theory; but the following would seem absolute proof. In 1750, Samuel⁴ Mansfield (*Ebenezer*,³ *Joseph*,² *Richard*¹) died without issue, and his estate, excepting the widow's dower, reverted to his uncles and aunts (of whom Silence was one) or their representatives. On 22 May 1753, John Merriman and his wife Jemima of Farmington, and Mindwell Hill and Thankful Norton, widows, of Guilford, deeded to Joel Bradley of New Haven one-fifth part of land that was Samuel Mansfield's, deceased (New Haven Deeds, vol. 17, p. 358). As Jemima, Thankful, and Mindwell were daughters of Obadiah Wilcoxson by his wife Silence, and as this deed proves them to be heirs of Samuel Mansfield, their mother must have been this Silence Mansfield

whose name in 1693 is given as Wilcocks. She was Obadiah's third wife, and considerably younger than he. By his first wife, Mary ———, he probably had Ephraim and Janna (cf. Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary," and Wilcox's "The Descendants of William Wilcoxson," published in 1893); and according to Savage, his second wife was Lydia ———. She was Lydia Alling of New Haven, daughter of John and Ellen (Bradley), born 2 Aug. 1656, an identification which is proved by the fact that John Alling, in his will of 6 May 1689, names his grandchildren Ebenezer and Mary Wilcocks (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 2, p. 80). By Lydia, Obadiah had: Mary, born 1676, married Thomas Munson of New Haven; Lydia, born 1678, died young; Obadiah, born 1679, died young; Ebenezer, born 1682. By Silence, Obadiah had

Children:

- i. TIMOTHY⁴ WILCOXSON, b. 15 Nov. 1690; d. before his father, without issue (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 4, p. 295).
- ii. JOHN WILCOXSON, b. 9 Nov. 1692; d. 1 May 1753; m. 11 Jan. 1719, DEBORAH PARMELEE.
- iii. JOSEPH WILCOXSON, b. abt. 1694; d. 15 July 1770; m. 1722, HANNAH GOODALE.
- iv. MINDWELL WILCOXSON, m. 20 Apr. 1714, DANIEL HILL of Guilford.
- v. JEMIMA WILCOXSON, b. 30 Oct. 1699; m. at Wallingford, 24 Feb. 1726, Rev. JOHN MERRIMAN of Southington, b. 16 Oct. 1691, d. 17 Feb. 1784.
- vi. THANKFUL WILCOXSON, b. 4 Apr. 1702; m. 6 Sept. 1722, SAMUEL NORTON of Guilford.
- vii. SILENCE (?) WILCOXSON, for whose existence Savage is authority.

MUNSON-FERNS

SAMUEL³ MUNSON, son of Samuel² and Martha (Bradley), and grandson of Capt. Thomas¹ and Joanna, was born 28 Feb. 1669, resided in Wallingford, Conn., and died 23 Nov. 1741. According to Munson's "The Munson Record" (p. 90), his first wife was MARTHA ———, who died 7 Jan. 1707, leaving eight children. The following facts shed some light on this lady's identity, which has hitherto remained a mystery. In May 1704, administration on the estate of Samuel Ferns, Sr., of New Haven, deceased, was granted to Thomas Sperry. Later in the same year, an agreement was made by Thomas Sperie and Sam^u Munson, sons-in-law to Samuel Ferns of New Haven, deceased, providing for the disposal of his estate and for the maintenance of Samuel Ferns [Jr.] (New Haven County Court Records, vol. 2, pp. 152, 173). Since Samuel Munson's first wife, Martha, was living at this time, it seems certain that she was a daughter of Samuel Ferns. Her birth and marriage are not recorded in the vital records, where we find the births of three of his children: Samuel, Elizabeth, and John. As Samuel, Jr., had to be maintained by his brother-in-law, it is likely that he was an invalid or an imbecile. Although he was heir to some property, he executed no deeds, and there is no probate of his estate. Probably it went to Thomas Sperry in return for maintenance. As for the son John, he seems to have died in his father's lifetime. In 1705, Widow Sackett and her son John were appointed guardians to John, son of John Ferns, deceased (New Haven County Court Records, vol. 2, p. 202). On 26 June 1712, James Ferns, minor child of John Ferns, late resident at Woodbury, deceased, chose Serj^t Samuel Mundson of Wallingford to be his guardian (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 4, p. 54). In 1724, on the death of James Ferns of Milford, some dispute arose as to whether his

estate should go to his uncle, Samuel Ferns of New Haven, or to John Olmstead of Norwalk, whose wife was sister of the half blood to the deceased (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 5, pp. 200, 216). As the court decided in favor of the uncle, it is assumed that the estate came from the father's side, and that Olmstead's wife was half-sister on the mother's side; and this is substantiated by the Norwalk records, which show that John Olmstead's wife was Mary, daughter of Robert Small, "transient, sometime of Norwalk." From these facts and conjectures it is possible to construct this pedigree of the family:

1. SAMUEL¹ FERNS, of New Haven, died in 1704.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,² b. 2 July 1668; living in 1724; probably d. unm.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Dec. 1665; d. 22 Apr. 1718; m. 18 Nov. 1684, THOMAS SPERRY, b. 13 July 1658, d. 1722.
2. iii. JOHN, b. 3 Mar. 1668.
- iv. MARTHA, b. abt. 1670; d. 7 Jan. 1707; m. abt. 1688, SAMUEL MUNSON of Wallingford, b. 28 Feb. 1669, d. 23 Nov. 1741.

2. JOHN² FERNS (*Samuel*¹), born 3 Mar. 1668, died before 1705, and probably before his father. He lived at Woodbury, Conn., and married the widow of Robert Small, who, by her former husband, had a daughter Mary Small, who married, 29 Feb. 1718, John Olmstead of Norwalk, Conn.

Children:

- i. JOHN,³ must have d. unm. before his brother, unless his name, which appears only in the modern copy of the court records, be a clerical error for James.
- ii. JAMES, of Milford, Conn., d. unm. 1724.

DIARY OF JEREMIAH WEARE, JR., OF YORK, ME.

Transcribed by SAMUEL G. WEBBER, M.D., of Boston

[Concluded from page 265]

[p. 77, cont'd]

march the 4th 1836 mrs olive Webber the widow to Theodore Departed this life aged about 70 years She was troubled many years it was thought she died well march 9th 1836 mrs betsey gooden the widow to Daniel Departed this life aged about 80

[p. 78]

Wednesday the 30th of may 1821 Elder hobs & Elder parcken [Parchen] visited us with contempt and had a meeting in the School house on the 31st & mrs Lucy Weare being present she said she heard Elder hobs say he rejected the people that was with Elder Applebee again & again Repeated the word reject a number of time it may be that Elder hobs were ignorant of the people that were with Elder applebee by name of apostolical baptist more than ten years

[p. 79]

A D 1836 may the 8th mr Norton Philips departed this life said to be aged about 83 he was a soldier with me gen Weare in the year 1776

during that whole year and was a mess mate and when one of us was sick the other took care of him we lived in great harmony with out crossing one word as I remember I am the last that is living of the mess — now this is sixty years mr. Philips it was said was converted about twenty years ago and died a christian. mr Roberson tended his funeral June 28th 1836 mrs Mary Sevey the wife of Elikam Sevey he was her fifth husband her maiden name was mary Brown her first husband wakefield 2nd washman 3d mr Joseph Persons 4th Daniel Crosby aged about -7 Departed this life aged about 70 march A D 1828 mr Samuel Webber Departed this life aged about 70 years mr francis L. Staples departed this life aged about 57(?) in march A D 1838

[p. 80]

April 12th 1824 William Weare Broke his leg — he laid on bed until 12th of may then he could Bare no wait on neither foot he had 2 watches for 35 days January 25th 1837 — Extraordinary Night wonders seen in the horizon pillors of smoke Red like Blood from the north west to the East around the Western bord to the East its appearance was about four or five hours A D 1838 June the widow Simpson of gorge Departed this life aged 95 Anne Clarke the widow of Samuel Departed this life aged 87 July A D 1838 Betsey gooden the wife of Daniel gooden She being the mother of eight sons Died happy in the Lord A D 1838 September 25th Stover perkins Departed this life November the 8th 1838 the widow mrs Hutchins departed this life aged 78 years the widow of Enoch She Professed religion 30 years

[p. 81]

on the 4th Day of November 1827 Moses Weare was taken with the Cramps in his stomach and died the Seventh was on the 9th his remains were in tomb No 23 Stone Chaple Burying Ground — aged thirty seven years the tenth Day of March last — he left a wife and two children gorge and Coorline in Boston the place of his residence A D 1836 December about about the 16th with the dropsy and gravil complaint Sent for Doctor moor about the 20th of sd month the 20th of sd month he could do him no good September 13th 1846* Lucy Weare Departed this Life aged She was born April 10th 1754

[p. 82]

Oct 18th 1849† Charles Weare Departed this life October 19th 1849 Sarah Littlefield Departed this life october 28th 1849 Hannah adams the wife of Samuel Adams Departed this life July the 5 1858 Jeremiah Weare Departed this life

[p. 83]

Aug 185[8] Ebenezer Littlefield

[p. 84]

September 1849 John perkins Departed this life March 9th 1850 Samuel perkins Departed this life Febu 1850 Francis Staples house was burnt May the 16th 1860 Samuel Sawyer Departed this life

[p. 85]

the children of Jeremiah Weare who was Born march 28th 1729 and Sarah his wife who was the Daughter of Joseph Preble She was born about the year 1731 it was said her first child Died when Born a son

* This in a different hand.

† This and pages 83-84 are in a different hand.

the 2nd was Jeremiah Born June 3d 1757 — the 3th theodore Born Sept 7th 1759 — the 4th mary may 20th 1762 = the 5th timothy 1764 Aug 4th = the 6th John June 29th 1766 7th Samuel Born June 7th 1768 8th Sarah Born Sept 28th 1770 9th mary Born Sept 26th 1773

[p. 86]

the children of William weare and Sarah his wife the Daughter of theodore Weare their first child Died about 2nd Steven Born Sept 29th 1817 3d Narcissus Born Feb 25th 1820 4th Hannah ann Born Dec 8th 1821 5 Henrietta December 5th 1823 6 theodosia Born Jan 21 1826 7th a son william born march 21. 1828 8th a son Born on sabbath evening about ten o clock on the 27 1829 September Jeremiah Bradbury December 23 1832 the 9 child a son Isaiah November the 6th 1834 the tenth child a son named Alexander February 24th 1837 the eleventh child a son — Named George Moses

[p. 87]

June 3d 1818 Jer^h Weare Juner Rode to Berwick in Chase Delivered his Declaration of the Revolutionary war before Judge Green he received the same Nov 16th 1830 I sent a pition July 23d 1832 I rode to kenebunk Barnabus Parlmer Esq maid out my declaration of my serving in the revolutionary war Judge Ware adminis June 15th 1833 I received \$126 paid Esq Parlmer \$15 — william weare 81 — paid Esq wilson H Seaver \$109 — Sept 1833 Esq mcintire Did my business I received about \$30 march 1834 Esq Mc intire did my business I received about \$30

[p. 88]

Sept 1834 Alexander Mc intire Esq Did my business for to draw my Pinson about \$30-00 March 1835 Esq mc intire did my business — \$30-00 September 1835 Esq mc intire did my business about 30-00 March 1836 Charles Emerson Esq did my Business about \$30-41 Sept 10th 1836 Esq mc intire did my business Esq Joseph tompson got my money and brought it to sd weare \$31-16 March 7th 1837 Esq mc intire Did my business I received \$30-00 September 1837 Esq mc intire did my business Joseph tompson Esq got my money about 31-00 March A D 1838 Esq mc intire did my business 30-00

[p. 89]

A D 1821 Jeremiah Weare Departed this life aged 92 he was born march 28th 1729 the son of Joseph & his mother Mary Webber She lived with sd Joseph Weare 50 years save seven Days died with the small pox in the year of 1778 Said Joseph died 1791 Said Jeremiah wife name was Sarah preble the daughter of Joseph she died in may 1801 December 12th 1833 — I — Jeremiah Weare was taken very sick but got better in about 2 week December 28 1833 Lucy Weare the wife of sd Jeremiah was taken sick hurt her side and was very sick all most all winter She travels no more from house to house nor from village to village warning the people to flee from the wrath to come A D 1809 mr[s] Lucy Weare first traviled out and continued travilling and warning the people tell Dec 28 1838

[p. 90]

May 19th 1819 Josiah Webber the son of samuell an aprentice to Jerh Weare Jun Deserted his master January 31st 1826 tuesday this day is said to be three degrees Colder than Ever could be remembered A D 1827 a very cold winter and on comon deep snow — a very forward Spring a very great rain on the 24th of april caried away mr chase Cotton Dam

fulling mill, coln Samuel Webbers gris mill and fulling mill — broke the old mill Dam, and mr Nortons mill Dam, and carried away all the bridges on the river and a great part of them were carried into the sea and Nathaniel Webbers Carding mill

[p. 91]

Jere Weare September 4th 1819 I gave Jeremiah Bradbury Esq power to Receive my pinshon for me. Left with him my Certificate and power in presence of Alexander Mc Intire after this said Bradbury Returned without the money the papers not being legial then fillt the papees Right which papers must appear that I was alive after the 4 of Sept 1819 on the 1st of october Received my pinchon to the 4th of September \$120-53

[p. 92]

June 3d 1818 Jereh Weare Jun went to Berwick and Left his Declaration with Judge Green and made Conformation that he Needed his pinchon July 8th 1818 said Weare went to Berwick and proved his declaration — Witnesses David cane & Joseph hilton April 21st 1819 the Hon Judge green told me he had received my Certificate for my pinchon Which is to commence on the 3d of June 1818 annually first payment to be September 4th 1819 Sept 4th 1819 I made oath to my certificate that I was the person Before Alexan Mc Intire Acknowledged the same

[p. 93]

A D 1830 Feb the 6th Meriam Webber the daughter of David Webber Departed this Life May 18-1830 William Stover Departed this life July 8th 1830 Martha ann Freeman living about 12 years old Departed this life by thunder in the school house between 12 & one oclock the thunder & lightening on this Day was very shocking Nov 2nd 1830 mr John Trafton Departed this life aged 42 he was one that loved the lord and tried to keep his commands he left a wife & — 6 — children a great loos indeed Nov 6th 1830 James bragdon Departed this life one of the silect men of the town left a wife & — 6 — children

[p. 94]

Spring 1816 cold & backward May 31st a frost night kills corn June 6th 7th 8th 9th 10th these Days are colder than can be rembered by the oldest people for the season a frost 8th 9th 10th kills corn beens pumkins &c on the 15th the apple trees are mostly out of bloom yet their are some apple trees that appear in their bloom on the 17th the ground much killed with the winter their is not more than good feed in the in the fields on the 17th Some snow on the 6th the 18th pleasant rain 19th clear of warm the first summer weather 20th the trees just clear of their Blossoms We have the account of the snow on the 6th here a little None to lay very cold on common cold Never the like Remebered by the oldest people

[p. 95]

on the 6th of June 1816 the snow I mentioned we have the perticular account in public print in the back contary 50 or 60 or 70 miles North it snowed the 7th 8th 9th the snow was 12 inches when held up the snow lays on the ground or mountains 3 days the ground is said to be frozen 3 inches in the Back contary this cold seems to chill Every growing thing on the earth about the 20th the things begins to revive part of July very Dry but some warm Weather august the first part very warm the 12th the corn Begins to Band out very warm tell the 21st at night a frost kills potatoes on swampy ground may about half crop English grain very good on lomy land — corn backward cut by frost

[p. 96]

Nov 1816 hay \$18-00 ton corn \$1.67 bushel January 1817 corn \$2.00 open wether tell aboue 15th Feb very cold — the 14th colder than had been for 37 years viz sence 1780 by the glasses December 1818 warm & pleasant about 6 inches of snow all went of January 1819 about 2 inches of snow all went of warm & pleasant all the month february a fue inches of snow warm and pleasant it is said there has not been so warm march the 8th comes a snow about 12 inches very high wind on the 15th comes snow & on the 16th said to be Between 2 & 3 feet on the 17th all the Roads are filled with snow Feb 8th 1852 Betsey Littlefield died

[p. 97]

July 15th 1817 the President of the united States mr monro passed by bound East accompanied with militia officers & troops in uniform about one hundred Lucy Weare & mercy mack Saluted them with a hymn called the millinium December 12th 1833 I was taken sick December 28th 1833 mrs Weare was taken sick and remained sick now it is the 24 of march Mrs Lucy Weare began to Departed this life January* the sixteenth 1848 William Weare aged 65 June 2 1853 Rufus Weare Departed this Life

SOME DESCENDANTS OF JOEL JENKINS OF BRAINTREE AND MALDEN, MASS.

[Concluded from page 273]

By C. HAROLD FLOYD, S.B., LL.B., A.M., of New York, N. Y.

12. NATHANIEL⁴ JENKINS (*Nathaniel*,³ *Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Malden 4 May 1721, died 19 Mar. 1776. He married, 1 May 1746, ABIGAIL BALDWIN, born about 1720, died 17 Nov. (gravestone, 17 Oct.) 1779, daughter of Joseph and Sarah of Malden. In early life he was a shoemaker, but being of feeble constitution and unable to stand the work, the selectmen induced him to become the Malden schoolmaster. After a year of study under the Rev. Mr. Emerson, in 1781 he reluctantly entered upon his new duties, and continued in the position until his death. He seems to have had a natural aptitude for this work, but his strict discipline and ready rod were remembered long after he had passed away. He also was town clerk. A sketch of his life is given in Corey's History of Malden, page 625. (See also Drake's Middlesex County, vol. 2, page 120.) Administration on his estate was granted 2 Sept. 1776, to Jonathan Porter, gent.; and on 1 Dec. 1784, Samuel Waite was appointed administrator de bonis non. His sons appear to have removed from Malden, and one, at least, went to New York State.

Children:

- i. NATHANIEL,⁵ b. 21 Aug. 1750.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 12 Dec. 1751.
- iii. SARAH, b. 25 Aug. 1754.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 9 Mar. 1756.
- v. PHEBE, b. 30 July 1757; d. 1 Feb. 1826; m. 24 Oct. 1776, JACOB PRATT of Malden, b. abt. 1754, d. 22 May 1844. Children: 1. *Phebe*, b. 30 Apr. 1777. 2. *Abigail*, b. 16 Aug. 1778. 3. *Thomas*, b. 23

* In another hand.

Jan. 1780. 4. *Jacob*, b. 14 May 1781. 5. *Obed*, b. 5 June 1782. 6. *William*, b. 12 Sept. 1788. 7. *Nathaniel*, b. 29 Jan. 1785. 8. *Abigail*, b. 15 June 1786; d. Oct. 1791. 9. *Adoniram*, b. 22 Jan. 1788. 10. *Sarah*, b. 29 July 1789. 11. *Mary*, b. 21 Oct. 1790; d. 12 Oct. 1887. 12. *Abigail*, b. 10 Mar. 1792. 13. *Asa*, b. 1 Mar. 1794. 14. *Jesse*, b. 6 Jan. 1798; d. 25 Jan. 1798. 15. *Elijah*, b. 5 Mar. 1800. 16. *Lydia*, b. 22 July 1802.

vi. **OBADIAH**, b. 21 Dec. 1758; served in the Revolution in Capt. Naler Hatch's Company, for eight months in 1775; served in Rhode Island, May to July, 1777; enlisted "for the war" 21 Dec. 1779, and served in the light company of the 8th Mass. Regt.

vii. **WILLIAM**, b. 6 Sept. 1761.

viii. **ENOCH**, b. 16 Aug., abt. 1763; d. at Java, N. Y., 5 Jan. 1846; served in the Revolution, enlisting in 1777 at the age of 14, and again "for the war" 21 Dec. 1779. On one occasion he attracted the attention of Baron Steuben, who warmly commended him for his soldierly bearing. (For an interesting account of the episode, see Gen. La Fayette's *Memoirs* (Hartford, 1825), p. 164, quoted in Corey's *Hist. of Malden*, p. 819.)

13. **THOMAS⁴ JENKINS** (*Nathaniel³, Lemuel², Joel¹*), born at Malden 6 June 1727, married, 5 Apr. 1753, **JEMIMA SMITH**, born in 1726, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Pierce) of Reading. He resided at Malden, and later at Reading, and was possibly the Thomas who was lost on the armed brigantine *Massachusetts* in 1778. It is difficult to distinguish him from another of the same name who came from Boston and appears at least once on the Malden records.

Children:

- i. **JEMIMA⁵**, b. 27 Jan. 1754.
- ii. **THOMAS**, b. 31 May 1755.
- iii. **STEPHEN**, b. 20 Feb. 1757.

14. **LEMUEL⁴ JENKINS** (*Nathaniel³, Lemuel², Joel¹*), born at Malden 12 June 1736, died at Townsend, Mass., 14 Sept. 1798 (gravestone, aged 63). He married, 20 Dec. 1757, **SARAH WESSON** of Reading, who died at Townsend 28 Feb. 1807, aged 79. He removed from Malden to Reading previous to his marriage. He was a joiner by occupation, and a soldier in Capt. Eaton's Troop in the French and Indian War. On 12 Dec. 1766, while a resident of Reading, he joined William Wesson of Billerica in the purchase of land at Townsend, where he afterwards resided. In his will, dated 1 June and proved 16 Oct. 1798, he mentions wife Sarah, sons Lemuel and Samuel, and daughters Sarah Knight, Ruth Walker, and Susanna Jenkins.

Children, the first five born at Reading, the others at Townsend:

- i. **SARAH⁵**, b. 9 Oct. 1758; m. 18 Feb. 1796, **EDWARD KNIGHT** of Worcester.
- ii. **ELIZABETH**, b. 18 Jan. 1761; d. 27 Sept. 1784.
- iii. **RUTH**, b. 11 Jan. 1763; m. 25 May 1791, **JOSEPH WALKER** of Ashby.
- iv. **SUSANNA**, b. 6 May 1765; m. 7 Mar. 1805, **JONATHAN HOLD** of Townsend.
- v. **LEMUEL**, b. 19 Feb. 1767.
- vi. **SAMUEL**, b. 11 Aug. 1769.
- vii. **JOHN**, b. 13 Dec. 1773; d. 16 Sept. 1777.

15. **JOHN⁴ JENKINS** (*Nathaniel³, Lemuel², Joel¹*), born at Malden 30 July 1740, died 2 Mar. 1809. He married, 27 Mar. 1765, **HANNAH MONK** of Lynn, who died 21 Oct. 1828, aged 87. He resided at Malden, was in the company of Capt. Thomas Cheever at Fort

Cumberland, Mar. 1759 to Nov. 1760, and served in the companies of Capt. Blaney and Capt. Dana in the Revolution. He was also on the Committee of Correspondence, 1779-80.

Child:

23. i. JOHN,³ b. 13 Jan. 1766.

16. JOSEPH⁴ JENKINS (*Joseph,³ Lemuel,² Joel¹*), born at Malden 29 Mar. 1732, died there 18 Dec. (gravestone, 9 Dec.) 1797. He married, 28 Mar. 1779, PHEBE NEWHALL, born about 1748, died 19 Jan. 1814, who married secondly, 6 Mar. 1800, Jabez Lynde of Malden. He resided at Malden, and served in the Revolution on the Lexington Alarm in 1775, with Capt. Blaney at Point Shirley in 1776, and afterwards in the lines at Boston.

Child:

- i. NANCY,⁵ b. 4 Nov. 1779; d. 29 June 1812; m. 30 Jan. 1798, JOHN LYNDE of Malden. Children: 1. *John*, b. 4 Mar. 1799. 2. *Joseph*, b. 27 Sept. 1800. 3. *Nancy*, b. 12 July 1802. 4. *Jacob Perkins*, b. 10 Sept. 1804. 5. *Amos Porter*, b. 26 Oct. 1806. 6. *William*, b. 13 Sept. 1808. 7. *Mary*, b. 15 Dec. 1811.

17. SAMUEL⁴ JENKINS (*Joel,³ Obadiah,² Joel¹*), born at Reading in 1709 (Eaton's History of Reading), was buried there 9 Mar. 1787, aged 78. He married REBECCA ———, who was buried 5 Dec. 1789, aged about 71. He was called of Andover in 1745, when he bought a part of Peter Osgood's farm in that town, and again in 1750 and 1756 when he joined with his brothers and sisters, "heirs to our hon'd Father Joel Jenkins" of Wilmington, in the sale of land at Wilmington and Chelsea. He was a husbandman or yeoman. In his will, dated 12 Oct. 1785, proved 2 Apr. 1787, he mentions his wife Rebekah, sons Joel and Benjamin, the children of his deceased son Samuel, daughter Lydia, the children of his daughter Mary Jones, and his grandson Samuel.

Children:

24. i. SAMUEL,⁵ b. 20 Sept. 1748.
 ii. REBEKAH, b. 5. Jan. 1744/5.
 iii. LYDIA, b. 9 Nov. 1746; m. 17 Oct. 1765, JOSIAH BLANCHARD, Jr.
 iv. A DAUGHTER, b. 26 Mar. 1748.
 v. MARY (possibly the above), m. ——— JONES.
 vi. JOEL, b. 29 Apr. 1751; d. 24 Sept. 1753.
 vii. BENJAMIN, b. 15 Aug. 1752 (recorded "Ginkins"); d. 26 Sept. 1753.
 25. viii. JOEL, b. 4 June 1754.
 26. ix. BENJAMIN, b. 7 Dec. 1756.
18. OBADIAH⁴ JENKINS (*Joel,³ Obadiah,² Joel¹*), baptized at Reading (Wakefield Church records) 8 June 1718, married LYDIA ———. In a deed dated 1754 he is called of Wilmington, but was living at Groton in 1756, when he joined with the other heirs of his father in the sale of land at Chelsea. On the day of the Battle of Lexington he turned out with four of his sons, in Capt. Farwell's Company of Col. Prescott's Regiment. He is styled yeoman in deeds.
- Children, the first seven born at Wilmington, the others at Groton:

- i. OBADIAH,⁵ b. 19 May 1739; d. young.
 ii. LYDIA, b. 6 Sept. 1741; d. 5 July 1829; m. 26 May 1760, JOSEPH SAWTELLE of Groton, b. abt. 1738, d. Mar. 1822. Children: 1. *Zachariah*, b. 26 Feb. 1761. 2. *Joseph*, b. 8 May 1764. 3. *Jesse*, b. 29 Feb. 1767. 4. *Lydia*, b. 18 Feb. 1773.

- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Mar. 1744.
 - iv. SUSANNA, b. 20 Aug. 1746; m. 6 Jan. 1767, JAMES ADAMS.
 - v. MARY, b. 15 July 1749.
 - vi. OBADIAH, b. 14 May 1751; m. 28 Jan. 1773, LUCY PARKER; a soldier in the Revolution, serving in Capt. Farwell's Company on the Lexington Alarm, at Bunker Hill, and in other companies elsewhere; removed to Stoddard, N. H.
 - vii. JONATHAN, b. 5 July 1758; served in Capt. Farwell's Company from the Lexington Alarm until the Battle of Bunker Hill, where he was killed 17 June 1775; recorded on one of the bronze tablets in Winthrop Square, Charlestown, erected in memory of those killed in the battle.
 - viii. JOEL, b. 12 Sept. 1756; served with his brothers in Capt. Farwell's Company, as fifer.
 - ix. DAVID, b. 4 Mar. 1758; served in the Revolution in Capt. Farwell's and other companies. The pension rolls give David Jenkins, aged 82 in 1840, of Stoddard, N. H.
 - x. LEMUEL, b. 1 Aug. 1768; probably served in the Revolution; undoubtedly the Lemuel Jenkins taxed at Stoddard, N. H., in 1784, but apparently soon removed from that town. The pension rolls give Lemuel Jenkins, aged 76 in 1840, of Clinton, Kennebec County, Maine.
19. JOSEPH⁴ JENKINS (*Joel*,³ *Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), born at Reading 17 Mar. 1725, died 8 Jan. 1808. He married, 16 Nov. 1749, SARAH BARRON, born in 1726, died 7 Mar. 1810, daughter of Timothy and Hannah of Westford. He inherited land in Malden from his uncle Obadiah Jenkins, which he sold to E. Willis by deed dated 12 Apr. 1768, is called yeoman in the many deeds in which he was a party, resided at Wilmington, and was a soldier in the Revolution. In his will, dated 8 Aug. 1805, proved 26 Apr. 1808, he mentions his wife Sarah; three sons Joel, Joseph, and Benjamin, who were to have all the real estate, except that Benjamin was to have only a life interest in his share, with remainder to "his legal heirs"; daughters Mary wife of William Hathorne, Sarah wife of Joel Carter, Lydia wife of Ebenezer Beard, Dorothea wife of John Foster, and Elizabeth wife of Joseph Peabody; and grandson Jesse Butters, son of his daughter Rebecca. To his son-in-law Caleb Eames he gave one dollar "as an acknowledgment of the connection that once subsisted between him & my family."
- Children:
- i. MARY,⁵ b. 29 Nov. 1751; m. 30 Mar. 1780, WILLIAM HATHORNE of Woolwich.
 - ii. SARAH, b. 10 Apr. 1753; m. 26 Dec. 1771, her cousin JOEL CARTER, b. 28 Apr. 1749, son of Joel and Lydia (Jenkins) Carter (no. 9, ix, 8). Children: 1. *Joel*, b. 7 Apr. 1774. 2. *Sarah*, b. 17 May 1776. 3. *Lydia*, b. 5 July 1778. 4. *Dolly*, b. 9 Jan. 1781. 5. *Joseph*, b. 25 Jan. 1783. 6. *Hannah*, b. 22 Apr. 1785. 7. *William*, b. 18 Apr. 1787. 8. *Rebecca*, b. 14 May 1789. 9. *Amariah*, b. 15 Feb. 1792. 10. *Mary*, b. 20 Apr. 1796. 11. *James*, b. 15 Dec. 1797.
 - iii. LYDIA, b. 11 July 1754; m. 26 Sept. 1782, EBENEZER BEARD, Jr., of Wilmington, b. 12 Feb. 1752. Children: 1. *Abigail*, b. 16 Oct. 1783. 2. *Ebenezer*, b. 2 Mar. 1785.
 - iv. DOROTHY, b. 14 Dec. 1755; m. 15 June 1775, JOHN FOSTER of Reading.
 - 27. v. JOEL, b. 23 Sept. 1757.
 - vi. REBECCA, b. 12 Aug. 1759; d. 10 June 1762.
 - vii. JOSEPH, b. 5 Apr. 1761; a soldier in the Revolution.
 - viii. REBECCA, b. 28 Dec. 1762; d. 1784; m. 1782, Lieut. JESSE BUTTERS of Wilmington, b. 21 Nov. 1761. Child: *Jesse*, b. 9 Sept. 1783.

- ix. HANNAH, b. 20 May 1764; m. 22 Nov. 1792, CALKB EAMES, Jr., of Wilmington, and probably d. soon, as he appears to have m. again before 1797.
- x. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Dec. 1765; m. 17 Nov. 1796, JOSEPH PEABODY.
28. xi. BENJAMIN, b. 1 Nov. 1767.
20. EZEKIEL⁶ JENKINS (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *Ezekiel*,³ *Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Malden 17 Oct. 1736, married, 11 June 1762, MARGARET FLOYD, born 27 Apr. 1737, daughter of Daniel and Margaret (Jenkins) (no. 6, i, 4) of Malden. He lived at Malden, was a soldier in the Revolution, and died before 27 Sept. 1783, as he is mentioned as being deceased in his father's will of that date. His children, viz.: Margaret wife of Robert Oliver, Mary wife of Joseph Rand, Lois Jenkins, and Susanna Jenkins, claimed to be heirs of their aunt Margaret Jenkins, in 1792 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 115, p. 248). His widow, Margaret, was living as late as 12 July 1805.
- Children:
- i. MARGARET,⁶ b. 25 Apr. 1763; m. 28 Nov. 1783, ROBERT OLIVER.
 - ii. MARY, b. 25 July 1765; m. 11 Jan. 1787, JOSEPH RAND of Medford.
 - iii. LOIS, b. 2 Aug. 1767; m. 2 Aug. 1797, BENJAMIN HOVEY.
 - iv. EZRA, b. abt. 1770; d. 30 Oct. 1778.
 - v. SUSANNA, b. 31 May 1773.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. 2 July 1775; d. young.
21. LEMUEL⁶ JENKINS (*Lemuel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Reading 19 Feb. 1767, married, Mar. 1798, REBECCA TAINTER of Leominster. He removed with his father to Townsend, where he was a yeoman.
- Children, born at Townsend:
- i. POLLY,⁶ b. Oct. 1800; probably d. 30 Nov. 1841.
 - ii. PALMER, b. 8. Dec. 1803.
22. SAMUEL⁶ JENKINS (*Lemuel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Townsend 11 Aug. 1769, died there 1 Dec. 1852. He married, 14 Feb. 1792, ELIZABETH SANDERS of Townsend, who died 6 Apr. 1859, aged 86 years, 5 months. He resided all his life at Townsend, judging from the records.
- Children:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. 2 Sept. 1792.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. 14 Oct. 1795.
 - iii. SALLY, b. 1 Aug. 1797; d. 6 Nov. 1800.
 - iv. JOHN, b. 10 Apr. 1799.
 - v. SALLY, b. 20 Mar. 1801.
 - vi. ASA, b. 23 Oct. 1808.
 - vii. JOEL, b. 24 Dec. 1807.
 - viii. MARY, b. 26 Nov. 1809.
23. JOHN⁶ JENKINS (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Lemuel*,² *Joel*¹), born at Malden 13 Jan. 1766, married, 9 Apr. 1789, ELIZABETH SMITH. He sold land at Malden 30 May 1812, the deed describing him as son and sole heir of John Jenkins of Malden. His father's widow, Hannah, and his own wife, Elizabeth, released all rights in this property. He was possibly identical with Dea. John Jenkins of Malden, "a worthy and pious member of the Baptist church," who died 26 Dec. 1828, aged 53, leaving as his widow and sole heirs Elizabeth Jenkins, Elizabeth Waitt, and Ezra Waitt, 2nd. The age given, however, does not correspond with his birth record, but neither does it

correspond with that of any other John Jenkins so far discovered, and is possibly a mistake.

Child:

- i. BETSEY,* b. abt. 1792; d. 26 Mar. 1797, aged 5.
- ii. ELIZABETH (possibly), m. 27 Apr. 1815, EZRA WAIT, JR.

24. SAMUEL⁵ JENKINS (*Samuel*,⁴ *Joel*,³ *Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), born 20 Sept. 1743, married, 3 Jan. 1766, ANNA UPTON, born 20 Apr. 1746, buried 14 May 1806 (age given as 62), daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Goodell) of North Reading (see Upton Genealogy, p. 73). He served in the Revolution as Sergeant and 2nd Lieutenant in an Andover Company, and was undoubtedly the "Lt. Jenkins" who, according to the Andover South Parish Church records,* was buried at Reading in 1777. He resided in Andover South Parish, and in his father's will, dated 12 Oct. 1785, was mentioned as deceased.

Children:

- i. ANNA,* b. 17 Dec. 1766; m. 17 Dec. 1789, JOSEPH BATCHELDER of Reading.
- ii. MOLLY, b. 23 July 1768; d. 22 Jan. 1853; m. 29 May 1788, ABIEL UPTON of Andover, b. 20 Oct. 1755, d. 15 Aug. 1831.
- iii. SARAH, b. 21 Oct. 1770; d. 21 Apr. 1847.
- iv. REBECCA, b. 23 Feb. 1778.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 8 Jan. 1775.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Jan. 1777; m. 14 Jan. 1802, AMOS BLANCHARD, JR.

25. JOEL⁵ JENKINS (*Samuel*,⁴ *Joel*,³ *Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), born at Andover 4 June 1754, married, 12 Dec. 1776, MARTHA CARTER of Wilmington. He was a private in Capt. Henry Abbot's Company which marched on the Lexington Alarm in 1775, and saw other Revolutionary service later. He lived at Andover, near the Reading (now North Reading) line, and part of his homestead was in the latter town.

Children, recorded as of Joel and Patty:

- i. 'PATTY,* b. 26 June 1777; d. 10 Dec. 1836; m. 29 Mar. 1798, JACOB BURT of Wilmington.
- ii. NABBY, b. 26 Nov. 1778; m. 29 Nov. 1798, WILLIAM LAMBERT KIDDER of Reading, who d. 8 Jan. 1824, aged 54.
- iii. JOEL, b. 23 Oct. 1780; m. 8 Jan. 1806, PHEBE GRAY.
- iv. JONATHAN, b. 4 June 1782; m. (int. rec. 9 Jan. 1808) REBECCA PRATT of Reading.
- v. LYDIA, b. 2 Nov. 1783; m. (int. rec. 24 May 1812) CORNELIUS GOULD of Boxford.
- vi. MICAH, b. 26 July 1786; m. BETSEY ———.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 3 ——— (bapt. 1 Oct.) 1787; m. 4 Oct. 1807, JACOB JONES, Jr.
- viii. NATHAN, b. 7 Oct. 1789.
- ix. POLLY, b. 24 Apr. 1791.
- x. ELIAB, b. 11 Jan. 1793.

- 26 BENJAMIN⁵ JENKINS (*Samuel*,⁴ *Joel*,³ *Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), born at Andover 7 Dec. 1756, married first, 11 Feb. 1779, PEGGY FLINT, born about 1760, died 21 Mar. 1804, daughter of Lieut. Benjamin and Peggy (Sawyer) of North Reading; and married secondly, 19 Nov. 1805, widow SARAH THOMPSON of Charlestown. He is called

*The Andover branch of the Jenkins family appears to have lived close by the Reading (now North Reading) line. Several of the family were baptized in the North Reading church, and the burials recorded as at Reading probably took place in this parish.

Captain, Colonel, and gentleman in the records, resided at Andover, and died there (being found dead in his bed) 12 Sept. 1834. In his will, dated 25 Dec. 1818, proved 21 Oct. 1834, he mentions his wife Sally, and sons Benjamin, Samuel, and William.

Children by first wife :

- i. BENJAMIN,⁶ b. 4 Apr. 1786; d. 2 May 1835; m. (1) 1 Dec. 1808, NAOMI KENDALL CARTER of Wilmington, who d. 10 Feb. 1821, aged 32; m. (2) 27 Sept. 1821, ELIZABETH BERRY of Andover, who survived him.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 4 June 1790.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 30 June 1795; m. 21 May 1818, POLLY S. FARNUM of Andover.

27. JOEL⁵ JENKINS (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joel*,³ *Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), born at Wilmington 23 Sept. 1757, married first, 13 June 1784, ELIZABETH WALKER, born 15 Feb. 1763, died 3 May 1813, daughter of Timothy and Eunice of Wilmington; and married secondly, 2 Aug. 1814, DOROTHY MORRILL of Wilmington. He was in Col. Thomas Poor's Regiment in the Revolution, from 7 July 1778 to 18 Feb. 1779, and is credited with several shorter terms of service. Administration on his estate was granted 22 Aug. 1821 to the widow Dorothy, and to Timothy W. Jenkins. On 23 Apr. 1822, Timothy Foster of Wilmington, gent., was appointed guardian of Joel Jenkins and Thomas Jefferson Jenkins, minors above the age of fourteen and children of Joel Jenkins, late of Wilmington, deceased, intestate. He resided at Wilmington near "the principal branch" of the Ipswich River.

Children by first wife :

- i. EUNICE,⁶ b. 30 Aug. 1784; d. 25 Oct. 1825; m. 14 Aug. 1806, TIMOTHY FOSTER of Wilmington, b. 1782, d. 25. Mar. 1827.
- ii. WILLIAM WILLIAMS, b. 22 June 1787; m. 12 Oct. 1813, SARAH BELL.
- iii. ELIZABETH, d. 13 Aug. 1796.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 14 July 1795.
- v. TIMOTHY WALKER, b. 2 Oct. 1797; of Wilmington, in a deed of 1839.
- vi. JOEL, a minor, aged above 14 in 1822; m. 30 June 1831, SARAH M. STEELE of Wilmington; of Lowell, in a deed of 1839.
- vii. THOMAS JEFFERSON, a minor, aged above 14 in 1822; of Concord, in a deed of 1839.

- 28 BENJAMIN⁵ JENKINS (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joel*,³ *Obadiah*,² *Joel*¹), born at Wilmington 1 Nov. 1767, married, 20 Feb. 1793, ELIZABETH PEARSON of Andover. He had a life interest in one third of his father's real estate at Wilmington, at the termination of which the property was to go to his legal heirs. The four children named below moved to Vermont, and in 1824 and 1825 sold all or part of their interest in this land, stating in the deeds that it was bequeathed by their grandfather Joseph Jenkins, of Wilmington, to the children of his son Benjamin.

Children :

- i. SAMUEL FLINT, bapt. 14 Feb. 1796; of Woodstock, Vt., in 1824.
- ii. SARAH BARNES, bapt. 25 Nov. 1798; m. HEZEKIAH S. ALEXANDER; they were of Hartland, Vt., in 1825.
- iii. MARIAH, of Hartland, Vt., in 1824.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 10 Jan. 1802; of Hartland, Vt., in 1824.

THE EARLY ENGLISH SHERMANS

By THOMAS TOWNSEND SHERMAN of New York City

IN the REGISTER (July 1897), vol. 51, page 309, is an article on the "Ancestry of Rev. John Sherman and Capt. John Sherman, by a Descendant of Capt. John Sherman," with a tabular Sherman pedigree. The author, who has since died, was Charles A. White, Esq., of New Haven, Conn., an experienced and reliable genealogist. His article was mainly based upon the then recently published Gleanings of Mr. Waters. Mr. White, in the REGISTER for 1900 (vol. 54, pp. 62 and 152), published abstracts of many early English Sherman wills, and an interesting commentary thereon. Since these publications, I have been engaged, with the assistance of Messrs. J. Henry Lea and J. R. Hutchinson, in the examination of English records, and the preparation of a pedigree of the early Shermans which I hope to publish some day. In these investigations I have found, I think, the records of the baptisms of Capt. John Sherman and his brother Richard, and of the burial of John Sherman, their father, in the Parish Register of Great Horkesley, Essex, which place is about six miles west of Dedham, where so many of the Shermans lived and carried on the manufacture of woollen goods. I published in the REGISTER for 1905 (vol. 59, p. 397) an abstract of the will of Thomas Sherman of Diss, Norfolk (formerly of Yaxley, Suffolk), proved in 1493, and also Sherman extracts from the Parish Registers of Yaxley, Diss, and other neighboring places. The following will is probably that of a member of the same family:

Will of JOHN SHERMAN of Yaxle, dated 20 Aug. 1465. To be buried in Yaxle churchyard. To Margaret my wife 10s. yearly for life, and one acre of wheat and one of barley for a year. To the high altar (of Yaxley), for tithes forgotten, 12d. To Robert my son the tenement formerly Robert Sherman's, containing eight acres of land. To my godson Richard eight acres of land called Fyveacre and Ly Herne. To my wife Margaret a garden called Bukksyerde. A trental of St. Gregory to be said for my soul and the souls of my father and mother. A churchale to be held in Yaxley church. Executors: Robert Sherman my son, and his son William. Witnesses: None. Proved 2 Oct. 1466, by the executors. (Bury St. Edmunds Wills. Archdeaconry of Sudbury, Bk. II, fo. 384.)

A trental is thirty successive daily requiem masses, and a churchale is a festival at which ale is used.

The garden called "Bukksyerde," that is Bukks Yard, mentioned in this will, was doubtless the same or part of the same property mentioned in the will of Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, dated 20 Jan. 1551 (REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 153), as his messuages and closes called "Bukkys Lede," that is, Bukkys Tenement. The will of

John Sherman of Yaxley, proved in 1504 (REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 152), mentions his son Thomas and his daughter Margery. The will of this son Thomas, proved in 1551 (REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 153), mentions his sister Lokwood. She was Margery Sherman who married Robert Lockwood of Eye in Suffolk, situated about two miles east of Yaxley, whose will is as follows :

Will of ROBERT LOCKWOOD of Eye, dated 25 May 1558. To be buried in the Churchyard of Eye. To the restoration of the Church of Eye 6s. 8d. To the poor of Eye 10s. Towards the making of the organs 2s. To my daughter Marie, now wife of John Ward, £6 13s. 4d. on condition that her husband do make her a jointure of a piece of land according to agreement betwixt him and me. To daughter Ann, now wife of Anthony Barker, 40s. and household stuff. To Margerie my wife all my plate for the term of her life, and after her death Thomas Sherman the younger shall have my silver goblet, and Marie my daughter my silver spoons. To Marie Wolman, Margerie Tuck, and William Wolman, 20s. each. To my daughter Mary's sister, dwelling beyond Donkaster, 40s. My meadow purchased of Robert Byrce of Eye, and my barn, yard and garden purchased of Morres, shall be sold, and yf my nevie Thomas Sherman have them I will he pay for them but £17 6s. 8d. To Thomas Sherman one of my coffers of Waynskott. To Ann Chappell a chair. To Fraunces Sherman 6s. 8d., James Sherman 6s. 8d., and Anthony Sherman 6s. 8d. To Robert Chappel a dublet of ruffells, friend Mr. Robert Bate a coffer, Robert Chappell my bay mare with ye fole by her side, my wife Margerie my gray mare, and William Hearing a coffer. Residuary legatee and executrix, my wife Margerie. Witnesses : Thomas Sherman, Thomas Rypps, Richard Thyrkettle, vicar. Proved 19 Jan. 1558/9. (Bury St. Edmunds Wills, 1558, fo. 461.)

Thomas Sherman, Fraunces Sherman, James Sherman, and Anthony Sherman, mentioned in this will, were sons of Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, and nephews of Margery, the wife of Robert Lockwood. Thomas Sherman, the younger, was the son of Thomas Sherman, the nephew of Mrs. Lockwood. Robert Lockwood, the testator, was perhaps the son of Robert Lockwood whose will, undated, was proved 30 Apr. 1540. He mentioned his wife Isabell, his sons Francis, John, Robert, Edward, Thomas, Richard, and George, his mother Parbrad, and property called Andrews and Stobbyng. Executors : John Lockwood of Wethersett, and Isabell, the testator's wife. (Bury St. Edmunds Wills, 1537/41, fo. 206.)

The Parish Register of Great Horkesley, Essex, has the following entries :

Baptisms

1612 John Sherman 3 Sept.

1614 Richard Sherman 7 Aug.

Burial

1615/16 John Sherman 24 Jan.

These are the baptisms of Capt. John Sherman and his brother Richard, and the burial of their father, John Sherman. In the Ded-

ham Parish Register is the entry of the baptism, on 16 Nov. 1617, of Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Rogers. This is the half sister of Capt. John Sherman. Mr. White shows (REGISTER, vol. 51, p. 310) that John^s Sherman (Henry,^s Henry¹), the father of Capt. John Sherman, married Grace Makin prior to 14 May 1610, the date of the will of her father Tobias Makin of Fingrinhoe, Essex (REGISTER, vol. 50, p. 286), who mentions Grace Sherman, his daughter; that she had two sons John and Richard Sherman; that prior to 2 Sept. 1625, the date of the will of her cousin Ann (Sherman) Anger (REGISTER, vol. 50, p. 402), Grace (Makin) Sherman had married Thomas Rogers; and that she had a daughter Elizabeth by Thomas Rogers. The Dedham Parish Register gives the baptism of Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Rogers, on 16 Nov. 1617. This shows that Grace (Makin) Sherman, whose first husband, John Sherman, was buried at Great Horkesley on 24 Jan. 1616, as shown above, must have married Thomas Rogers within about a year thereafter, and that they were probably living at or near Dedham when their daughter Elizabeth was baptized.

Mr. and Mrs. Rogers came to Watertown, Mass., about 1630, with Capt. John Sherman and Elizabeth Rogers, who afterwards married Daniel Smith. Richard Sherman remained in England.

Many entries in the Dedham Parish Register are given by Mr. Waters in the REGISTER (vol. 50, p. 415). I have, however, recently had this parish register examined by Messrs. Lea and Hutchinson, and some of the entries therein found by them, and not mentioned by Mr. Waters, are given below. These show that the daughter of Henry Sherman of Colchester (will proved 1590, REGISTER, vol. 50, p. 281), who married Nicholas Fynce or Fince, was named Alice, that she died in 1580, and was buried at Dedham on 20 Oct. 1580. William Petfield married another daughter of Henry Sherman.

DEDHAM PARISH REGISTER

Baptisms

- 1564, Dec. 5, Nicholas, son of Nicholas Fince.
- 1566, Nov. 15, Judeth, dau. " " "
- 1567, Nov. 2, Susan, dau. of William Petfyld.
- 1569, Mch. 6, Nicholas, son of Nicholas Fince.
- 1569, Dec. 5, Mathew, son of William Petfyld.
- 1572, Jan. 27, Anne, dau. of Nicholas Fynce.
- 1573, Mch. 23, Samuel, son of Nicholas and Alice Fynce.
- 1573, Nov. 1, Richard, son of William and Judeth Pettfyld.
- 1576, May 20, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Judeth Pettfyld.
- 1578, Apl. 27, Alce, dau. of Nicholas and Alce Fynce.
- 1583, Aug. 11, Deborah, dau. of William Pettfild.
- 1587, June 5, Judeth, dau. of William Aunger.
- 1587, July 4, Sarah, dau. of Edmund Sharman.
- 1587, July 25, Ezechiell, son of Henry Sharman.

- 1591, Feb. 17, Sarah, dau. of Edmund and Anne Sharman and Susan, dau. of Symond and Phebe Fenne together.
 1592, Mch. 28, Mary, dau. of William Anger.
 1592, Oct. 1, dau. of Simon Fenn.
 1597, Aug. 28, Henry, son of Symon Fenne.
 1598, Jan. 15, Susan, dau. of William Anger.
 1599, Aug. 7, Symon, son of Symon Fenne.
 1601, May 5, Edmund, son of William Anger.
 1601, Nov. 30, dau. of Anthony Whiting.
 1601, Aug. 14, dau. of Simon Fenn.
 1601, Nov. 30, dau. of Anthony Whiting.
 1603, Feby. 2, Clement, son of Simon Fenn.
 1603, Mch. 15, Susan, dau. of Finch.
 1603, Sept. 13, Susan, dau. of Anthony Whiting.
 1604, Feb. 14, Elizabeth, dau. of William Anger the elder.
 1604, Oct. 26, Samuel, son of Simon and Phebe Fenn.
 1606, Sept. 3, Simon and Pheby, children of Anthony Whiting.
 1608, July 25, Gilbert, son of Gilbert Hills.
 1612, Mch. 17, John, son of Anthony Whiting.
 1612, Mch. 31, Edmund, son of John Ainger.
 1612, Dec. 20, John, son of Gilbert Hillis.
 1614, Jan. 4, John, son of Edmund Sherman.
 1616, May 31, John, son of Goodman Pettfield.
 1617, Nov. 5, dau. of John Angger.
 1617, Nov. 16, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Rogers.
 1618, April 12, Anne, dau. of Ezekiel Sherman.
 1639, Jany. 6, Samuel, son of Robert and Martha Makin.
 1642, Feby. 20, Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth Sherman.
 1643, Apl. 2, Daniel, son of Robert and Martha Makin.
 1643, June 23, Anne, dau. of Bezaleel and Anne Anger.
 1646, June 7, Martha, dau. of Ezekeiell and Martha Sherman.
 1646, June 14, Martha, dau. of Richard and Martha Sherman.
 1646, Oct. 18, Martha, dau. of Robert and Martha Makin.
 1648, Feb. 13, Edward, son of Edward and Martha Sherman.

Burials

- 1563, March 6, Elizabeth Fince, dau. of Nicholas.
 1564, Dec. 15, Nicholas Fince, son of Nicholas.
 1569, Mch. 25, Richard Hills.
 1572, Apl. 2, Anne Fynce, dau. of Nicholas.
 1572, July 27, William Pettfyld, son of William.
 1573, Feby. 3, Nicholas Fynce, son of Nicholas.
 1574, May 6, Matthew Pettfyld.
 1578, Nov. 21, son of William Pettfyld..
 1579, Feby. 4, child of Edmund and Anne Sherman born and buried.
 1580, Oct. 20, Alice, wife of Nicholas Fince.
 1581, Aug. 22, Man child of William Petfyld.
 1588, May 27, Paul Cooper, servant to Henry Sherman.
 1588, Aug. 22, Deborah, dau. of William Pettfyld.
 1588, Nov. 27, Samuel, son of Nicholas Fince.
 1586, Jany. 25, James Makyn.
 1594, Feby. 28, Nicholas Finche.
 1601, Apl. 9, Judith, wife of William Petfyld.

- 1602, Aug. 28, William, son of John Anger.
 1610, Aug. 25, John, son of Anthony Whiting.
 1610, Aug. 28, Henry Sharman, the elder.
 1610, Sept. 13, Henry Sharman, his wife.
 1612, Dec. 5, Sara, dau. of Samuel and Philip Sharman.
 1641, May 21, Mary, wife of Thomas Makin.
 1641, July 30, Robert, son of Thomas Makin.
 1641, Sept. 30, Mary Hills, widow.
 1643, Feb. 7, Henry Sherman.
 1644, May 27, Daniel, son of Robert Makin.
 1644, Sept. 4, Bezaleel, son of John Sherman.
 1644, Oct. 30, Samuel Sherman.
 1645, June 7, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Makin.
 1646, Feby. 4, Thomas Makin.
 1646, Aug. 23, Hester Sherman, widow.
 1647, Jany. 3, Martha, dau. of Robert Makin.
 1647, Nov. 3, Anne, dau. of Benjamin Sherman.
 1647, Nov. 8, Elizabeth Hills.
 1648, Feb. 3, Elizabeth, wife of Henry Reynolds.
 1648, Aug. 23, Henry, son of Henry Sherman.
 1649, July 1, John, son of Daniel Sherman.
 1649, Dec. 1, Alice Makin, widow.

Marriages

- 1563, April 6, Edmund Willson and Marion Smyth.
 1569, April 25, Edmund Sharman and Anne Pellat.
 1581, June 5, Henry Sharman, widower and Maryan Willson, widow.
 1591, July 6, William Anger, widower and Joyce Hedg, single woman.
 1601, Jan. 26, Thomas Willson and Margaret Aldertun, widow.
 1610, May 3, Richard Backler and Anna Sherman.
 1647, Mch. 25, Henry Fenne and Hester Sherman, both single and of this parish.

I have also many extracts from Manor Court Rolls, records of Proceedings in Chancery and other Courts, including Court of Star Chamber, Court of Augmentations, Court of Common Pleas, Court of Wards and Court of Kings Bench, and De Banco Plea Rolls, giving interesting facts about the Shermans brought out in their litigations among themselves and with others.

The following extract from the De Banco Plea Rolls just obtained shows that the Shermans were at Yaxley before 1395, and that Henry Sherman, who died in or prior to that year, owned land there in which, in May 1395, Johan his widow claimed dower against Thomas Sherman, who may have been a son, and others (Roll 538 : 182—Trinity, 18–19 Richard II. [May, 1395]):

Suffolk Roger Glendale and *Johan* his wife, by William Bathe their attorney, proffer themselves the *4th day* against John Wrenne of Yaxlee, John Dune, *Thomas Sharman*, Thomas Cokke and Thomas Attehowe of a plea of the third part of twelve acres of land with appurtenances in Yaxlee which they claim in dower, of the dowering of *Henry Sharman*, formerly her [i. e., Johan's] husband. The Sheriff is ordered to seize the aforesaid third part into the hands of the king.

THE HOTCHKISS FAMILY

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

1. SAMUEL¹ HOTCHKISS, who appeared very early in New Haven, Conn., is traditionally supposed to have been a native of County Essex, England, but no proof of this has been found. He married, 7 Sept. 1642, ELIZABETH CLEVERLY, and died 28 Dec. 1668.

Children :

2. i. JOHN,² b. abt. 1648.
3. ii. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1645.
- iii. SARAH, m. JEREMIAH JOHNSON of Derby. He and Joshua Hotchkiss are called brothers in Court records.
4. iv. JOSHUA, b. 16 Sept. 1651.
5. v. THOMAS, b. 31 Aug. 1654.
6. vi. DANIEL, b. 8 June 1657.

2. JOHN² HOTCHKISS (*Samuel*¹), born about 1643, died at New Haven in 1689. He married, 4 Dec. 1672, ELIZABETH PECK, born 16 Mar. 1649, died before 1732, daughter of Henry and Joan.

Children :

7. i. JOHN,³ b. 11 Oct. 1678.
8. ii. JOSHUA, b. abt. 1675.
9. iii. JOSEPH, b. 8 June 1678.
10. iv. JOSIAH, b. 24 Jan. 1680.
- v. A DAUGHTER. I have been unable to locate her.
11. vi. CALEB, b. 18 Oct. 1684.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Jan. 1686; d. unm. 18 Sept. 1728.
- viii. RUTH, b. abt. 1688; d. 24 Mar. 1778; m. (1) 12 Mar. 1718, JONATHAN SACKETT, b. 6 June 1655, d. 4 Feb. 1727; m. (2) 11 Dec. 1728, BENJAMIN DORMAN, b. 15 Oct. 1678, d. 1748.

3. SAMUEL² HOTCHKISS (*Samuel*¹), born about 1645, died 29 Dec. 1705. He resided at East Haven, founding that branch of the family. He married first, in 1678, SARAH TALMADGE, daughter of Robert and Sarah (Nash); and secondly HANNAH ———, who died 19 Jan. 1712.

Children by first wife :

- i. MARY,³ b. 1 Jan. 1679; d. 12 Nov. 1728; m. 1 Mar. 1699, CALEB TUTTLE, b. 29 Aug. 1674, d. 1751.
- ii. SARAH, b. 7 Apr. 1681; m. ———.
12. iii. SAMUEL, b. 6 Mar. 1688.
- iv. JAMES, b. 8 Dec. 1684.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Feb. 1686.
13. vi. EBENEZER, bapt. 16 Dec. 1688.

4. JOSHUA² HOTCHKISS (*Samuel*¹), born 16 Sept. 1651, died 22 Dec. 1722. He was Ensign, Sheriff, and a man of prominence in New Haven. He married first, 29 Nov. 1677, MARY PARDEE, who died about 1684; secondly, about 1685, HANNAH TUTTLE, born 24 Feb. 1662, died 17 Feb. 1719; and thirdly, about 1719, MARY ASHBUN of Milford.

Children by first wife :

- i. MARY,³ b. 30 Apr. 1679; d. after 1730.
14. ii. STEPHEN, b. 25 Aug. 1681.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 14 Dec. 1683; m. 25 Mar. 1702, THOMAS BROOKS of Wallingford.

Children by second wife :

- iv. HANNAH, b. abt. 1686; d. 3 Aug. 1723; m. 10 May 1709, EBENEZER PECK.
- v. PRISCILLA, b. 30 Dec. 1688; m. JOHN SPERRY of Woodbridge, b. 3 Mar. 1684, d. 1754.
- 15. vi. ABRAHAM, b. abt. 1691.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Oct. 1695; d. 30 Aug. 1735; m. 7 Jan. 1722, DANIEL WINSTON, b. 18 Aug. 1690, d. 17 Jan. 1780.
- viii. DESIRE, b. abt. 1698; d. Oct. 1702.
- 16. ix. ISAAC, b. June 1701.
- 17. x. JACOB, b. Feb. 1704.

5. THOMAS² HOTCHKISS (*Samuel*¹), called Sergeant, appears to have owned lands in Hamden and Woodbridge. He was born 31 Aug. 1654, and died 27 Dec. 1711. He married, 27 Nov. 1677, SARAH WILMOT, who was born 8 Mar. 1663, and died in 1731, having married secondly, about 1713, Lieut. Daniel Sperry.

Children :

- 18. i. SAMUEL,³ b. 7 Sept. 1680.
- ii. SARAH, b. 13 Feb. 1683; m. 3 Feb. 1709, JOSEPH TURNER, b. 13 Nov. 1672, d. 11 Oct. 1759.
- iii. ANNA, b. 12 Dec. 1684; m. 13 Dec. 1705, SAMUEL JOHNSON (see New Haven County Court Records, vol. ii, p. 245), b. 8 Sept. 1678, d. 1755.
- iv. WILLIAM, d. unm. 1731.
- 19. v. ABRAHAM.
- vi. DORCAS, d. 17 Mar. 1744; m. JOHN YOUNGS of Southold.
- vii. LYDIA, m. (1) EBENEZER JOHNSON of Wallingford, b. 15 Apr. 1688, d. 18 Apr. 1732; m. (2) 15 Sept. 1736, NATHANIEL HALL.

6. DANIEL² HOTCHKISS (*Samuel*¹), called Sergeant, born 8 June 1657, died 10 Mar. 1712. He married, 21 June 1683, ESTHER SPERRY, born Sept. 1654. She married secondly Stephen Pierson.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. 30 Aug. 1684; m. 13 Jan. 1702, CALEB MATTHEWS.
- 20. ii. DANIEL, b. Aug. 1687.
- 21. iii. OBADIAH, b. 20 Mar. 1690.
- iv. ESTHER, b. 25 Nov. 1693.
- v. REBECEA, b. 14 Feb. 1697; m. (1) 15 Nov. 1720, THOMAS IVES of Wallingford; m. (2) 1 Dec. 1748, Ens. EDWARD PARKER.
- vi. JEMIMA, b. 26 Nov. 1702; m. 11 Apr. 1727, JONATHAN ANDREWS of Wallingford.

7. JOHN² HOTCHKISS (*John*,³ *Samuel*¹), born 11 Oct. 1673, died 17 Apr. 1732. He was called Captain, and founded the first Cheshire branch of the family. He married MARY CHATTERTON, born 29 Nov. 1673, died 26 July 1744, daughter of William and Mary (Clark).

Children :

- 22. i. JOHN,⁴ b. 27 June 1694.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 31 Aug. 1697; m. 12 Sept. 1716, STEPHEN CLARK.
- iii. MARY, b. 1 Apr. 1701; d. 13 Nov. 1787; m. 26 Aug. 1732, JOSHUA HOTCHKISS.
- 23. iv. AMOS, b. 27 June 1704.
- 24. v. JAMES, b. 24 Nov. 1706.
- vi. ROBERT, b. 12 May 1709; d. 23 Apr. 1732.
- vii. MIRIAM, b. 20 Feb. 1712; m. 4 June 1730, ABEL SPERRY.
- 25. viii. HENRY, b. 1 Apr. 1715.
- ix. BENJAMIN, b. 10 May 1718; d. young.

8. JOSHUA² HOTCHKISS (*John*,³ *Samuel*¹), born about 1675, resided at New Haven, and died 14 Aug. 1741. He married SUSANNAH CHAT-

TERTON, born 17 Sept. 1678, daughter of William and Mary (Clark). She married secondly Abraham Dickerman.

Children :

- i. THANKFUL,* b. 15 June 1701; m. (1) 10 June 1725 JAMES GILBERT, b. 18 Sept. 1700, d. 1728; m. (2) 30 Dec. 1731, CALEB BRADLEY.
26. ii. CALEB, b. 27 July 1703.
27. iii. JOSHUA, b. 22 Dec. 1707.
- iv. RUTH, b. 16 Mar. 1712; d. 30 Mar. 1773; m. THOMAS GILBERT, b. 14 Feb. 1709, d. 19 Oct. 1775.

9. JOSEPH⁸ HOTCHKISS (*John*,² *Samuel*¹), founder of the Guilford branch of the family, was born 8 June 1678. He married, Apr. 1699, HANNAH CRUTTENDEN.

Children :

28. i. JOSEPH,* b. 8 Sept. 1700.
- ii. ISAAC, b. 25 Dec. 1702; d. 17 Sept. 1752; m. 8 July 1724, ELIZABETH AVERED. The male line became extinct in the next generation (see REGISTER, vol. 58, p. 284).
- iii. WAIT, b. 18 Jan. 1704; m. 2 Nov. 1731, SARAH BISHOP. He was founder of the Wolcott branch of the family (see REGISTER, vol. 58, p. 284).
- iv. HANNAH, b. 13 Sept. 1707; d. 20 July 1793; m. 7 Jan. 1730, JOSEPH STONE.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 18 Jan. 1710; d. young.
- vi. MILES, b. 28 July 1712; d. young.
- vii. MARK, b. 1 July 1714; d. 19 Nov. 1775; m. (1) 25 Dec. 1739, MARGARET CRAWFORD; m. (2) 8 Jan. 1751, MIRIAM LEE (see REGISTER, vol. 58, p. 284).

10. JOSIAH⁸ HOTCHKISS (*John*,² *Samuel*¹), founder of the second Cheshire branch of the family, born 24 Jan. 1680, died May 1732. He married, 8 Dec. 1715, ABIGAIL PARKER, who, with her husband and child, died in the Wallingford epidemic of May 1732.

Children :

- i. JOSIAH,* b. 13 Oct. 1716; d. young.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 25 Jan. 1718. Probably she m. 11 Aug. 1742, EBENEZER BISHOP of Woodbridge, b. 29 July 1710, d. 1778.
29. iii. JOSIAH, b. 8 Apr. 1720.
- iv. LUDWICK, b. 13 Jan. 1723; d. 1803; m. three times. He founded the New Britain branch of the family (see *History of New Britain*, p. 413).
30. v. LENT, b. 2 June 1726.
- vi. TRYAL, b. 20 Mar. 1728; d. 1732.

11. CALEB⁸ HOTCHKISS (*John*,² *Samuel*¹), born 18 Oct. 1684, resided at New Haven, and died 4 Apr. 1763. He married first, 14 Feb. 1706, MEHITABEL CRUTTENDEN, who died 30 Nov. 1750, aged 68; and secondly ———, who died 23 Aug. 1759.

Children by first wife :

- i. MEHITABEL,* b. 20 Nov. 1706; d. 2 Nov. 1725.
- ii. RACHEL, b. 26 Oct. 1709; m. (1) EBENEZER WOLCOTT, who d. 1729; m. (2) 28 Oct. 1731, THOMAS HUMPHREVILLE, b. 8 Feb. 1705, d. 16 Sept. 1738; m. (3) 7 Nov. 1745, SAMUEL PARDEE.
31. iii. CALEB, b. 6 June 1712.
- iv. ELIPHALET, b. 28 June 1714; d. 31 Mar. 1726.
32. v. JOEL, b. 18 Mar. 1716.
33. vi. NEHEMIAH, b. 20 Apr. 1719.

12. SAMUEL⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹), born 6 Mar. 1683, resided at East Haven, and died 22 Dec. 1740. He did not, as most pub-

lished accounts assert, marry Sarah Bradley, who was wife of his cousin Samuel (no. 18), but married MARY ———. She married secondly Henry Tolles.

Children :

- i. JAMES,⁴ b. 11 Feb. 1707; d. young.
 - ii. JAMES, b. 17 Mar. 1711; d. 10 May 17—.
 - iii. SARAH, b. 12 Mar. 1713; d. 17 Sept. 1773; m. (1) THOMAS SHEPARD; m. (2) 26 May 1757, CALEB HITCHCOCK.
 84. iv. SAMUEL, b. 5 Jan. 1715.
 - v. MARY, b. 5 Mar. 1718; m. SAMUEL GOODSSELL.
 - vi. ABIGAIL, b. 27 Feb. 1721; d. 3 Sept. 1743; m. NATHANIEL BARNES, b. 11 Jan. 1707, d. 10 Dec. 1798.
 - vii. JOSEPH, b. 15 Feb. 1725; d. 27 Apr. 1776; m. ESTHER RUSSELL, b. 1729, d. 14 Sept. 1788 (for descendants, see *Tuttle Genealogy*, p. 174).
 - viii. JAMES, b. 13 Jan. 1728.
 - ix. ENOS, b. 13 May 1731; m. 5 Feb. 1756, ELIZABETH SHEPARD. Children: 1. Enos,⁵ b. 1757; d. young. 2. Enos. 3. Stephen. 4. Hannah, m. Jonathan Finch. 5. Samuel, b. 1778.
13. EBENEZER⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹), baptized 16 Dec. 1688, removed to New Milford. In 1743, Ebenezer Hotchkiss of New Milford deeded to Samuel Hotchkiss and the rest of the heirs of Samuel Hotchkiss, Jr., deceased, all his right to the estate of Lieut. Samuel, deceased, and of Samuel, Jr., deceased (New Haven Deeds, vol. 12, p. 24). He was probably father of the Dea. Ebenezer of New Milford who died in 1796, and whose descendants are given in Orcutt's *History of New Milford*. He married ——— ———.
- Child :
- i. DEA. EBENEZER⁴ (probably).
14. STEPHEN⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Joshua*,² *Samuel*¹), born 25 Aug. 1681, removed to Wallingford, probably to that part of the town which is now Cheshire, founding the third Cheshire branch of the family. He married, 12 Dec. 1704, ELIZABETH SPERRY, born 17 Jan. 1683, died 17 May 1760, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Post). He died 5 Mar. 1755.
- Children :
35. i. JOSHUA,⁴ b. 26 Aug. 1705.
 - ii. MARY, b. 1 Jan. 1708; d. 15 Aug. 1764; m. (1) 27 Feb. 1735, ABRAHAM BARNES, b. 1710, d. 1742; m. (2) 30 May 1745, JOSEPH IVES, b. 10 Dec. 1709, d. 29 Mar. 1766.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. 10 Jan. 1710; d. young.
 - iv. ESTHER, b. 18 Feb. 1712; d. 22 July 1782, without issue; m. 11 June 1731, EPHRAIM TUTTLE, b. 10 Apr. 1710, d. 2 Feb. 1773.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. 25 Aug. 1714; d. 19 Apr. 1733.
 36. vi. GIDEON, b. 5 Dec. 1716.
 37. vii. STEPHEN, b. 1 Dec. 1718.
 38. viii. SILAS, b. 20 Dec. 1719.
 - ix. HANNAH, b. 23 Feb. 1722; m. 23 Feb. 1744, STEPHEN ATWATER.
 - x. BATHSHEBA, b. 1 Sept. 1726; m. RALPH LINES of Cheshire, b. 23 May 1716, d. 27 Feb. 1781.
 39. xi. BENJAMIN, b. 1 Feb. 1728.
 - xii. NOAH, b. 24 Mar. 1730; d. 13 Jan. 1760.
15. ABRAHAM⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Joshua*,² *Samuel*¹), born about 1691, resided at Bethany, and owned lands at Farmington, afterwards deeded away by his children and their heirs. He married DEBORAH THOMAS, baptized 27 May 1694, died after 1762, daughter of Joseph

and Abigail (Preston). He died in 1725, and his widow married secondly Dr. John Carrington.

Children :

- i. MABEL,⁴ b. abt. 1719; d. 19 Feb. 1798; m. 6 Apr. 1738, ISAAC BEECHER, b. abt. 1716, d. 28 Oct. 1801.
- ii. HANNAH, b. abt. 1721; d. before 1748; m. 1 Sept. 1748, JAMES SHERMAN, b. 24 Jan. 1716.
- iii. DEBORAH, b. abt. 1723; m. 29 Mar. 1748, Capt. JOHN LINES, b. 18 Mar. 1720.
- iv. DORCAS, b. 1725; d. unm. 1790.

16. ISAAC⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Joshua*,² *Samuel*¹), born June 1701, resided in Bethany, where he died in Sept. or Oct. 1750. He married, 22 Apr. 1725, RACHEL CARNES, daughter of Thomas and Anna.

Children :

- i. ABRAHAM,⁴ d. young.
40. ii. ISAAC.
- iii. MARTHA, m. 26 Oct. 1749, JOSIAH LOUNSBURY.
- iv. RACHEL.
41. v. JACOB, b. abt. 1736.
- vi. JOSEPH, m. at Woodbridge, 10 June 1760, ELIZABETH BROOKS of Glastonbury. The birth of their daughter *Lois*⁵ is recorded at Milford 8 June 1761.
- vii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 11 Mar. 1744.
- viii. ABIGAIL, bapt. at Cheshire Apr. 1746.
- ix. REUBEN (twin), bapt. at Cheshire May 1749.
- x. LOIS (twin), bapt. at Cheshire May 1749.

17. JACOB⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Joshua*,² *Samuel*¹), born Feb. 1704, married, 30 Apr. 1729, ELIZABETH DICKERMAN, born 12 June 1706. This family lived at Bethany.

Children :

42. i. JABEZ,⁴ b. 4 Aug. 1729.
- ii. TIMOTHY, b. 11 Apr. 1731; d. 1776, without issue.
43. iii. ELIJAH, b. 18 May 1733.
- iv. MARTHA, b. 26 June 1735; m. 18 Oct. 1758, TIMOTHY LEEK, who d. 1820.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Apr. 1738.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 18 Apr. 1740.
44. vii. ABRAHAM, b. 9 Feb. 1743.
- viii. MARY, b. 30 Mar. 1745.
- ix. JACOB, b. 2 June 1747.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. 7 May 1750.

18. SAMUEL⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Thomas*,² *Samuel*¹), born 7 Sept. 1680, married, 10 Jan. 1705, SARAH BRADLEY, born 7 Jan. 1680, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thompson). He lived presumably at Hamden, and died in 1730.

Children :

- i. THOMAS,⁴ m. 3 Dec. 1730, LYDIA DORMAN, b. 2 Aug. 1706, dau. of Benjamin and Ruth (Johnson). They had a son *Samuel*,⁵ b. 7 July 1732, but shortly after they removed to parts unknown.
- ii. DESIRE, m. DANIEL REXFORD, b. 27 May 1711. They removed to Berkhamsted.
- iii. WILLIAM, d. unm. 1745. His uncle Caleb Bradley was his guardian.
45. iv. JOSEPH.
- v. SARAH, d. 26 Jan. 1759; m. 16 Mar. 1732, NATHANIEL TURNER, b. 4 Aug. 1708.

19. ABRAHAM⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Thomas*,² *Samuel*¹) married ELIZABETH JOHNSON, born 10 May 1685, daughter of William and Sarah (Hall).

This family evidently lived at Hamden, but the identity of Abraham's children can only be established by late Hamden deeds.

Children :

- i. ABIGAIL,⁴ d. 1792; m. 50 Sept. 1737, EBENEZER MUNSON, b. 16 June 1717.
 46. ii. DAVID, b. 19 Aug. 1724.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, d. 7 Feb. 1802; m. 8 Feb. 1745, GEORGE PRICHARD of Waterbury, b. 5 Oct. 1724, d. 21 Oct. 1820.
20. DANIEL⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Daniel*,² *Samuel*¹), born Aug. 1687, married SUSANNAH BRADLEY, born 10 July 1684, died 25 July 1751, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thompson). He died in 1733, and she married secondly John Blakslee.
- Children :
47. i. DANIEL.⁴
 48. ii. SOLOMON.
 49. iii. ELIPHALET, b. 1 Nov. 1727.
 50. iv. OBADIAH, b. 9 Apr. 1731.
21. OBADIAH⁸ HOTCHKISS (*Daniel*,² *Samuel*¹), born 20 Mar. 1690, removed to Cheshire, where he married, Jan. 1716, EUNICE BEACH.
- Child :
- i. LOIS,⁴ b. 11 Jan. 1717; m. 20 July 1735, ABNER MATTHEWS.

[To be continued]

SOME DESCENDANTS OF JOHN RIDGWAY

By Mrs. LILLIAN A. HALL of Boston, Mass.

1. JOHN¹ RIDGWAY,* whose parentage and ancestry are unknown, first appears in Boston as a witness 23 Jan. 1648 (Boston Recs., vol. 32, p. 222). His name appears also on the early court records of Suffolk and Middlesex Counties from 1651 to 1655, as plaintiff in an action to recover damages from Robert Jordan, his partner in the fishing business. He lived at Charlestown, Malden, and Pemaquid, Me.

He married Mary Brackenbury, daughter of William and Alice (——), of Charlestown, who was baptized 29 June 1634, and died 24 Dec. 1670 (gravestone at Malden). She was admitted to the First Church in Charlestown 27 Nov. 1652.

Children, the last four baptized at Charlestown :

2. i. JOHN,² b. abt. 1652.
 - ii. ALICE, bapt. 27 Nov. 1667.
 - iii. JAMES, bapt. 18 Nov. 1668.
 - iv. HANNAH, bapt. 18 Nov. 1668.
 - v. SARAH, bapt. 12 Mar. 1671.
2. JOHN² RIDGWAY (*John*¹), born about 1652, died 10 Nov. 1721, aged 68. He is called "fisherman of Pemaquid" in a deed in 1725, when he sold his dwelling house and land in Malden to John Starkey. In his will, dated at Charlestown 3 Nov. and probated 4 Dec. 1721, he devised to his wife ANNA, son John, and three other children, and also to his grandchildren John and Mary Pratt.

* Wyman adds: "æ. 32 in 1655."

He married HANNAH or ANNA ———.*

Children, the first born at Boston, the others at Charlestown:

- i. HANNAH,³ b. 12 Feb. 1688.
- ii. MARY, b. 14 Apr. 1691; d. 14 June 1714, aged 23 y. 2 m. (grave-stone at Malden).
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Dec. 1693; m. 28 Nov. 1719, WILLIAM COX
8. iv. JOHN, b. 14 Jan.(?) 1693/4.
4. v. JAMES, b. 13 Oct. 1698.
6. vi. SAMUEL, b. 13 Nov. 1700.

8. JOHN³ RIDGWAY (*John*,² *John*¹), born 14 Jan. (?) 1693/4, died in 1761.

He married first, 6 Dec. 1717, MARY (intention reads REBECCA†) KNAPP; and married secondly, 2 Jan. 1737, SARAH COWLING.

Children, baptized in Brattle Street Church, Boston:

- i. JOHN,⁴ bapt. 30 Nov. 1718; d. previous to 1761. ‡
6. ii. JAMES, bapt. 2 Oct. 1720.
- iii. REBECCA, bapt. 8 Mar. 1723; m. (int. rec. 10 Mar. 1746) JOHN BEARS.
- iv. HANNAH, bapt. 7 Mar. 1725; m. 11 Aug. 1747, PERKINS INGERSOL.
- v. ISAAC, bapt. 12 May 1727; d. young.
7. vi. ISAAC, bapt. 16 Mar. 1729.
8. vii. JACOB, bapt. 7 Mar. 1731.
- viii. MARY, bapt. 17 Mar. 1734; m. ——— BROWN, and had a son *John* mentioned in her father's will in 1761.
- ix. EBENEZER, bapt. 8 Aug. 1736; not mentioned in his father's will in 1761.

4. JAMES³ RIDGWAY (*John*,² *John*¹), a housewright, born 13 Oct. 1698, died at Boston 20 Feb. 1772.

He married first, 31 May 1721, HANNAH MERRIT, who died 16 Oct. 1721; and married secondly (intention recorded at Boston 10 Feb. 1724) MEHITABLE HINCHLEY, who died 10 July 1774, aged 75.

Children, all born at Charlestown:

9. i. JAMES,⁴ b. 4 Jan. 1725.
- ii. MEHITABLE, b. 30 Dec. 1727; m. 26 June 1760, ALEXANDER YOUNG. She was a widow in 1772.
- iii. JOHN, b. 12 Mar. 1729; was blind for several years before his death in Dec. 1796.
- iv. MARY, b. 24 June 1731; m. (int. rec. 7 Feb. 1750) WILLIAM HOMER.
- v. GEORGE, b. 1733; d. 1799; m. 24 Feb. 1757, SARAH CURTIS.
10. vi. JOSEPH, b. 4 Apr. 1735.
- vii. SARAH, m. 21 Apr. 1757, TIMOTHY CURTIS of Boston.

5. SAMUEL³ RIDGWAY (*John*,² *John*¹), born 13 Nov. 1700, died — Oct. 1773. He is called cabinet-maker in early deeds.

He married, 14 Jan. 1724, NAOMI REYNOLDS.

Children, born at Boston:

11. i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. 2 Jan. 1726.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 10 May 1729; m. (int. rec. 8 Aug. 1754) REBECCA GOODING, b. abt. 1734, dau. of Thomas and Rebecca (Jarvis).
- iii. NAOMI, b. 7 Jan. 1730; m. (1) (int. rec. at Boston 18 Jan. 1758) BARTHOLOMEW GEDNEY, Jr.; m. (2) ——— WASSTEEL.

*Charlestown Recs. give all the children to John and *Hannah*. John and *Anna* sold land in Charlestown, 1699/1700. Gravestone at Malden: "Mary dau. of John and *Anna*, 23 y. 2 m., June 14, 1714."

† Called Rebecca in deeds.

‡ He may have been the John Ridgway who m. 12 Nov. 1740, Elizabeth De Saint Croix, and had: John, bapt. 8 Nov. 1741; Rebecca, b. 30 Sept. 1743; Sarah, bapt. 23 July 1745; and Elizabeth, b. 27 July 1749.

- iv. MARY, b. 1 Mar. 1732.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Jan. 1734; m. NATHANIEL WARNER.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 4 June 1737; m. STEPHEN MEARS.
 - 12. vii. EBENEZER, bapt. 9 Sept. 1739.
 - viii. PHILIP, b. 29 Feb. 1743; m. 18 Dec. 1778, ABIGAIL VOSE of Milton.
 - ix. RUTH.
 - x. BENJAMIN, bapt. 5 Oct. 1746.
6. JAMES⁴ RIDGWAY (*John,³ John,² John¹*), a bricklayer, baptized 2 Oct. 1720, died in 1763.
 He married, 16 Feb. 1743, MARY BRAZIER of Charlestown, baptized 19 Feb. 1720/21, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Webb).
 Children:
- i. HANNAH,⁵ over 14 yrs. of age in 1766.*
 - ii. JAMES, under 14 yrs. of age in 1766; a goldsmith; m. 27 Jan. 1791, "KATA" STIMPSON of Reading.
 - iii. THOMAS, under 14 yrs. of age in 1766; m. 19 Sept. 1776, LYDIA DYER.
 - iv. MARY, m. as his second wife, JOSEPH RIDGWAY (no. 10).
7. ISAAC⁴ RIDGWAY (*John,³ John,² John¹*), a caulker, baptized 16 Mar. 1729, died in 1767.
 He married, 30 Mar. 1749, BRIDGET WYMAN.
 Children, born at Boston:
- i. SARAH,⁵ bapt. 5 Aug. 1750.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 24 Sept. 1752.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. 6 June 1754.
 - iv. ISAAC, b. 27 May 1758.
 - v. THOMAS CHAUNCEY, b. 26 Mar. 1760.
 - vi. MARY, b. 21 Sept. 1761.
 - vii. JOHN, b. 18 Nov. 1762.
 - viii. BRIDGET, b. 12 May 1764.
 - ix. JAMES, b. 30 Dec. 1765.
8. JACOB⁴ RIDGWAY (*John,³ John,² John¹*), a tailor, was baptized 7 Mar. 1731. His name appears on a list of persons who lost property in the Boston fire in 1760: "Mr. Jacob Ridgway, Milk St., and Battery March" (REGISTER, vol. 84, p. 291).
 He married, 18 Jan. 1753, MARY DONHAM.
 Children, born at Boston:
- i. JOHN,⁵ bapt. 25 Nov. 1753.
 - ii. MARY, bapt. 4 Jan. 1758.
 - iii. REBECCA, bapt. 9 Apr. 1758.
 - iv. ELIZA, bapt. 16 Aug. 1761.
9. JAMES⁴ RIDGWAY (*James,³ John,² John¹*), a housewright, born 4 Jan. 1725, died in 1767.
 He married, 9 Sept. 1751, ELIZABETH TIPING of Boston.
 Children, born at Boston:
- i. JAMES,⁵ a housewright.†
 - ii. MEHITABLE, bapt. 8 Feb. 1756.
10. JOSEPH⁴ RIDGWAY (*James,³ John,² John¹*), a retailer, born 4 Apr. 1735, died 24 Apr. 1815.
 He married first, 27 Aug. 1761, ABIGAIL BELL, daughter of Daniel and Desire (——); and married secondly, 18 Oct. 1794,

* Suffolk Co. Prob. Recs.

† Is this the James who m. Sarah Coburn in 1774, and had a son James who m. Faithy Stowell in 1802? Their dau. Harriet Antoinette Ridgway, b. 1818, m. in 1838, John Ridgway (no. 18).

MARY RIDGWAY, daughter of James⁴ (no. 6).

Children, born at Boston :

- i. ABIGAIL,⁵ b. 5 Oct. 1762; probably d. young.
 - ii. DESIRE, bapt. 5 Aug. 1764.
 - iii. JOSEPH, bapt. 8 Dec. 1765; d. young.
 13. iv. JOSEPH, bapt. 24 Jan. 1768.
 - v. JAMES, bapt. 18 Mar. 1770; a painter; d. 11 Sept. 1850, aged 82; m.
SARAH ———.
 - vi. DANIEL. Will probated 27 Oct. 1834.
 - vii. WILLIAM.
 - viii. GEORGE.
 14. ix. JOHN, b. 1780.
11. SAMUEL⁴ RIDGWAY (*Samuel,³ John,² John¹*), born 2 Jan. 1726, will probated 11 June 1799.

He married first (intention recorded at Boston 13 June 1751 ELIZABETH GEDNEY, born 9 Aug. 1728, daughter of Bartholomew and Sarah (———) ; married secondly (intention recorded at Boston 8 July 1755) ELIZABETH HOW; married thirdly, 29 Dec. 1768, MARY PAINE, who died Aug. 1792; and married fourthly, 31 Jan. 1793, SARAH (STANDBRIDGE) GREATON, daughter of Henry, and widow of John of Roxbury.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,⁵ b. 16 May 1752; m. 17 Oct. 1771, JOHN MILLER; had a son *Samuel Ridgway*.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. 8 Aug. 1754.
 - iii. MARY, m. 17 Jan. 1793, JONATHAN WILD; had a son *Samuel Ridgway*.
12. EBENEZER⁴ RIDGWAY (*Samuel,³ John,² John¹*), baptized 9 Sept. 1739, married, 2 Sept. 1762, MARY WEST.

Children, baptized in the New North Church, Boston :

- i. MARY,⁵ bapt. 20 May 1764.
 - ii. JOHN, bapt. 30 Mar. 1766.
 - iii. EBENEZER, bapt. 31 Jan. 1768; d. Feb. 1794.
 - iv. ELIZA, bapt. 17 Sept. 1769.
 - v. SUSANNA, bapt. 12 May 1771.
 - vi. JOHN WEST, bapt. 24 Oct. 1773.
 - vii. SARAH, bapt. 19 Mar. 1775.
 - viii. PHILIP REYNOLDS, bapt. 6 Apr. 1777.
 - ix. SAMUEL, bapt. 22 Oct. 1780.
 - x. WILLIAM, bapt. 24 Nov. 1782.
13. JOSEPH⁵ RIDGWAY (*Joseph,⁴ James,³ John,² John¹*), baptized 24 Jan. 1768, died 8 May 1802.
- He married at Newbury, 22 Dec. 1794, ELIZABETH MOODY.
- Children, born at Newbury :
15. i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. 23 May 1795.
 16. ii. JAMES, b. 20 May 1798.
 17. iii. MOSES, b. 21 Mar. 1800.

14. JOHN⁵ RIDGWAY (*Joseph,⁴ James,³ John,² John¹*), born in 1780, died at Boston 15 Mar. 1851.

He married, 31 Dec. 1807, BETSEY STOWELL of Worcester, born 4 July 1786, died at Boston 7 July 1852, daughter of Abel and Relief (Jennison), and granddaughter of Cornelius and Sevilla (Golding) Stowell.

Children, born at Boston :

- i. BETSEY CORNELIA STOWELL,⁶ b. 6 Oct. 1808.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 8 Dec. 1810; d. 1872.

18. iii. JOHN, b. 23 Feb. 1813.

iv. SUSANNAH SUMNER, bapt. 7 Sept. 1823; m. WILLIAM H. WEAVER.

v. ELIZA CORNELIA, bapt. 7 Sept. 1823; m. 14 Feb. 1856, THOMAS H. GRENVILLE.

15. JOSEPH⁶ RIDGWAY (*Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ James,³ John,² John¹*) was born at Newbury 23 May 1795.

He married first CLARA BICKNELL of Quincy; and married secondly at Medina, Ohio, 13 June 1837, MARY P. GUNN of Suffield, Conn.

Children, born at St. Louis, Mo.:

i. ELIZABETH MOODY,⁷ b. 10 June 1838.

ii. JAMES PHELPS, b. 16 Aug. 1839.

iii. CLARA BICKNELL, b. 1 Feb. 1842.

16. JAMES⁶ RIDGWAY (*Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ James,³ John,² John¹*), born 20 May 1798, married JANE PUGSLEY of Ithaca or Caroline, Tompkins Co., N. Y.

Child:

i. FREDERICK A. B.,⁷ b. at Caroline, N. Y.; m. MARY DAVIS of Philadelphia, Pa. Children, b. at Caroline, N. Y.: *Joseph D.,⁸ Edward G., Hugh, Mary, and Walter.*

17. MOSES⁶ RIDGWAY (*Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ James,³ John,² John¹*), born 21 Mar. 1800, married, 6 Jan. 1834, SARAH LOCK of Seabrook, N. H.

Children, born at West Newbury:

i. JOSEPH,⁷ b. 17 Feb. 1835; m. 24 Nov. 1870, MARY JANE FOLLANSBEE of Amesbury. Children, b. at Haverhill: *Alice Moody,⁸ and George.*

ii. JAMES LOCK, b. 30 Apr. 1837.

iii. SARAH MARIA, b. 10 Mar. 1840.

iv. MARY ANN, b. 19 July 1843.

v. MOSES MOODY, b. 24 Dec. 1845.

vi. JANE ELIZA, b. 17 Apr. 1851.

18. JOHN⁶ RIDGWAY (*John,⁵ Joseph,⁴ James,³ John,² John¹*), born 23 Feb. 1813, died at Boston 3 Aug. 1869. He was the inventor of the first disappearing cannon, in 1862, a model of which, made by his own hands, may be seen at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

He married, 13 Sept. 1838, HARRIET ANTOINETTE RIDGWAY, born at Worcester 22 Feb. 1818, died 10 Mar. 1897, daughter of James and Faithy (Stowell),* and granddaughter of Abel and Relief (Jennison) Stowell. Mrs. Ridgway's mother, Faithy (Stowell), was a sister of Betsey, wife of John Ridgway (no. 14).

Children, born at Boston:

i. HARRIET ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 6 July 1839; m. JAMES HENRY COMLEY, b. at Buckingham, Eng., 29 May 1835, son of John and Jane (——). Children: *James Henry Ridgway, Antoinette Jane, Joseph Charles, Harriet Elizabeth, John Ridgway, and Norris Fines.*

ii. JOHN JAMES, b. 28 Jan. 1841.

iii. CHARLES LOWELL, b. 24 June 1844; m. 25 Apr. 1865, HARRIET ELIZA CROSS, b. 3 Oct. 1847, dau. of Joseph and Eliza M. (Field), whose mother, Eliza M., was the dau. of Charles and Henrietta (von Hagen) Field (b. in New York in 1793, educated at Duxbury Seminary, Mass., and m. Charles Field of Quincy in 1812), and gr.-dau. of Peter A. and Elizabeth (——) von Hagen, he the noted organist of King's and Trinity Chapels, Boston, during Revolutionary times. Children, born at Boston: *Charles Joseph,⁸ John, and Herbert Newell.*

iv. JOSEPH BELL, b. 24 Feb. 1847; d. 5 Nov. 1853.

* See note on p. 334.

RECORDS OF BREAKNECK HILL CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH, KILLINGLY, CONN.*

FROM A COPY IN THE POSSESSION OF THE CONNECTICUT SOCIETY OF COLONIAL DAMES

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT of Hartford, Conn.

ADMISSIONS AND BAPTISMS

List of Church Members Breakneck Congregational Church

1746 March 30	David Barrel, Jr.
" April 30	Esther Leavens.
" May 11	Nathaniel Draper.
" June 8	Margaret Carpenter
" Nov. 6	John Robbins.
1746	{ Nathaniel Blanchard, letter from Pomfret, Conn. Edwin Draper Jr., letter from Mortlake. Silas Huchens, letter from Mortlake. Nathaniel Aspinwall } from 1st. Ch. Woodstock, Conn.
month not given	
1747	
	Elisabeth Aspinwall } wife of Nathaniel Aspinwall.
	Elizabeth Barker wife Nath ^l Barker from 1 st church Woodstock.
1749	Benjamin Huchens from Ch. in Plainfield
	Judith Huchens, wife of Benjamin Huchens.
1750	Richard Whittemore, from Cong. Ch. Chelsea, Mass.
1752 Jan ^y 12	Thomas Day.
" Jan ^y 12	Abigail Robbins, wife of John Robbins.
" July	Eleazer Warren
1752 month not given	Anna Russel, wife of David Russel, Jr.
	Zerna Whitney, wife of Cornelius Whitney from ch. in Mortlake.
1754 April 20	Priscilla Stearns, wife of Oliver Stearns.
" Nov ^r 15	Nathan Starkweather.
1755 Nov. 4	Sarah Chilton.
" Dec ^r 4	Olive Warren, wife of Eleazer Warren.
" month not given	Daniel Davis.
1755 month not given	{ Tamer Davis, wife of Daniel Davis, from Cong. Ch. Oxford Mass.
Between 1746 and 1755 date not given	
	Peter Adams
	Mark Eames
	Samuel Gould
	Jeremiah Gould
	John Baker
	Nathaniel Barnes
	Robert Barnes
	Asa Spaulding
	Benajah Spaulding.
	James Cleveland.

Rev. Nehemiah Barker the 1st Pastor of the Breakneck Church went to Mattituck N. Y. (Long Island), in 1756, and died there March 10, 1772

* See REGISTER *ante*, p. 129.

in the 52nd year of his Age. Inscribed on his tombstone is:—

His life uprightness did commend,
And mark how peaceful was his end.

His daughter Elizabeth was born in Woodstock, Conn., Sept. 16, 1755
and married Joseph Prince in 1776

Daughters born in Mattituck

Bethiah, 1758–1773

Mary, 1760

Hannah, 1766

His widow Elizabeth married the Rev. John Davenport, his successor
in Mattituck Dec. 28, 1775.

List of Infant Baptisms in the Breakneck Church (Congregational)

1745 Summer	Isaac, Son of Samuel & Rachel Knight.
1746 March 2 ^d	Ephraim, Son of Ephraim Whittemore and Elizabeth his wife
“ March 28 th	Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel Patten & Anne his wife.
“ April 30 th	James, Son of James Day and Mary his wife.
“ April 30 th	David, Son of David Russel and Anna his wife.
“ May 25 th	Mary, Daughter of David Waters and Marjorie his wife.
“ June 8 th	Zipporah-Danielson; Negro Maid for Cap ^t Danielson.
“ June 15 th	Richard, Son of Richard Whittemore
“ June 18 th	Sarah, Daughter of Boaz Stearns.
“ July	———, a Son of Joseph Gary.
“ August	Amos, Son of David Day & Bathsheba his wife.
“ Nov. 16 th	Sarah, Daughter of Samuel Knight and Rachel his wife.
“ Nov.	Calvin, Son of Thomas Bateman.
1747 March	Mathias, Son of Mathias Whitney and Alice his wife.
“ May	Samuel, Son of Samuel Lawrence.
“ “	Elizabeth, Daughter of Nathaniel Aspinwall and Mary his Wife.
“ May	Samuel, Son of John Robbins and Abigail.
“ June	Priscilla, Daughter of Anthony Eames and Anne his Wife.
“ Sept ^r 13 th	Amasa, Son of Joseph Huchins and Zerviah his wife.
“ Fall	Ebenezer, Son of Deac. Boaz Stearns.
1748, Jan ^y 29 th	Caty, Daughter of Ephraim Robbins.
“ April	——— a Son of James and Mary Day.
“ July 9 th	Ruth, Daughter of Silas Huchens and his Wife.
“ “	Mehitabel, Daughter of Benajah Adams.
1749 Feb ^{ry} 5 th	Amos, Son of David Day & Bathsheba his wife.
“ June 12 th	Rhoda, Daughter of John Robbins and Abigail his Wife.
“ June 12 th	William, Son of William Read.
“ Aug ^t	Rachel, Daughter of Samuel Knight and Rachel his Wife.
“ Sept ^r	Shepherd, Son of Dea ⁿ Boaz Stearns.
1750 Aug st	Samuel, Son of Samuel Stearns and Anna his Wife.
“ Aug st	Elias, Son of James Day and Mary his wife.
“ Nov ^r 8 th	

1751 May 5 th	Joanna, Daughter of Stephen Brown and Sarah his Wife.
" May 5 th	Cloe, Daughter of John Priest & Peggy his Wife.
" July 15 th	Susy, Daughter of Deacon Nathaniel Patten
" July 21 st	Abigail, Daughter of Jonah Hewlett.
" Fall	Joseph, Son of Thomas Baker.
1752 Jan ^y 12 th	Whitney, Son of Lebbeus Graves.
" Jan ^y 12 th	Mary, Daughter of Ephraim Warren.
" Feb ^y	Noah, Son of Silas Huchens.
" Sabbath	Sarah, Daughter of John Robbins and Abigail his wife.
" March 2 nd	
" April 14 th	Jesse } Twins. { Children of Barnabas Cady & Margaret } Margaret his wife
" April 20 th	Anna, Daughter of Abijah Adams.
" June	Hannah, Daughter of Samuel Knight and Rachel his Wife.
" June	Joshua, Son of Matthais Whitney and Alice his Wife
" Septemb ^r	Isaac, Son of Joseph Barritt & Thankful his wife.
" Sept ^r	Sarah, Daughter of Daniel Davis & Tamer his wife.
" Octob ^r	John, Son of David Russel and Anna his wife, presented by his mother.
1753 March 20 th	James, Son of Nathaniel Walker and Patience.
" May 6 th	Prudence, Daughter of Benjamin Huchins and Judith his Wife.
" May 13 th	Silas, Son of Silas Huchins & Sarah his wife.
" May 20 th	Mary, Daughter of James Day & Mary his Wife.
" June 3 ^d	Luther, Son of William Read and Sarah his Wife.
" Sept ^r 30 th	Isaac, Son of Thomas Bateman and Priscilla his Wife.
" Oct ^r 28 th	Willard, Son of Ephraim Robbins.
" Nov ^r 18 th	David Waters } Children of William Chilson and Sarah Benjamin } his Wife. Abigail } Sarah }
1754 Feb ^y 6 th	Olive, Daughter of Jonathan Day and Olive his wife, presented by her step-father Eleazer Warren, and her mother.
" Feb ^y 10 th	Zerviah, Daughter of John Robbins and Abigail his Wife.
" March 26 th	Robert, Son of David Day & Bathsheba his Wife.
" April 3 ^d	Nathaniel, Son of Dea ⁿ Nathaniel Patten and Anna his Wife.
" May 19 th	Huldah, Daughter of Daniel Davis & Tamer his Wife.
" May 19 th	Waitstill, Child of John Dickerman. John Dickerman of the South Church.
" May 25 th	Abigaill, Daughter of James Leavens.
" July 21 st	Rhoda, Daughter of Stephen Brown and Sarah his Wife.
" Octob ^r 20 th	Abigail, Daughter of Ephraim Warren, by M ^r Brown of Middle Parish North Killingly.
" Octob ^r 20 th	Mary, Daughter of Eben Adams, by M ^r Brown of Middle Parish, North Killingly.
" Nov ^r 24 th	Boaz, Son of Samuel Stearns & Anna his Wife.

1754 Dec ^r 18 th	Levina, Daughter of William Pearl and Sarah his Wife.
“ Dec ^r 28 th	Abel, Son of ——— Gates, presented by Benjamin Barrett, who had charge of his education.
1755 Jan ^{ry}	Asa } Son and Daughter of Nathan Starkweather.
“ May 1 st	Mary }
1757 May 5 th	Sarah, Daughter of Barnabas Cady and Margaret his Wife.
	Calvin, Son of William Read.

THE MATERNAL ANCESTRY OF GOVERNOR THOMAS DUDLEY

By Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT of Hartford, Conn.

IN the REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 189, attention was called to the discovery of the record of the baptism of Governor Thomas Dudley, which had been announced in the Stokes Records, vol. 1, p. 93, privately printed in 1910. As this discovery was accompanied by the finding of evidence which established beyond any doubt the parentage of Thomas Dudley's mother, it seems advisable to tell the complete story of what has been found.*

Among the entries in the parish register of Yardley Hastings, co. Northampton, is that of the baptism of Thomas Dudley, 12 October 1576, the year in which his baptism would be likely to be recorded, if the statement that has been handed down about his age at death is correct. In the same register is found also the record of the baptism of "Mary Dudley daughter of M^r Dudley" 16 October 1580. The father's Christian name is not given in the baptismal record of either of the children, but the title "M^r" given in the record of Mary Dudley's baptism was bestowed at that period only on men of rank and position. Cotton Mather wrote that Thomas Dudley's father was "Capt. Roger Dudley, who was slain in the wars, when this, his son, and one only daughter were very young," and the Mary Dudley whose baptism is recorded in the register of Yardley Hastings was undoubtedly this "one only daughter" of Capt. Roger Dudley. As Yardley Hastings is only eight miles from Northampton, Cotton Mather's statement that Thomas Dudley "was born in the town of Northampton" is proved to be substantially true.

Another important discovery was that of the will of Thomas Dorne, or Thorne, of Yardley Hastings, an abstract of which follows.

The Will of THOMAS DORNE of Yardley Hastings, Gent., 29 October 1588. To the reparacons of the Church of Yardley 20s. Towards the

* The credit for the discoveries described in this article belongs to Miss Talcott.—
EDITOR.

reparacons of the Church of Syersham 20s. To the poore and most needye in Yeardlie 20s. To the poore and most needye in Syersham 15s. To the poore and most needye of Olney 10s. To the poore of Easton Mauditt 3s. 4d. To the poore and most needie of Frendon 3s. 4d. To the poore of Ashbie David [Castle Ashby] 3s. 4d. To the poore of Denton 2s. 6d. To Mary Dorne, my loving wiffe, £10 of English money to be paid to her out of the manor of Syresham aforesaid, the whole linnen in my house at her discretion to dispose of, the use of all the furniture of my house, my windmill, and the Dorne [?] house which I have of Raynold Hull of Yeardley, during her naturall life, on condition that the said Marye shall give a bond of £10 that she will not give away the said furniture, etc., but give it all to the children and heires of the said Thomas; also to the said Marye the wholle furniture of my Chambre where I do now lye to her owne use, and to Dispose that at her owne pleasure to whom she seeth it good. If my sonne Robert Dorne should come home, my said wiffe shall suffer him to have a convenient chambre within my said house, and also to have meat and Drink for himself, and sufficient Keeping for his horse, on condition that he shall be obedient unto his Mother in everything during her naturall life. To the Children of Edward Dorne, my Sonne, £3 11s. 8d. To the Children of Paul Strelley likewise £3 11s. 8d. To the Children of my Sonne Pender [?] likewise £3 11s. 8d. To Margery Lawe, daughter of Basill Lawe, my Sonne-in-Law, £10. To the Children of Andrew Plume [?] as before £3 11s. 8d. To the Children of Frauncis Worsley £3 11s. 8d. To the Children of Arthur Dorn £3 11s. 8. To the Children of Susan Dudley, my Daughter, widow, £10, to be equally divided. To M^r Leonard Brothers, my nephew, 20s. in gold, to make him a ring of remembraunce. To Willm Dorne thelder 20s. in gold, to make him a ring of remembraunce. To every one of my servants one quarters wages. To every one of my Godchildren 12d. To Thomas Strelley, my Godsonne, towards his Exhibition in the Universitie of Cambridge, £3 11s. 8d. To my sonne Arthur Dorne all mine apparelle and all mine artillery, one Crosbow excepted, which I doe give to my sonne Robert Dorne. After all legacies are paid and all debts, all the remainder to Edward Dorne and Arthur Dorne, my sonnes, and they to be Executors. Paule Strelley and William Thorn, Gent., overseers. Proved 9 May 1589. (Northampton Registry of Wills, Book 5, pp. 328-330.)

Additional information about the Thorne, or Dorne, family is derived from the following entries in the parish register of Yardley Hastings:

- 1550 Anna filia Thomae Dorne bapt. ———.
- 1551 Katherina Dorne bapt. 11 September.
- 1552 Arthuris Dorne bapt. 15 May.
- 1558 Willm Dorne bapt. 6 December.
- 1559 Susanna Dorne bapt. 5 March [1559/60].
- 1560 Robt Dorne bapt. 8 May.
- 1561 Isabell Thorne bapt. 8 June.
- 1582 Basill Law and Isabell Thorne maryed 14 January [1582/3].
- 1588 Thomas Dorne gent buried 9 November.

Cotton Mather's statement, that Thomas Dudley was aided in obtaining his education by Mrs. Purefoy, "a gentlewoman famed in the parts about Northampton for wisdom, piety and works of charity," and also by Judge Nichols, "being his kinsman also, by

the mother's side," together with the mention of a Thomas Dudley in the will of John Purefoy, 1579 (REGISTER, vol. 49, p. 507), had already been regarded as pointing to a connection between the Purefoys and the Dudleys.* It was known also that Mary Purefoy, sister of the above-mentioned John Purefoy, was the wife of Thomas Thorne of Yardley Hastings, and that Thomas and Mary (Purefoy) Thorne had four sons, Anthony [*sic*], Edward, Robert and Thorney, and two daughters, of whom Katherine married Francis Worsley and Susanna, according to the printed pedigrees of the Purefoy family, married a Rogers. (See note by Dean Dudley in REGISTER, vol. 49, pp. 507-508, where his account of the Purefoy family is based on Nicholls's History of Leicestershire, and on the Visitation of Leicestershire in the Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 2.) But an examination of the original Purefoy pedigree in the British Museum (Harleian MS. 1189, fols. 18, 19) shows that Susanna Thorne married Roger ———, a very different statement from that of the printed pedigree, which gives to her a husband surnamed Rogers and omits his Christian name. The will of Thomas Dorne, or Thorne, supplies the surname that is missing in the Harleian MS., and proves that the husband of Susanna Thorne was Roger Dudley. It is evident, therefore, that Thomas Dudley was descended from the Purefoys through his mother, Susanna Thorne, who was a daughter of Mary (Purefoy) Thorne, and was baptized at Yardley Hastings 5 March 1559/60.

Since Susanna (Thorne) Dudley was already a widow on 29 October 1588, the date of her father's will, her husband Roger Dudley could not have fallen in the battle of Ivry, 14 March 1590, as some writers have asserted. (Dean Dudley's Supplement to the History of the Dudley Family, p. 8; Stokes Records, vol. 1, p. 93.)

The arms of the family of Thorne, *alias* Dorne, "de Com. Northton, nuper de Brylowe," are inserted at the end of Harleian MS. 1467, fol. 69, in the British Museum. In Metcalfe's Visitations of Northamptonshire, p. 168, they are given, quartered with Brudenell of Deane, as *Sable, three fusills in fess argent*. A William Thorne was patron of the living of Yardley Hastings in 1531 (Bridges's Northamptonshire, vol. 1, p. 398), and Bridges says that this was probably during the minority of Peter Compton, son of Sir William Compton, who died 20 Hen. VIII. A William Thorne of Yardley Hastings, probably the man of that name mentioned by Bridges, made his will 8 March 1537, as follows:

To be buried in the church "before the rood." To wife Alys certain lands. To son Thomas all my other lands, my copyhold in Yardley, and

* Judge Nicholls, or Nicolls (Sir Augustine Nicolls), a distinguished lawyer and one of the justices of the Court of Common Pleas in the reign of James I, was a son of Thomas Nicolls, a sergeant at law of the Middle Temple, by his wife Anne Pell, daughter of John Pell of Elington, co. Northampton, Esq. She married for her second husband Richard Purefoy, brother of the testator of 1579, and was the Mrs. Purefoy mentioned by Cotton Mather. A pedigree of Nicholls of Hardwick is printed in Metcalfe's Visitations of Northamptonshire, p. 119.

also in Syersham and other places. To youngest son George £10. To daughter M[torn] 20s. My wife Alys to be executrix. "To my ghostly father, Thomas Smyth, 2s. to pray for me." Witnesses: brother Nicholas Thorne and Thomas Smyth, parson of Yardley.

The Purefoys were of gentle blood, their pedigree going back to William Purefoy of Misterton, co. Leicester, who was living in the reign of Henry III, and they intermarried with prominent families. (See Purefoy pedigrees in the Visitation of Leicestershire and in the Visitation of Buckinghamshire, Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 2, pp. 32 ff., and vol. 58, p. 199; and also Lipscomb's County History of Bucks.) Edward Purefoy of Shaldeston, father of Mary (Purefoy) Thorne, was born at Effield 13 January 1494, and died in 1558. Anne Phettiplace, or Fettiplace, his wife, daughter of Richard Phettiplace, or Fettiplace, of Besselsleigh, co. Berks, was born at Shelford Parva 16 July 1496, and died 3 August 1558. She belonged to an ancient family whose pedigrees may be found in vol. 1 of the Visitations of Berkshire. (Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 56.) Thomas Dudley was a page in the family of Lord Compton, afterwards Earl of Northampton, and only the sons of men of good family were accepted as pages in the households of noblemen. The gates of the beautiful park of Castle Ashby, the seat of Lord Compton, and now owned by his descendant, the Marquis of Northampton, open into the quaint little village of Yardley Hastings, and it was certainly most natural that a boy living in the immediate vicinity, the son of an officer who had fallen fighting for his country, should be received into the household at the Castle. Dudley was probably of good descent on his father's side, as well as on his mother's side. The fact that he used the arms of the barons of Dudley implies that he claimed descent from that family, and Adlard (The Sutton-Dudleys, Pedigree D) may be right in tracing his ancestry to Edward, second Baron Dudley.

Thomas Dudley lived in Northampton as a young man, and raised a company of soldiers to join the forces sent by Queen Elizabeth to aid King Henry IV of France and, more especially, to serve at the siege of Amiens. After his return he took up the practice of law and the cares of a family. He married at Hardingstone, near Northampton, 25 April 1603, Dorothy, daughter of Edmund Yorke* of Cotton End, co. Northampton, yeoman, a man of good family, who in his will, dated 18 November 1614, mentions his grandchildren Samuel and Anne Dudley, and appoints Thomas Dudley one of his overseers. (REGISTER, vol. 47, p. 120.)

It is to be hoped that light may yet be thrown on the paternal ancestry of Governor Thomas Dudley.

* For the marriage record of Thomas Dudley and Dorothy Yorke, which was found by Miss Talcott, together with other facts about the Yorke family, see REGISTER, vol. 56, p. 206.—EDITOR.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 261]

BEALE

The Will of ROBERT BEALDE of Bedynden [co. Kent], 17 April 1465. To be buried in the churchyard of All Saints Church, Bedynden. To the high altar there for my tythes forgot 3s. 4d. A two pound candle to be burned before the image of the Blessed Virgin Mary in the chancel of the Blessed Mary there. To the torch lights of the Blessed Virgin Mary and Holy Trinity there 4d. each. The rest of my goods and chattels to my wife Margaret, whom I make executrix.

My last will regarding all my lands. Robert Wylkok and William Glover to be feofees of all my lands and tenements in the parishes of Bydynden, Smarden, Halden, and Betyrisden, they to sell a piece of land in Smarden on the den of Berynden and lands in Halden on the dens of Tanyden and Wetherinden, and of the money I give to Henry Bealde my son £10, and the residue to my executrix. My other lands in Bydenden and Smarden to my wife, and she to sell a piece of land in Smerden on the den of Brysenden containing four acres, and the money received to be paid to my elder daughters Joan and Agnes when they reach the age of seventeen years. All my other lands and tenements to my wife for life and after her decease to John and Robert my sons in fee simple at twenty years of age. If either die before such age and unmarried, the lands in Smarden on the den of Brisenden to be sold, and the money used in the reparation of the footway called Gawsey between Bydenden church and Spylhersthill, and in masses, the relief of the poor, and other works of charity. To my daughter Joan at seventeen a piece of land in Bedinden on the den of Omonden and four pieces of land in said parish on the den of Spilherst called Petfeld le mede and the ground thereto adjoining in fee simple. To my daughter Agnes at seventeen land in Bedinden on the den of Eslinden. If either die before said age and without lawful issue, said lands to be sold, and from the proceeds my feofees to pay 10 marks to the chaplain to celebrate masses in the said church of Biddenden for eight years, 10 marks to the reparation of the bad ways between the said church and Spilhersthill, 10 marks to the works of the said church, 10 marks to the marriage of poor maids, and 10 marks to the poor of Biddenden. To Margaret my wife all my lands in Betrisden on the den of Hodingfold and a messuage and garden with twenty acres adjoining in Halden, and after her death reversion of said messuage and garden to my son Stephen in fee simple. To my son Henry a piece of land called Bomlongesfelde in fee simple after my death. Witnesses: William Lyford, chaplain of said parish, Stephen Ricard, Richard Frenssham, John Ricard, and Robert Wylmott. No record of probate. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 1, fo. 7.) [Translated from the Latin.]

The Will of MARGARET BEALDE, widow, of Bedynden, 6 October 1487. To the high altar of Bedynden 12d. To every light in said church 4d. To every godson and goddaughter 4d. For a missal for said church 20s. For an honest priest to celebrate in said church for a quarter of a year

33s. 4d. To the fabrics of the churches of Betrisden and Halden 6s. 8d. each. To Margaret Halsnoth 6s. 8d. To every son of mine 6s. 8d. My feoffees William Harry and William Ive shall surrender my lands in Betrisden to my executors. The rest of my five pieces of land to my sons Edmund and John. My son John and Thomas Bachiler to be my executors. Witnesses: Thomas Lark, chaplain, Walter Halsnoth, Thomas Ely, and Roger Halse. Proved 10 December 1487 by the executors named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 4, fo. 6.)

The Will of THOMAS* BEALE of Biddenden in the County of Kent, 13 March 1567/8. To be buried in the churchyard of Biddenden. To my son Wyllyam Beale a heifer and twelve sheep. To my son Robert Beale a mare. To my son Richard Beale a calf. To my son John Beale a calf and a sheep. To my son Abraham Beale a calf. To my son Jeremye Beale a heifer. To Joane Haselden and to Thomasyn, my daughters, a heifer each. The residue of my goods to my wife Alyce, whom I make my executrix.

My will regarding my lands. To my wife Alice for life two acres of land purchased of John Patenden of Byddenden, with reversion to my sons and daughters in equal portions. Witnesses: John Haselden, Robert Coltman, Androwe Daye, and Stephen Atcoke. Proved 11 April 1568, the executrix being dead, and administration granted to Robert Beale son of the deceased. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 40, fo. 193.)

The Will of JEREMIE BEALE of Warhorne, co. Kent, dated 6 October 1586, and proved 20 October 1586, mentions his wife Elizabeth and his daughter Jone, the latter to be brought up by his brother Richard Beale and his sister Joane Haselden. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 46, fo. 331.)

The Will of ROBERT BEALE of Frittenden in the County of Kent, 4 March 1610/11. To be buried in the churchyard of Biddenden. Kinswoman Margery Bosden. My wife Anne to be executrix. Her two sons Thomas Monck and William Monck and their uncle John Munck. My eldest son Thomas Beale. My youngest son Robert Beale. My five youngest children, all under fifteen years of age. Overseers: my eldest son Thomas Beale and my brother Richard's son John Beale. [Signed] The mark of Robte Beale. Witnesses: Richard Beale and Richard Taylor. Proved 27 April 1614 by Anne Beale, executrix. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 57, fo. 374.)

The Will of THOMAS BEALE of Biddenden in the County of Kent, "written with mine own hand," 26 May 1617. To mine elder daughter Elizabeth Post a chest that was her own mother's, to be delivered to her after the decease of her husband Richard Post. To Richard Post her son 10s., to be paid after the decease of his father Richard Post. To my younger daughter Sara £5 at age of twenty years or day of marriage, and if she die before marriage, 40s. to Richard Post son of my daughter, after his father's decease. To my daughter Sarah a little joined chest which was mine before I married and a pair of irons which was her "granddomes," to be delivered after the death of Margaret my wife. To free-

* Although this testator is called Thomas in the registered copy of his will, the registers of Biddenden show the burial of John Beale, householder, 14 Mar. 1567/8, and of the wife of John Beale, 19 Mar. 1567/8.

bourne 10s., in recompense of agreement made between us in time past. All the rest of my goods, my debts paid and my body laid in the earth, I give to my wife Margaret and my son Thomas Beale, whom I make my executors. No witnesses. Proved by Margaret, widow and relict, and son Thomas Beale, the executors named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 58, fo. 51.)

The Will of JOHN BEALE of the Town and Port of Sandwich, grocer, 25 August 1623. To be buried in the church or churchyard of St. Peter's, Sandwich. To my daughters Elizabeth, Mary, and Katherine, £20 each at age of twenty years or marriage. To wife Elizabeth for life the house I dwell in, with reversion to son John. My sister Katherine Beale, widow of Abraham Beale. Wife Elizabeth residuary legatee and executrix. Witnesses: John Beale, William Halsnode, John Halsnode, and John Sherman. Proved 14 October 1623 by Elizabeth Beale, widow and executrix. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 63, fo. 303.)

**BEALE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS AND TRANSCRIPTS OF
BIDDENDEN, CO. KENT, 1538-1635**

- 1559 Thomas Beale householder buried 9 April.
- 1560 The wife of Thomas Bewald buried 6 December.
- 1562 Susanna base-born daughter of Thomas Beald christened 21 June.
- 1565 Elizabeth daughter of Richard Beale christened 21 November.
- 1567 John Hasselden and Jone Beale married 1 December.
- 1567 John Beale householder buried 14 March [1567/8].
- 1567 The wife of John Beale buried 19 March [1567/8].
- 1568 William Beale and Alice Havsnodde married 3 October.
- 1569 Jone daughter of William Beale christened 3 July.
- 1569 Thomas son of Robert Beale christened 7 August.
- 1569 The wife of Robert Beale buried 21 August.
- 1569 Robert Beale and Kattrin Williams married 21 January [1569/70].
- 1571 Stephen son of William Beale christened 15 March [1571/2].
- 1573 Abraham and Margaret son and daughter of William Beale christened 15 October.
- 1573 Margaret daughter of William Beale buried 18 December.
- 1576 John son of William Beale christened 7 October.
- 1578 William son of William Beale christened 2 February [1578/9].
- 1579 John son of Richard Beale christened 17 January [1579/80].
- 1581 Katherine daughter of William Beale christened 23 April.
- 1581 Richard son of Richard Beale christened 11 March [1581/2].
- 1582 Richard son of Richard Beale buried 6 June.
- 1583 Dorothy daughter of Richard Beale christened 4 August.
- 1584 Rachell daughter of John Beall christened 4 October.
- 1584 William Beall householder buried 2 December.
- 1586 Moyses son of John Beall christened 3 July.
- 1586 Moyses son of John Beall buried 18 December.
- 1586 Margaret daughter of Richard Beall christened 26 December.
- 1587 ——— of John Beale christened 14 November.
- 1589 Henry son of Richard Beall christened 23 March [1589/90].
- 1592 Thomas Beall and Jone Beall married 27 November.
- 1592 Alice wife of John Beall buried 5 February [1592/3].
- 1592 John son of John Beall buried 27 February [1592/3].
- 1593 Richard son of Richard Beale christened 13 May.

- 1598 Richard son of Thomas Beale christened 8 November.
- 1594 Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Beale christened 26 December.
- 1596 Catherine wife of Robert Beale of Frittenden buried 5 July.
- 1596 Robert son of Richard Beale christened 29 August.
- 1596 Robert son of Thomas Beale christened 5 December.
- 1596 Robert Beale and Agnes Muncke married 6 February [1596/7].
- 1597 Marye daughter of Robert Beale of Frittenden christened at the request of Mr. Hargrave the minister 19 February [1597/8].
- 1598 Thomas son of Richard Beale christened 22 January [1598/9].
- 1599 "Marche The xxvth day was xpined Thomas the sonne off Thomas Beale."
- 1599 Robert son of Richard Beale buried 26 April.
- 1601 John Beall and Joan Foster both single married 11 May.*
- 1602 Elias son of Robert Beale of Frittenden buried 4 December.
- 1603 John son of John Beale christened 30 October.
- 1603 Sara daughter of Thomas Beale christened 15 January [1603/4].
- 1604 "A pore old woman ye mother† off Thomas Beale a buried 11 March" [1604/5].
- 1606 Thomas son of John Beale christened 15 September.
- 1606 Thomas son of John Beale buried 16 September.
- 1609 Sarah daughter of John Beale christened 1 October.
- 1609 Sarah daughter of John Beale buried 29 October.
- 1610 Richard son of John Beale christened 20 January [1610/11].
- 1610 Richard son of John Beale buried 31 January [1610/11].
- 1612 Richard son of John Beale christened 17 January [1612/13].
- 1612 Joane wife of John Beale buried 21 January [1612/13].
- 1612 Richard son of John Beale buried 6 February [1612/13].
- 1613 Robert Beale of Frittenden buried 22 January [1613/14].
- 1614 A daughter of Thomas Beall buried unbaptized 5 July.
- 1615 Robert son of Robert Beale of Frittenden buried 6 May.
- 1616 Henry Beale and Brigget Brissenden married 16 December.
- 1617 Elizabeth daughter of Henry Beale christened 19 October.
- 1617 Thomas Beall householder buried 18 January [1617/18].
- 1618 Richard son of John Beale christened 6 January [1618/19].
- 1618 John Beale and Margaret Beale widow married 19 January [1618/19].
- 1620 William son of John Beale christened 26 November.
- 1622 Frances son of Henry Beale christened 17 November.
- 1622 Old widow Beale buried 27 December.
- 1622 Richard Beale singleman buried 20 January [1622/3].
- 1623 Francis son of John Beale christened 5 April.
- 1623 Francis son of John Beale buried 2 February [1623/4].
- 1624 Francis son of Henry Beale buried 21 April.
- 1624 Thomas son of John Beale christened 12 December.
- 1624 Robert son of Beniamine Beale christened 9 January [1624/5].
- 1625 Francis son of Henry Beale christened 3 April.
- 1626 John son of Henry Beale christened 11 June.
- 1626 Edward son of John Beale christened 28 October.

* This Joan Foster was aunt of Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, Mass.—E. F.

† This doubtless refers to Thomas Beale's mother-in-law, Mrs. Alice (Hasnode) Beale, widow of William Beale (3), who probably made her home with her eldest daughter Joane after the latter's marriage to her cousin Thomas Beale (8).—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.

- 1628 Thomas son of Beniamine Beale christened 20 January [1627/8].
 1628 A child of John Beale buried unbaptized 18 December.
 1629 Susan daughter of Henry Beale christened 17 May.
 1629 Elizabeth daughter of John Beale christened 28 November.
 1631 Widow Beale senior buried 20 March [1631/2].

[On the foregoing wills and entries the following Beale pedigree is based :

1. **ROBERT BEALDE**, of Biddenden, co. Kent, the testator of 1465, died probably soon after the date of his will, 17 Apr. 1465. He married **MARGARET** ———, who was probably the testator of 1487, and who died between 6 Oct. and 10 Dec. 1487.

Children :

- i. **HENRY**.
- ii. **JOHN**, b. after 1445.
- iii. **ROBERT**, b. after 1445.
- iv. **JOAN**, b. after 1448.
- v. **AGNES**, b. after 1448.
- vi. **STEPHEN**.
- vii. **EDMUND**.

2. **THOMAS* BEALE**, of Biddenden, the testator of 1567/8, who was born probably about 1515, and married **ALICE** ———, was probably a grandson of one of the sons of the above-mentioned Robert Bealde (1).

Children :

3. i. **WILLIAM**, b. probably about 1543.
4. ii. **ROBERT**.
- iii. **JOANE**, m. 1. Dec. 1567 **JOHN HASSELDEN**; living in 1586.
5. iv. **RICHARD**.
- v. **THOMASINE**.
6. vi. **JOHN**.
- vii. **ABRAHAM**.
7. viii. **JEREMY**.

3. **WILLIAM BEALE**, of Biddenden, was born about 1543, and was buried at Biddenden 2 Dec. 1584. No will of his has been found. He married 3 Oct. 1568 **ALICE HASNODE**.

Children, baptized at Biddenden :

- i. **JONE**, bapt. 3 July 1569; m. at Biddenden 27 Nov. 1592 her cousin **THOMAS BEALE** (8).
- ii. **STEPHEN**, bapt. 15 Mar. 1571/2.
- iii. **ABRAHAM**, bapt. 15 Oct. 1573.
- iv. **MARGARET**, twin with Abraham, bapt. 15 Oct. 1573; bur. 18 Dec. 1573.
- v. **JOHN**, bapt. 7 Oct. 1576; perhaps the testator of Sandwich, 1623.
- vi. **WILLIAM**, bapt. 2 Feb. 1578/9.
- vii. **KATHERINE**, bapt. 23 Apr. 1581.

4. **ROBERT BEALE** was born probably about 1545, and lived at Biddenden and also at Frittenden, records of him being found in both of these parishes. As the testator of 1610/11 he calls himself of Frittenden, but he was buried at Biddenden 22 Jan. 1613/14. His first wife, name unknown, whom he married about 1568, was buried 21 Aug. 1569. He married secondly, 21 Jan. 1569/70, **KATHERINE WILLIAMS**, who was buried 5 July 1596, by whom he probably had no issue. He married thirdly, 6 Feb. 1596/7, **AGNES**

* Or perhaps John. See foot-note, p. 345.

or ANNE MUNCKE, a widow, who survived him; she was probably widow of Simon Muncke, of Biddenden, who married Anne Moone by license dated 29 Dec. 1590.

Child by first wife:

8. i. THOMAS, bapt. at Biddenden 7 Aug. 1569.

Children by third wife:

- ii. MARY, bapt. at Biddenden 19 Feb. 1597/8; m., by license dated 5 Oct. 1619, WILLIAM LEVENDELL of Halden.
- iii. ELIAS, b. probably in 1600; bur. at Biddenden 4 Dec. 1602.
- iv. THOMASINE, bapt. at Frittenden 19 Sept. 1602.
- v. BENJAMIN (perhaps).
- vi. ANNE, b. about 1606. On 10 June 1626 a license for marriage at St. Margaret's, Canterbury, was issued to Daniel Everden, of Benenden, husbandman, a bachelor, aged about 24, and Ann Beale, of Smarden, virgin, aged about 21, whose mother Ann Beale consents, as is testified by her brother-in-law [half-brother] Thomas Moncke, of Smarden.
- vii. ROBERT, bapt. at Frittenden 19 Aug. 1610; bur. at Biddenden 6 May 1615.

5. RICHARD BEALE, of Biddenden, was born probably about 1550. The only records which we have of him are those of the baptisms and burials of his children.

Children, baptized at Biddenden:

- 9. i. JOHN, bapt. 17 Jan. 1579/80.
- ii. RICHARD, bapt. 11 Mar. 1581/2; bur. 6 June 1582.
- iii. DOROTHY, bapt. 4 Aug. 1583.
- iv. MARGARET, bapt. 26 Dec. 1586.
- v. HENRY, bapt. 23 Mar. 1589/90; m. at Biddenden 16 Dec. 1616 BRIDGET BRISSENDEN, and had *Elizabeth, Francis, John, and Susan*. According to his marriage license he was a clothier.
- vi. RICHARD, bapt. 13 May 1593; bur. 20 Jan. 1622/3, unm.
- vii. ROBERT, bapt. 29 Aug. 1596; bur. 26 Apr. 1599.
- viii. THOMAS, bapt. 22 Jan. 1598/9.

6. JOHN BEALE, of Biddenden, was born probably about 1555, and married about 1583 ALICE ———, who was buried at Biddenden 5 Feb. 1592/3.

Children, baptized at Biddenden:

- i. RACHEL, bapt. 4 Aug. 1584.
- ii. MOSES, bapt. 3 July 1586; bur. 18 Dec. 1586.
- iii. A CHILD, bapt. 14 Nov. 1587, probably the son JOHN who was bur. 27 Feb. 1592/3.

7. JEREMY BEALE, of Warhorne, co. Kent, died between 6 and 20 Oct. 1586. He married ELIZABETH ———, who survived him. It is doubtful if she was the mother of his child, as he stated in his will that his brother Richard and sister Joane Haselden were to have the bringing up of his daughter.

Child:

- i. JOANE.

8. THOMAS BEALE, of Biddenden, the testator of 1617, was baptized there 7 Aug. 1569, and was buried there 13 Jan. 1617/18. He married first at Biddenden, 27 Nov. 1592, his cousin JOANE BEALE, daughter of William (3) and Alice (Hasnode) Beale, who was baptized at Biddenden 3 July 1569, and died after Oct. 1603. He

married secondly, before 1614, MARGARET ———, who married secondly, probably as his third wife, 19 Jan. 1618/19, John Beale (9), of Biddenden, her first husband's cousin.

Children by first wife, baptized at Biddenden :

- i. RICHARD, bapt. 8 Nov. 1598; probably d. young, as he is not mentioned in his father's will.
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 26 Dec. 1594; m. RICHARD POST; among their children were *Richard*, b. not later than May 1617, who settled at Woburn, Mass., and *Thomas*, who settled at Cambridge, Mass.
- iii. ROBERT, bapt. 5 Dec. 1596; probably d. young, as he is not mentioned in his father's will.
10. iv. THOMAS, bapt. 25 Mar. 1599; emigrated to New England.
- v. SARAH, bapt. 15 Jan. 1608/4; emigrated to New England, being probably the Sarah Beale who came in the *James* in June 1635, aged 28, the lady being favored three years in the statement of age; m. at Woburn, Mass., 10 Aug. 1649, as his second wife, EDWARD WINN; d. at Woburn 15 Mar. 1679/80, without issue.

Child by second wife, born at Biddenden :

- vi. A DAUGHTER, bur. unbapt. 5 July 1614.

9. JOHN BEALE, of Biddenden, a clothier, was baptized 17 Jan. 1579/80, and was living there as late as 1629. He married first at Biddenden, 11 May 1601, JOAN FOSTER, daughter of Thomas and Dorothy (Austin) Foster of Biddenden. She was baptized there 1 Mar. 1584/5, was an aunt of Hopestill Foster, of Dorchester, Mass., and was buried at Biddenden 21 Jan. 1612/13. John Beale married secondly at St. Mary Bredman's, Canterbury, by license dated 1 Dec. 1615, ALICE TUCKER, both groom and bride being of Biddenden. He married thirdly at Biddenden, 19 Jan. 1618/19, MARGARET BEALE, widow of his cousin Thomas Beale (8).

Children by first wife, baptized at Biddenden :

- i. JOHN, bapt. 30 Oct. 1603. On 28 Sept. 1636 a license for marriage at Lenham was issued to John Beale, of Biddenden, clothier, a bachelor, aged about 33, and FRIDSWITH READER, of Bredgar, virgin, aged about 24. Bondsman, Henry Beale, of Biddenden, clothier [his uncle].
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 15 Sept. 1606; bur. 16 Sept. 1606.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. 1 Oct. 1609; bur. 29 Oct. 1609.
- iv. RICHARD, bapt. 20 Jan. 1610/11; bur. 31 Jan. 1610/11.
- v. RICHARD, bapt. 17 Jan. 1612/13; bur. 6 Feb. 1612/13.

Child by second wife, baptized at Biddenden :

- vi. RICHARD, bapt. 6 Jan. 1618/19.

Children, by third wife, baptized at Biddenden :

- vii. WILLIAM, bapt. 26 Nov. 1620.
- viii. FRANCIS, bapt. 5 Apr. 1623; bur. 2 Feb. 1623/4.
- ix. THOMAS, bapt. 12 Dec. 1624.
- x. EDWARD, bapt. 28 Oct. 1626.
- xi. A CHILD, bur. unbapt. 18 Dec. 1628.
- xii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 22 Nov. 1629.

10. THOMAS BEALE was baptized at Biddenden, co. Kent, 25 Mar. 1599, and emigrated to New England as early as 1634, when he appears as a proprietor of Cambridge, Mass. There he settled permanently, was admitted freeman 8 Dec. 1636, held several town offices, and died 7 Sept. 1661. In his will, dated 24 Aug. 1661, he states that he is about 63 years old, and mentions his wife Sarah, his sister

Sarah Wenn,* his cousin [nephew] Richard Post, and several friends. He evidently left no children.

He married in England before 1634 SARAH ———, whose will, dated 29 June 1677, and proved 1 Apr. 1679, mentions kinsmen Henry and Richard Frencham [a Biddenden family name], cousin [husband's nephew] Thomas Post and his daughter Elizabeth, sister [in-law Sarah] Wing [Winn], and various friends.

The names of other Beale emigrants to New England are found in the Kentish branches of the family, Abraham, Benjamin, Robert, Edmund, John, and William being names of common occurrence in the Biddenden branch, and Roger, Nathaniel and Joshua in the Cranbrook branch. There was another branch at Graveney, and a very ancient armigerous one at Maidstone. Perhaps from the latter descended the Norfolk branch which furnished the emigrants to Hingham, Mass. The will of Richard Beale, of Cranbrook, mentions brothers living in Suffolk, a county adjoining Norfolk.—E. F.]

[The Court Files of Middlesex County, Mass., contain a document which affords additional confirmation to the connections between the Posts, Beales, and Winns, as set forth above. On 1 Apr. 1679 Thomas Post petitioned for an allowance from the estate of Mrs. Sarah Beale, of Cambridge, stating that his uncle Thomas Beale sent for him out of his native country, but on arriving at Cambridge he found that his uncle had died and that the latter's widow, his aunt, was a weak invalid; whereupon the petitioner and his wife and daughter cared for her for a long time, and at her request the petitioner went to Woburn to entreat his aunt Winn to come to her, the said Mrs. Beale, etc.]

Information derived from various sources in regard to the brothers Richard and Thomas Post may be summarized as follows:

RICHARD¹ Post, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Beale) Post, appeared at Woburn, Mass., as early as 1645, when he was assessed on a rate list, and in 1648 he received a grant of a meadow lot there. In 1672 he was taxed in a rate for the second meeting-house of Woburn. Soon after this date he removed to Mendon, Mass., where he was killed by the Indians in an attack on that town 14 July 1675, during King Philip's War.

He married first at Woburn, 27 Feb. 1649/50, SUSANNA SUTTON, by whom it is not known that he had issue. He married secondly at Woburn, 18 Nov. 1662, MARY² TYLER, born about 1643, daughter of Job¹ and Mary Tyler of Andover, Roxbury, and Mendon, Mass. She married secondly, as his second wife, 1 Mar. 1677/8, John² Bridges of Andover, Mass.

Children by second wife, born at Woburn:

- i. MARY,³ b. 29 Sept. 1664; living unmarried at Rowley, Mass., in 1692, when she was tried and condemned for witchcraft, but was later reprieved and released.
- ii. JOANNA, b. 18 Sept. 1666.
- iii. JOHN, b. 14 Apr. 1669; resided at Mendon, where he died, his will being proved in 1759.

THOMAS¹ Post, younger brother of Richard,¹ came to New England between 1661 and 1669 and settled at Cambridge, Mass., where he died between 28 Mar. and 7 Apr. 1691. In his will he names as his heirs at law: daughter Rebecca Post, dwelling near Gravesend [co. Kent], England,

* Not Penn, as given in Pope's *Pioneers of Massachusetts*.

grandson Thomas Post, and grandson John Sattle [Sawtell]. The name of his wife has not been discovered.

Children :

- i. A SON,² name unknown, b. in England about 1645-1650, father of *Thomas Post* who inherited his grandfather's house in Cambridge, Mass., part of which he sold to Thomas Moore in 1698.
- ii. REBECCA, living at Gravesend, England, in 1691.
- iii. ELIZABETH, named in her great-aunt's will; m. JOHN² SAWTELL (*Richard*¹), of Cambridge, Mass. They had a son *John*,² named in the will of his grandfather Thomas¹ Post, who d. young. John² Sawtell m. (2) ANNA ———, who survived him.

As a result of the connection with the Beale family it seems evident that the ancestry of Richard Post, father of Richard Post, of Woburn, Mass., and of Thomas Post, of Cambridge, Mass., should be sought in the Weald of Kent.

— J. GARDNER BARTLETT.]

NORTHEND

The Will of JEREMIAH NORTHEND of Little Weeton in the parish of Rowley, co. York, gent., being very aged, 12 April 1702. Whereas the greater part of my real estate was so settled at my marriage that it will descend upon my eldest son Robert Northend, I therefore do confirm the said settlement and leave the same to descend accordingly. Whereas the greater part of the estate of my late wife Elizabeth Northend is so settled that it will after my decease come to my second son Ralph Northend, I do therefore confirm the same. Whereas I have surrendered, according to the custom of the manor of Howden, one cottage with one croft adjoining, and three oxgangs and a half of arable land called Socklow, lying in the fields of Walkington in the said county, to the use of such persons as shall be decided by my last will, and have surrendered to the Manor of the Provest Fee in Walkington three oxgangs of arable land called Northfield, lying in the fields of Walkington, to the like use, I give the said several lands and tenements above mentioned to my son Ralph Northend, and also my close called Northgate close and three acres of arable land in Walkington to my son Ralph. All my goods and chattels, plate, rings, and other my personal estate to my dear and loving sons Robert Northend and Ralph Northend, whom I make sole executors. [Signed] Jeremiah Northend. [Seal bearing seven stars.] Witnesses: Francis Hawker, Mary Scaley [her mark], and Chr: Northend. Entered 15 May 1702, Robert Northend of Little Weighton, Ralph Northend of the same, yeoman, and Thomas Buntor of Cottingham being bound in £1000, 23 April 1702. (Exchequer and Prerogative Court of York, Original Will, 1702.)

The following is from the Registers of Rowley, co. York: "Mr. Jeremiah Northend dyed April 12, 1702; he went with Mr Rogers in to America when about twelve years old and staid there about nine years."

[Jeremiah Northend became an employee in New England of Mr. William Bellingham, who left him a bequest by will in 1650, after he had returned to England, if the entry in the Registers of Rowley, co. York, is correct. Ezekiel Northend, of Rowley, Mass., was probably a cousin of Jeremiah.—E. F.]

VEASIE

Bond dated 4 May 1633. Henry Newbon of Caldecott, co. Rutland, husbandman, and William Flamsted of Rothwell, co. Northampton, are

bound in £100, the condition of the bond being that the said Henry Newbon, administrator of the goods and chattels of RICHARD VESEY of Gumley, co. Leicester, labourer, deceased, should well and truly administer the same and file an inventory before the feast of Pentecost next ensuing. (Archdeaconry of Leicester, Administrations, 1633, no. 13, filed bond.)

["3 (11) 1649 W^m Veasie of braintre constituted Henry Newbar of Calcot in the Count of Rutland & Eliz. Veasie his Att^r. to enter and take possession of certain house & land in Gumley in Count Leicester now in possession of Edward Wallis, & to sue implead &c as also to recover his household goods rent &c of the s^d Wallis. Dated 2 (11) 1649." (Aspinwall Notarial Records, p. 274.) This William Veasie was in all probability a son of Richard Veasie, and his attorneys were the administrator of his father's estate and a relative, probably his mother or sister.

William Veasie was freeman of Braintree 10 May 1643, married Ellinor ———, and had children, Hannah, William, Solomon, Elizabeth, Samuel, Ellen, Abigail, Mehitabel, and Mercy. He died 16 June 1681, aged 65, and 8 July 1683 his widow married John French. She probably died before this second husband, as she is not mentioned in the division of his estate in 1692.—E. F.]

MEEDE-LEWIS

The Will of STEPHIN MEEDE of the parish of Tenterden [co. Kent], 15 March 1540/41. To be buried in the churchyard of Tenterden. To the blessed sacrament for my tythes forgotten 6d. To the maintenance of Jesus mass in the church of Tenterden 2s. To each godchild 4d. To Thomas Hernden, William Glover, and Thomas Baker 8d. each. To my servants John Brokman, William Chester, Stephen, and Peter 12d. each. To Thomas Hasylden 6d. To Ann Fowle a cow. To my sister Wylcoke 6s. 8d. At my outbearing there shall be distributed 26s. 8d., and at my years mind 6s. 8d. To my sons John Meede, James Meede, and William Meede £20 each, to be paid at the age of twenty years. To each of my daughters, Elizabeth Meede and Alyce Meed, £13 6s. 8d., at age of twenty years or day of marriage. If my wife Johane be with child, said child to be provided for as the rest of my children. My brother Robert Meede to have £40 he should have by his father's will and bequest. The residue of my goods to my wife, whom I make executrix. My father-in-law Edward Phelype to be overseer. Witnesses: Edward Felyppe, John Woode, Thomas Blachynden, Wyllyam Rabyns, Robert Goodale, Roger Marbyll, and Thomas Hoggs. Proved 7 June 1541 by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 22, fo. 2.)

The Will of JOHN MEEDE of Tenterden, tanner, 2 May 1569. To the poor people at my burial 5s. My executrix shall discharge my brother James Meede of such bond as he standeth bound with me to Mr Hales for so much money as I have received of the profits of Christopher Stace's land. I make Anne my wife executrix, and she shall redeem my housing and land late mortgaged to John Sampson of Peasemersh, and then sell them by the advice of James Meede and Goodman Marden the elder, and the money to be used to pay my bonds and debts. The residue of my goods I give to my children to be equally divided and paid to them at their ages of one and twenty years. I give to my wife 100 marks on condition that she discharge the bond that I stand bound for to John Whytefelde. My brother James Meede shall have the letting and receipt of such land as I

have heretofore had of mine uncle Woods. Witnesses: John Austen, Wylliam Henden, Wylliam Marden the younger, George Blashynden, William Woodman, and John Bigge. No record of probate. (Arch-deaconry of Canterbury, vol. 40, fo. 314.)

MEED AND LEWIS ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF TENTERDEN, CO. KENT, 1544-1688

Baptisms

- 1561 Steven son of John Meed 4 April.
- 1565 John son of John Meed 31 May.
- 1570 Elizabeth daughter of James Meed 19 March [1570/71].
- 1572 James son of James Meede 29 June.
- 1574 James son of James Meede 12 September.
- 1580 Alice daughter of James Meede 19 December.
- 1582 John and Annah children of James Meede 25 November.
- 1586 Alice daughter of James Meede 14 August.
- 1590 Steven son of James Meede 12 July.
- 1601 Thomas and Sarah children of James Meede Junior 28 March.
- 1602 James son of James Meede Junior 14 November.
- 1605 Thomas son of James Meede the younger 9 June.
- 1610 Marie daughter of Jeames Meed the younger 24 February [1610/11].
- 1611 Mary daughter of James Meed Junior 1 September.
- 1611 "Sarah Meed dawght to James Meed y^e young' bapt ye xxixth day of Nouem."
- 1618 Sarah daughter of Steven Meed 20 February [1618/14].
- 1618 Sara daughter of Steven Meed 6 April.
- 1619 James son of James Meede 26 December.
- 1626 Elizabeth daughter of George Meed 10 December.
- 1628 James son of George Meed 15 June.
- 1630 George son of George Meed 16 May.
- 1634 Richard son of George Meade 27 April.

Marriages

- 1548 Clemens Stace and Elizabeth Meede 30 July.
- 1559 John Meede and Anne Woodwar 10 February [1559/60].
- 1568 James Mede and Repentance Whitton 31 January [1568/9].
- 1591 Thomas Bracie and Elizabeth Meede 13 October.
- 1609 Richard Arthur and Annah Meed 6 November.
- 1618 James Meede and Ann Copin 6 December.
- 1681 "John Lewis & Sarah Meed were both of this parish & married the first of March" [1681/2].

Burials

- 1545 Robert Mede which dwelleth with Baily of Lith [?Hythe, i.e., Smallhythe] 1 February [1545/6].
- 1548 William Meede puer dwelling with Robert Foche 18 June.
- 1563 John son of John Meede 27 September.
- 1569 John Meed 8 July.
- 1573 James son of James Meede 27 March.
- 1576 James Meede had a son buried unbaptized 27 September.
- 1578 James Meed had a daughter buried unbaptized 19 January [1578/9].
- 1579 James Meed had a daughter buried unbaptized 4 November.

- 1581 Alice Meed 4 October.
 1589 Alice daughter of James Meede 7 January [1589/90].
 1601 Thomas and Sarah Meed son and daughter of James Meede Junior
 2 April.
 1612 Patience wife of James Meed the elder 13 May.
 1612 James son of James Meede Junior 20 June.
 1614 Sarah daughter of Stephen Meed 1 April.
 1617 Jams Meede 9 May.
 1619 James Meede 8 November.
 1619 James son of James Meede 6 January [1619/20].
 1629 Marie Lewis 1 April.
 1629 Thomas Lewis 4 April.

[From the foregoing wills and entries the following pedigree has been compiled :

1. ——— MEED died before 1540/41.

Children :

2. i. STEPHEN, b. probably about 1500.
 ii. ROBERT, mentioned in his brother's will; bur. at Tenterden 1 Feb. 1545/6.
 iii. A DAUGHTER, m. ——— WYLOOK; mentioned in her brother Stephen's will.

2. STEPHEN MEED, of Tenterden, co. Kent, the testator of 1540/41, was born probably about 1500, and died between 15 March 1540/41 and 7 June 1541. He married JOHANE ———, who was perhaps daughter of Edward Phelype. His children were all young when he died.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. probably about 1530; m. at Tenterden 30 July 1548
 CLEMENS STACE.
 3. ii. JOHN, b. probably about 1532.
 iii. ALICE.
 4. iv. JAMES, b. probably about 1535.
 v. WILLIAM, bur. at Tenterden 13 June 1548, being described as " puer "
 [a boy under 17].

3. JOHN MEED, of Tenterden, a tanner, the testator of 1569, was born probably about 1532, and was buried at Tenterden 8 July 1569. He married there 10 Feb. 1559/60 ANNE WOODWAR, who survived him.

Children :

- i. STEVEN, bapt. at Tenterden 4 Apr. 1561.
 ii. JOHN, b. in 1563; bur. at Tenterden 27 Sept. 1568.
 iii. JOHN, bapt. at Tenterden 31 May 1565.

4. JAMES MEED, of Tenterden, was born probably about 1535 and was buried at Tenterden 9 May 1617. He married there 31 Jan. 1568/9 REPENTANCE WHITTON. "PATIENCE," wife of James Meed the elder, was buried at Tenterden 13 May 1612.

Children, baptized at Tenterden :

- i. ELIZABETH, bapt. 19 Mar. 1570/71; m. at Tenterden 18 Oct. 1591
 THOMAS BRACIE.
 ii JAMES, bapt. 29 June 1572; bur. at Tenterden 27 Mar. 1573.
 5. iii. JAMES, bapt. 12 Sept. 1574.
 iv. A SON, bur. unbapt. at Tenterden 27 Sept. 1576.
 v. A DAUGHTER, bur. unbapt. at Tenterden 19 Jan. 1578/9.
 vi. A DAUGHTER, bur. unbapt. at Tenterden 4 Nov. 1579.

- vii. ALICE, bapt. 19 Dec. 1580; bur. at Tenterden 4 Oct. 1581.
- viii. JOHN, bapt. 25 Nov. 1582.
- ix. ANNA, twin with John, bapt. 25 Nov. 1582; m. at Tenterden 6 Nov. 1609 RICHARD ARTHUR.
- x. ALICE, bapt. 14 Aug. 1586; bur. at Tenterden 7 Jan. 1589/90.
- xi. STEVEN, bapt. 12 July 1590; a butcher of Tenterden; m. at Ashford, by license dated 29 July 1612, SARAH HENLEY, and had at Tenterden Sarah, bapt. 20 Feb. 1613/14, bur. 1 Apr. 1614, and Sarah, bapt. 6 Apr. 1618.

5. JAMES MEED, Junior, of Tenterden, was baptized there 12 Sept. 1574, and was buried there 8 Nov. 1619. The name of his first wife, whom he married about 1600, and the date of her death are unknown, although she died after Nov. 1612. He married secondly at Tenterden, 6 Dec. 1618, ANN COPIN.

Children by first wife, baptized at Tenterden :

- i. THOMAS, bapt. 28 Mar. 1601; bur. at Tenterden 2 Apr. 1601.
- ii. SARAH, twin with Thomas, bapt. 28 Mar. 1601; bur. at Tenterden 2 Apr. 1601.
- iii. JAMES, bapt. 14 Nov. 1602; bur. at Tenterden 20 June 1612.
- iv. THOMAS, bapt. 9 June 1605.
- v. MARY, bapt. 24 Feb. 1610; d. young.
- vi. MARY, bapt. 1 Sept. 1611.
- vii. SARAH, bapt. 29 Nov. 1612; married at Tenterden 1 Mar. 1631/2, by license dated 21 Feb. 1631/2, JOHN LEWIS, a butcher of that place. They sailed for New England in March 1634/5, and settled at Scituate, Mass. He became freeman of Plymouth Colony 7 Feb. 1637/8, and later moved to Boston, where was bapt. "Sarah of — Lewis of Situate 5 day 11 mo. 1650," and where his wife died 12 July 1657. He married (2), 22 Nov. 1659, ALICE BISHOP, widow of Nathaniel, by whom he had *Samuel*, *Joseph*, and *Benoni*. No clue as to his parentage has been obtained. Deane in his History of Scituate says that he was a brother of George Lewis, who was of East Greenwich in Kent, a place on the Thames near London. He certainly was not a native of Tenterden, but probably came to live there for business reasons.

Child by second wife :

- viii. JAMES, bapt. at Tenterden 26 Dec. 1619; buried there 6 Jan. 1619/20.

—E. F.]

HOUSE

The Nuncupative Will of JOHN HOUSE, Clarke, parson of Eastwell [co. Kent], made a week before his death, which was 30 August 1630. To my wife Alice all my goods, and I make her my sole executrix. Witnesses: Elizabeth Champion, one of the testator's daughters, Drusilla Howes, and Mrs Joane Wallis. Proved 8 September 1630 by the executrix named. (Consistory Court of Canterbury, vol. 49, fo. 306.)

HOUSE ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF EASTWELL, CO. KENT

- 1603 John son of John Howse bapt. 19 June. [Transcript signed by John Howse as rector, the earliest transcript bearing his signature.]
- 1605 Priscilla daughter of John Howse bapt. 25 August.
- 1607 Thomas son of John Howse bapt. 21 August.
- 1610 "Sam: son of John Howes bap y^e 10 June."
- 1612 Henrie son of John Howse bapt. 28 June.
- 1618 Priscilla daughter of John Howse buried 28 November.

1623 John Howse of Leneham and Marye Osborne of Ashforde was married here by license 18 September.

Canterbury Marriage License. John House, of Lenham, saddler, bachelor, about 21, at his own government, and Mary Osborne, of Ashford, maiden, about 20, daughter of Edward Osborne late of the same place, yeoman, deceased, and now under the government of her mother, ——— Osborne of the same place, widow, who consents. To be married at Eastwell by reason that Mr. John House [rector and] parson there, father of the said John House, intendeth to give them their wedding dinner. Dated 18 September 1623.

"20 (5) 1649 Samuel Howse of Scituat Shipwright did constitut &c: Tho: Tarte of the same Merch^t. his true and lawful Att^r, granting him full power &c: to aske &c: of the Exec &c of the last will & test of Thomas House late of Lond: Watchmaker, all such legacies as due unto the childr of the said appearr by vertue of the s^d last will, & of the receipt to give acquittance, also to compound & agree, & to appeare before all Lords &c: in any court &c: there to doe say sue &c: & generally to do &c: wth power to substitut &c: ratifying irrevocably &c:" (Aspinwall Notarial Records, pp. 224-5.) The will of this Thomas House has not been found in the probate courts having jurisdiction over London, and therefore his relationship to Samuel House the emigrant is uncertain; possibly he was his elder brother.

[It is evident that Rev. John Howse had older children, who were born before he settled at Eastwell, and among them was a daughter Hannah. On 10 Oct. 1610 a license was issued for the marriage at Eastwell of John Lothrop, M.A., curate of Egerton, and Hannah Howse, of Eastwell, virgin. Their eldest son, Thomas Lothrop, was baptized at Eastwell 21 Feb. 1612/13. This clergyman was Rev. John Lothrop later of Scituate and Barnstable in New England.

Samuel Howse, or House, brother of Hannah, was baptized 10 June 1610, and came to New England in 1634, probably with his brother-in-law, Rev. John Lothrop. He settled at Scituate, where he married late in 1635 Elizabeth Hammond, who was born in England about 1619, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Paine) Hammond of Watertown, Mass. Their eldest child, Elizabeth House, was baptized at Scituate 23 Oct. 1636. In Lothrop's Scituate Church Records appears this entry: "Elizabeth Hammon my Sister having a dismission from the church at Watertowne was joyned April 14, 1636." Although here mentioned by her maiden name, this Elizabeth Hammond had certainly been married before this date to Samuel House, and she was called "my sister" by Lothrop clearly because she was the wife of Samuel House, whose sister, Hannah House, had been Lothrop's first wife.

In October 1639 Rev. John Lothrop and part of his Scituate parishioners, including his brother-in-law Samuel House, or Howes, removed to Barnstable.

In 1639 a Thomas Howes, or House, appears as a proprietor of Yarmouth, settling in that part of the town now North Dennis, less than five miles from the old Barnstable meeting house. He was a man of good education and estate, served several years as deputy, and died in October 1665. He married in England about 1630 Mary ———, who survived him and became the fourth wife of Gov. Thomas Prence. (See REGISTER, vol. 59, p. 217.) His children, born in England, were: Joseph, born

about 1631, Thomas, born about 1634, and Jeremiah, born about 1637. It seems possible that this Thomas Howes, of Yarmouth, may have been identical with the Thomas Howse who was baptized at Eastwell, co. Kent, 21 Aug. 1607, a son of Rev. John Howse, and therefore an elder brother of Samuel Howse of Scituate and Barnstable in New England.

—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.]

MISCELLANEOUS WILLS

The following brief extracts from Kentish wills mention legatees who are beyond the seas or otherwise absent from home :

The Will of JOHN TOPLIFE of Hedcorne, co. Kent, 20 June 1639. My lands in Hedcorne to my cousin Stephen Toplife, son of my brother Henrie Toplife, "provided that whereas there is one John Toplife gone beyond the Seas for his preferment, if he return to England the said Stephen shall pay his said brother John Toplife 40s. per year for life." To godson John Toplife, son of Steven Toplife of Biddenden. Proved 7 September 1639. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 70, fo. 116.)

The Will of MATTHEW OWTRED of Tenterden, co. Kent, yeoman, 24 December 12 Charles I [1636]. "To William Outred my youngest sonne if he bee alive and shall come to receive and demand it within one yeare of my decease, the sum of £10." All residue to John Outred my eldest son, and he to be executor. Proved 8 February 1636/7. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 70, fo. 242.)

The Will of ROBERT ANDREWE of Chilham, co. Kent, miller, 30 November 1638. To my brother George Andrewe the £5 which I do now sue Anne Witham for, if it be recovered and if he return unto the kingdom of England within seven years; if he do not return, said £5 if recovered to be divided between my two sisters. Proved 4 March 1638/9. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 70, fo. 408.)

The Will of THOMAS KEMPE of Cranbrook, co. Kent, cordwainer, 30 December 1638. "To my brother John Kempe and my sister Joane Kempe, if they bee liveing, twelve pence apeece if they come to demande it of my executrix." All residue to my wife Ann, who is to be sole executrix. Proved 27 February 1638/9. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 70, fo. 607.)

The Will of EDWARD POSSE of Cranebrook, co. Kent, 19 November 1638. "Item I appoint my executor to pay unto James Holden the sum of fifty pounds wthin twelve monthes after my decease, to be conveyed by him to new England wth all convenient speede, to Mr. Thomas Ruck who formerly liued in Cranebrooke & to John Stow y^t formerly liued in Biddenden, to be giuen by them or by one of them if they bee not both liuinge to the benefitt of the plantation there." Proved ——— 1639. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 70, fo. 614.)

[Of the persons mentioned in the foregoing will, James Holden is doubtless the person of that name who, together with Thomas Lamb and Thomas Bigg, was addressed in a letter dated 11 Jan. 1648/9, which was sent to England by Thomas, Nathaniel, and Samuel Stow, of Roxbury, Mass., sons of the John Stow who is mentioned in the said will, in relation to legacies left to them by their uncles John and Smallhope Bigg, of Cranbrook. (Aspinwall Notarial Records, pp. 185-6.) Although Thomas

Ruck was a native of Cranbrook, where his ancestors had long resided, he had lived for some time at Maldon, co. Essex, immediately before his emigration to New England in 1638. (Lechford's Note Book, pp. 118 and 138.)
—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.]

The Nuncupative Will of JOHN JACKSON of Ashford, co. Kent, undated, left the residue of his estate to his two brothers if they come to demand it, but if they come not, then said residue to Thomas Ford of Lidd, his executor. Proved 9 January 1634/5. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 69, fo. 294.)

[To be continued]

EXTRACTS FROM THE JOURNAL OF ELDER PHINEHAS PILLSBURY OF NOBLEBORO, ME.

From a copy in possession of this Society

[Concluded from page 281]

[53]

Frid. 15 (July, 1808) . . we then rode to a Mr. Chase's & heard Mr. S. Sewell pr. his aged Mother's funeral ser. . . . Mon. 18. (July, 1808) I was called to pr. the funeral ser. of Mr. John Clark's child . . .

[54]

Wed. 14 (Sept. 1808) rode to Mr. Stephen Hodgdon to marry his sister Nancy to Mr. Robert Egerton. . . .

[55]

Thur. 13 (Octo. 1808) . . I was called to attend a funeral in Newcastle of Mr. Wm. Hopkin's little son in 2^d year . . .

[56]

Nov. 1 (1808) I was called to the funeral ser. of Mr. Wm. Kean's child . . . Thur. 3. (Nov. 1808) Maj. Perkins & wife offered themselves for Bap. and were received by the Chh. . . .

[58]

Thurs. 29 (Dec. 1808) we rode to Mr. John Hall's & I married his daughter Mary to Mr. James Hall . . .

[59]

Tuesd. 7. (Feb. 1809) . . I was cal. to pr. Old Mr. Teague's funeral ser. . . . Thur. 16 (Feb. 1809) . . I married Mr. Nath. Chap. to sister Hannah Oliver at her Father's.

[60]

Tuesd. 21 (Feb. 1809) I pr. Mr. David Genthener's funeral ser. . . .

[61]

Tuesd. 21 (March 1809) I rode to Br. Perkin's & pr. a fu. ser. on the of his little babe 14 months old. . . . Lord 26 (March 1809) . . I mar. Mr. Eph. Hall to Miss Abigail Hussey at her Father's Abner Hussey. . . .

[62]

Lord 14 (May 1809) We had a Son born . . . Mond. 26 (May 1809) pr. the funal ser. of Capt. J. Winslow's wife . . . Thur. 29. pr. the Widow Barstow's funeral ser. . . .

[63]

Sat. 28 (July 1809) pr. Mrs. Brown's funeral ser. . . .

[65]

Lord 15 (Octo. 1809) . . went to Mr. Peter Sidlinger's to marry his daug. Han. to Mr. Sam. Oliver. . . . Sat. 4 (Nov. 1809) pr. old Mr. Tegue's funeral ser. . . he was 92. . . . Thur. 16 (Nov. 1809) In the evening I mr. Mr. Francis Rollins to Miss Ellice Rollins both of N. . . .

[66]

Thurs. 14 (Dec. 1809) I mar. in the even. at Mr. John Austin's, Mr. James Plumer to Miss Elice Hussey, both of N. . . . Sat. 30. (Dec. 1809) . . Mar. in our house Mr. R. Shead, of Washing. to Miss Jane Mills of N.

[67]

Tuesd. 9. (Jan. 1810) rode to Broad Cove to the funeral ser. of the Widow Berns, aged 70. . . . Tuesd. 30. rode to the Bridge & pr. the funeral ser. of Mr. Thurston child. . . . Lord 4. (Feb. 1810) . . then rode to Mr. Jesse Dunbar's to mar. his Lydia to that little John Dunlapp. . . .

[69]

Frid. 16. (March 1810) rode to the Bridge on business & was to mar. Melinda Chamberlain to Alexander Smiley of Sidney. . . . Frid. 30 (March, 1810) Mr. Hussey died about 8 o'clock this morning.

[70]

Sat. 11 (May, 1810) I pr. a funeral a Mr. Clapp's on the account of his son David who was lost at sea. . . . Thursd. 24. I rode to Mr. Wm. Hall's to Mar. his daug. Elizabeth to Mr. James Presson. . . . Lord 3 (June, 1810) I rode to Mr. Bar. to mar. his dag. Jane to Mr. Thoms Merrill . . . I then rd. to Br. Joseph Chap. to mar. his daug. Elizabeth to Mr. Robert Rollings.

[71]

Tuesd. 12 (June, 1810) I rode to Mr. Zac. Hatch's in Jef. to mar. his daug. Persis to Br. John Perkins of N.

[72]

Thur. 6 (Sep. 1810) . . I rode to Mr. John Clark's to mar. his daughter Lydia to Mr. Zac. Hatch. . . . Tuesd. 11. rode to Mr. Wm. Hiscock's to pr. a funeral ser. of his youngest child.

[73]

Lord 23 (Sept. 1810) . . I then rode to Br. Enoch Merrill's & pr. a funeral ser. on the death of his child. . . . Frid. 28. I rode to the Bridge & retur. to Mr. Barstow's & pr. a funeral ser. on the death of Thomas Merrill's child. . . . Tuesd. 2 (Octo. 1810) pr. a funeral ser. at Mr. Gorhams . . on the death of his child. . . . Sat. 6. was called to pray at Eph. Hall's on the death of his child. . . . Mond. 8. rode to Mr. Jesse's Hodgdon's to preach his funeral ser. . . .

[74]

Thur. 15 (Nov. 1810) rode to old Mr. Clark's to mar. his daug. Charlote to Mr. John Winslow. . . . Wed. 21. pr. the funeral ser. of Mr. Neigh Keen. . . . Thur. 29. . . I rode to Mr. Thomas Chap. to mar. his daug. Jane to Mr. Jacob Chap.

[75]

Thur. 27 (Dec. 1810) rode to Mr. Clapp's to mar. his daug. Fanny to Mr. Wm. Flint. . . . Lord. 30. . . rode to the Widow Flint's to mar. her dag. Lucinda to Mr. Robert Chap. . . Mond. 31. . . rode to Br. Flint's to mar. his d. Sarah to Mr. Nath^l Clapp.

[76]

Thur. 28 (Feb. 1811) pr. Sister Jones funeral ser. . . . & rode to Br. J. Chap. to mar. his daug. Susan to Mr. George Smith. . . Lord 17 (March 1811) . . I then rode to Mr. Ben. Chap. to mar. his daug. Clapp. to Mr. Wm. Whitehouse of Jef. . . Thur. May 2. . . In the evening I mar. Mr. Wm. Crocker to Miss. Martha Whitehouse

[78]

Mond. 29 (July 1811) pr. at the Mills a funeral ser. on the buriel of Mrs. Sally. . . .

[79]

Sat. 6. (August 1811) heard Mr. Baily pr. a funeral ser. at Jacob. Gen.

[81]

Mond. 18 (Nov. 1811) rode to Mr. Jer. Knowlton's to mar. his daug. Sarah to Mr. Wm. Williams of Bristol . . .

[82]

Lord 26 (Jan. 1812) I rode to Mr. Elijah Briggs & E. Dagget had just begun his meeting to pr. a funeral ser. of old Mr. Jotham Briggs. . . . Thur. 20 (Feb. 1812) In the evening I mar. Mr. John Hiscock to Miss Peggey Watts . . . Lord 15 (March 1812) we had another son born . . . Lord 29. . . pr. at Mr. Benner's on the death of his dau. Hedenham

[84]

Mond. 22 (June, 1812) I pr. the funeral ser. of Mr. Robert Rollins' child . . . Thur. 16 (July 1812) rode to Mr. Jon. Chap. to mar. his daug. Martha to Mr. Joseph Dunbar. . . Mond. 20. pr. Mr. Ben. Chap. mother's funeral ser. . . Lord August 2. . . then rode to Br. D. to mar. his dau. Sabra to Br. James Genthener. . . Thur. 6. I pr. Mr. Thomas Hall's funeral ser. . . He is the Minister of Waldo. Orthodox Chh. . . . Wed. 19. rode to R. P to pr. Sister T. Yeats' funeral ser. . . . Frid. 21. pr. a fun. ser. at Br. A. Bryants' on the death of a child. Tuesd. 25. . . . Gran. mam. Brown died last week. . . .

[86]

Thur. 8 (Octo. 1812) attended a funeral at Mr. Wm. Ross' on the death of his child. Frid. (9) rode to Mr. Burnham's in Edgecomb & pr. a funeral ser. on the deth of his wife . . . Thur. 26 (Nov. 1812) . . I then rode to Sprague's in Waldaboro, to mar. his daug. Abigail to Mr. Thomas Chapman Jr. . . .

[87]

Wed. 23 (Dec. 1812) pr. at Br. Bryant's on the death of his youngest

child . . . Thurs. was called to mar. Mr. Wash. Knowlton to Miss. Susan Merrill. . . . Thur. 4 (Jan. 1813) rode to Br. Moody's to mar. his daug. Olive to Mr. Joshua Benner. . . . Mond. 18. rode to E. Flagg's to pr. his Son Sam. funeral ser. . . .

[89]

Lord 20 (June 1813) . . This day Gran Father Wood died 93 years old. . . .

[90]

Thurs. 26 (Aug. 1813) I rode to Mr. John Moody's to mar. his dag. Nacy to Mr. Robert Clary of Jefferson. . . . Thur. 9. (Sept. 1813) . . I rode to Br. Hop. of Newcastle & the funeral ser. of his child.

[91]

Thur. 18 (Nov. 1813) rode to Mr. John C. to mar. his daug. Mary to Mr. Jona. Hatch Jr. . . . Lord 21. . . rode to the Widow Anna Hall's to mar. her to Br. Stephen Hall. . . . Thur. 25. . . rode to Br. Sam. Wellman's to mar. his daug. Susan to Mr. John Pendleton of Ilesboro . . . Thurs. 23 (Dec. 1813) rode to Br. Simons to mar. his Sister Mercy to Eph. Keen. . . . Thurs. 30. rode to Br. A. Moody's to mar. his. d. H. to Wm. Wy

[92]

Thur. 20 (Jan. 1814) . . then rode to Mr. Ben. Hodgdon's to mar. his d. Margeret to Mr. John Glidden. . . . Thur. 17 (Feb. 1814) rode to Mr. Ben. Wellman's & pr. a funeral ser. on the death of his son. Mond. 28 (March 1814) rod to Mr. Ben. Well. to pr. a funeral ser. on the death of his daug. . . .

[93]

Tuesd. 5 (April, 1814) pr. the funeral ser. of old Mrs. Hiscock . . . Frid. 22. attended the funeral of Mr. Elijah Hatch's wife. . . Tuesd. 13. rode to Mr. Elijah Hatch's & pr. a funeral ser. . . . on the death of his child.

[94]

Wed. 26 (July 1814) was called to the Mills to pr. the funeral ser. of Mrs. Hammon. . . .

[95]

Sept. 1, 1814. we had a 3^d son born . . . Lord 25. . . Then went to Mr. Winslow's & pr. his wife's funeral ser. . . Thur. 6 (Octo. 1814) . . I rode to Jef. to pr. Mr. Meservey's funeral ser. . . . Lord. 9. . . I mar. Mr. James Pumer to Miss. Mary Palmer . . . Wed. 19. attended the funeral of Cap. Bal. at the Mills. . . .

[96]

Lord 13 (Nov. 1814) . . I then rod to Daniel Ross' & the funeral ser. of his Mother . . . Thurd. Dec. 1. . . I rode in the storm 6 miles to Br. Waggoners' in Waldoboro. to Mar. his Dau. to Sam. Hussey . . & rode to Mr. Ben. Chap. to mar. his dag. Nancy to Mr. Eph. Chap. . . Thur. 29. rode to Mr. John Chap. to mar. his daug. Eunice to Mr. Israel Chap. . . . Lord. Jan. 1, 1815. . . pr. a funeral ser. at Mr. James Hall's on the of his son Stephen's child . . . Thur. 12. . . I rode to Br. Moody's to mar. his daughter Bettesy to Mr. Fairfield Wyman. . . . Frid. 13. I mar. Miss Sarah Merrill to Mr. Jame Curtis of Bristol. . . .

[97]

Thur. 19. (Jan. 1815) I mar. Mr. Wm. Davis to Miss. Lydia Hussey . .
 Sat. 25 (Feb. 1815) I rod to the Mills & pr. Mr. Chase's funeral ser. . .
 Wed. 5 (April 1815) prayed at the buril of old Mrs. Groton. . . Lord. 9.
 pr. a funeral ser. on the death of the Wid. Gorton. . . .

[98]

Wed. 12 (April 1815) pr. at Mr. Thomas Chap. Jr. . . on the death of his
 Infant child . . Thur. 20. I was cal to pr. Mrs. Lucinda Chap. funeral
 ser.

[99]

Thur. 11. . . I mar. Mr. Jacob Oliver to Miss. Rebeck. Varnah at our
 house.

[100]

Mond. 19 (June, 1815) pr. Mr. John Clark's funeral ser. . . .

[101]

Tuesd. 18 (July, 1815) rode to Mr. Hiscock's heard Mr. Bailey pray
 on the death of his Son Rufus . . . Thurs. 20. (July, 1815) . . . I mar.
 Br. Da. Chap. to Sister Damris Hall . . .

[103]

Lord. 3. (Sept. 1815) I mar. at our house Mr. Charles Housen to Sister
 Jane Hilton. . . .

[105]

Mond. 2 (Octo. 1815) rode to Mr. John Linscott's & pr. a funeral ser.
 on the buriel of his son John . . .

[106]

Tuesd. 7 (Nov. 1815) we rode to Dea. Cumins and heard E. Dagget pr.
 the funeral ser. of Br. John Cumin's wife . . .

[107]

Thurs. 30 (Nov. 1815) . . In the even. I mar. Mr. Philip Martin to
 Mrs. Mary Chase. . . . Tuesd. 19 (Dec. 1815) rode to Br. Jona. Hatch's
 to mar. his daug. Aseneth to Mr. Alexander Clark of Jef.

[108]

Mond. (Dec. 25, 1815) rode to Mr. Mahew's to m. his dan. Permela to
 Mr. John Wibber . . . Thurs. 28. went to Mr. Austin's to his daug.
 Mary to Br. Josiah Winslow. . . . Frid. 12 (Jan. 1816) . . I rode to
 Mr. Joshua Linscot's & prayed at the buriel of his Sister Sally . . . Wed.
 17. pr. in the Corner S. H. in Jef. a funeral ser. . . . on the buriel of a Mr.
 Montgomery of Washington . . . Thur. 24. . . we called at Mr. Glid-
 dens & mar. his daughter Martha to Mr. David Webster of Edgecomb.

[109]

Wed. 7 (Feb. 1816) . . rode to Mr. Ben Chap. I pr. a funeral ser. . .
 at the buriel of his Son Israel. . . . Frid. 23. E. P. had a funeral to at-
 tend . . Mr. John Carter had died.

[112]

Thur. 18. (April, 1816) at $\frac{1}{2}$ past 11 o'clock P.M. he left us (son Israel
 at Bluehill)

[113]

Frid. 17 (May, 1816) pr. a funeral ser. at Sister Hopkins' on the death of Lydia's child . . . Lord. 19. I mar. Mr. James Benner to Sister Han. Wyman. . . .

[114]

Lord. 26. . . I then rode to the Widow Keen's & pr. Br. Simon's Father's funeral ser. . . . Wed. 12 (June, 1816) pr. a funeral sermon at Mr. Church's in Bristol on the death of Son lost at sea . . .

[115]

Lord 14 (July, 1816) . . Then I rode to the Bridge expecting to pr. Mr. Jacob Sleeper's funeral ser.. . . . Thur. 18. . . At 5 I rode to the Mills to mar. Mr. Zach. Mahew to Miss Sally Thare . . .

[116]

Lord. 28 (July, 1816) . . I mar. Br. Daniel Oliver to Sis Jane Davidson . . . Wed. 7. (August) rode to Wm. Keen's & pr. a fune ser. on death of his child . . . Tuesd. 13. I rode to Mr. George Webber's in Herlam & pr. a funeral ser. . . on the death of Mr. Wm. Palmer who killed by having a cart wheel run over him. . . .

[117]

Thur. 22 (Aug. 1816) pr. a funeral ser. at Mr. Dearborn's . . on the death of his child . . . Thur. 5 (Sept. 1816) . . I rec. Br. David Gear to Baptism . . . Sat. 7. I prayed at Mr. Ben. Chap. on the death of an Infant . . .

[118]

Mond. 16 (Sep. 1816) I pr. a funeral ser. at Br. Daniel Chap. . . on the death of his Infant child. . . . Thur. 10 (Octo. 1816) pr. a funeral ser. at Br. N. Gliddin's . . on the death of his Infant Child . . . Tuesd. 15. I was called to pr. Mr. Abner Hussey's funeral ser. . . .

[119]

Thur. 31. (Octo. 1816) . . I rode to Br. Flint's to mar. his dag. Mary to Mr. James Barstow . . . Thur. 7 (Nov. 1816) . . I was called to pray at Mr. John Palmer's at the buriel of his child . . .

[120]

Lord. 15 (Dec. 1816) rode to Mr. Nath^l Chap. in Bristol & pr. his funeral ser. . . .

[121]

Mond. 13 (Jan. 1817) pr. Dea. N. Chap. funeral ser. . . . Mond. 27. rode to Newcastle to pr. Br. Glidden's funeral ser. . . 95½ years . . .

[122]

Thur. 6 (Feb. 1817) . . This night Mr. Wm. White & Wife 3 children were consumed by fire in their house in Jeferson . . . Wed. 12 (Feb. 1817) I pr. the funeral ser. of Lois Mills . . . Thur. 18. I rode to Br. Hopkins to mar. his daug. Marjery to Capt. James Robinson . . .

[124]

Tuesd. 29 (April 1817) crossed to East P. heard E. Ran. pr. the funeral ser. of the Widow Nickols . . . Tuesd. 13 (May 18.) pr. the funeral ser. of Moses Nash. child . . .

[125]

Lord. 8 (June, 1817) . . Then I Bap. Br. R. Hilton ag. 68.

[126]

Mond. 7 (July, 1817) rode to E. Flagg & pr. a funeral ser. on the buriel of his wife

[127]

Frid. 25 (July, 1817) rode to Mr. Nath^l Chap. in B. and pr. his Son Ben. funeral ser.

[129]

Frid. 3 (Octo. 1817) . . Mar. Mr. Josiah to Miss. Sarah Thomas.

[130]

Lord. 26 (Octo. 1817) . . I rode to the Mills & pr. a funeral ser. at Mr. Jer. Webber's . . . I then rode to Mr. Hopkins to mar. his daug. Lydia to Br. Luther Keen.

[131]

Thur. 11 (Dec. 1817) . . I went to Mr. John Rollins to mar. his daug. Jerusha to Mr. Jesse Chapman.

[132]

Tuesd. 23 (Dec. 1817) rode to Mr. R. Robinson in Newcastle to mar. his daug. Susan to Mr. Daiel Perkins, both of N. Thur. 25. I & Mrs. P. went to Mr. John Austin's to mar. his daug. Han. to Mr. Zenos Hall. Wed. 31. In the evening I rode to Mr. David Linscot's to mar. his daug. Mary to Mr. Jesse Hall of Newcastle.

[134]

Thur. 29 (Jan. 1818) I and Mrs. P. rode to Mr. J. Perkins' to mar. his daug. Martha to Mr. John Hiscock. Lord. Feb. 1. (1818) . . I rode to Br. Hatch. to mar. his daug. Polly to Mr. John Perkins of Newcastle Wed. 4. pr. the funeral ser. of Mr. John Chap. Frid. (20, Feb. 1818) I pr. a funeral ser. at Br. Daiel Hall's . . on the death of his little boy 3 years & 7 months old.

[135]

Wed. 11 (March, 1818) pr. Mr. An Watts' funeral ser.

[136]

Wed. 29 (April, 1818) pr. Mrs. Rollins funeral ser. Sat. 16 (May, 1818) pr. Mrs. Dunbar's funeral

[136]

Mond. 6 (July, 1818) I was called to pr. a funeral ser. at Mr. Jer. Knowlton's on the dea of a little girl by the name of Morton

[137]

Thur. 10 (Sept. 1818) I and Mrs. P. rode to Dea. J. Ross' to see E. Allen mar. his daughter Susan to my Son Nathan

[139]

Wed. 4 (Nov. 1818) I rode to Br. Rob. Chap. & pr. a funeral ser. on the death of his Infant Thur. 3 (Dec. 1818) . . Then I rode to Br.

Varnah's to mar. his daug. Damris to Mr. Sam. Watts. Then rode to Br. R. Moody's & married his dag. Jane to Mr. Wm. Rollins.

[140]

Thur. 19 (Dec. 1818) rode to Mr. John Moody's to mar. his daug. Margeret to Mr. Thomas Gray of Newcastle . . . Thur. 21 (Jan. 1819) I mar. Mr. Nath^l Hussey to Miss. Charlotte Hussey.

[141]

Thur. 4 (Feb. 1819) . . I rode to Mr. Jos. Linscot's to mar. him to Miss. Sally Hatch . . . Mond. 8. I pr. Mr. Sam. Jameson's funeral ser. . . . Thur. 18. . . I mar. Mr. Jacob Sidligner to Miss. Abigail Hall

[142]

Thur. (March 11, 1819) I mar. Mr. W. Chap. to Miss Sophia Hodsdon. . . . Lord. 28. I was called to attend a funeral at Mr. Elloits' in Newcastle on the death of his little son of 6 years. . . . Mond. 29. . . I went to Mr. Sol. Dunbar's & pr. a funeral ser. on the death of Br. Paul Perkin Infant. . . . Mond. 12 (April 1819) I rode to Mr. Joseph Hilton's of Brstol to mar. him to Miss Abigail Glidden of Whitefield. . . . Tuesd. 20. rode to the Mills and pr. a funeral ser. at Mr. Chase's on the death of his child 3 years old.

NOTES

GREEN-FISKE.—In *American Ancestry*, vol. 8, p. 219, it is stated that John Fiske (Edmund Fiske Green) was the son of Edmund Brewster Green and his wife Mary Fiske Bound, born 30 Mar. 1842, died 4 July 1901; that his father, Edmund Brewster Green, was born in Smyrna, Delaware, 3 Jan. 1815, and died at Panama of the yellow fever, 11 July 1852, where he was employed as an engineer in the building of the trans-isthmian railroad; that his grandfather was Humphreys Green of Philadelphia, a Quaker, who married Jane Lore, sister of Eldad and Auley Lore, and that he died about 1857, aged about 100 years.

A correspondent writing to the genealogical department of the *New York Mail and Express*, over the initials "L. B. C.," says of Humphreys Green, that he was born in West New Jersey in 1770, and was believed to be of Quaker extraction; that he married first, in 1795, Ann Busby, and secondly, about 1807, Hannah Heaton; that he removed to Smyrna, Delaware, where Edmund Brewster Green was born, and that he lived to be 90 years old, and died in Philadelphia in 1860.

John Fiske's eminence as a man of letters makes more than this desirable, and I am able to add something to the meagre stock of knowledge of Humphrey Green, and to give an account of the Green family of Smyrna, Delaware, from which he may have descended.

An examination of the probate records at Philadelphia discloses that Humphrey Green died there intestate, and that his estate was administered by George J. Weaver, his principal creditor, to whom letters were granted 4 Jan. 1850. No distribution was made among heirs as his estate was not sufficient to pay his debts, the assets consisting of one-quarter of a schooner, charts, chronometers, etc., the property, evidently, of a sea-faring man.

The Green family of Smyrna descended from William and Mercy Green. In 1718, William Green was the patentee of a tract of land of 1000 acres situated at the intersection of Green's Branch with Duck Creek, on the southwest side, and called "Gravesend"; and he died prior to 18th 8rd month, 1718. His sons were George, John, and Thomas. The last named died in 1776, and left sons Charles, Thomas, James, John, and William, besides daughters. This family is

closely associated with the beginning of Smyrna (then called Duck Creek Cross Roads), inasmuch as they owned all the land on which the town is built. In the division of the estate, that part on which Smyrna is built fell to the share of James, who soon began to sell land to settlers. Thomas inherited Smyrna Landing on Duck Creek. On 16 Oct. 1765, Charles sold land (a part of "Gravesend"), at which date he was of Penn's Neck, Salem Co., West New Jersey. He married there (and in the marriage license is called of Kent Co., Delaware), 9 Apr. 1764, Sarah Sheer.

Nothing further of this family is known to the writer, but here is evidence that one branch of the Green family removed to West New Jersey, where Humphrey Green was born four years after the marriage of Charles Green to Sarah Sheer. The fact that Charles Green retained landed interest in Delaware after removing to West Jersey is sufficient reason for the return there of his descendants, and it seems not improbable that John Fiske was descended from this family.

The Lores, who, according to one account, intermarried with Humphrey Green, are also a family associated with both Delaware and West Jersey. Eldad Lore, born in 1797, died in 1850, was the father of Charles B. Lore, late Chief Justice of Delaware, who was born in West Jersey.

There was another Green family near Smyrna, in Appoquinimink hundred, New Castle Co. "Gravesend" was in Duck Creek hundred, Kent Co., Duck Creek separating the two hundreds. This family was of Maryland origin, being descended from Thomas Green, the second provincial governor of Maryland, succeeding Leonard Calvert. This family had large landed interests in Delaware and on the Eastern Shore of Maryland, in Cecil Co., in Middle Neck, between Little and Big Bohemia rivers. The only association found to exist between them and Humphrey Green is through the Lores. In the will of Dr. Cuthbert Sewell Green, of Appoquinimink hundred, dated 1848, mention is made of a "house on my Maryland farm erected by Eldad Lore."

Wyncote, Penn.

THOS. H. STREETS.

RAMSDEN-SAVORY.—(Savery Genealogy, pp. 16, 18). I am now convinced that the Mary Savory who married Joseph Ramsden at Plymouth, in 1661, was the widow of Anthony who came to Plymouth with Thomas about 1638, and that her maiden name was Mary Sheppard. In the "Peculiars" of the Dean and Chapter of Sarum* there is recorded the marriage, 10 Dec. 1630, of Anthony Savery of Highbury, baker, twenty-four, and Mary Sheppard of the same, spinster, twenty-two. She would therefore have been fifty-three when she married Ramsden. Can any Ramsden genealogist verify or disprove this?

I am sure, also, that I wrote carelessly in my statement on p. 16 that Thomas was probably the elder of the two. He was probably not of age when Anthony was enrolled a freeman, in 1638, for his first child was not born till 1644. Highbury and Hannington are adjoining parishes in Wiltshire.

Annapolis Royal, N. S.

A. W. SAVARY.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given *in full* if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

Moir.—James of Tarnes, Aberdeenshire, Scotland, who died previous to 1696; Robert of Aberdeenshire, Scotland, who died previous to 1730; Alexander of Forres, Elginshire, Scotland, who died late in the seventeenth century; and James of Doune, Perthshire, Scotland, who died early in the seventeenth century, by Alexander L. Moir, 77 Hampshire Street, Lowell, Mass.

Standish.—Myles, of the *Mayflower*, by Wesley Weyman, Shirley, Mass.

* Salisbury, Wiltshire, England.

RECENT BOOKS

[THE editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the REGISTER to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

GENEALOGICAL

Adams genealogy. The Rev. Amos Adams, A.M. (1728-1775), patriot minister of Roxbury, Mass., and his American ancestry. By Robert Means Lawrence, M.D. Boston, Mass., 1912. 17 p. pl. 8°

Barney genealogy. Commodore Joshua Barney, many interesting facts connected with the life of Commodore Joshua Barney, hero of the United States Navy 1776-1812, also a compilation of genealogical material relating to Commodore Barney's ancestors and descendants, with valuable records for those in search of Barney family connections. By William Frederick Adams. Springfield, Mass., privately printed, 1912. 228 p. fcs. map por. pl. 8°

Bates genealogy. Bates bulletin, vol. 5, no. 2, April 1912. 12 p. il. 8°

Benton genealogy. The Benton family. By S[ebastian] V[isscher] Talcott. New York City, rearranged and published by Martin & Allardyce, 1912. 8 p. 12° Price \$1.00 net. Address the publishers, Broadway & 168th St., New York City.

Bull genealogy. Miscellaneous notes, pedigrees, etc., relating to persons of the surname of Bull. Pt. 1. By Joseph Cecil Bull. Printed for private circulation. London, Eng., St. Catherine Press, 34 Norfolk St., Strand, 1911. 64 p. il. 4°

Bull genealogy. Miscellaneous notes, pedigrees, etc., relating to persons of the surname of Bull. Pt. 2. By Joseph Cecil Bull. Printed for private circulation. London, Eng., St. Catherine Press, 34 Norfolk St., Strand, 1912. p. 65-128 il. 4°

Covel genealogy. No. 90, Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy. Covel [descendants of Nathaniel]. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouthport, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1912. 9 p. 4°

Deming genealogy. The Deming family. By S[ebastian] V[isscher] Talcott. New York City, rearranged and published by Martin & Allardyce, 1912. 8 p. 12° Price \$1.00 net. Address the publishers, Broadway & 168th St., New York City.

Hedges genealogy. No. 89, Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy. Hedges [record of Tristram]. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouthport, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1912. [3] p. 4°

Hochstetler genealogy. Descendants of Jacob Hochstetler, the immigrant of 1736. An appendix of some families closely connected by marriage and some of similar names. By Rev. Harvey Hostetler, D.D. Historical introduction by William F[ranklin] Hochstetler. Elgin, Ill., Brethren Publishing House, 1912. 1191 p. il. map pl. por. 8° Price \$2.50 cloth; \$3.00 half leather; \$3.50 full morocco. Address Rev. Harvey Hostetler, Council Bluffs, Iowa.

A short account is given of the Bornreger, Miller, Troyer, Yoder, and Stutzman families.

Lindsay genealogy. Annual report of the Lindsay Family Association of America (Inc.) for 1911. Edited by Mrs. Margaret Lindsay Atkinson. n. p. n. d. p. 175-199 8°

More genealogy. The Historical Journal of the More family. Vol. 1, no. 18. p. 349-404 il. 8°

Moseley genealogy. Some of the ancestors of Oliver Hazard Perry of Lowell, Mass. Part 2, Moseley ancestry. By Mrs. F[annie] W[ilder] Brown. Boston, Mass., edited and published by Charles H. Pope, 1911. 28 p. 8°

Nickerson genealogy. No. 91, Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy. Nickerson, children of William. By James W. Hawes. Yarmouthport, Mass., C. W. Swift, publisher and printer, 1912. 16 p. 4°

Perkins genealogy. Perkins families in the United States in 1790. By D. W. Perkins. Utica, N. Y., 1911. 46 p. 8° Price \$1.00. Address the author, Utica, N. Y.

Special attention has been given to Perkins families in New Jersey, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, Ipswich, Mass., and Hillmorton, Eng.

Perry genealogy. Some of the ancestors of Oliver Hazard Perry of Lowell, Mass. Part I, Perry ancestry. By Mrs. F[annie] W[ilder] Brown. Boston, Mass., edited and published by Charles H. Pope, 1911. 82 p. 8°

Prichard genealogy. Descendants of William Prichard. By A[rmstead] M[ead] Prichard. Charleston, W. Va., 1912. 59 p. por. 8°

Shedd genealogy. Register of The Shedd Family Association. First general reunion, Aug. 30, 1911, Billerica, Mass. Frank Edson Shedd, sec'y. Boston, Mass., 1911. 41 p. por. O Price 60 cts. Address the secretary, 98 Federal St., Boston, Mass.

Wilcox genealogy. Wilcox family history. Being some account of the first generations in direct line from William Wilcockson of Stratford, Conn., to Josiah Wilcox of Brecksville, Ohio. By Owen N. Wilcox. Cleveland, Ohio, 1911. 63+[2] p. charts 4°

Williams, Roger, ancestry. Book Notes, historical, literary, and critical. [The ancestry of Roger Williams, now for the first time accurately and conclusively shown.] Vol. 29, nos. 11 and 12. Conducted by Sidney S. Rider. Providence, R. I., 1912. p. 81-96 8°

Winchester genealogy. Winchester notes. By Mrs. Fanny Winchester Hotchkiss. New Haven, Conn., The Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., 1912. 8+867 p. fcs. pl. por. 4°

The compiler gives an extended account of the lineage of Edmund Winchester and many facts regarding the Winchesters of Maryland.

BIOGRAPHICAL

Helmershausen, Henry Charles Frederick, autobiography. April 19, 1822, living 1912. 4 p. por. 8°

Nutting, John, memoir. The life and surprising adventures of John Nutting, Cambridge loyalist, and his strange connection with the Penobscot Expedition of 1779. By Samuel Francis Batchelder. Cambridge, Mass., 1912. 98 p. fcs. 8° Reprint from the Proceedings of The Cambridge Historical Society.

Phillips, Wendell, memoir. Wendell Phillips, a centennial oration delivered at Park Street Church, Boston, Mass., Nov. 28, 1911. By Wendell Phillips Stafford. New York, published by the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People [1912]. 40+[20] p. fcs. pl. por. 8° For sale by W. B. Clarke Co., 26-28 Tremont St., Boston, Mass.

Harvard College, Class of 1862. 1862—Class Report—1912. Class of '62, Harvard University, 50th anniversary. Cambridge, Mass., June 20, 1912. 10+110+[48] p. por. 8°

Yale College, Class of 1912. History of the Class of 1912, Yale College, vol. 1. By Mortimer Robinson Proctor. New Haven, Conn., Yale University, 1912. 444 p. fcs. ll. pl. por. 8°

Yale College, Sheffield Scientific School. Quindecennial record of the Class of 1895, Sheffield Scientific School of Yale University. By William Usher Parsons. Published by the Class Secretaries Bureau through the Yale University Press, 1912. 237 p. pl. por. 8°

Yale College, Sheffield Scientific School. Quindecennial record of the Class of 1896, Sheffield Scientific School of Yale University. By Guy E[rastus] Beardsley, class secretary, with the assistance of the Class Secretaries Bureau. Hartford, Conn., R. S. Peck & Co., inc., 1912. 294 p. pl. por. 8°

HISTORICAL

(a) GENERAL

American Revolution. The Battle of April 19, 1775, in Lexington, Concord, Lincoln, Arlington, Cambridge, Somerville, and Charlestown, Mass. By Frank

Warren Coburn. Lexington, Mass., published by the author, 1912. 171 p. map pl. por. 8°

New York, public records. Condition of the public records in the state of New York. Report of the Chief of the Division of Public Records to the Commissioner of Education. New York, Education Department, 1912. 8 p. 8°

New York to Montreal in 1824. A journey from New York to Montreal by way of Saratoga Springs and Niagara Falls in the year 1824. Printed from the original manuscript in the possession of Frank D[e Wette] Andrews. Vineland, N. J., 1912. 21 p. 8°

York County, Me., deeds. York deeds, book 17. Bethel, Me., published for the state by E. C. Bowler, 1909. 868+159 p. fcs. 8°

York County, Me., deeds. York deeds, book 18. Bethel, Me., published for the state by E. C. Bowler, 1910. 654+123 p. fcs. 8°

(b) LOCAL

Abington, Mass., vital records. Vital records of Abington, Mass., to the year 1850. Vol. 1, births. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1912. 251 p. 8°

Abington, Mass., vital records. Vital records of Abington, Mass., to the year 1850. Vol. 2, marriages and deaths. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1912. 381 p. 8°

Great Barrington, Mass., history. Great Barrington, Mass., town diary 1676-1911, and program 150 anniversary, Sept. 4, 1911. [52] p. il. pl. 24°

London, Eng., Westminster Abbey. A visit to the archives of Westminster Abbey. By Andrew McFarland Davis. Cambridge, Mass., The University Press, 1912. p. 202-212 4° Reprinted from the publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, vol. 14.

Vineland, N. J., history. The beginning of the temperance movement in Vineland. By Frank De Wette Andrews. Vineland, N. J., 1911. 17 p. 12°

Ware, Mass., history. By Arthur Chase. Cambridge, Mass., The University Press, 1911. 294 p. map pl. 8°

SOCIETIES

New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America. The founders of America. Address by Winchester Fitch, B.L., delivered before the New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America at New York, Jan. 1912. 30 p. 8°

Society of Colonial Wars. Second supplement to the general register of the Society of Colonial Wars, 1911. New York, published by direction of the General Council, 1911. 9+416 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

Wisconsin Historical Society. Proceedings of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin at its 59th annual meeting held Oct. 26, 1911. Madison, Wis., published by the Society, 1912. 240 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

MISCELLANEOUS

Heredity. The hereditary tendency to twinning, with some observations concerning the theory of heredity generally. By James Oliver, M.D., F.R.S. (Edin.), F.L.S. London, Eng., Eugenics Education Society, 1912. 15 p. il. pl. 8° Reprint from The Eugenics Review for April 1912.

ERRATUM

Vol. 66, p. 138, lines 18 and 31, for *Baton* read *Eaton*.

**THE
NEW ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER**

SUPPLEMENT TO APRIL NUMBER, 1912

**PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
NEW ENGLAND
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY**

**AT THE
ANNUAL MEETING, 31 JANUARY 1912
WITH
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS, 1911**

**BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
1912**

BOSTON
Press of David Clapp & Son

CONTENTS

OFFICERS ELECTED BY THE SOCIETY FOR THE YEAR 1912 .	v
OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL .	vi
ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT	ix
REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS	xxvii
REPORT OF THE COUNCIL	xxx
Committee on Finance	xxxiv
Committee on the Library	xxxiv
Committee on Publications	xxxv
Committee on Papers and Essays	xxxv
Committee to Assist the Historian	xxxvii
Committee on English Research	xxxvii
Committee on Heraldry	xxxviii
Committee on Epitaphs	xxxviii
Committee on Collection of Records	xxxix
Committee on Consolidated Index	xxxix
Committee on Sale of Publications	xl
Committee on Increase of Membership	xl
REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN	xli
LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY	xlvi
REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY	li
REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND	liii
REPORT OF THE TREASURER	liv
REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN—NECROLOGY FOR 1911	lix
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS	lxi
CHARTER	lxxxviii

OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY

FOR THE YEAR 1912

President

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D. Portland, Me.

Vice-Presidents

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST Boston
WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON Wiscasset, Me.
JOHN CARROLL CHASE Derry, N. H.
WILLIAM WALLACE STICKNEY, LL.D. Ludlow, Vt.
JOHN TAGGARD BLODGETT, A.M.* Providence, R. I.
JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN, LL.D. Hartford, Conn.

Recording Secretary

JOHN ALBREE Swampscott

Corresponding Secretary

HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B. Medford

Treasurer

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. Shirley

Librarian

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW Winthrop

The Council

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D.
NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST
JOHN ALBREE
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B.
CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B.
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW

For 1912

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M. Somerville
ARTHUR WINSLOW PIERCE, A.B., Litt.D. Franklin
GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A.M. Newport, R. I.

For 1912, 1913

JEROME CARTER HOSMER Boston
WALDO LINCOLN, A.B. Worcester
FREDERICK WESLEY PARKER Somerville

For 1912, 1913, 1914

DESMOND FITZGERALD, C.E. Brookline
ADELINE FRANCES FITZ Wakefield
FRANK ERNEST WOODWARD Wellesley Hills

* Judge Blodgett died at Providence March 4, 1912.

OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

FOR THE YEAR 1912

APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL

Historian

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M. Woburn

Editor of Publications

FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER Edgartown

Committee on Finance

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., *Chairman* Portland, Me.

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. Shirley

WALDO LINCOLN, A.B. Worcester

CHARLES IRVING THAYER Boston

JOHN ALBREE Swampscott

Committee on Real Estate

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., *Chairman* Portland, Me.

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST Boston

EDMUND DANA BARBOUR Roston

JOHN WHITTEMORE FARWELL Melrose

MOSES GREELEY PARKER, M.D. Lowell

Committee on the Library

HELEN FRANCES KIMBALL, *Chairman* Brookline

FRANK ERNEST WOODWARD Wellesley Hills

CLARENCE WALTER AYER, A.M. Cambridge

CHARLES NEWCOMB BAXTER, A.M. Boston

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, *ex-officio* Winthrop

Committee on Heraldry

ROBERT DICKSON WESTON, A.B., *Chairman* Boston

BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, A.B., LL.B. Nahant

WILLIAM SUMNER APPLETON, A.B. Boston

Committee on Publications

JAMES PARKER PARMENTER, A.M., LL.B., *Chairman* Arlington

EDMUND DANA BARBOUR Boston

HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B. Medford

FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER Edgartown

HOSEA STARR BALLOU Brookline

Committee on Papers and Essays

ETHEL STANWOOD BOLTON, A.B., *Chairman* Shirley

MARY ELLA STICKNEY Waltham

MARY AYER ROUSMANIERE, A.B. Jamaica Plain

THOMAS HOOPER Brookline

CHARLES FRANCIS DORR BELDEN, LL.B. Cambridge

Committee to Assist the Historian

ANDREW FISKE, Ph.D., <i>Chairman</i>	Weston
ANSON TITUS	Somerville
EDWARD BRINLEY ADAMS, A.B., LL.B.	Waltham
ARTHUR GREENE LORING	Woburn
LAWRENCE PARK	Groton
ERNEST LEWIS GAY, A.B.	Brookline
WILLIAM HUNGERFORD BRAINERD, A.B.	Boston

Committee on English Research

CHARLES SHERBURNE PENHALLOW, A.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston
JOSEPH GARDNER BARTLETT	Boston
WILLIAM EBEN STONE, A.B.	Cambridge
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B.	Medford
HOWARD MENDENHALL BUCK, A.B., M.D.	Boston

Committee on Epitaphs

CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Newton
JOHN BLISS BRAINERD, M.D.	Brookline
NELLIE CHAMBERLAIN PRAY	Boston
WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON	Wiscasset, Me.
PEARL HILDRETH PARKER	Dracut
OTIS GRANT HAMMOND, A.M.	Concord, N. H.

Committee on Collection of Records

DAVID FLOYD, <i>Chairman</i>	Winthrop
MATT BUSHNELL JONES, A.B., LL.B.	Newton
CLARENCE SAUNDERS BRIGHAM, A.M.	Worcester
FREDERICK WESLEY PARKER	Somerville
EDWARD WILLARD HOWE, A.B.	Roxbury
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, <i>ex-officio</i>	Winthrop

Committee on Consolidated Index

FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER, <i>Chairman</i>	Edgartown
NATHANIEL CUSHING NASH, A.M.	Cambridge
HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M.	Boston

Committee on Sale of Publications

MYLES STANDISH, M.D., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston
CHARLES ELIOT GOODSPEED	Wollaston
WILLIAM BROWN SNOW	Malden
DWIGHT MORTIMER PROUTY	Chestnut Hill
GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD, A.B.	Boston

Committee on Increase of Membership

GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN, M.S., <i>Chairman</i>	Malden
SUSIE BROWNING COTTON TUFTS	Brookline
MARY LOVERING HOLMAN	Boston
WALTER KENDALL WATKINS	Malden
LAWRENCE BRAINERD	Forest Hills

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT

MEMBERS OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

AND FRIENDS :

It has been the custom since the organization of this Society for the President to present an Annual Address. It has also been the custom for all the Committees to present reports, as well as the Council. The Council's Report of necessity had to repeat a great deal in the Committees' reports, and as there was nothing for the President to base an address upon but the reports of the Society, he always found himself somewhat embarrassed. The result was that he selected the salient points in the reports which had already been read twice to the Society, and to prevent his audience from yawning, or leaving the room, he was obliged to present them in as new and attractive form as possible. This, however, would not quite relieve his embarrassment, and he found it necessary to add a brief exposition of some popular subject. In process of time the custom of reading all the reports was found to be so burdensome to the patience of the Society that this was abolished and the reports printed; still, the President, if he followed in the old rut, would have to base his address upon these printed reports, and so his embarrassment was not wholly removed, nor the members of the Society who had read the reports already in their possession, from more or less unnecessary repetition.

We happen to have a Recording Secretary who is remarkably clever in solving problems, and he suggested that, instead of the old form of address, I give a talk on *Books and Libraries*. I concluded to accept his suggestion. If he made a mistake you must put the blame upon him. Suggestive people should always bear the penalty if they suggestively blunder, as we know from the Apple episode in our earliest literature.

This has been well denominated a literary age, though never before has so much work of a mediocre quality been thrown from the press. There is no doubt, however, that reading has become a passion with the masses, and a fine art with the cultivated few, so a little gossip concerning books and libraries, and other correlated matters, may not be considered untimely.

The art of printing is comparatively modern. It was not until the year 1454 that the first specimen of printing from movable types was produced. This was an indulgence of Pope Nicholas V to those who should contribute money to aid the king of Cyprus in conducting a war against the infidel Turk, and was printed by John Gutenberg. Previous to this time books in Europe were in manuscript, many of which were most beautifully executed. Collections of these books are to be found in the principal museums of the world, many of the finest specimens being worth a king's ransom.

But all books were not made in this way. Some of the people of antiquity inscribed their thoughts on tables of clay, tiles, and cylinders, which were hardened by exposure to heat.

The so called volumes in the great library at Alexandria were scrolls. This library is said to have contained at one time a hundred thousand volumes, one scroll often containing a number of volumes. For some time previous to the invention of movable types, a few books had been printed in Europe from carved blocks of wood, which were smeared with thin ink, after which sheets of paper were laid upon them and rubbed until an impression was obtained.

I have said that the first specimen of type printing known in Europe bears the date of 1454. It is known, however, that the art of block and type printing was practiced in China many centuries before this date, and the question is still unsettled, whether Gutenberg was an inventor of movable types, or, having heard of the invention of the Chinese, imitated it.

The public library, as now known, is of comparatively recent origin. When the first settlement was made at Jamestown by Newport, and at the mouth of the Kennebec by Popham, there was not a public library in all England. Norwich claims the honor of having established the earliest in 1608, and it is still flourishing.

As books multiplied, and the love for reading increased, subscription libraries began to be formed to meet the public demands. These were only established in the most populous places, the earliest being opened to the public in Edinburgh in 1725, more than a century after the landing of the Pilgrims upon our shores. These subscription libraries became extremely popular, and proved of great benefit to the communities where they existed, by creating a taste for good literature, and encouraging a demand for free public libraries, but few of which existed in England. It was not, however, until 1753 that the great library of the British Museum was founded, which has been declared to be the greatest literary event of the 18th century.

To George II the world is indebted, more than to any other man, for this greatest of libraries. Since its beginning it has been receiving vast acquisitions, and may well be called a "World of Books." Having spent in it many months, devoting especial attention to its department of history, I became quite familiar with its other departments and their working. The great reading room, in which hundreds of people are always at work at small desks, is circular in

form, and surmounted by a dome 140 feet in diameter, and 106 feet in height. With its surrounding book departments it contains 2,000,000 cubic feet of space. It is the most magnificent reading room in the world, and, as one stands within it, surrounded by its seemingly numberless volumes, he is dull indeed who is not stirred to admiration at the sight. Under the dome is a great circular desk, around which, perhaps, fifty people can stand to consult the index volumes which occupy shelves beneath it, and, inside the circle are a number of attendants to receive the order-slips for books which bear the numbers of the applicants' desks, which are ranged around the circular desk filling the room. At these desks the books are in a very short space of time delivered. The Indexes—for the Museum had no card catalogue—when I was there comprised 1200 volumes, of course alphabetically arranged.

The Newspaper Department is a mine of historical interest. When one considers the fact that this great collection of newspapers comprises the leading journals of more than three centuries, he can form some idea of its extent. The date of the first newspaper is March 19, 1603, and I carefully examined the files to the end of the century to find references to America. For many years these papers had but four pages of the size of six or eight inches, and bore various stilted names, as the *Mercurius-Civicus*, London's *Intelligencer*, *Mercurius-Britanicus*, *Mercurius-Pragmaticus*, and others.

The publishers of books throughout the kingdom are obliged by law to donate to the Museum a copy of every book and pamphlet they publish; besides, books from all parts of the world are purchased. During the year that I was at the Museum over 30,000 numbers were added to the catalogue. Everything which can possibly be useful to students is gathered into this wonderful library. When one considers the ceaseless stream of books, newspapers, and other printed matter flowing into this vast reservoir of knowledge, he can but wonder how the problem of space sufficient to hold it is eventually to be solved.

The influence of this great public library has been felt the world over, especially, of course, in England. Long before its establishment, free libraries had been formed in a number of the principal towns, the owners of large private libraries frequently bequeathing their books to the towns in which they resided; but the fame of the British Museum extending through the empire gave an impetus to the formation of free libraries, and, aided by the Museum officials, they soon began to multiply rapidly.

Nothing exerts a greater educational influence upon a community than a public library. This fact has been recognized by many of the best writers. Before the formation of such libraries books were out of the reach of the laboring man, but, with the formation of a free library in a neighborhood, everybody began to read who could, and those who could not were stimulated to learn.

In our country the Public Library has found its most congenial home. At first the poverty of the people prevented their early establishment, but as wealth increased their growth was rapid, and now almost every community of any importance possesses its public library.

Education with us, more than with any other people in the world, is a dogma, the soundness of which no one is bold enough to question, and to education the Public Library ministers more than any other agency. This is the belief of Mr. Carnegie, who has devoted himself more than any other man has to founding such libraries. He has told us how the grain of mustard seed was sown, which has grown into this magnificent tree. He says, "When I was a boy in Pittsburg, Colonel Anderson of Alleghany, a name I can never speak without feelings of devotional gratitude, opened his little library of 400 books to boys. Every Saturday afternoon he was in attendance himself to exchange books. No one but he who has felt it, can know the intense longing with which the arrival of Saturday was awaited, that a new book might be had. My brother, and Mr. Phipps, who have been my principal business partners through life, shared with me Colonel Anderson's precious generosity; and it was when revelling in these treasures that I resolved, if ever wealth came to me, that it should be used to establish free libraries, that other poor boys might receive opportunities similar to those for which we were indebted to that noble man"; and he further says, "The result of my study of the question, what is the best gift that can be given to a community? is, that a free library occupies the first place, provided the community will accept and maintain it as a public institution, as much a part of the city property as its public schools and, indeed, an adjunct to these."

A few words now about books and book collectors:

Some of the most valuable collections of books have been made by private individuals, and a class of book hunters has grown up, many of them eminent for their knowledge, not only of every rare book which has been printed, but of its condition and ownership; that is, of those extremely rare books of which there are but a few copies in existence. The late Henry Stevens of Vermont, as he styled himself, but whose residence was London, was one of the most noted book hunters in the world, and, although he received large sums from Mr. Lenox, who established the splendid collection of Americana in New York, he impoverished himself by his purchases for his own use, and especially by the costly bindings with which he adorned his favorites. In this department his taste was faultless, and many of his bindings, of which I possess a number, were works of art. Quaritch, also of London, was his rival, and his "Pocket Catalogue," as he facetiously called it, was much larger than Webster's Unabridged Dictionary. On this catalogue were books priced as high as \$4,000. With both of these men I was acquainted, as well as with Benjamin Stevens, the brother of Henry, and his equal

in the knowledge of Americana. When in London I often met them at Sotheby's sales. Sotheby's place was, and is, the great mart of rare books in London. When any especially rare collection of books comes into the hands of an administrator it is sent there, and collectors from all parts of the world assemble to pick up such nuggets as they want to complete their collections.

One would suppose that a place where so much valuable literary property is disposed of would be fairly comfortable for purchasers, but the Englishman seems to regard comfort as something to be wholly dissociated from business. Sotheby's salesroom is a bare, dim, and forbidding room, at the end of which is a long table of plain pine upon which sits, or stands, the auctioneer, to whom the books are passed by an attendant. All imperfections are frankly stated at the outset, and bids are asked for. On one occasion both Quaritch and Stevens were present. The day was cold and the room unheated. Quaritch had brought a rug, which was what we would call a horse blanket, and in this he swathed himself, and sitting upon a stool bid for such books as he wanted, and every book he wanted he bought, apparently regardless of price. A copy of Waymouth's voyage to the coast of Maine was offered, a book which originally cost a couple of shillings. His first bid for it was a hundred pounds. I was surprised, but the price continued to mount up ten pounds at a time until he bought it at 275 pounds. Afterwards he offered it to me for 300 guineas.

Sometimes, when a very rare book was offered, Sotheby would ask Stevens what he knew about it. Such an inquiry was made when a copy of Smith's Voyage to New England was placed upon the table. Stevens merely glancing at it stated where pages had been mended, letters or lines restored in facsimile, and various other restorations, which would puzzle anyone but an expert to detect. The book jockey is far more skilful than the horse jockey. He will make a perfect copy of a rare book from fragments of several copies, replace pages or engravings with facsimiles, wash and starch crumpled and soiled leaves, and even place them in old bindings, making them almost as good as new. They are all, however, genuinely old books. At Sotheby's I saw sold Keats's love letters, a small package of little yellow notes tied with a ribbon. They brought a pound each, and specimens are in collections in this country which were retailed for two pounds. Poor Keats would have been glad to have supplied such notes at six pence apiece.

An old book is sometimes found masquerading under different titles. Take the case of Johnson's Wonder Working Providence, now a very rare work. The publisher, failing to dispose of the entire edition, afterwards substituted a new title page; namely, "America Painted to the Life," and foisted it upon the public as a new work, written by Sir Ferdinando Gorges. The spurious book is now very rare and commands a high price. An excellent copy is in the John Carter Brown Library.

The fascination of book collecting is great, and one soon finds the reading of catalogues, issued from time to time by the houses which gather rare books for sale, among his most interesting occupations. As these catalogues are sent to me from all parts of Europe, especially England, Germany and France, I think I do not exaggerate when I say that I read, on an average, two a week through the year.

The possession of some books of extreme rarity is not always safe, as there are real bibliomaniacs who cannot resist the temptation to purloin them if opportunity offers.

I will relate an interesting case told me by Jones of Boston. One day a clergyman, and well known as a bibliomaniac, while looking over a rare book in Jones's shop remarked to him that he had been extremely lucky in picking up in a book-stall a copy of Roger Williams's Key for a quarter of a dollar. Jones told him that it seemed impossible for anyone to be so ignorant as to sell a book worth a couple of hundred dollars, or more, for such a price, and it made such an impression upon him that when Dr. Smith visited him the next day he called attention to the incident. Dr. Smith's reply was that the story was a fiction. A few days later Jones missed one of his rare books from the case in which it was kept locked, and asked his clerk about it. He was informed that he last showed it to the Rev. Mr. Stubbs. "O!" said Mr. Jones, "Mr. Stubbs could not have taken it, you must have shown it to some one else." He, however, told Dr. Smith, when he next called, of his loss, and the statement of his clerk. The Doctor at once said, "I believe Stubbs took it, if he is a clergyman, and if he has a Roger Williams Key he told you the story of having purchased it at a book-stall in order to account for his ownership of it. I'll wager if he has the Key he took it from the Somerset Library which has a copy, and to which he is a frequent visitor. I am going there tomorrow and you had better come along with me, and see if we cannot find your missing book." Jones consented to this, and arriving at the Somerset Library, Dr. Smith called for Roger Williams's Key. The Librarian was gone for some time, and then returned with a troubled expression, announcing that it had disappeared. "Has any one examined it lately?" "No," said the Librarian, "but quite a while ago I was showing it to Rev. Mr. Stubbs, who was much interested in it." "Where does he live?" asked the doctor, and being directed to his place of residence, he and Mr. Jones proceeded there, and found the reverend gentleman at home. After a little pleasant conversation the doctor asked to see the bargain which he had purchased, and was, as he noticed, somewhat reluctantly shown the book. The doctor examined it carefully, and although the library marks had been carefully removed he felt sure that it was the copy belonging to the Somerset Library, and without hesitation charged Stubbs with having stolen it, as well as the book from Jones. Stubbs, who had shown embarrassment from the first, be-

came greatly confused but denied the theft; however, upon a threat to call in an officer, he broke down, and under pledge of secrecy acknowledged the charge and produced Jones's missing book, and also a copy of Lucy Crawford's History of the White Mountains, which he had also taken from Jones's shop. The sequel to the affair is painful. In some way the story leaked out, and one Sunday, when Mr. Stubbs was preaching in Brookline, it was printed in the *Boston Herald*, and as his audience came out of church, after listening to a most edifying discourse, they were shocked to hear the newsboys bruiting his shame to the world.

To prevent the loss of books in the early libraries they were chained to a rod passing across the front of the shelves, the chain being secured to the back of the book.

In the British Museum, one is only allowed to use the rarer books under the supervision of an attendant, and I have spent hours in the unc congenial company of men whom it was advisable to tip in order to receive polite service.

In the office of the Public Records, that great depository of historic treasures, where I passed some months in the study of documents relating to the Tudor and Stuart reigns and our Colonial period, having received a special permit to inspect the unindexed documents in the dim lofts of the jail-like building, I worked under the eye of a suspicious guardian, who, however, was of assistance, as he held a lantern when I required it as I often did. A large portion of the documents in this department, with dates attached in large figures to different groups, were parchments, stained and worn by age and unpleasant to handle, so I dispatched my work as expeditiously as possible, no doubt to the regret of my guardian, whose tips were so much extra gain. I have since thought with some regret how I missed a notable find. I allude to the discovery in the same place by Prof. Wallace of the Shakspeare documents which have awakened so much interest. It is quite likely that they passed through my hands unnoticed, as my mind at the time was on Colonial matters. I content myself, however, with the reflection that it was not for me to find all the interesting things, and it has done Wallace a lot of good.

In the office of the Public Records, exposed in a glass case, is the great Domesday Book, which bears the date 1086. It is in two large quarto volumes bound in vellum, and is as sacred to Englishmen as our Constitution is to us.

Many of the rarest and most costly books relate to the early history of America; Hakluyt and Purchas being not only rare and costly but the most useful ones, for these great works are the foundations of our earliest history. It is not easy to find perfection, and tall copies of the originals are rare, most of them being cut close to margins, or defective in some particular. A first-rate copy of Purchas is worth from \$600 up. The late Charles Deane told me that his copy cost him \$800 many years ago. The Hakluyt

Society reprinted Hakluyt's *Voyages* some time since at a cost of about \$75.

There are many rare bibles like the Breeches Bible, so called because the translator says that our first parents made for themselves *breeches*, instead of aprons of fig leaves. A good copy of Cranmer's, or Wyckliffe's, bible is excessively rare, and in sound condition is a treasure indeed.

Among the most notable recent literary productions are those of the Kelmscott Press, founded by the poet William Morris. They are printed in archaic, black-letter type, with specially designed borders, and a set was recently priced to me at \$4000, a price which was considered low.

Perhaps the most valuable private collection of rare Americana in this country is that made by John Carter Brown. After Mr. Brown's death it came into the possession of his son, John Nicholas Brown, who kept up the traditional generosity of his father, and was ever ready to give to historical students and book-lovers free access to his treasures. When I was editing Gorges's *Brief Relation* he sent me his original copy by which to correct my proof, a privilege rarely granted by collectors of books of such rarity.

Among the rare things which he delighted to show were several copies of the letter of Columbus. It happened that a copy came into the market and was sold by Bangs of New York, and Mr. Brown paid something like \$2000 for it. The publication of this excessive price called out another copy, and Mr. Brown not wanting any other collector to acquire it bought this. As he told me the story he brought out a third copy, and laughingly said, "I was rather surprised when a third copy came upon the market, but I had to buy it." This exhausted the supply, but Mr. Brown locked up a considerable sum of money in a rather trivial affair. For a rude but interesting sketch on a sheet about as large as a page of foolscap, made by Champlain, near Old Orchard, as I remember it, he told me he paid over a thousand dollars.

A word about the John Carter Brown Library. Nicholas Brown, the third of that name, was a born bibliomaniac, having inherited a love of books through several generations. In the library is the first book published by his maternal ancestor, John Carter, which bears upon its cover, "Bot at Doctr Gibb's vendue July 1, 1769." It is a copy, now very rare, of Samuel Sewall's "*Apocalyptica*," printed in 1767.

Nicholas Brown began his collection at an early age, and in his favorite pursuit embarrassed himself financially, and found it necessary to dispose of his precious library. His younger brother, John Carter Brown, came to his assistance, and for \$10,000 purchased it. He also had inherited a passion for collecting, and at once began to add to his purchase, and later secured the services of Henry Stevens, of whom I have spoken. This eccentric book-hunter, who described himself as "Henry Stevens, G.M.B., otherwise Green Mountain

Boy, or, of Vermont, Bibliographer and Lover of Books, Fellow of (various learned societies), Black Balled Athenæum Club of London, also Patriarch of Skull and Bones of Yale, and Member of (various historical societies), B.A. & M.A. of Yale College, as well as Citizen of Noviomagus, et cetera," was also the agent of James Lenox, and to these two collectors he forwarded all the rarest books, maps, prints and manuscripts which he was able to secure, giving by a mutual understanding "the first pick," as he said, to Brown, who, in book hunting, was also personally engaged. So determined was Mr. Brown to build up a complete library of rarest books that he said, near the close of his career, "After I had made up my mind to go on with the acquisition of books on American history, I should not think that I ever lost a book which I wanted; and I have met in competition Russian princes and collectors from all parts of the world." Many instances of Mr. Brown's experience in book hunting have been related, one of a little clash between him and Mr. Lenox in securing a copy of the Columbus letter, to which I have alluded, and of which there are now five copies in the library. Brown secured it from Stevens, who at the same time had received an order from Lenox to purchase it for him at Sotheby's, but, to avoid any feeling, he politely sent it to his rival. It was a long time before he could find another, and when he did he had to pay many times the price at which he had first purchased. Says Stevens, in relating his own experience in prosecuting his favorite pursuit, "The world outside of book hunting may smile at the eagerness for the first choice, but such a smile of pity will most likely vanish away in complaisance, on becoming acquainted with the fact, that after forty years in sighting and chasing book rarities, I found that a very large number of the choicest historical and bibliographical nuggets relating to the Age of Discovery, with the exploration and development of the New World, occurred but once in my time in the market for sale. Happy he who becomes the winner in such a chase."

Perhaps I may be permitted to say a few words about my own experiences in collecting. Thirty years ago, the Trelawny manuscripts having come into my hands, I became so interested in such historic material that I conceived the idea of especially devoting myself to its collection, and began by securing the services of the late David Pulsifer of Boston, an expert in deciphering old documents. Mr. Pulsifer was in my employ for several years, and transcribed everything that he could find in the Massachusetts Archives relating to early Maine affairs up to about 1783.

Shortly after undertaking this work, I determined to devote a year, or two years if necessary, to gathering supplemental material myself in England and France. With letters of introduction to persons who could give me, or procure for me, the entrée to the various depositories of the material I desired to study, I established myself in London, and began my work in the British Museum and Office

of the Public Records, to which I was personally introduced by the Rev. Frederick Brown of Beckenham, Kent, to whom I had letters, and who smoothed my way to the inner sanctuaries of these two institutions, in which I worked through the autumn and winter, examining manuscripts relating to America from its earliest exploration by the English up to and including the Revolution, giving especial attention to New England, and still more especial attention to Maine. The months spent in these institutions hunting for documents I needed to complete my collection, and making indexes to them, which were passed weekly to copyists who transcribed what I had found, and the following summer which I spent in other private and public archives in England and the Bureau of Marine and Colonies in Paris, were, though I have pursued my researches ever since, among the happiest of my life, and I would like nothing better than to repeat them.

One who has not engaged in such research cannot well understand the keen enjoyment which the finding of a rare nugget occasions. One of my first joys was the discovery of the Waymouth Manuscript in a department of the Museum called the King's library, in which I scored a point on Henry Stevens. I had secured the especial services of one of the assistant librarians of the Museum, Mr. Kensington, whom I shall always remember for his friendly interest in my work, and in his hands I placed a list of names of men about whom I wanted to find particulars, as well as the titles of events which I wanted to study. My directions to him were to find me every document in the Museum which in any way related to them, a task by no means a light one. Of course my list comprised the names of persons about whom I had little hope of finding anything, and, indeed, did not; but, as I told Mr. Kensington, by throwing out a drag net I might get a pearl.

One morning when I sat down to the desk which had been assigned me in the Museum he came to me and said, "I have found the name of George Waymouth in a collection of papers of the time of Henry the Eighth, but, of course, this was long before your Waymouth's time; I thought, however, that I would speak to you about it." I replied that I had better look at it anyhow, and see what it was about, so I followed him into the Manuscript department and examined the document, which I found related to ships and was signed George Waymouth. The treatment of the subject reminded me of a document I had seen written by Sir Walter Raleigh, who was a contemporary of Waymouth. I was acquainted with Waymouth's writing, and after reading it remarked that the document was misplaced, not having been written in Henry Eighth's time, as could be seen by careful examination. This, of course, interested him, and after studying it he said, "You are right," and he had me write a few words calling attention to the misplacement of the document, which he placed with it. Of course I secured a copy of it, but I was puzzled, for Waymouth was supposed to be a

rough and uneducated adventurer, and this document revealed an entirely different kind of man. Some days after, Mr. Kensington came to me and said, "Come into the Manuscript Department, possibly I have found something to interest you." I followed him, and he took down a large manuscript volume elegantly bound and laid it before me, entitled the "Jewell of Artes," by George Waymouth, which was a present by him to James First. "I do not know as this is of any interest to you," said Kensington, "but as you instructed me to call your attention to anything possibly relating to your subjects I thought I would show it to you." That day was an exciting one to me, for I found that it was not only written by the author of the former document which I had discovered, but that it was the work of my George Waymouth. I immediately procured an expert to copy and make facsimiles of the numerous drawings which the book contained, and the binder of the Museum had especial tools made that he might make for me a facsimile binding of the original.

The discovery of this book revolutionized opinions regarding Waymouth, and revealed him as a man of scientific attainments. Dr. Hill, former president of Harvard College, who devoted a considerable time to a critical study of the book, pronounced it to be a remarkable production. Some months after this find I was in Henry Stevens's place, and his son said to me, "My father is confined at home and wants me to ask you if you know anything about this," handing me a newspaper clipping from a New York paper. To my surprise, it was an account of "A discovery by an American of a remarkable manuscript written by George Waymouth, one of the first explorers of the Coast of Maine." "My father," said Stevens, "cannot credit this, for he says he does not believe there is such a manuscript in the Museum relating to Waymouth; if there had been, he would have found it; but as you are the only American working there on his lines, he desired me to ask you what it means." When I told him that it was true, and where his father could see the volume, as well as the other document which I had found, he remarked that he thought that his father would be much surprised, as he thought that he had gathered everything relating to Waymouth.

Of course I made other delightful finds, notably over a hundred original letters of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, since published by the Prince Society of Boston, which greatly aided in throwing light upon the life of the Father of American Colonization. I had learned from the Royal Manuscripts Commission, who for many years have been engaged in preparing calendars of State Papers in private collections, of the existence of letters of Gorges at Hatfield House, and procured a letter of introduction to its owner, who kindly gave me permission to inspect the manuscripts there, and ordered one of his private secretaries, Mr. Gunther, to make transcripts of any which I wanted. My experience at Hatfield House was most interesting,

and I was enabled to inspect some of the most interesting historic material in existence, notably the celebrated casket letters of Mary Queen of Scots, which Queen Elizabeth's great Prime Minister, Lord Burghley, Salisbury's ancestor, has been accused of tampering with, to the undoing of the much misunderstood Queen of Scots.

While I am on this special subject it may not be amiss to allude to the finding of Sir Ferdinando Gorges's coat of arms. I had utterly failed to find his portrait, though I had visited Long Ashton, Ashton Phillipps, Charlton Manor, Bristol, and Plymouth, all his old-time haunts, inspected the Gorges portraits at Hampton Court, some one of a number of which, unidentified, may be his, and consulted some of the most noted portrait specialists in London, and having failed in this search, turned my attention to his coat of arms, which had been sought for many years by family connections and others, and often advertised for in the *London Notes and Queries*, which has a wide circulation among antiquarians. My first thought was to consult my friend Brown, so I went to the Beckenham Rectory and asked his advice. "There is but one place that I think offers any hope," he said, "and that is the Heralds' College, and the only man who can help you there is Mr. Tucker, Somerset Herald at Arms. I, and others, have failed to get him to make a search, but you are an American, and if you can get the right kind of an introduction you may get his ear where an Englishman, owing to official exclusiveness, might fail."

The next person I consulted was Mr. Noel Sainsbury of the Roll's Office, with whom I had formed a warm friendship. He knew John A. Poor, the pioneer in building the Grand Trunk Railroad as well as a student of history, and read to me some of his letters. To my delight he exclaimed, "Why, I know Tucker, and will give you a letter to him, but don't bother him until just after lunch, when he will be in the best of humor." I followed Sainsbury's instructions, which no doubt were wise, and was ushered into Mr. Tucker's august presence just as he had lighted his after-lunch cigar. Having read Mr. Sainsbury's note he invited me to sit down, and after some conversation he said, "I see you want to find the arms of Sir Ferdinando Gorges for historical purposes. I don't know where it is, but if anywhere it should be here. It will require a special and difficult search, and may not be found, but I will see what can be done," and he rang a bell. A young man presented himself whom he addressed in the curt English way, "Mr. Ebbblewhite, this is an American gentleman who wants the arms of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, early seventeenth century. I want you to find it for him"; and then to me, "If you call two weeks hence at this place I will report to you." When I next visited him he called Ebbblewhite, who informed him that he had found the arms, and presented a tricking of them, which Mr. Tucker passed to me with the words, "This is what you want," and bade me a good afternoon.

A portion of the summer was passed visiting various places to inspect church registers, and local collections. Thirlestane House at Cheltenham, which contained the literary and artistic treasures of Sir Thomas Phillipps, was visited, an inspection of which cost a guinea a day, and an affidavit that I was not a Roman Catholic, of whom Sir Thomas cherished a dislike. Here Catlin, the painter of American Indians, found a home while in England, and here was his collection of paintings. I was, however, especially interested in the manuscripts, and devoted myself to them. It was in this collection that President Woods made his valuable find of the original manuscript of Hakluyt's *Western Planting*. His attention was called to it by Halliwell-Phillipps, and it was subsequently published by the Maine Historical Society, forming volume 2 of its *Documentary Series*. I was not, however, as fortunate as President Woods, though I felt well repaid for the time I spent at Cheltenham.

In talking with the son-in-law of Phillipps, I alluded to Halliwell, who was familiar with the library of Thirlestane House, and the fame he had since acquired in literature. "Yes," was the reply, "he was a fine fellow and just such a man as Sir Thomas liked, but he and Henrietta Phillipps, the youngest daughter, fell in love, and he drove him out of the house; but Henrietta was a girl of spirit, and married Halliwell in spite of her father, and he never forgave her. When he was on his death bed we urged him to see and forgive her, and he muttered 'Never.' When the end approached we had his daughter come and stand near him, and I said, 'Sir Thomas, here is Henrietta, will you forgive her?' and with almost his last breath he whispered, 'No.'" Halliwell, after the death of his father-in-law, took the family name, after which all his works bore on the title page *Halliwell-Phillipps*.

Another place I visited was Stogumber. It will be remembered that George Cleeve named Portland Neck, Stogomor. No one had known the reason why. It had been supposed to be an Indian name, and the Rev. Father O'Brien, who was a student of the Abenakian tongue, had tried to find for me its meaning, but without success. It occurred to me to examine the oldest topographical work in the British Museum, and in it I found that the modern Stogumber was so spelled at an early day, so, having several places to visit in that part of England, I added Stogumber to my itinerary, for I had come to believe that either Cleeve or Tucker, his partner, whose English homes were unknown, were in some way associated with the town the name of which had been applied to Portland Neck. Mr. Browne had informed me that Vicar Jones of Stogumber had been found by him to be a very disagreeable man, as he had several times written him to get items from his church registers, and been curtly answered that he had no time to bother with such matters. It was about nine o'clock when I reached the vicarage, where I presented my letter of introduction to the vicar's wife, who informed me that her husband

was not up, but would see me at ten o'clock, and that I would find the church and old burying ground very interesting, as I did. At the proper hour I again presented myself at the rectory and was asked into the presence of the vicar, a comparatively young man, helpless from rheumatism. His suffering was evident, and explained his curt letters to Mr. Browne. When I explained to him that I believed that a former member of his parish had honored it by bestowing its name upon a place in the New World, he sent for the register I desired to inspect. Sitting by this suffering man, who stared at me uncomfortably while I pursued my search for what to him must have seemed of very trivial importance, I did not enjoy my task as usual, but I was rewarded by having the truth of my theory confirmed, for I found the record of Richard Tucker's birth, which proved that Portland Neck was named for his birth place.*

Among other things, I was searching for materials respecting Christopher Levett, the pioneer settler of Portland, to which he gave the name of York, his native city, some years before Cleeve and Tucker named it Stogomor.

I had found among the Conway Papers an extraordinary proclamation by the King, ordering the churches of York to take up a contribution to aid Levett, his "well beloved subject," in erecting a fort to protect his proposed colony, and was keen on the scent for other items concerning the man about whom comparatively little was known, for after leaving the nucleus of his little colony on House Island in Portland Harbor he suddenly disappeared from sight. This disappearance was soon accounted for by finding that, failing to secure people bold enough to take part in his colonial project, he sought and obtained a commission under Lord Wimbledon in the unfortunate expedition against Cadiz. After this expedition he renewed his attempts, but again disappeared from sight. What became of him had been asked but the question never answered. An item in Winthrop's Journal recording the author's landing at Salem on June 12th, 1630, had occasioned much speculation. It was as follows: "Mr. Pierce came aboard us and returned to fetch Mr. Endicott, who came to us about two of the clock, and with him Mr. Skelton and Capt. Levett."

Was this Christopher Levett? was asked and negatived, and it was acknowledged that those on the negative side had the best of the argument. There was another item in Winthrop's Journal in which he says that letters he had sent home just after his arrival had been "Intercepted by occasion of the death of Capt. Levett who carried them, and died at sea." Had Winthrop said Christopher instead of "Capt. Levett," we should have known what became of this interesting pioneer in Casco Bay, but the general verdict was that Winthrop's Levett was doubtless another man.

* In 1668/9 Mar. 24, he gave his age as "about 60," and he died in 1678. Did he understate his age? The question at present cannot be answered.

Imagine my feelings when I found that seven months after Winthrop met Capt. Levett in Salem Harbor, and who, he says, had died at sea, this was recorded of him in the Probate Records of Bristol: "Frances, the widow of Christopher Levett, administered on his effects, January 23rd, 1630."* His effects were his sea chest and other things brought to Bristol on the ship which he commanded. So it was proved that Winthrop's Capt. Levett dropped out of sight by death before Cleeve and Tucker took possession of the territory upon which the dream of his life had been to found a colony which would forever perpetuate his name. So fail man's airy dreams of power and fame.

Of course, when it becomes known that a man is a collector of anything his attention is being constantly called to valuable material. One day I received a letter from Dr. Green of the Massachusetts Historical Society, enclosing a letter from Justin Winsor, informing me that he had seen a manuscript Journal of Capt. Mowat, who destroyed Portland, which I might want. I immediately ordered it; perhaps, I thought, it was the manuscript that Mr. Willis tried so hard to find in 1843. He had seen it on Rodd's catalogue and ordered it, but received the reply that it was sold to an unknown person. Every effort to trace it by Mr. Willis failed. One afternoon the manuscript I had ordered came in the mail just as I was leaving to attend a meeting of the Maine Historical Society. It was indeed the long lost manuscript, but I left it at home to read at leisure. Judge Williamson had the paper upon a Revolutionary subject, and, as he closed, called attention to the manuscript which Willis had failed to find, and stated that he himself had advertized in the *London Times* offering a reward for any information respecting its whereabouts. When he had finished, and was informed that he should see the manuscript after the meeting, his surprise and excitement could hardly be suppressed.

But I must not continue these experiences of success, which must appear trivial to many who do not realize that it is only by combining such items of knowledge that correct history can be written. It may perhaps be well to say that the hunter for such items has many failures. Three only will I record. I had found that Waymouth, whose Jewell of Artes I have spoken of, was, before his voyage to Maine, in the employ of the East India Company, and provided with a letter by Mr. Sainsbury to Mr. Danvers, of the India House, I went there hoping to find Waymouth's log book, which would have afforded invaluable historical material. Mr. Danvers in response to my request to show anything relating to Waymouth, brought me the Court Records of the Company, which contained a number of items of interest since published, and, after farther search, informed me that there was no other reference to him. "But," I said, "you must have the log book of the Arch-

* The wife of the Christopher I was seeking was Frances Lottisham.

angel, Waymouth's ship." "That log book," he said, "I am sorry to inform you is lost. Sometimes such offices as this are given the younger sons of the nobility, who are totally unfit for such places. One of my predecessors was such a man, and, having charge of this department, thought it best to have a house-cleaning, so he turned over to a junk dealer all the valuable manuscripts in his department. They were loaded upon drays, and, as they went through the Strand, many documents were blown off, and are among some of the most valuable manuscripts now in the British Museum."

On another occasion I was seeking material relating to Portland's founder, George Cleeve, and knew that he was charged by his enemies with having forged the names of several of our early settlers to a document which he presented to Parliament. A study of the question made me believe that he had appended these names to this document as witnesses to be cited for evidence. Of course I went over the Parliamentary calendars, and found the record of the presentation of this document by Cleeve, and felt that I almost had the original in my possession. I would have it photographed, of course. Imagine my disappointment when the custodian of the documents of that period informed me that they had all been destroyed a few years before by a fire in the department where they were kept. I would not believe it until I went to Mr. Sainsbury, who ascertained that the statement was true.

In my researches at Burlington House, the imposing home of the Society of Antiquaries, in looking over their publications I found an account of a letter of Queen Elizabeth to George Waymouth, which was found behind a wainscot in tearing down an old building, and, of course, wanted a facsimile or photograph of it, so I requested the custodian to get it for me. In a short time he came back much excited to inform me that it had disappeared. Some of the members of the Society came in, and it was amusing to see what a commotion the loss occasioned. Search was made everywhere for it, and it was advertised for, but, so far as I know, it has never been found.

I will not relate my experiences in other directions, but only say that among other places which I rumaged were Lambeth Palace, the two Societies for the Propagation of the Gospel, the Bodleian Library, and the archives of Merchant Adventurers at Bristol who sent out Cabot on the famous voyage which resulted in the discovery of the North American continent in 1497. The company still keeps up its organization.

I also instituted a search, through another, in the Vatican, and made a personal examination of Spanish archives, about which I could give reminiscences interesting to cranky hunters of literature material, but not to others. The want of indexes in the Spanish archives which I visited discouraged the careful search which I hoped to make. I am glad to say that good work is being done in

these archives by Mr. Biggar, for the English government. Of course rare maps are always eagerly sought by collectors of historical material, and interesting finds are often made. I will call attention to one only of my maps, of especial interest to Maine people, a map of Maine which I believe to have once been the property of Governor Edward Godfrey, a well-known figure in our early history, who returned to England about 1655 to die in prison. As it had not been reproduced, I obtained a facsimile of it, which I highly prize. And here let me speak of the facsimilists. Their skill in reproducing missing title-pages and words, as well as illustrations of rare books, is marvellous. I was told by Mr. Burt, whom I employed, that he procured every scrap of old paper he could find, and could make facsimiles of letters on paper of almost any period in the seventeenth century.

In speaking of books I have omitted to allude to grangerizing. The extra illustration of books is a pursuit much indulged in, and possesses a dangerous fascination for those whose purses are not plethoric. It is a good fad, however, for some men, and I think that if Morse, that Napoleon of speculators, had possessed it, he would to-day have been a happier man. The grangerizer first makes a judiciously prepared list of names of persons, places, and events in the book which he proposes to illustrate, and then begins his hunt for portraits of the persons, as well as engravings of the places, and illustrations of the events recorded in his list. Many of the engravings he secures are too large or too small for his purposes, and these he has inlaid to meet the size required. The most skilful in-layer known in this country, and it is claimed in Europe, was Lucius M. Poole of Boston, who could split a sheet of paper three times, thereby producing four perfect sheets. His skill was marvellous. He told me of the works of Johnson which he was illustrating for a wealthy patron, which he said would cost at least \$20,000, many of the plates being costly proofs, much too large for the work and having to be greatly reduced in size, a waste which he said caused him considerable distaste for his occupation.

There are houses in this country, and many in Europe, which carry large and valuable stocks of illustrations for grangerizing. In these one can find portraits of historic personages of different periods, some of which are extremely rare; but in most cases it takes long and patient search to properly illustrate a book. If time permitted, I would be glad to extend my reminiscences on this subject.

The collection of book plates is another fad which many people are interested in, and about which many books have been written; in fact, there are several periodicals wholly devoted to the subject. The British Museum has a large collection of such books.

As a rule, collectors are shy about disclosing their particular fads, as they are aware that the world at large does not comprehend their

importance. I will relate one such experience. I had made a warm friend of a gentleman whom I had fished with at the Rangeley Lakes for several seasons. On a certain occasion he invited me to come to Providence, dine with him, and spend the night. After dinner, at which we talked of fishing and various subjects, he invited me into his library, and showed me several rare books, and then asked if I had ever heard of Müller's Sistine Madonna. "Yes," I replied, "I have seen the one Williams and Everett imported which I suppose to be the only one of the seven in existence; they priced it to me about a year ago for \$2000." "Why!" he exclaimed, "are you interested in such things?" and his whole manner changed, for when collectors meet they generally gabble like boys. "I bought it," he continued, "the copy you allude to," and he showed it to me as well as the first proof showing the outlines, and the second the coarser lines, which he had secured after great pains. In the three engravings he had probably locked up \$4000. He also owned proofs of all the great engravers of the Madonna, and he told me that he used his collection to illustrate lectures to his mill hands, as he was a manufacturer, and had, he believed, accomplished an excellent work by so doing. To those who may wonder how a man can interest himself in picking up little items about men who have played an important part in early history, let me say, that by such means history is made. Of many such men almost nothing is known, and yet, it is important that they should be fitted into history which they helped to make. The first items to find respecting such a man are birth, marriage and death, often impossible after years of search to discover; Cleeve's record in these respects is still blank. The search for other items follows, and in process of time one, if successful, has a skeleton biography of his subject by which he can rehabilitate him, and fit him into the historical events of his time; but I am exceeding reasonable limits and will close by a quotation from a work on American Book-Plates:

"A jolly goode booke,
On which to looke
Is better to me than golde."

[AUTHOR'S NOTE.—It seems proper to remark that this was not originally written for publication, but to entertain a literary club of friends.]

PROCEEDINGS

THE sixty-eighth annual meeting of the Society was held on Wednesday, January 31, 1912, at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 p.m., a quorum being present. President BAXTER presided.

The records of the meeting of January 3 were approved.

The reports of the officers and the committees had been distributed to the members, and it was

Voted, That the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, the Treasurer, the Librarian, the Historian, the Council, including its Committees, and the Trustees of the Kidder Fund, being presented in print, and now in the hands of the meeting, be accepted and ordered on file with the originals.

Relative to the indenture which was laid before the meeting between the Boston University and this Society concerning restrictions and rights of drainage, etc., in the Ashburton Place estates, it was

Voted, That the President, JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, and the Treasurer, CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, be authorized to execute, acknowledge, and deliver in the name and on behalf of the New England Historic Genealogical Society the instrument which has just been read whereby the said Society and Boston University release to each other the restrictions and the right to drainage respectively set forth in a certain deed given by the Mount Vernon Congregational Society to Charles Bradbury by deed dated July 29, 1844, in Book 527, page 249, Suffolk Deeds, and whereby the said Society agrees to use yellow brick facing in its new construction on the premises No. 9 Ashburton Place adjoining the said University.

It was then

Voted, To proceed to the election of officers and councillors, agreeable to chapter iv of the By-laws, and that three tellers be appointed by the chair who shall receive and count the ballots and report to this meeting.

President BAXTER appointed as temporary chairman CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B. Messrs. MARSHALL PUTNAM THOMPSON, LL.B., STANLEY WEBSTER SMITH, and CHARLES NEWCOMB BAXTER, A.B., being appointed tellers, received the ballots cast.

During the counting of the ballots, REV. THOMAS FRANKLIN WATERS, A.M., of Ipswich read a paper, *Some Church Troubles of the Early Times*, in which he related incident after incident

illustrating the harsh, rough and, at times, grotesque character of the life that resulted from the peculiar relations between the churches and the community and the ministers and the people.

A formal expression of thanks was tendered to the Rev. Mr. Waters for the pleasure he had given in presenting the results of his wide research as historian into the life of the past.

The tellers reported the result of the balloting, 120 ballots having been cast :

President

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., of Portland, Me.

Vice-Presidents

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST, of Boston, Mass.

WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON, of Wiscasset, Me.

JOHN CARROLL CHASE, of Derry, N. H.

WILLIAM WALLACE STICKNEY, LL.D., of Ludlow, Vt.

JOHN TAGGARD BLODGETT, A.M., of Providence, R. I.

JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN, LL.D., of Hartford, Conn.

Recording Secretary

JOHN ALBREE, of Swampscott, Mass.

Corresponding Secretary

HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B., of Medford, Mass.

Treasurer

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B., of Shirley, Mass.

Librarian

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, of Winthrop, Mass.

Councillor for the term of one year, 1912

GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A.M., of Newport, R. I.

Councillors for the term of three years, 1912, 1913, 1914

DESMOND FITZGERALD, C.E., of Brookline, Mass.

ADELINE FRANCES FITZ, of Wakefield, Mass.

FRANK ERNEST WOODWARD, of Wellesley Hills, Mass.

The CHAIRMAN appointed Messrs. MARSHALL PUTNAM THOMPSON, LL.B., and CHARLES IRVING THAYER to escort the President to the chair.

The PRESIDENT then delivered the annual address, in which he told of his wide research both in record offices and private libraries here and abroad.

It was then

Voted, That the proceedings of this meeting, with the annual reports accepted, the address of the President, and the biographical notices of the deceased members, be printed as a supplement to the April, 1912, number of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, that a copy of said supplement be mailed to every member of the Society not receiving the REGISTER, to the families of members deceased during the past year, to donors in 1911, and to exchanging societies, and that the Council be charged with the execution of this order.

On motion of the RECORDING SECRETARY it was

Voted, That the New England Historic Genealogical Society enters on its records at this time its appreciation of the services rendered by the retiring officers, HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, Vice-President, WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, Corresponding Secretary, and MRS. KATE HASWELL WEAD, Miss MARY CUMMINGS SAWYER, HOSEA STARR BALLOU, and PRENTISS CUMMINGS, Councillors, who have during their terms of office given of their time, their thought, and their counsel that the broad purpose of the Society, the collection and preservation of genealogical records for the public benefit, might be attained.

At 4.30 p.m. it was voted to dissolve the meeting, after which the audience remained to enjoy the hospitality of the Society as expressed in coffee and Tunbridge Cakes (1807).

Attest :

JOHN ALBREE,
Recording Secretary.

REPORT OF THE COUNCIL

Prepared by JOHN ALBREE

THE Society in its By-laws prescribes that the Council "shall make a report which shall include a statement of its doings during the past year, and recommendations as to the future," and furthermore that the Council "shall fix all salaries, authorize all expenditures . . . and see that the By-Laws are complied with." The Council submits herewith its own report and the reports of the Committees.

As inquiries are frequently made by those interested in the welfare of the Society, it may be well at this time to enter somewhat into details.

Members

The membership December 31, 1911, is as follows :

Resident Members

Admitted prior to January 1, 1903, and paying \$3.00 annually	. . .	186	
Admitted under present By-law, paying \$5.00 annually, and receiving the REGISTER	. . .	590	776

Life Members

Admitted prior to January 1, 1903, on one payment of \$30.00	. . .	128	
Admitted under present By-law, paying \$50.00 and receiving the REGISTER	. . .	162	290

Corresponding Members 61

Honorary Members 6

1133

It is a matter of congratulation that the members give such loyal support to the Society. The measure of this support is shown in the extremely small number of those whose membership ceased in 1911 because the annual assessment was not received within one year after it became due, there having been but four. There was some additional loss through those whose mail the post-office could not deliver. The fact first stated is most satisfactory to the Council, and it must be also pleasing to the Society, as it is an exceptional record for a large society having annual assessments.

As participation in the support of this Society is thus clearly shown to be appreciated, the Council recommends this fact to the members as a reason for inviting friends to become members also.

Finances

The financial condition of the Society and a summary of the transactions of the year are given in the Treasurer's report, concerning which some comment may be made. The cost of the large work the Society conducts is given in the report, including the maintenance of a free genealogical library with trained assistants, the publication of a large amount of genealogical material in the REGISTER and elsewhere, the conducting of monthly meetings with constantly increasing attendance, and the results attained in other avenues of opportunity, all of which call for the intelligent expenditure of money, nearly \$11,000 being required.

The sources of this required income and the manner of its expenditures may be summarized if we condense the report somewhat by combining items and using round numbers as an aid to memory.

Receipts		Per cent.
Income from Invested Funds	\$7,000	64
Admissions and membership assessments	3,600	33
Miscellaneous sources	300	3
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	\$10,900	100
Payments		
Maintenance and all expenses	\$8,800	81
Books for the Library	1,500	14
Cost of REGISTER (excess)	500	5
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	\$10,800	100

The results of the generous forethought of those now passed away who provided the permanent funds for the Society is clearly indicated in this summary. Two-thirds of the money required for the annual running expenses of the Society comes from the funds in Schedule B, in which are given the names of those whose memory is pleasant. Does not the motto on the Society's seal, *In memoriam majorum*, take a new meaning at the showing in this summary?

The special funds of the Society as given in Schedule B amount to \$190,000, of which \$131,000, as per Schedule A, are invested in securities as there shown, and the balance is represented by the cost of the real estate now being used for the new building. The income from this investment in real estate, now serving the purpose of its acquirement, will now cease and other sources must be found, if the work of the Society is not to be hampered. The danger of loss of the Library by fire, which must be definitely terminated, is in itself a sufficient warrant for a temporary decrease in income, for it is believed that the friends of the Society and of its work will come to its relief.

The Council is confident that the Society will approve this course.

New Building

The especial duty that has devolved upon the Council during the year has been that set forth in the vote of the Society, December 7, 1910, when the Council was "authorized and instructed to erect a suitable building for the present and probable future needs of the Society on the land now owned by the Society on Beacon Hill, with an entrance from Ashburton Place; and also to make all plans necessary for financing the same."

With the exception of the estate acquired in 1909, through which access is obtained to Ashburton Place, all the land was bought in 1903, and the account of the transaction is given in the report of the Council for that year, prepared by Edmund Dana Barbour (Proceedings, 1904, p. xix). Recent developments have shown the sagacity of these purchases, for the Society now has 8,553 square feet of land, a lot large enough for the new building and for the needed light areas adjacent.

The details incident to the accomplishment of the purpose of the Society's vote have been entrusted by the Council to a committee of nine, and the acts of this committee have been approved by the Council from time to time as the work has progressed. Printed appeals for subscriptions brought such a response that there could be no reason for any delay in the important undertaking.

In addition to the purpose on the part of the Council to carry out the wishes of the Society as expressed in the vote, there was another force at work, the sense of personal responsibility on the part of the members of the Council for the safeguarding of the Society's treasures. Plans were prepared after careful investigation, architects selected, contracts awarded, and the work of building has been begun. It is true that but \$40,000 have been subscribed, while at least \$115,000 are needed; but it is more judicious to enter upon the construction of the new building at once and rely upon the friends of the Society for the balance required, than it is to run the risk of the destruction of the books while waiting for the whole amount to be subscribed. The risk of loss is too great to excuse delay, and even though the users of the Library may be put to inconvenience during the transition period and until the new building is fitted, the assurance that the books will be safe will be ample compensation.

The best judgment and the practical experience of the Librarian and the staff, as well as of those who have built libraries elsewhere, have been embodied in the plans for the new building, and with the result the Society will feel content.

Publications

The amount of printed matter that the Society publishes in one year is large, and it is standard material printed on paper that will

endure. During the year 1911 over three thousand pages were printed.

For nearly thirty years one matter of importance has been before the Council. It was an appreciation of the need of an index by which the vast store of material in the REGISTER might be made readily accessible to searchers who otherwise would have to consult the old-style incomplete index in each volume. During the year this undertaking, begun in 1896, has been completed for the first fifty volumes of the REGISTER. The amount of careful work and persistent effort which are represented in the four volumes of the Consolidated Index is enormous, and it is a credit to the Society that the work has been satisfactorily accomplished.

English Research

This work, conducted at the expense of subscribers, as is shown in the Committee's report, is resulting in an accumulation of valuable unpublished material on the difficult and baffling genealogical problem: How to establish the English origins of the emigrants.

Three of the members of the Committee visited England during the summer and worked with Miss French, who is searching for facts for the Committee, her contributions appearing regularly in the REGISTER.

The members of the Council congratulate the Society on the completion of a successful year, and at the same time ask the fullest co-operation in the great undertaking that has been committed to them, the financing and the erecting of the new building. There can be no more forceful or true expression of the spirit which must animate the members of the Society on this work than that of Marshall P. Wilder in 1870, when he said, referring to preserving in proper surroundings the 8,300 volumes in the Library at that time:

"To preserve these, to provide room for further acquisitions, and for the accommodation of our large and constantly increasing number of members, is the imperative duty of the society. Our attention has so often been called to this subject that it may seem superfluous to allude to it again. But the time has come when in my judgment no further delay can be sanctioned. The time has arrived when absolute necessity, public sentiment and personal obligations, demand that this work be done, and that it be done quickly." (REGISTER, vol. 24, p. 165.)

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON FINANCE, prepared for the Committee.

The Committee on Finance begs to report as follows for the year 1911:

Notice has been received of the bequest of \$500 to the Society by Mehitable C. C. Wilson, late of Cambridge.

The following change of investment has been made during the year, the placing of \$1,000 of the George Sumner Mann Fund in the Provident Institution for Savings where the interest is added semi-annually to the principal as the requirements of the will demand.

Donations and pledges to the amount of \$40,005 have been received towards the proposed new building.

All bills paid during the year have as usual been personally examined and approved by a member of this Committee.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE LIBRARY, by Helen Frances Kimball, Chairman:

Continuing the policy of the last few years of completing those collections of books relating to localities most in demand by members of the Society and visitors, special attention has been given this year to the purchase of works on New York counties and towns, the most important item of which is a complete set of the "Index of the Public Records of Albany County from 1630 to 1894," consisting of 27 folio volumes.

Mention has been made in previous reports of the purpose of the Library Committee to undertake the making of a comprehensive card index of genealogical data relating to American families and their antecedents, similar in character to Munsell's Index but much more comprehensive in scope.

The Committee is pleased to report that this purpose has now developed into a consistent working plan and that the new index is well under way. Miss Josephine E. Rayne, of the Consolidated Index staff, has the matter in her immediate charge, but it is expected that other members of the Library staff will assist in the work so far as their regular duties will permit.

Fifty thousand index cards have been made especially for this work at one of the best mills in the country. They have been ruled and printed so that when filled out the genealogical searcher can see at a glance whether the information contained in the book is what is needed, without consulting the book itself.

The scope of this index will hardly be appreciated by those not familiar with its details, until it takes definite shape as a working plan in the proposed new Society building. It will be unique and of immense assistance to all workers in the genealogical field. The conception of this comprehensive guide is wholly due to our Libra-

rian, and its proper title, when printed, should be "Greenlaw's Genealogical Index."

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATIONS, by Henry Edwards Scott, A.B., Secretary :

The Committee on Publications reports that during the year 1911, in addition to the REGISTER and the Proceedings at the Annual Meeting, which together make a volume of 518 pages, the Society published the Vital Records of Carver, Stow, Worthington, Hopkinton, Duxbury, Kingston, Brockton, and West Bridgewater, 8 volumes containing 2,505 pages — in all 3,023 pages for the year. Other volumes of Vital Records are in preparation.

In accordance with the recommendation of the Committee, the Council voted to increase the subscription price of the REGISTER from seventy-five cents per copy and three dollars per year to one dollar per copy and four dollars per year, and this increase in price takes effect with the first number of volume 66 (January 1912). This change has been made necessary by the increased cost of the material and labor employed in the production of the magazine.

Beginning with the number of the REGISTER for July, 1911, a change was made in the method of noticing books presented to the Society. Instead of the brief review formerly printed, only the full title of a work, with such descriptive remarks as are sometimes necessary to explain the scope of the contents, is now given, and it is believed that in this form the book notices are of greater use for reference.

The Committee wishes to express its appreciation of the valuable and faithful services of Mr. Henry Winchester Cunningham (for two years past the efficient Chairman of the Committee) and of Mr. Charles Knowles Bolton, whose recent resignations from the Committee are deeply regretted by their former colleagues.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON PAPERS AND ESSAYS, by Ethel Stanwood Bolton, A.B., Chairman :

The Committee on Papers and Essays submits herewith its annual report, including a list of papers and speakers for the stated meetings of the Society during the year 1911.

January 4.—"The History and Development of Conveyancing," by Hon. William T. A. Fitzgerald, LL.B., of Boston, Mass.

January 25.—"An Old Diary of a Young Man," by John Albree, of Swampscott, Mass.

February 1.—"Beautiful New Brunswick and Historic Quebec," by Minna Eliot Tenney, of Boston, Mass.

March 1.—"Over Southern Battlefields To-day," by Robert Lincoln O'Brien, A.B., of Brookline, Mass.

April 5.—"The Mohawk Trail in Massachusetts," by Hon. John Adams Aiken, LL.B., of Boston, Mass.

May 3.—"Three Months in the Philippines," by Desmond FitzGerald, of Brookline, Mass.

October 4.—"The Old Days in Gloucester," by Miss Helen Burnham Merchant, B.A., of Gloucester, Mass.

November 1.—"Colonial and Revolutionary Music in New England," by Miss Alice Warren Pope, of Newton Highlands, Mass.

December 6.—"The Story of an Old Church in New Hampshire," by Rev. James De Normandie, A.M., S.T.D., of Roxbury, Mass.

The stated meetings have been held this year, as they were last, in Pilgrim Hall. Even in this larger hall the seating capacity was taxed at our November meeting, a stormy day. The average attendance for 1910 was 114, and the average for this year shows a gain of 46 per cent., having increased to 167.

The papers "Beautiful New Brunswick and Historic Quebec," "Over Southern Battlefields To-day," and "Three Months in the Philippines," were illustrated with stereopticon views. The paper on "Colonial and Revolutionary Music in New England" was made more interesting by a quartet, in costume, accompanied by a piano and 'cello.

Last year an innovation was made at the annual meeting. A paper was read by a member, and proved a most successful addition.

The refreshments served at the meetings have induced our members and friends to linger after the meetings, and have greatly enhanced the social aspect of the occasion.

Another innovation this year has been the issuance of guest tickets. These have sometimes accompanied the notices of the meetings, and sometimes remained in the hands of the Librarian for distribution among those who ask for them. They have proved of greater usefulness in advertising the meetings and the Society than our former advertisements in the papers. In pursuance of the same plan, the Committee, at the beginning of the autumn, printed a small programme containing a list of the essays for the ensuing season. These have been very generally distributed and have been frequently in requisition since.

The expenses of the Committee have been somewhat large, but have come within the appropriation allowed to it. The time will soon come, however, when it will not always be possible to furnish a programme that will equal the last in interest, without paying something to our speakers. Your Committee believes that the increased attendance at the meetings, and the addition to our membership for which the meetings are responsible, is a sufficient justification for a judicious expenditure in this way.

As Chairman of the Committee to assist the Historian, I beg to report that on February 23, 1911, I wrote the Historian, Mr. William R. Cutter, offering him the services of the Committee. He replied that he saw no immediate need of calling the Committee, but later might be glad to call for assistance.

I, therefore, beg to report that your Committee has held no meetings and done no work.

The Committee on English Research has the pleasure of reporting its income and expenses for the past year, ending December 30, 1911.

Miss French has been doing excellent work, as her contributions to the REGISTER have shown; and her work is getting more and more valuable all the time as she becomes more familiar with it, and with our requirements. The Committee hopes that the Society, through its members, will give such assistance as will permit it to continue its work.

Balance, last report	\$529.17
Subscriptions :							

E. D. Barbour	.	.	.	.	\$50.00
William Endicott	.	.	.	.	10.00
Mrs. Frank Larkin	.	.	.	.	2.00
Mrs. William Howard Crosby	.	.	.	.	5.00
Grenville H. Norcross	.	.	.	.	25.00
Mrs. T. N. Lawton	.	.	.	.	10.00
Richard Ela	.	.	.	.	5.00
Mrs. Ellen N. Warder	.	.	.	.	10.00
J. B. White	.	.	.	.	10.00
William R. Cutter	.	.	.	.	3.00
Byram K. Stevens	.	.	.	.	50.00
Wilford J. Litchfield	.	.	.	.	1.00
R. M. Saltonstall	.	.	.	.	10.00
Raphael Pumpelly	.	.	.	.	5.00

***Carried forward* \$196.00**

	<i>Brought forward</i>	\$196.00
William S. Richardson	. . .	10.00
Miss Juliet Porter	. . .	5.00
Miss Ellen A. Stone	. . .	5.00
Albert Crane	. . .	25.00
Miss Susanna Willard	. . .	5.00
Boylston A. Beal	. . .	5.00
George V. Leverett	. . .	10.00
Denison R. Slade	. . .	5.00
Frank H. Stone	. . .	5.00
Henry W. Cunningham	. . .	25.00
		<hr/> \$296.00
		<hr/> \$825.17
PAYMENTS:		
Miss French, 12 mos. at \$50	. \$600.00	
Extra expenses	. 77.92	
		<hr/> \$677.92
J. Gardner Bartlett, expenses	. \$15.00	
Ditto	. 34.38	
		<hr/> 49.38
Printing, etc.	. 2.35	
		<hr/> 2.35
		<hr/> \$729.65
Balance, January 2, 1912	. . .	<hr/> \$ 95.52

Report of the COMMITTEE ON HERALDRY, by Robert Dickson
Weston, A.B., Chairman:

The Committee on Heraldry begs leave to report that during the past year no questions have arisen of sufficient importance to require a meeting of the committee. The members of the committee individually have given advice and assistance to a number of persons who have either called upon them personally or written letters to the Society in respect to heraldic matters.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON EPIGRAMS, by Charles Sidney
Ensign, LL.B., Chairman:

The Society has received during the year 1911 as gifts the following records, namely: Records of Walnut Hill Cemetery, Brookline, from Mrs. William S. Heywood; Inscriptions from Grave-stones in Cemetery, Worth Pond, formerly a part of New Salem, Orange, Mass., from William C. Taylor; Gilmanton and Alton, N. H. Cemetery Inscriptions, from Mrs. Mary Lovering Holman; Cemetery Records, Westmoreland, N. H., from Mrs. Ella E. Patten Abbott; Cemetery Inscriptions, New York City, from James Minor Lincoln; The Cemetery Inscriptions, Hamden, Conn., by purchase; and from the Eddy Town-Record Fund the gravestone records of

Duxbury, Evergreen Cemetery in Kingston, and Stow, all in Massachusetts.

Your Committee desires that the non-resident members of our Society should interest themselves in the collection of graveyard memorials for deposit in the Society's archives. It will co-operate with individuals and patriotic societies for its accomplishment, although it has no funds; for its wish is that in the near future there may be a record of every cemetery in New England in its safe.

It is gratifying to report the rapidly increasing feeling by towns and individuals of an obligation for the restoration and proper preservation of old cemeteries, and the severe punishment of vandalism that desecrates them.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON COLLECTION OF RECORDS, by
Edward Chauncey Booth, M.D., Chairman :

The Committee on Collection of Records begs leave to report that during the year 1911 there have been added to the Society's library sixty-eight manuscripts. Thirty-eight of these manuscripts are genealogies and eleven are church and vital records.

The members and friends of the Society have shown much interest during the past year in securing manuscripts for our collection, and some have copied family and vital records when the original manuscripts could not be obtained for our library.

A limited use has been made during the year of the blanks for recording genealogical data in a dictionary of heads of families which this Committee had designed and printed and which were described in our report last year. These forms may be secured at the Library, and we urge members and others interested in genealogical research to use the blanks for filing with the Society any unprinted genealogical data that they may have in their possession.

Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE CONSOLIDATED INDEX, by F.
Apthorp Foster, Chairman :

The Committee on the Consolidated Index reports that, with the completion of the Index of Places, consisting of one part, 123 pages, the work on the Index to volumes 1-50 of the REGISTER has been finished. In the preparation of the Index of Places references were eliminated which had no value to the inquirer or which offered no information.

A binding jacket for volume 4 of the Consolidated Index has been made so that the Index of Subjects (3 parts) and the Index of Places (one part) can be bound together. The price of the case is fifty cents; for case and binding, one dollar.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE SALE OF PUBLICATIONS, prepared for the Committee.

The Committee on the Sale of Publications begs to submit the following report for the year 1911 :

Besides the regular publications of the Society, the following have been added to the stock of books for sale : Two hundred and ninety-two copies of the "History and Genealogy of Deacon Joseph Eastman of Hadley, Mass.," by M. Emily Eastman, 1908, 262 p. 8°, given by M. Emily Eastman ; price \$3.00.

During the year two complete sets of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, with Consolidated Index, have been sold at a fair profit.

The receipts from sales of miscellaneous REGISTERS have been \$922.07, a slight gain over last year. The sales of miscellaneous books have netted \$159.35.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON INCREASE OF MEMBERSHIP, by John Albert Holmes, C.E., Chairman :

The Committee on Increase of Membership begs to report as follows :

During the year the Committee held three meetings, at which plans for increasing the membership of the Society were discussed and outlined. One hundred new members have been added during the year. The Committee regrets that it was responsible for recommending only twenty-two candidates for election. It ought to have found five hundred desirable persons who are deeply interested in genealogy to recommend for the Society.

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN

Presented by WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW

AGAIN the Librarian is required by the flight of time and the organic law of the Society to present an annual statement of the condition and the wants of the Library and the Cabinet and report the names of all donors.

The Library has not changed materially during the year just past other than by the normal growth through accessions and by the wear consequent upon frequent consultation of books in certain classes. The collection is fairly complete in the publications which come fully within a very broad interpretation of its scope, and quite complete in those publications which fall within a more narrow interpretation. The phrase "not in the Library," formerly so much used in replying to the inquiries of visitors, has been gradually falling into disuse and is now rarely heard. Many of the genealogical books in the collection are showing the effect of hard usage, but thanks to more ample funds for the purchase of books, worn-out copies are now being replaced. The condition of the Cabinet remains practically the same as formerly.

The chief needs of the Library are space for expansion, the reduction to the minimum of the risk of loss by fire, and permanent funds to provide annual income for rebinding, cataloguing, indexing, and care of the books. The Cabinet needs space and cases for the display of articles of public interest, and funds for the restoration and the preservation of the portraits. Space and safety seem assured in the near future in the new building.

The total accessions for the year number 829 volumes, 437 pamphlets, and 143 miscellaneous articles. Of these, 349 volumes, 78 pamphlets, and 10 miscellaneous articles were purchased; 389 volumes, 346 pamphlets, and 133 miscellaneous articles were given; and 91 volumes and 13 pamphlets were received in exchange. These accessions added to the estimated number in the Library as reported last year, give 37,017 volumes and 36,490 pamphlets as the approximate number in the Library, December 31, 1911.

No large collections of genealogies have been dispersed through the auction rooms this year, and dealers in second-hand books have not quoted as many as usual, consequently the number added to the Library was less than the average of recent years. The following table shows the number of genealogies secured during the last ten years:

1902	625	1907	374
1903	362	1908	226
1904	362	1909	362
1905	253	1910	431
1906	177	1911	276
Total		3448	
Average per year		345	

Notwithstanding this remarkable record, the "want list" is increasing rather than diminishing. Many genealogies were privately printed in limited editions strictly for the use of the families, and copies of these are frequently not obtainable when information about them reaches the libraries. Occasionally the first knowledge obtained is from the appearance of the book itself. Recently a forty-page genealogy, totally unknown to bibliographers of the subject, printed in Massachusetts forty-four years ago, was brought in as a donation!

The visitors' register shows eight per cent. increase of use of the Library by non-members over the preceding year. It also indicates, by the greater number of states and foreign countries represented, a more general interest in family history. A study of the statistics of the use of this Library, together with the experience derived from personal contact in assisting visitors for many years, justifies the assertion that interest in genealogy is constantly growing, is gradually spreading, and what is equally important from the viewpoint of this Society, is becoming more stable in character. There is far less genealogical research now than formerly as a means to a social end, and more investigation for the actual information itself, or to obtain material for publication. The change in this respect in recent years has been quite marked. In addition to those who use the Library personally, many other non-members are served through the medium of professional genealogists, several of whom can usually be found in the Library industriously gathering data for distant clients. In 1911 the Society issued a directory of American and English genealogists, dealers in genealogical books, and printers and publishers who make a specialty of genealogical work, particularly for the benefit of those residing at a distance who wish information of this nature. Before 1911, the practice was to send out typewritten lists in answer to inquiries. The new method not only reduces expense in replying to inquirers, but also yields a substantial amount of revenue, and gives every one in the directory an equal chance. The visitors' register does not indicate the amount of the indirect use of the Library by non-members, because the professional genealogists are nearly all members of the Society, and consequently do not register.

Late in the year work was begun on the guide to genealogical data relating to American families, recommended in the last annual report of the Librarian. Miss Josephine E. Rayne, formerly of the Library staff, and later in charge of the Consolidated Index, is in charge of this new undertaking.

The selection of durable materials for whatever is subject to excessive use leads to ultimate economy. This is especially true of books, where the cost of repair and replacement of a volume in a reference library through a long term of years may be increased many fold by the use of inferior materials. The difference in cost

per volume for manufacture, however, is slight. Some books, after repeated rebinding, have been discarded from this Library as worn out at the end of ten years, while others, equally as much in demand, have withstood the use and abuse of half a century, and still seem to be in good condition. In past years the Librarian has given some time to the study of book papers and binding materials in the hope that the expense of rebinding and replacing books might be lessened in the future by the adoption of durable grades of paper and cloth. Because of his investigations, standards of paper for books and of cloth for binding were chosen for this Society's use.

This year he has taken up the matter of catalogue cards and attempted to establish a high grade of stock to meet the peculiar needs of this Library, where written cards will receive excessive use in the new genealogical index. In the problem of cards, as in that of paper, the services of a chemical engineer and fibre expert were drawn upon to assist in securing the qualities desired; and they will be needed in the future to maintain the standard adopted: As a result of investigations and experiments, a card stock was produced having a maximum of first-class fibres (100% rag), a minimum of mineral ash (0.75%), great bursting strength (126 pounds, Mullen), high tensile strength (83 pounds machine direction, 57 pounds cross direction), very high folding test (3292, double folds, machine direction), excellent erasure quality (8), and freedom from injurious chemicals. The best cards found in stock and analyzed, while all rag fibre and free from loading, were much inferior in bursting strength, tensile strength (both directions), and erasure quality, and they were very much inferior in folding test (1112).

Certainly this Society, in having its book paper, binding cloth, and catalogue cards made to order at reliable mills on its own specifications, is lessening to some extent the burden for the future upkeep of the Library. It is gratifying to note not only that the Society's "Standard" paper is coming into general use for genealogies and local histories but also that the Society's policy is being followed by a kindred institution in the matter of having its book paper made to order and water-marked with its name. It is to be hoped that still others will do the same.

During the year the Librarian, as a member of the sub-committee on plans for the proposed new building, has devoted considerable time to the study in detail of some of the problems involved in planning a fireproof structure suited to the present and probable future needs of this Society and adapted to the particular site chosen for the edifice. To settle positively in his own mind a number of the problems pertaining to this undertaking, he has visited new library buildings in New Hampshire, Massachusetts, Connecticut, and New York, and noted how other institutions have dealt with similar questions. Another officer of the Society accompanied him on most of the occasions. The library structures examined have ranged in

cost from the comparatively inexpensive to the relatively extravagant per unit of shelving capacity, and they have furnished ample opportunity to study different methods of construction and various makes of library fixtures. Equipped with about twenty years' intimate knowledge of the Society, its work and its needs, he has tried to embody the conclusions derived from his studies and his long experience in the plans for the proposed building. With this end in view he drew crude, tentative sketches for the lay-out of the entire building, which served as a basis for the architects' preliminary plans. Then, with the preliminary plans in hand, he consulted the heads and clerical force of each department (as well as many members of the Society), asked for suggestions, and obtained the approval of all concerned in the administration of the various departments before the final scheme for the building was adopted. The plans approved follow the general scheme of the first sketches; and they provide adequate accommodations for the various departments, divided between them in proportion to their relative importance, conveniently located for their specific purposes, and planned to promote efficiency and economy of administration. Every foot of available space has been utilized, and it is believed that the comparative cost per volume of shelving capacity will be found low, notwithstanding that efficient and expensive safeguards against fire have been provided for the entire building.

The year 1911 has been an eventful one for the Library. The completion of the Consolidated Index to the REGISTER, furnishing one more guide for genealogical searchers, the beginning of the index to genealogical data relating to American families, the successful attempt to secure adequate and safe quarters for the Library in the future, the disposal of the old building to an institution which will be a highly desirable neighbor, are events of sufficient importance to make the year one to be remembered in the history of the Society.

LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY

Names		Names	
<i>United States:</i>		<i>States:</i>	
Bureau of Education		Massachusetts	
Library of Congress		Rhode Island	
Secretary of the Navy			
Smithsonian Institution		<i>Towns:</i>	
<i>Cities:</i>		Berlin	
Beverly*		Bedford	
Boston		Brookline	
Chelsea		Framingham	
Keene, N. H.		Hartford, Vt.	
New Bedford		Lexington	
Newton		Wilmington	
		Woburn	
Names		Addresses	
Academia Heraldica		Madrid, Spain	
The American Antiquarian (publishers of)		Salem	
American Antiquarian Society		Worcester	
American Catholic Historical Researches (publishers of)		Philadelphia, Pa.	
American Catholic Historical Society		Philadelphia, Pa.	
American Congregational Association		Boston	
American Jewish Historical Society		New York, N. Y.	
The Americana Society		New York, N. Y.	
Amherst College		Amherst	
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts		Boston	
Ancient Free and Accepted Masons		Boston	
Andover Theological Seminary		Cambridge	
Associated Publishers of American Records		Meriden, Conn.	
The Bell Book and Stationery Company		Richmond, Va.	
Beloit College		Beloit, Wis.	
Bicknell Family Association		Providence, R. I.	
Board of Trustees of the Cemetery Department		Boston	
Boston Art Club		Boston	
Boston Chamber of Commerce		Boston	
Boston City Hospital		Boston	
Boston Transcript Company		Boston	
Boston University		Boston	
Bostonian Society		Boston	
Bowdoin College		Brunswick, Me.	
Bowdoin College Library		Brunswick, Me.	
Brockton Public Library		Brockton	
Brookline Historical Society		Brookline	
Bunker Hill Monument Association		Boston	
The Burrows Brothers Company		Cleveland, Ohio	
The Cambridge Historical Society		Cambridge	
Cambridge Public Library		Cambridge	
Charlton Reunion and Old Home Day Association		Spencer	
Chicago Historical Society		Chicago, Ill.	
The Children's Hospital		Boston	
Class Secretaries Bureau, Yale University		New Haven, Conn.	
The Colonial Society of Massachusetts		Boston	
Commissioner of Public Records		Boston	
Concord Free Public Library		Concord	
The Congregational Conference and Missionary Society of Maine		Oldtown, Me.	
Connecticut Historical Society		Hartford, Conn.	
Connecticut State Library		Hartford, Conn.	
Dartmouth College		Hanover, N. H.	
Essex Institute		Salem	
Estate of Robert Treat Paine		Boston	
Executive Committee of The Society of Genealogists of London		London, Eng.	
Fairmount Park Art Association		Philadelphia, Pa.	
First Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry Asso- ciation		Boston	
Fogg Family Association		Boston	
Free Public Library		New Bedford	
Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania		Philadelphia, Pa.	
Genealogical Society of Utah		Salt Lake City, Utah	
General Conference of the Congregational Churches of New Hampshire			

* All places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified.

Granite Monthly Company	Concord, N. H.
Harvard College, Class of 1867	Cambridge
Harvard College, Class of 1870	Cambridge
Harvard College, Class of 1896	Cambridge
Harvard Law School	Cambridge
Harvard University	Cambridge
Haverhill Public Library	Haverhill
Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio	Cincinnati, Ohio
Historical Department of Iowa	Des Moines, Iowa
Historical Society of Lancashire and Cheshire	Liverpool, Eng.
The Historical Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Houghton Mifflin Company	Boston
Huguenot Society of South Carolina	Charleston, S. C.
Illinois State Historical Library	Springfield, Ill.
Illinois State Historical Society	Springfield, Ill.
Industrial Aid Society	Boston
The Journal of American History	Meriden, Conn.
Kansas State Historical Society	Topeka, Kans.
The Kentish Express	Ashford, Eng.
Kentucky State Historical Society	Frankfort, Ky.
Lake Mohonk Conference of Friends of the Indian and Other Dependent Peoples	Lake Mohonk, N. Y.
Lancashire and Cheshire Antiquarian Society	Manchester, Eng.
Lewis Historical Publishing Company	New York, N. Y.
Lewis Institute	Chicago, Ill.
C. F. Libbie and Company	Boston
Library Board of the Virginia State Library	Richmond, Va.
The Lindsay Family Association of America	Rosindale
Long Island Historical Society	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Lowell Historical Society	Lowell
A. C. McClurg and Company	Chicago, Ill.
Maine Genealogical Society	Portland, Me.
Maine Historical Society	Portland, Me.
Martin and Allardye	Frankford, Pa.
Maryland Historical Society	Baltimore, Md.
Massachusetts College of Pharmacy	Boston
Massachusetts Convention of Congregational Ministers	Boston
Massachusetts General Hospital	Boston
Massachusetts Historical Society	Boston
Massachusetts Institute of Technology	Boston
The Massachusetts Magazine	Salem
The Massachusetts Medical Society	Boston
Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution	Boston
The Master Builders Association of Boston	Boston
Meadville Theological School	Meadville, Pa.
Michigan State Library	Lansing, Mich.
The Minnesota Historical Society	St. Paul, Minn.
Missouri Historical Society	St. Louis, Mo.
John More Association	Seattle, Wash.
Museum of Fine Arts	Boston
The Nation (publishers of)	New York, N. Y.
National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution	Washington, D. C.
The National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America	Washington, D. C.
The National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution	Washington, D. C.
Nebraska State Historical Society	Lincoln, Nebr.
The New England Baptist Library Association	Boston
New England Moral Reform Society	Boston
The New England Society in the City of New York	New York, N. Y.
The New Englander	Seattle, Wash.
New Hampshire State Library	Concord, N. H.
New Jersey Historical Society	Newark, N. J.
The New Jersey Society of the Sons of the American Revolution	Newark, N. J.
New York Genealogical and Biographical Society	New York, N. Y.
New York Historical Society	New York, N. Y.
New York Public Library	New York, N. Y.
New York State Historical Association	Glens Falls, N. Y.
Newport Historical Society	Newport, R. I.
North Carolina Society of the Sons of the Revolution	Raleigh, N. C.
Northwestern University	Evanston, Ill.
Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Montreal	Montreal, Can.
Ohio Society of New York	New York, N. Y.
Ohio Wesleyan University	Delaware, Ohio
The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society	Columbus, Ohio
Thomas Paine National Historical Association	New York, N. Y.
Peabody Historical Society	Peabody
Peabody Institute Library	Danvers
The Pennsylvania-German (publishers of)	East Greenville, Pa.
Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution	Philadelphia, Pa.

Pennsylvania State Library	Harrisburg, Pa.
Perkins Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind	South Boston
The Phillips Exeter Academy	Exeter, N. H.
Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Princeton University	Princeton, N. J.
Providence Public Library	Providence, R. I.
The Publishers' Weekly (publishers of)	New York, N. Y.
Reade Historical and Genealogical Association	Boston
Registry Department	Boston
The Rhode Island Historical Society	Providence, R. I.
Rhode Island Hospital Trust Company	Providence, R. I.
Royal Society of Canada	Ottawa, Can.
Saint Andrews Society of the State of New York	New York, N. Y.
The Social Circle in Concord	Concord
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities	Boston
Society of Antiquaries	London, Eng.
The Society of the Cincinnati in the State of New Jersey	
Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Boston
Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia	Washington, D. C.
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Jersey	East Orange, N. J.
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New York	New York, N. Y.
Society of Mayflower Descendants in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Boston
Somersetshire Archaeological and Natural History Society	Taunton, Eng.
South Carolina Historical Society	Charleston, S. C.
The State Historical Society of Iowa	Iowa City, Iowa
State Historical Society of Missouri	Columbia, Mo.
State Historical Society of Wisconsin	Madison, Wis.
State Record Commissioner	Providence, R. I.
Stickney and Son	West Townsend
The Swedish Colonial Society	Philadelphia, Pa.
The Swedish Historical Society of America	Chicago, Ill.
Syracuse Public Library	Syracuse, N. Y.
Syracuse University	Syracuse, N. Y.
The Texas State Historical Association	Austin, Tex.
Ticonderoga Pulp and Paper Co.	New York, N. Y.
Topsfield Historical Society	Topsfield
Tower Genealogical Society	Boston
Trinity College	Hartford, Conn.
Trustees of Charity of Edward Hopkins	Boston
The Trustees of the College of the Holy Cross in Worcester, Massachusetts	Worcester
Trustees of the Public Library of the City of Boston	Boston
Tufts College	Tufts College
The Tuttle Company	Rutland, Vt.
Union Theological Seminary in the City of New York	New York, N. Y.
The University Club	New York, N. Y.
University of Nashville	Nashville, Tenn.
University of North Carolina	Chapel Hill, N. C.
University of Texas Library	Austin, Tex.
University of Vermont and State Agricultural College	Burlington, Vt.
Vermont State Library	Montpelier, Vt.
Vineland Historical and Antiquarian Society	Vineland, N. J.
Virginia Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
William and Mary College	Williamsburg, Va.
Williams College	Williamstown
Wyoming Commemorative Association	Dorrancetown, Pa.
Yale University	New Haven, Conn.

Members

Mrs. Ella Elizabeth Patten Abbott	Westmoreland, N. H.
Nelson Adams	Springfield
Walter Adams, A.B.	Framingham
Winthrop Alexander	Roxbury
Charles Edward Banks, M.D.	Portland, Me.
Abel Tuttle Barnes	Sharon
Joseph Gardner Bartlett	Dorchester
Frank Amasa Bates	So. Braintree
Charles Edward Benton	New Bedford
Francis Everett Blake	Boston
Hon. Henry Nichols Blake, LL.B.	Milton
Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B.	Shirley
Charles Pickering Bowditch, A.M.	Boston
Cyrus Henry Brown	Westerly, R. I.
Howard Mendenhall Buck, M.D.	Boston
Charles Dana Burrage	Needham
Rev. Charles Carroll Carpenter, A.M., D.D.	Andover
George Walter Chamberlain, M.S.	Malden
Thomas Upham Coe, M.D.	Bangor, Me.
Frederic Lathrop Colver	Tenafly, N. J.
George Glover Crocker, LL.B.	Boston
Mrs. Eleanor Frances Davis Crosby	Brookline

Andrew McFarland Davis, A.M.	Cambridge
Alfred Alder Doane	Everett
Harold Clarke Durrell, A.B.	Cambridge
Hon. Jedediah Dwelley	North Hanover
Richard Henry Winslow Dwight	Boston
Rev. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, D.C.L.	New York, N. Y.
William Henry Eldridge, A.B.	Twin Falls, Idaho
Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B.	Newton
William Gorham Ewell	Medford
Desmond FitzGerald, C.E.	Brookline
Charles Alcott Flagg, M.A.	Washington, D.C.
Francis Apthorp Foster	Cambridge
Francis Henry Fuller	San Francisco, Cal.
Julius Gay	Farmington, Conn.
Donald Gordon, LL.B.	Boston
Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, LL.D.	Boston
Mrs. Lucy Hall Greenlaw	Winthrop
William Prescott Greenlaw	Winthrop
Charles Henry Hart, A.M.	Philadelphia, Pa.
George Milbank Hersey	Melrose
Mrs. Mary Lovering Holman	Boston
George Clarence Holmes	Brockton
Hon. Daniel Walt Howe	Indianapolis, Ind.
Richard Clapp Humphreys	Dorchester
Arthur Kinsman Hunt	Brookline
Frederick Charles Johnson, M.D.	Wilkes-Barre, Pa.
Augustine Jones, A.M.	Newton Highlands
Rev. Matthew Cantine Julien, A.B.	New Bedford
Mrs. Helen Lucy Stebbins Kennard	Boston
Idelle Keyes	Boston
Helen Frances Kimball	Brookline
George Brown Knapp, A.M.	Boston
James Minor Lincoln	Wareham
Wilford Jacob Litchfield, M.S.	Boston
Arthur Greene Loring	Woburn
Charles Edward Mann	Malden
John Miner Carey Marble	Los Angeles, Cal.
Albert Matthews, A.B.	Boston
Harriet Louise Matthews	Lynn
Samuel Merrill	No. Cambridge
Jonas Michael Miles, A.B.	Concord
George Andrews Moriarty, Jr., A.M.	Newport, R. I.
Tyler Seymour Morris	Chicago, Ill.
William Nelson, A.M.	Paterson, N. J.
Charles Lyman Newhall	Chelsea
Willard Atherton Nichols, S.B.	Redlands, Cal.
Benjamin Lake Noyes, M.D.	Stonington, Me.
Charles Nutt, A.B.	Worcester
William Lincoln Palmer	Cambridge
Lawrence Park	Boston
David Christie Preston	Middletown, N. Y.
Josephine Elizabeth Rayne	Allston
Alanson Henry Reed	Wellesley Hills
William Streeter Richardson	Boston
Mrs. Anna Margaret Chandler Riley	Claremont, N. H.
Samuel Burnham Shackford, LL.B.	Boston
Hon. Ezra Scollay Stearns, A.M.	Fitchburg
George Sawin Stewart, A.B.	Concord
Mrs. Julia Edgar Thatcher	New York, N. Y.
Edith May Tilley	Newport, R. I.
Raymon Meyers Tingley	Herrick Centre, Pa.
Rev. Anson Titus	Somerville
Mary Abble Todd, A.B.	Lynn
Francis Bacon Trowbridge, LL.B.	New Haven, Conn.
Mrs. Susan Browning Cotton Tufts	Brookline
Ellen Frances Vose	Mattapan
Henry Sewall Webster, A.M.	Gardiner, Me.
John Ware Willard	Boston
Edward Higginson Williams, Jr., A.B.	Woodstock, Vt.
Henry Ernest Woods, A.M.	Boston

Non-Members

William Abbatt	New York, N. Y.
Edgar Aldrich, LL.D.	Littleton, N. H.
Orrin Peer Allen	Palmer
Frank De Wette Andrews	Vineland, N. J.
James Newell Arnold	Providence, R. I.
William Plumb Bacon, M.A.	New Britain, Conn.
Joseph Whitman Bailey	Boston
T. O. Bailey	Cleveland, Ohio
Francis Asbury Baker, M.S.	Minneapolis, Minn.
Mary Ellen Baker, A.B.	Bryn Mawr, Pa.
Charles William Bardeen, A.B.	Syracuse, N. Y.

Everett Hosmer Barney	Springfield
Albert Stillman Batchellor, A.M.	Littleton, N. H.
Rev. Newton Whitmarsh Bates, A.M.	Austinburg, Ohio
Hon. Reuben Moore Benjamin, LL.D.	Bloomington, Ill.
Charles Wilson Betts	East Orange, N. J.
Hon. Thomas Williams Bicknell, LL.D.	Providence, R. I.
Francis Hill Bigelow	Cambridge
Martin J. Blake	London, Eng.
Edward Everett Bowen	De Lamar, Idaho
Edward Breck, Ph.D.	Boston
Maj. Thomas Lee Brown	Charlestown, W. Va.
Hubbard Winslow Bryant	Portland, Me.
Reuben Abbot Burnham	Boston
Paul Colburn Burrill	Milwaukee, Wis.
Alice Burritt, M.D.	Washington, D. C.
Robert W. Carpenter	Foxborough
Rev. Seth Cooley Cary	Dorchester
Paul Mellen Chamberlain, M.E.	Chicago, Ill.
Edward Dwight Clapp	Washington, D. C.
John Calvin Lawrence Clark	Lancaster
Louise Helen Coburn, A.B.	Skowhegan, Me.
Margaret Compton, B.S.	Meadville, Pa.
Joseph Edward Cornish	Boston
Mrs. Charles H. Dalton	Boston
Lieut. George Toffey Davis	New Rochelle, N. Y.
Edwin Russell Davol, A.B.	Taunton
Edward Deacon	Bridgeport, Conn.
L'abbé G. A. DeJordy	Manchester, N. H.
Hon. Chauncey Mitchell Depew, LL.D.	New York, N. Y.
Franklin Bowditch Dexter, Litt.D.	New Haven, Conn.
Mrs. Eliza W. Dongan	St. Paul, Minn.
Mrs. Lucy May Brouson Dudley, M.S.	New York, N. Y.
Albion Morris Dyer, A.M.	Cleveland, Ohio
Charles Rochester Eastman, Ph.D.	Cambridge
Mary Emily Eastman	Westfield
George Wayne Edgett, B.L.	Winthrop
Levi Henry Elwell, A.M.	Amherst
John Moseley Weeks Everts	Salisbury, Vt.
Mrs. Myra C. Ferguson	Brookline
Reginald Heber Fitz, M.D.	Boston
Mrs. Elizabeth Knowles Folsom	Exeter, N. H.
Charles Newton French	Chicago, Ill.
Jesse Franklin Frisby, M.D.	Newton
Mrs. Harley Calvin Gage	Washington, D. C.
Arthur Joseph Garceau, A.B.	Boston
Mrs. Thomas John Gargan	Boston
William B. Gerish	Bishop's Stortford, Eng.
Rt. Rev. Anson Rogers Graves, LL.D.	Kearney, Nebr.
Charles Ransley Green	Olathe, Kans.
Rev. Walter Cox Green, A.M., S.T.B.	Meadville, Pa.
Georgianna Guild	Providence, R. I.
James Coffee Harris, A.M.	Rome, Ga.
Frank Haviland	Holliston
James William Hawes, A.M.	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. William Sweetzer Heywood	Dorchester
Mrs. Horace Edwin Hildreth	Cambridge
Hon. Charles Hitchcock, M.A.	New York, N. Y.
Hon. Orlando John Hodge	Cleveland, Ohio
Mrs. Orlando John Hodge	Cleveland, Ohio
James Austin Holden, A.B.	Glens Falls, N. Y.
Byron Barnes Horton	Sheffield, Pa.
Walter Hubbell	New York, N. Y.
M. F. Hudson	Washington, D. C.
Mrs. Anna Virginia Huldekoper	Washington, D. C.
Frederic Louis Huldekoper, A.B.	Washington, D. C.
Reginald Shippen Huldekoper, A. B.	Washington, D. C.
George W. Humphrey	Boston
James Melville Hunnewell, LL.B.	Boston
David Russell Jack	St. John, N. B.
Jasper Nichols Johnson, A.B.	Boston
Leroy Wilson Klingman	Oswego, N. Y.
Rev. George Warne Labaw, A.M.	Paterson, N. J.
Fred William Lamb	Manchester, N. H.
Dr. Jennie T. (Cunningham) Lane	Worcester
Mrs. Orville Wilbur Lane	Great Barrington
John Strachan Lawrence, A.B.	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Charles Thornton Libby	Portland, Me.
Horace Mather Lippincott, Ph.B.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Hon. James Logan	Worcester
Rufus Adolphus Longman	Cincinnati, Ohio
Mrs. Evelyn Mary Wood Lovejoy	South Royalton, Vt.
Andrew McCance	Boston
Eugene Fairfield McPike	Chicago, Ill.

Levi Winfield Marshall, A.B.	Wakefield
Com. George Castor Martin	Frankford, Pa.
Mrs. Pella Hull Mason	Milwaukee, Wis.
Sylvester Shemway Mason	Bear Lake, Mich.
Alfred Goldsborough Maljer, S.D.	Maplewood, N. J.
Douglas Merritt, A.M.	Rhinebeck, N. Y.
Elbert H. T. Miller	Scottsville, N. Y.
Borden Hicks Mills	Albany, N. Y.
John Michael Mitchell, A.M.	Littleton, N. H.
George Austin Morrison, Jr., A.M.	New York, N. Y.
Rev. Myron Andrews Munson, A.M.	New Haven, Conn.
M. B. Murch	Bemis, N. H.
William G. Murdock	Milton, Pa.
Lieut.-Col. John Page Nicholson, A.M.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Henry Harmon Noble	Essex, N. Y.
Mary L. Painter	Pittsburgh, Pa.
Victor Hugo Paltsits	Albany, N. Y.
Augustus G. Parker	Buffalo, N. Y.
Mrs. Elizabeth Stebbins Parker	Northampton
Warren Samuel Parker	Quincy
William Thornton Parker, M.D.	Northampton
George Elton Parks, LL.B.	New York, N. Y.
Frank Henry Parsons, LL.B.	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Maj. H. R. Phipps, R.F.A.	Ferozepore, India
Mrs. Alexander Sylvanus Porter	Boston
Alvah Rowe Prescott	Sheridan, Wyo.
Mrs. Dwight Mortimer Prouty	Chestnut Hill
William Howell Reed, A.M.	Boston
Helen Wilkinson Reynolds	Poughkeepsie, N. Y.
Hon. R. Goodwyn Rhett	Charleston, S. C.
Dr. Charles Elmer Rice	Alliance, Ohio
Charles Francis Richardson, Ph.D.	Hanover, N. H.
Edward Adams Richardson	Ayer
George Litch Roberts, A.M.	Boston
Edward Rogers	Amherst
Mrs. Charles F. Russell	Boston
Mrs. Gurdon Wadsworth Russell	Hartford, Conn.
Carlton Elisha Sanford	Potsdam, N. Y.
Hon. Alfred William Savary, A.M.	Annapolis Royal, N. S.
John Walter Saxe, A.M.	Boston
John Scales, A.M.	Dover, N. H.
William Carvosso Sharpe	Seymour, Conn.
Hon. Charles Hitchcock Sherrill, M.A.	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Ida Murphy Shirk	Indianapolis, Ind.
James Henry Slipper, A.M.	New York, N. Y.
Edwin Rufus Spaulding	Springfield
Rev. Henry George Spaulding, A.B.	Boston
William Glover Stanard	Richmond, Va.
Alfred Stapleton	Nottingham, Eng.
Col. George Dodsworth Stawell	London, Eng.
Mary R. Stearns	Los Angeles, Cal.
Harold Phelps Stokes, A.B.	New York, N. Y.
Ambrose Swasey, Sc.D.	Cleveland, Ohio
Lucy Carpenter Sweet	Attleborough
Emile H. Tardival	Boston
William Osgood Taylor, A.B.	Orange
Tomas Thayer-Ojeda	Santiago, Chile
David Allen Thompson, LL.B.	Albany, N. Y.
William Baker Thompson	Washington, D. C.
Mrs. Nelson Virgil Titus	Squantum
Rev. Charles Henry Black Turner	Lewes, Del.
Ellis Baker Usher	Milwaukee, Wis.
Thomas Lillian Van Liew	St. Louis, Mo.
Mary Elizabeth Very	Salem
Maj. Hampden Waldron	New York, N. Y.
Rev. Wilson Waters, M.A.	Chelmsford
Henry Augustus Wendell	Philadelphia, Pa.
Capt. John D. Whidden	Los Angeles, Cal.
Albert H. Wilcox	Meriden, Conn.
George Dikeman Wing	Kewanee, Wis.
William Arthur Wing	New Bedford
Lester J. Witherell	Newark, N. J.
Chandler Wolcott, A.B.	Rochester, N. Y.
Brig.-Gen. Henry Clay Wood, A.M.	Farmington, Me.
Charles Jephtha Hill Woodbury, Sc.D.	Boston
Henry Barnard Worth	New Bedford
Harry A. Wright	Springfield
Tobias Alexander Wright	New York, N. Y.
Herbert Everett Young	Belmont

**REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING
SECRETARY**

Presented by WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M.

BOSTON, December 31, 1911.

During the year 1911 the following persons have joined the
Society :

CORRESPONDING MEMBER

William Milligan Sloane, Ph.D., L.H.D., LL.D. . . . Princeton, N. J.

RESIDENT AND LIFE MEMBERS

George Abbot	Andover
Mrs. Luenna Pearl Butler Arnold, A.B.	Boston
Mrs. Elvira Adams Atwood	South Haven, Mich.
Charles Edward Banks, M.D.	Vineyard Haven
Charles Newcomb Baxter, A.B., S.B.	Quincy
Charles Francis Dorr Belden, LL.B	Cambridge
Joseph Torrey Bishop	Newton Centre
Hon. Henry Nichols Blake, LL.B.	Milton
William Palmer Bolles, M.D.	Boston
Mrs. Marion Fobes Brainerd, C.S.	Forest Hills
William Hungerford Brainerd, A.B.	Wellesley
Benjamin William Brown	Northbridge
Cyrus Henry Brown	Westerly, R. I.
Mrs. Annie Atmore Caine	Boston
George Revilo Carter, A.B.	Schenectady, N. Y.
Mrs. Mabel Folsom Chamberlain	Boston
Willard DeWitt Chamberlain	Dayton, Ohio
Walstein Roath Chester	Brookline
James H. Clapp	Dorchester
Charles P. Cooley	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Isabella Holden Corey	Malden
Henry Howland Crapo, A.B.	New Bedford
George Glover Crocker, A.B., LL.B.	Boston
Lewis Abbott Crossett	Abington
Charles Kimball Cummings, A.B.	Boston
Mrs. Elizabeth Fennelly Cutter	Brookline
Charles Sumner Dana, B.A.	Marietta, Ohio
Mrs. Mary Sayre Dana	Marietta, Ohio
Mrs. Abby Jane (Farnsworth) Daniels	Bedford
Andrew McFarland Davis, S.B., A.M.	Cambridge
Arthur F. Estabrook	Boston
Rear Admiral John Roble Eastman, U. S. N., Retired, A.B., M.S., Ph.D.	Andover, N. H.
Hon. Edric Eldridge, A.B.	Yarmouth
William Henry Eldridge, A.B.	Twin Falls, Idaho
Elizabeth Mussey Eustis	Brookline
Henry Dutton Eustis	Brookline

Mary St. Barbe Eustis	Brookline
John Charles Faulkner, Jr., A.B.	Keene, N. H.
Ernest Edwin Fewkes	Newton Highlands
Mrs. Adeline Frances Fitz	Wakefield
Mrs. Henrietta Goddard Fitz	Boston
Francis Charles Foster, A.B.	Cambridge
Mrs. Marion (Padelford) Foster	Cambridge
George Hills Francis, A.B., M.D.	Brookline
Caroline Louisa Williams French	Boston
Franklin Robinson Gifford	Dorchester
Donald Gordon, A.B., LL.B.	Boston
William Edward Gould	Brookline
Drew Bert Hall, A.B.	Fair Haven
Samuel T. Harris	Dedham
Mrs. Caroline P. Heath	Swampscott
Jonas Coolidge Hills	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Florence Estelle Jerauld Holmes	Somerville
George Clarence Holmes	Brockton
Mrs. Eunice Wells (Healey) Hudson	Boston
Mrs. Mabel Loughton (Woodward) Jones	Quincy
James Templeton Kelley	Boston
Mrs. Helen Lucy (Stebbins) Kennard	Boston
Charles Chester Lane, A.B.	Hingham
Mark Anthony Lawton	Newton
George Henry Leatherbee, A.B.	Brookline
Sarah Borden Durfee Lewis, M.A.	Boston
Agnes Wyman Lincoln	Medford
James Minor Lincoln	Wareham
Mary Learned Locke	Fall River
Capt. George A. Martin, U. S. A.	Amherst
Mrs. Harriet Record Messer	Medford
Minney F. Mickley	Washington, D. C.
Hiram Allen Miller, Ph.B., C.E.	Newton Highlands
Mrs. Ada Waterman (Small) Moore	New York, N. Y.
Herbert Small Morley, A.B.	Templeton
Fred Lewis Norton, A.B., LL.B.	Brookline
Lillian Adelaide Norton	Washington, D. C.
Nathaniel Emmons Paine, A.M., M.D.	West Newton
Mrs. Emma White (Stuart) Parish	Denver, Col.
Mrs. Eleanor Tracy Pattee	Brookline
Frank Hervey Pettingell	Colorado Springs, Col.
David Christie Preston	Middletown, N. Y.
Henry Beecher Reed	South Weymouth
Alvah Augustus Rockwood	Watertown
Marion Sheridan	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Ella May (Dunning) Smith	Columbus, Ohio
Elmer Ernest Southard, A.M., M.D.	Cambridge
William Freeman Southard, A.M., M.D.	Berkeley, Cal.
Rev. Leverett Wilson Spring, A.B., D.D.	Williamstown
Mrs. Martha (Eustis) Stephenson	Haverford, Pa.
William Henry Stewart	De Land, Fla.
Charles Henry Stowell, M.D.	Lowell
Theodore Hale Sweetser, A.B.	Arlington.
Harriet Silvester Tapley	Danvers
Marshall Putnam Thompson, A.B., LL.B.	Brookline
Charles William Tucker, B.S.	Swampscott
Grant Walker, A.B.	Boston
Andrew Gray Weeks, A.B.	Marion
Rev. George Francis Weld, B.D.	Hingham
Mrs. Elvira Georgia (Atwood) White	Brookline
George Wigglesworth, A.M., LL.B.	Boston
John Davis Williams, A.B.	Boston
Lillian May Wilson	Lincoln, Neb.
Mrs. Lula May Woolson	Springfield, Vt.

And the following, who joined in November and December, but whose membership will date from January 1, 1912 :

Mrs. Harriet Pierce Anthony	Boston
Henry Slader Booth	Randolph, Vt.
Mrs. Mary Frances Wallace Gilman	Brookline
Merton Taylor Goodrich, B.S.	Bingham, Me.
Albert Henry Lamson	New London, N. H.
Howard Mason	Natick
Mrs. Alice (Fairfield) Moody	Portland, Me.
Mrs. Isabel A. Morse	Roxbury
Mrs. Mary Edith (Baldwin) Sweetser	Arlington
Mrs. Florence Evelyn Youngs	New York

These Resident and Life members joined the Society before 1860 :

Aaron Sargent	September, 1855
Samuel Abbott Green, A.M., M.D., LL.D.	June, 1858
George Oliver Sears	October, 1859

And these Corresponding Members joined before 1860 :

Edward Peacock, F.S.A.	January, 1858
Charles Combault Moreau	October, 1858

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND

BOSTON, DECEMBER 31, 1911.

Balance on hand December 31, 1910	\$351.58
Dividend, January 6, 1911	60.00
Dividend, August 1, 1911	62.50
	<hr/>
	\$474.08
Legal services	\$40.00
Books	99.50
	<hr/>
	189.50
	<hr/>
Balance on hand, Old Boston National Bank	\$384.58

WILLIAM SUMNER APPLETON,
Managing Trustee.

REPORT OF THE TREASURER

The Treasurer submits herewith his annual report for the year ending December 31, 1911.

Cash on hand January 1, 1911	\$3,577.00
Cash Receipts from all sources	52,394.67
Total Cash Receipts	<u>\$55,971.67</u>
Cash Disbursements for all purposes	24,517.86
Cash Balance, December 31, 1911	<u>\$31,453.81</u>

GENERAL INCOME ACCOUNT

This account has been charged with the following items, viz :

Society's House, Care and Repairs	\$362.08
Heat and Light	351.47
Insurance earned	281.53
Printing, Postage, and Stationery	843.69
Miscellaneous Expense	716.25
Printing N. E. H. G. Register	2,035.05
Salaries	5,880.00
Binding	9.99
Cataloguing	227.95
Total charges for the year to this account	<u>\$10,708.01</u>
Balance to Surplus Account	200.53
	<u>\$10,908.54</u>

and has been credited with the following, viz :

Unrestricted Investment, Income	\$5,358.20
Subscriptions to N. E. H. G. Register	1,173.50
N. E. H. G. Registers sold	528.34
Admissions and Assessments	3,581.00
Books sold	159.35
Interest	90.80
Donations, etc.	17.35
Total credits for the year to this account	<u>\$10,908.54</u>

RESTRICTED INVESTMENT INCOME

applied to the following Accounts :

Books for Library	\$1,338.34
Cataloguing	37.47
Binding	148.76
Printing N. E. H. G. Register	149.88
	<u>\$1,674.45</u>

REPORT OF THE TREASURER

1v

BALANCE SHEET, DECEMBER 31, 1911

ASSETS	LIABILITIES
Library, Fixtures and Furniture	Library Fund
Real Estate (non-productive)	Building Fund
Consolidated Index	Mortgage Notes Payable
Registers on hand	Premium Account
P. C. C. Wills, Register Books	Towne Memorial Fund Income
Insurance unearned	Unexpended Book Fund Income
Cash on hand	
Interest deferred	
Building Expense	
	<i>Funds</i>
Stocks, Bonds, and Savings Bank (Schedule A) . . . \$131,375.71	Participating Trust Funds (Schedule B) . . .
Real Estate (productive) 68,432.66	
	Surplus
\$414,565.98	\$104,329.28
	\$38,686.14
	\$23,000.00
	1,850.50
	233.72
	139.95
	\$190,281.53
	\$353,521.12
	61,044.86
	\$414,565.98

SCHEDULE A

The following is a detailed statement of all the investments of the Society, excepting the Real Estate :

BONDS

10 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Collateral Trust 4's, due 1 July 1929. Nos. 9766-70, 10458-62	\$10,000.00
5 Butte Water Co. 5's, due 1 July 1921. Nos. 1171-5	4,000.00
5 Canada Southern Ry. Co. 6's, due 1 Jan. 1913. Nos. 936, 3761, 10219, 12271, 12958	5,000.00
8 Central Ry. Co. of New Jersey 4's, due 1 Apr. 1913. Nos. 3201-3	3,000.00
2 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co. (Illinois Div.) 3½'s, due 1 July 1949. Nos. 13684-5	1,880.00
4 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co. (Southwestern Div.) 4's, due 1 Sept. 1921. Nos. 1181, 1205, 3070, 3073	3,987.50
5 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co. 4's, due 1 Mar. 1958. Nos. 1529-33	4,890.62
10 Chicago Junction Rys. & Union Stockyards Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1940. Nos. 1503-12	10,000.00
8 Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Co. 4½'s, due 1 Feb. 1916. Nos. 5829-31	2,962.50
4 Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1934. Nos. 3954, 6662-3, 14054	3,890.00
5 Concord & Montreal R. R. Co. 3½'s, due 1 June 1920. Nos. 316-20	5,000.00
3 Detroit, Grand Rapids & Western R. R. Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1946. Nos. 1872, 3573, 3576	2,985.00
5 Flint & Pere Marquette R. R. Co. 5's, due 1 Apr. 1939. Nos. 144-5, 1217-18, 1731	5,000.00
2 Lake Shore & Michigan Southern Ry. Co. Debenture 4's, due 1 Sept. 1928. Nos. M36693-4	1,937.50
5 Massachusetts Gas Cos. 4½'s, due 1 Jan. 1929. Nos. 2824-8	4,956.25
2 Minneapolis & St. Louis R. R. Co. 5's, due 1 Nov. 1934. Nos. 3166-7	2,000.00
2 Missouri Pacific Ry. Co. Collateral 5's, due 1 Jan. 1917. Nos. 11828-9	2,000.00
3 New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co. (Michigan Central) 3½'s, due 1 Feb. 1998. Nos. M794-6, Registered	2,700.00
9 New York Central R. R. Co. 5's, due 1 Nov. 1913. Nos. F11550-8	8,837.58
<i>Carried forward</i>	<u>\$85,026.95</u>

REPORT OF THE TREASURER

lvii

	<i>Brought forward</i>	\$85,026.95	
5 New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co.			
3½'s, due 1 Mar. 1947. Nos. 4936-40	.	5,000.00	
8 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. 5's, due			
1 Jan. 1932. Nos. 5048-50	.	3,000.00	
5 Western Union Telegraph Co. 4½'s, due 1 May			
1950. Nos. 12364-8	.	5,000.00	
Total Bond Investment	.		\$98,026.95

STOCKS

25 shares Austin City Water Co., No. 59	.	\$500.00	
50 shares Boston & Maine R. R. Co., common,			
B23593	.	9,805.00	
15 shares Cambridge Gas Light Co., Nos. 4594, 4598,			
5331, 5801, 6284	.	3,011.15	
Total Stock Investment	.		\$18,316.15

MORTGAGES

Mortgage on Real Estate in Roxbury	.	\$1,000.00	
" " " " " Ashmont	.	3,500.00	
" " " " at 16 Somerset Street	.	14,300.00	
			\$18,800.00

SAVINGS BANKS

Suffolk Savings Bank	.	\$223.86	
Provident Institution for Savings	.	1,008.75	
			\$1,232.61
Total Investment	.		\$181,375.71

BOOKS FOR LIBRARY

Unexpended balance of last year	.	\$282.98	
Donations to buy books	.	9.15	
Income restricted to buy books	.	1,388.34	
			\$1,630.47
Cost of books bought	.		1,490.52
Unexpended balance carried forward	.		\$139.95

SCHEDULE B

Funds participating in the Income of Investments :

Librarian Fund	\$12,763.13
Life Membership Fund	23,474.74
Donors' Free Fund	1,205.00
Ebenezer Alden Fund	1,000.00
William Sumner Appleton Fund	82.63
Walter Titus Avery Fund	950.00
John Barstow Fund	1,200.00
Robert Charles Billings Fund	5,000.00
Robert Charles Billings Book Fund	5,000.00
Henry Bond Fund	2,500.00
John Merrill Bradbury Fund	2,500.00
Edward Ingersoll Browne Fund	1,000.00
Cheney Memorial Book Fund	217.65
Jonas Gilman Clark Fund	2,000.00
Thomas Crane Fund	1,000.00
Cushman Genealogical Fund	470.17
Benjamin Franklin Dewing Fund	121.46
Pliny Earle Fund	1,000.00
Robert Henry Eddy Fund	56,788.00
Charles Louis Flint Fund	5,000.00
John Foster Fund	5,000.00
Charles Edward French Fund	1,000.00
Moses Kimball Fund	5,000.00
Williams Latham Fund	1,000.00
George Sumner Mann Fund	2,008.75
Ira Ballou Peck Fund	1,000.00
Mary Warren Russell Fund	3,000.00
Samuel Elwell Sawyer Fund	4,000.00
Anne Elizabeth Sever Fund	5,000.00
Edmund Farwell Slafter Fund	500.00
George Plumer Smith Fund	10,000.00
Joseph Henry Stickney Fund	1,000.00
William Cleaves Todd Fund	11,000.00
William Blanchard Towne Memorial Fund	3,000.00
William Blake Trask Fund	500.00
John Harvey Treat Fund	10,000.00
Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., Fund	3,000.00
Cyrus Woodman Fund	1,000.00

\$190,281.53

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, *Treasurer*

AUDITORS' CERTIFICATE

The undersigned hereby certify that, with the assistance of Mr. William Franklin Hall, a Public Accountant, they have examined the accounts of the Treasurer of the New England Historic Genealogical Society for the year 1911, and find that his books appear to be properly kept. The securities were examined and found to be in accordance with the books.

BOSTON, January 20, 1912.

CHARLES S. ENSIGN } *Auditors*
CHARLES I. THAYER }

REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN

Presented by WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M.

NECROLOGY FOR 1911

[*The dates in the first column indicate the years of election*]

Corresponding Members

- 1893 ROBERT HOVENDEN, F.S.A., F.R.H.S., of Croydon, Surrey, England.
1859 ISAAC JOHN GREENWOOD, A.M., M.D., of New York, was born in New York, November 15, 1833, and died there, December 16, 1911.

Life Members

- 1895 MAJ. LEMUEL ABIAH ABBOTT, U.S.A., Retired, was born at Barre, Vt., August 24, 1843, and died at Aberdeen, Wash., February 3.
1881 CURTIS GUILD, Senior, of Boston, was born there January 13, 1827, and died there March 12.
1885 NATHANIEL THAYER, A.B., of Boston, was born June 13, 1851, and died at Boston, March 21.
1899 ROBERT BRECK WILLIAMS, of Boston, was born at Newburyport, August 6, 1829, and died May 20.
1892 WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, A.M., Ph.D., of Cambridge, Mass., was born at Boston, August 9, 1853, and died there July 25.
1868 REV. WILLARD FRANCIS MALLALIEU, A.M., D.D., LL.D., of Newton, Mass., was born at Sutton, Mass., December 11, 1828, and died at Auburndale, August 1.
1906 SAMUEL NEWTON CUTLER, A.B., of Somerville, Mass., was born at Boston, January 25, 1855, and died at Somerville, September 22.
1891 GEN. SAMUEL CROCKER LAWRENCE, A.M., of Medford, Mass., was born there November 22, 1832, and died there September 24.
1865 HON. CORNELIUS NEWTON BLISS, of New York City, was born at Fall River, Mass., January 26, 1833, and died in New York, October 9.
1878 JAMES FREEMAN DANA GARFIELD, of Fitchburg, Mass., was born at Langdon, N. H., August 14, 1828, and died December 15.
1876 JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN, of Roxbury, Mass., was born at Boston, April 27, 1829, and died at South Weymouth, Mass., December 28.

Resident Members

- 1891 ISAAC NEWTON NUTTER, of East Bridgewater, Mass., was born at East Bridgewater, January 23, 1836, and died there January 9.
1904 WILLIAM RICHARDSON DUPEE, of Brookline, Mass., was born at Brighton, in 1841, and died at Brookline, January 19.
1909 LAURAMAN HOWE RUSSELL, of Winthrop, Mass., was born at Marlborough, Mass., November 19, 1820, and died at Winthrop, February 15.
1906 SAM WALTER FOSS, A.M., of Somerville, was born at Candia, N. H., June 19, 1858, and died at Somerville, February 26.
1903 HENRY HINCKLEY STAFFORD, of Newton, Mass., was born at Boston, January 6, 1833, and died at Newton, April 26.
1868 THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON, A.M., LL.D., of Cambridge, Mass., was born at Cambridge, December 22, 1823, and died there May 9.

- 1896 CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE, A.M., LL.B., of Southborough, Mass., was born in Salem, Mass., May 16, 1828, and died at Southborough, May 23.
- 1870 ARTHUR JOHN CLARK SOWDON, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, was born there March 6, 1835, and died there June 3.
- 1890 CHARLES AUGUSTUS CHASE, A.M., of Worcester, Mass., was born there September 9, 1833, and died there June 5.
- 1901 FRANCIS HENRY LINCOLN, A.M., of Hingham, Mass., was born there April 14, 1846, and died at Boston, July 7.
- 1904 COL. ALBERT CLARKE, A.M., of Boston, was born at Granville, Vt., October 13, 1840, and died at Highgate, Vt., July 16.
- 1875 WILLIAM BULLARD DURANT, A.M., LL.B., of Cambridge, Mass., was born at Barre, Mass., September 29, 1844, and died at Cambridge, October 4.
- 1911 GEORGE HENRY LEATHERBEE, A.M., of Brookline, Mass., was born at Boston, May 1, 1859, and died December 2.
- 1883 HORACE STUART CUMMINGS, A.B., of Exeter, N. H., and Washington, D. C., was born at Southborough, Mass., July 1, 1840, and died at Washington, D. C., December 7.

Deaths that occurred in previous years, but not recorded until now

- 1860 HENRY MARTYN FIELD, A.M., D.D., of Stockbridge, Mass., a corresponding member, was born at Stockbridge, April 3, 1822, and died January 26, 1907.
- 1875 GEN. AUGUSTUS WHITTEMORE CORLISS, U. S. A., Retired, a corresponding member, was born at North Yarmouth, Me., March 25, 1837, and died at Denver, Col., September 4, 1908.
- 1864 HON. JOSEPH HARTWELL BARRETT, A.M., LL.D., of Loveland, Ohio, a corresponding member, was born at Ludlow, Vt., April 15, 1824, and died April 10, 1910.
- 1895 REV. JOHN PERKINS FORBES, of Taunton, Mass., a resident member, was born at Middleborough, Mass., March 28, 1855, and died at Brooklyn, N. Y., April 16, 1910.
- 1858 SETH HASTINGS GRANT, A.M., of Montclair, N. J., a corresponding member, was born at Marshall, Oneida Co., N. Y., June 6, 1828, and died May, 1910.
- 1863 JOHN AUSTIN STEVENS, A.B., of Newport, R. I., a corresponding member, was born in New York, January 21, 1827, and died at Newport, June 16, 1910.
- 1898 WILLIAM JACKSON, of Boston, Mass., a resident member, was born at Brighton, March 13, 1848, and died there June 30, 1910.
- 1866 ALEXANDER JOHNSTON STONE, M.D., LL.D., a life member, was born at Wiscasset, Me., September 7, 1845, and died at St. Paul, Minn., July 16, 1910.
- 1890 JOHN HITCHCOCK, of Falmouth, Mass., a resident member, died at West Falmouth, August 15, 1910.
- 1907 HEZEKIAH, EUGENE BOLLES, of Dorchester, Mass., a resident member, was born at Waterford, Conn., January 6, 1853, and died at Dorchester, October 28, 1910.
- 1893 ALEXANDER CLINTON ADAMS, of Barnstable, Mass., a resident member, was born at Osterville, Mass., April 9, 1847, and died November, 1910.
- 1900 MRS. CHLOE RICHMOND GURNEY, of Brockton, Mass., a resident member, was born at Campello, Mass., April 5, 1845, and died December 14, 1910.

MEMOIRS
OF THE
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Prepared by **WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M., Historian**

THE following pages contain obituary notices of members who died during the year 1911, with the addition of thirteen deceased in preceding years. It is noticeable that many members of very long standing in the Society are included in this list. The notices are arranged in the order in which the deaths occurred.

ROBERT HOVENDEN, F.S.A., F.R.H.S., of Croydon, Surrey, England, a corresponding member since 1893, has been reported as deceased, date not given. He edited publications of the Harleian Society, and Allibone connects his name with two published works, both being parish registers; but all attempts have thus far failed to obtain any further account of his life.

1907

HENRY MARTYN FIELD, A.M., D.D., a corresponding member from 1860, known as a minister, editor, and author, died January 26, 1907. He was born at Stockbridge April 3, 1822, the son of Rev. David Dudley Field.

He was graduated at Williams College in 1838, studied theology, became pastor of a Presbyterian church at St. Louis in 1842, and resigned in 1847 to go abroad. He visited Ireland in the year of the famine, spent a winter in Paris, and saw the revolution of 1848. Returning, he settled in West Springfield, Mass., and in 1854 removed to New York to become partner and, later, sole owner and editor of *The Evangelist*, with which he was connected for forty-four years. He made the circuit of the globe during 1875 and 1876, described by himself in a work of two volumes, entitled, "From the Lakes of Killarney to the Golden Horn," and "From Egypt to Japan"—a work which has passed through twenty editions. Later he journeyed extensively in the Orient, which he described in his three books, entitled, "On the Desert," "Among the Holy Hills," and "The Greek Islands." He also wrote on Spain, Gibraltar, and the Barbary Coast, as well as on home topics, the lives of his distinguished brothers, etc. His home address was Stockbridge, Mass.

Further see the Field Genealogy, pp. 410, 654.

1908

AUGUSTUS WHITTEMORE CORLISS, * Colonel, U. S. A., Retired, a corresponding member since 1875, was born at North Yarmouth, Me., March 25, 1837, the son of Robert Elwell and Asenath (Field) Corliss, and died at Denver, Col., September 4, 1908.

He served successively as second lieutenant, first lieutenant, and major of the 1st Rhode Island Cavalry from December 26, 1861, until mustered out October 2, 1862; as major of the 2d Rhode Island Cavalry from December 24, 1862; and as lieutenant-colonel of the same regiment from January 19 to July 11, 1863, when he resigned. Entering the regular army, he served as private and first sergeant of Company H, 2d Battalion, 15th Infantry, between March 14 and August 9, 1865; as second lieutenant and first lieutenant of the 15th Infantry from July 21, 1865; was transferred to the 33d Infantry September 21, 1866, and to the 8th Infantry May 3, 1869; became captain May 29, 1873; major of the 17th Infantry February 4, 1897; was transferred to the 7th Infantry February 23, 1897; and became lieutenant-colonel of the 2d Infantry February 6, 1899. He was retired in 1901.

During the Civil war he was engaged in the battles of Antietam, in the siege and capture of Port Hudson, and in other actions, while in later years he served in various Indian campaigns. During the period of his service he was engaged at different times as adjutant and regimental quartermaster.

After joining this Society he became active in the promotion of its objects, and his name appears often in the REGISTER. He issued a "Genealogical Record of the Corliss Family of America," in an edition of only sixty-two copies, executed under the unfavorable circumstances of camp and campaign, and printed on a small hand-press at Camp McDowell, Ariz. Georgia was the scene of its beginning; North Carolina, South Carolina, Dakota, Montana, Nebraska, and Arizona the places of its continuance. His next venture was a magazine devoted to the history of Yarmouth, Me., issued quarterly, under the title of *Old Times*. This publication was discontinued with its eighth volume. The story of its publication is told in the REGISTER for 1885. As this shows, Colonel Corliss is entitled to great credit for the prosecution of genealogical work under unusual difficulties.

He was four times married: first, January 1, 1861, to Eliza Lurena Twitchell; secondly to Mary Elizabeth Alvarez; thirdly to Eliza Crawford Cunningham; and fourthly, December 3, 1870, to Mrs. Frances (Thompson) Russell.

Cf. Corliss Genealogy, by A. W. Corliss; Field Genealogy, vol. 2, p. 973; American Ancestry, vol. 7, p. 84; REGISTER, vol. 39, pp. 302-3.

* According to the "Army Register" he was Brigadier General.

1910

JOSEPH HARTWELL BARRETT, A.M., LL.D., of Loveland, Ohio, a corresponding member since 1864, died April 10, 1910. He was born at Ludlow, Vt., April 15, 1824, the son of Edward Barrett of Chelmsford, Mass., and his mother was a descendant of William Bassett of Plymouth Colony.

Mr. Barrett prepared for college at Black River Academy, Ludlow, and was graduated at Middlebury College in 1845. He taught in New York City, Walpole, N. H., and Chester, Vt.; was editor of the *Middlebury Galaxy*; studied law with Horatio Seymour, and was admitted to the bar in 1851. He represented Middlebury in the Vermont Legislature, 1851-2; was Secretary of the Vermont Senate, 1853-4; and a delegate from Ohio to the Republican National Convention in 1860. Mr. Barrett edited the *Cincinnati Daily Gazette*, the *Cincinnati Daily Chronicle*, and *Times*. He published a life of Abraham Lincoln, and wrote articles for reviews. In 1861 he was appointed Commissioner of Pensions at Washington.

He married, March 31, 1853, Harriet Whiting Lowell, and had a son, Arthur Lowell.

Abridged, in part, from "Catalogue of the Officers and Students of Middlebury College, 1800 to 1900," by Walter E. Howard and Charles E. Prentiss, 1901.

REV. JOHN PERKINS FORBES of Taunton, a resident member since 1895, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., April 16, 1910. He was the son of Laban Porter and Hannah Snow (Perkins) Forbes. His father was a native of Bridgewater, and his mother of Middleborough, Mass., where the subject of this sketch was born March 28, 1855.

He was graduated at Bridgewater Academy in 1871, but was unable to enter college because of delicate health, and studied with private tutors for three years in the classics and history. Later he studied law for two years, being a part of the time a student in the office of the Hon. Peter C. Bacon of Worcester. He then entered the Harvard Divinity School, where he was a special student in 1877 and 1878. In 1887 he was elected a trustee of Bristol Academy, Taunton, Mass., and in 1888 was made secretary of the corporation. In 1891 he was elected a trustee of the Taunton Public Library, and was also a member of the Old Colony Historical Society. He was ordained to the ministry and installed pastor of the First Congregational Society (Unitarian) of Westborough, Mass., September 11, 1878, and was installed pastor of the First Congregational Society in Arlington, Mass., October 10, 1882. He was next installed over the First Congregational Society in Taunton, March 30, 1887. He declined, in May, 1891, an invitation to the pastorate of the Second Church in Boston, and in April, 1894, an invitation to the pastorate of the First Parish in Dorchester.

He married, June 22, 1876, Maria Almy, daughter of Jonathan Marsh and Rebecca (Lund) Sawyer, by whom he had a son, Roger Sawyer, born October 24, 1878.

SETH HASTINGS GRANT, A.M., of Montclair, N. J., a corresponding member since 1858, died May, 1910. He was born June 6, 1828, at Marshall, Oneida County, N. Y., the son of Asahel and Electa Spafford (Loomis) Grant. His father, a native of Marshall, died April 24, 1844, at Mosul, Turkey; and his mother, a native of Torrington, Conn., died August 4, 1831, at Braintrim, Pa. He was descended from Matthew¹ Grant the emigrant, through John,² Josiah,³ Increase,⁴ Ambrose,⁵ William,⁶ and Asahel,⁷ his father.

He studied at the College of New York, 1843-5; received an honorary A.M. from Yale in 1856; was clerk with Wiley and Putnam and John Wiley, publishers and booksellers, 1846-9; librarian of the New York Mercantile Library, 1849-66; editor of Norton's *Literary Gazette and Publishers' Circular*, 1850-5; associate editor of the *American Publishers' Circular*, 1863-71; in the brokerage and real estate business, 1866-73; superintendent of New York Produce Exchange, 1873-82; private secretary to Mayor Edson, 1882-3; comptroller of New York City, 1883-4; vice-president of the United States National Bank, 1884-5; secretary of the first Librarians' Convention, and of the Athenæum Club; compiler of "New York City during the American Revolution," a contributor to the *Historical Magazine*; recording and corresponding secretary and vice-president of the New York Bible Society; trustee of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society and one of the founders of its *Record*; chairman of the board of examiners for positions under the New York City Board of Excise for ten years; deacon of the Madison Square Presbyterian Church, 1860-85, and elder, 1886-90.

He married in New York, October 14, 1858, Margaret Van Antwerp, born there December 24, 1836, the daughter of Samuel Marvin Beckley and his wife Margaret Demilt Van Antwerp.

Abridged, in part, from "The Grant Family History," by Arthur Hastings Grant, 1898, p. 227.

JOHN AUSTIN STEVENS, A.B., of Newport, R. I., a corresponding member of this Society since 1863, died at Newport June 16, 1910, in his eighty-fourth year, having spent about fifteen years of his life there. He was born in New York January 21, 1827, the son of John Austin Stevens and grandson of Ebenezer Stevens of Boston, the latter an officer in the Revolution, and he could trace his descent from a notable New England ancestry.

In his boyhood he attended school in New York, and entered Harvard College at the age of fifteen, graduating in 1846. Being fortunate enough to have ample means, he still preferred industry to idleness, and worked for work's sake. With the outbreak of the Civil War he found a field for patriotic service, and while he fought not with the sword, he did so with the pen, acquiring the title of

"first private citizen" from the usefulness of his writings to the country.

He began business life as a clerk in the large commercial house of Spofford, Tileston & Company, and rose rapidly to a position of trust. From 1852 to 1861 he was engaged in the importation of Cuban goods. The war having ended this business, he entered upon the effort to influence the public in favor of the election of President Lincoln. He was the organizer of the National War Committee, and a plan he suggested for depot camps received the approval of the War Department.

Mr. Stevens reorganized, in 1861, the 51st New York Regiment, sent it to the front, and maintained it to the end of the war by his own contributions and by subscriptions from among his friends. He was offered the positions of Commissioner of Internal Revenue and Register of the Treasury, as well as that of consul-general at Paris. He declined these, together with several important military positions, preferring to continue his work in New York.

He was instrumental in suggesting and in forming organizations of importance in connection with the United States Government, was with President Lincoln shortly before his assassination, in Paris at the downfall of Napoleon, in Germany during the siege of Paris, and in Paris throughout the days of the Commune. In 1876 he founded the first society of the Sons of the Revolution, and in 1883 became its president. He was a writer of great versatility, wrote a life of Gallatin, founded the *Magazine of American History*, and from 1876 to 1878 was librarian of the New York Historical Society.

He was married to Margaret Morris of New York, who, with two daughters, survive him. An only son, bearing the same name as his own, died about two years before him.

Abridged from communication by Miss AUSTIN STEVENS.

WILLIAM JACKSON, of Boston, a resident member since 1898, died at Brighton, Mass., June 30, 1910. He was born there March 13, 1848, the son of Samuel and Mary (Field) Jackson.

Mr. Jackson was educated at the public schools and at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, but did not graduate from the latter. In 1868 he became a rodman in the Boston City Engineer's office, and was City Engineer from 1885. He belonged to a number of societies and clubs, among them being the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, the Bostonian Society, American Society of Civil Engineers, Boston City Club, and the Union Club.

He was married, April 27, 1886, to Mary Stuart, daughter of James Stuart and Julia (Hogan) MacCovey of Boston.

Cf. Who's Who in New England.

ALEXANDER JOHNSTON STONE, M.D., LL.D., a resident member since 1866, and a life member since 1870, was born at Wiscasset, Me., September 7, 1845, the son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Johnston) Stone, and died at Saint Paul, Minn., July 16, 1910.

Dr. Stone was an early attendant at the famous Abbott School, "Little Blue," Farmington, Me., and was graduated from the Berkshire Medical College in 1867. In 1870 he became a resident of Saint Paul, where he at once engaged in practice, combined with the teaching of medicine, the support of medical journalism, and the guardianship of the public health, features which to him were of the first importance.

While in Boston, and after his graduation, Dr. Stone was associated with the celebrated Dr. Horatio Storer, and later went abroad, where he studied for three months. After his return he married, removing to Stillwater, Minn., where he remained a year, and then became partner of Dr. Jacob Stewart of Saint Paul, where he made his home. For the last three years of his life his health had been poor, and his last illness was comparatively brief. His remains are interred at Augusta, Me., where a sister, Miss Louisa Stone, now lives. His widow's home is at Wiscasset, Me.

At the time he entered professional life, the old preceptorship in medicine was proving inadequate, hence he took an active part in organizing the Saint Paul Preparatory Medical School, which later was merged into the Saint Paul Medical College, of which at one time he was the head. He was also the editor of the *Northwestern Lancet*, the pioneer medical journal of Minnesota, and held many offices. He was widely known and popular. From a tribute to him in the *Northwestern Lancet* for August 1, 1910, it is said that he was the first and best of Minnesota's medical journalists, a physician of large and faithful following, a public officer of long and valuable service, and a speaker of rare eloquence, a scholar of broad culture, and a man of unswerving loyalty and tireless energy.

He was married, December 15, 1868, to Helen Sheppard, daughter of Dr. Stephen B. and Hannah Wood (Sheppard) Sewall. Mrs. Stone was a granddaughter of Hon. John Hannibal Sheppard, librarian for many years of this Society, and prominent in its councils and in the promotion of its interests.* Dr. Stone and his wife were the parents of three sons, two of whom died in infancy; the third, and eldest, John Sheppard Stone, now lives in Chicago, Ill.

JOHN HITCHCOCK of Falmouth, Mass., a resident member since 1890, died at West Falmouth August 15, 1910. He was the son of Sarah Frances and the late John Hitchcock.

To have known John Hitchcock is like having visited some genial island where the sun always shines, where manners are kindly and

* See REGISTER, vol. 27, p. 346; Memorial Biographies, vol. 7, p. 64.

hearty, and where life is far from the haste and heat that so wear the modern world. He not only was spared from the care and toil of business but was kept by character and temperament from the evil and folly into which men of leisure so readily fall. He loved his home, his family, and his friends with a calm and steady affection that made no pretence and knew no change.

A pure, simple, bright and loving life that shone upon the world with gentle warmth and steady brightness, made him beloved by all who knew him and came into relations with him, and when at last the death that had quietly waited for him since a severe illness of several years ago was given permission to take him, he drifted so quickly away that he seems not to have died at all but to be waiting like the sunny island in some other sea, for us to visit him again and to find the same cheerful and kindly manners that from acquaintance of the earlier time lie so fair in the memory.

Indebtedness is expressed to Rev. Dr. Lyon of Chapaquoit, Mass., to Dr. Ephraim Cutter, and others, for the facts of this notice.

HEZEKIAH EUGENE BOLLES, a resident member from 1907, died at Dorchester October 28, 1910. He was born at Waterford, Conn., January 6, 1853, the son of William and Cornelia Congdon (Palmer) Bolles, and was descended from Joseph,¹ Thomas,² John,³ Joshua,⁴ Hezekiah,⁵ and William⁶ Bolles, his father. He was a graduate of the law school of Boston University, and practiced law in Boston.

He married, September 9, 1882, Elizabeth Clapp, daughter of James Theodore and Martha Neal (Jenkins) Howe, and had no children.

ALEXANDER CLINTON ADAMS of Barnstable, a resident member since 1893, died November, 1910. He was born at Osterville, Mass., April 9, 1847, the son of Urial and Annie (Dottridge) Adams, and was descended from Henry¹ Adams of Braintree through Edward,² Edward,³ Thomas,⁴ Edward,⁵ Ansel,⁶ and Urial,⁷ his father.

Mr. Adams was educated in the country school, and later entered the fire insurance business. He helped to organize the New England Insurance Exchange, and was one of its early officers; was the New England agent of one of the largest foreign companies doing fire insurance in America; and removed to Hartford, Conn., in 1897, to take charge of the *Ætna* Company of that city. He was unmarried.

Abridged in part from "A Genealogical History of Henry Adams of Braintree," by Andrew N. Adams.

MRS. CHLOE RICHMOND GURNEY of Brockton, a resident member since 1900, died December 14, 1910. She was born at Campello, Mass., April 5, 1845, the daughter of Vinal and Damaris

Williams (Keith) Lyon. On her paternal side she was descended from William¹ Lyon of Roxbury, 1635, William,² Samuel,³ Jedidiah,⁴ Vinal,⁵ and Vinal,⁶ her father.

She was educated in the public schools of Campello (in Brockton), attended Hunt's Academy, North Bridgewater, and Monati-quot Female Seminary, East Braintree. Mrs. Gurney taught school for three years before her marriage, was deeply interested in local history, a life member of the Old Bridgewater Historical Society, president of different women's organizations, wrote more or less for the local press, and collected material to compile a family genealogy.

She married, June 3, 1866, Lysander Franklin Gurney. Their children were Frank Ellis, born July 22, 1867; Merton Studley, born April 14, 1869; and Sanford Keith, born October 30, 1875.

1911

ISAAC NEWTON NUTTER of East Bridgewater, a resident member from 1891, died at East Bridgewater January 9, 1911. He was born there January 23, 1836, the son of Isaac and Margaret Orr (Keene) Nutter.

Mr. Nutter was educated in the public schools of his native town and at East Bridgewater Academy, and began business at the age of sixteen years in the store of Hector Orr at East Bridgewater, a business later purchased by his father, to which he succeeded in 1863. He carried it on until 1884, when he was placed in charge of the East Bridgewater Savings Bank. In 1871 he had become treasurer of the bank, and retained the office for a term of years. He was an active mover in forming the Plymouth County Safe Deposit and Trust Company at Brockton, of which he became treasurer in 1893, and retired from that office about a year before his death.

He was elected a member of the Massachusetts Legislature in 1875 and 1876, served his district as Senator in 1891 and 1892, and while a member of the Senate was chairman of the Committee on Banks and Banking.

When the new Washburn Library was given to the town of East Bridgewater, Mr. Nutter, with another, was chosen by the donor to have charge of the fund for the erection of the building, and he served as secretary and treasurer of the library board for several years. Mr. Nutter was president of the Howard Seminary at West Bridgewater from 1903; vice-president of the Plymouth County Agricultural Society; a member of the West Bridgewater Grange, of the order of Odd Fellows, the Masonic Order, and of several organizations of a business character.

He was married, July 5, 1865, to Anna Maria, daughter of Charles A. Latham, and was survived by three children: Maria Latham; Richard W., former assistant district attorney of Plymouth and Norfolk counties; and Charles Latham of East Bridgewater.

Boston Herald.

WILLIAM RICHARDSON DUPEE, a resident member since 1904, born at Brighton in 1841, died January 19, 1911, at his home in Brookline, Mass.

He was educated at Chauncy Hall School, Boston. Long prominently identified with the wool trade in Boston up to his retirement from active interest in it in 1905, he began business with the old time commission firm of J. C. Howe & Company before Civil War days, and remained with them until 1868, when he went into business on his own account as a wool broker. Later he became associated with John D. Parker in the wool business, and afterward with George B. Nichols; and the firm of Nichols, Parker & Dupee became widely known, as did that, afterwards, of Nichols, Dupee & Company. Mr. Nichols died several years ago, and when Mr. Dupee retired in 1905, the firm name was the oldest in the wool trade in Boston. The business has since been carried on by Dupee & Meadows, of which firm William Arthur Dupee, the son, is the senior member.

Mr. Dupee was at one time president of the American Rubber Company; and at the time of his death was a trustee and member, as he had been for many years, of the board of investment of the Boston Five Cent Savings Bank, which institution he had served also as vice-president. He also was a director of the Eliot National Bank, and of the Industrial Trust Company of Providence, R. I. Mr. Dupee belonged to the Somerset, Union, Country, and Eastern Yacht clubs.

He is survived by his son, William Arthur; two daughters, Mrs. Endicott P. Saltonstall, formerly Elizabeth B. Dupee, and Mrs. George D. Burrage, who before her marriage was Jeannie Ursula Dupee.

Cf. Boston Evening Transcript, January 20, 1911.

LEMUEL ABIJAH ABBOTT, U. S. A., Retired, a life member since 1895, died unmarried at Aberdeen, Wash., February 3, 1911, and was buried at Barre, Vt., where he was born Aug. 24, 1843, the son of Richard F. and Mary (Norris) Abbott. He traced his line to George¹ Abbott of Rowley through Richard Flagg,⁷ his father, Abijah,⁶ John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George.²

His early education was acquired in the district schools of his native town, at Barre Academy, and at Norwich (military) University, where he was a cadet in 1861 and a part of 1862. He entered the Union Army from Barre, July 28, 1862, as a member of Company B, 10th Vermont Volunteer Infantry, and in this organization he served as first sergeant, then as a second, and afterwards as a first, lieutenant, and later as captain, before being mustered out on June 22, 1865. In the Civil War he served for a great part of the time with the Sixth Corps. It was his fate to participate in many

important battles, and to be twice slightly and twice severely wounded.

From November 6, 1865, to April 6, 1866, he served as first lieutenant and adjutant of the 97th United States Colored Infantry, and on July 2, 1867, he was commissioned as second lieutenant in the 6th United States (regular) Cavalry, after which period he rendered many various and important services, mostly against the Indians, in Texas, Kansas, and Arizona, of which the precise official record is much too long for insertion here. He was first lieutenant, September 10, 1869; regimental quartermaster, November 25, 1869, to May 17, 1873; and captain, June 3, 1880. He was breveted major February 27, 1890, for gallant services rendered in an action against the Indians at Big Dry Wash, Ariz., July 17, 1882. During the foregoing period he served on the staffs of Generals Sheridan, Oakes, Miles, and Biddle.

In 1864 he was awarded the degree of B.S. from Norwich University. After being retired from the service, January 3, 1885, on account of wounds and disability, he engaged himself in engineering enterprises and in the preparation of a genealogical work entitled "Descendants of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass., and other Abbott families," which was issued in two volumes.

It is rumored that a greater part of the large estate which he has left will be devoted to the erection of a home for aged persons, to be located on his own landed estate in Barre.

LAURAMAN HOWE RUSSELL of Winthrop, Mass., a resident member since 1909, died there February 15, 1911. He was born at Marlborough, Mass., November 19, 1820, the son of Otis and Lovina (Rice) Russell. He was descended from William¹ Russell, through John,² Jonathan,³ Eliezer,⁴ Oliver,⁵ and Otis,⁶ his father.

He was by trade a carpenter and builder, and continued actively in that occupation for more than fifty years. When an apprentice he took up the study of architecture, drawing, and land surveying. He was prominent in the Sons of Temperance organization, and became a Worthy Patriarch of the state. He was Deacon of the Second Parish Unitarian Church in Marlborough, held the office of Parish Clerk, assessor, collector, and treasurer, and was also the clerk and treasurer of the Ministerial Church Fund, as well as teacher and superintendent of the Sunday School.

Mr. Russell was enlisted, July 16, 1861, in Company I, 13th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, Moses P. Palmer's Company, and served with that regiment until December 3, 1863, when he was discharged for disability. While he was in the army he was engaged in a number of battles, had charge of wounded soldiers, and was detailed as assistant engineer and surveyor for the new Convalescent Camp near Alexandria, Va., where he was employed in laying out streets, grading camp, making plans for officers' quarters,

library, hospital, church and other buildings, and in surveying for the purpose of laying water pipes and the building of a camp railroad.

SAM WALTER FOSS, A.M., of Somerville, Mass., a resident member from 1906, was born at Candia, N. H., June 19, 1858, the son of Dyer and Polly (Hardy) Foss, and died at Somerville February 26, 1911. He was graduated at Brown University in 1882, receiving later the honorary degree of A.M., entered the newspaper profession afterwards, was editor from 1883 to 1893, a general writer from 1893 to 1898, and was elected librarian of the Somerville Free Public Library in 1898, a position which he held until the time of his death.

Mr. Foss was author of "Back Country Poems," 1894; "Whiffs from Wild Meadows," 1895; "Dreams in Homespun," 1897; "Songs of War and Peace," 1898; "Songs of the Average Man," 1907; and other productions. As president of the Massachusetts Library Club he recited before that body various pieces of his own composition, relating in a humorous manner peculiar to himself the various foibles and trials incident to librarians and their work. His most famous piece is probably the one entitled "My House by the side of the Road." He was also a lecturer, and the reader, publicly, of his own poems. He took charge of a very important public library without previous experience, and managed it successfully. Mr. Foss was a most genial and popular man, and a useful factor in the community where he made his residence, which, with a large section of the world about it, shares his loss.

He was married, July 13, 1887, to Carrie M., daughter of Rev. Henry Conant of Providence, R. I., and is survived by her, a son, and a daughter.

Cf. History of Candia, N. H., p. 520.

CURTIS GUILD, Senior, of Boston, a life member since 1881, founder of the *Commercial Bulletin*, pioneer in business journalism, writer of travel sketches, and collector of rare books and autographs, died at Boston March 12, 1911, aged eighty-four years. He had been the victim of a street accident in 1897, and was obliged to retire permanently from active life. He was born at Boston January 13, 1827, the son of Curtis Guild of South Dedham and Charlotte Louisa, his wife, daughter of Ezra Hodges of Augusta, Me.

Owing to the death of his father and other misfortunes, Mr. Guild left the high school, and at sixteen entered the employ of Barnard, Adams & Company on Commercial Wharf. Having made the acquaintance of Charles O. Rogers, the chief clerk in the office of the *Boston Journal*, he became his assistant in 1847 and labored in company with him for two years. Gradually he worked his way into the editorial columns, introduced the now familiar bulletin

board, became a regular contributor to the *Knickerbocker Magazine* and other periodicals, and continued his work on the regular staff of the *Journal*. He then accepted the offer of the chief clerkship in the counting room of the *Evening Traveller*, and was admitted about 1856 to a partnership in the firm. The *Commercial Bulletin*, a new journal of his own invention, appeared on January 1, 1859, with himself as editor and sole proprietor.

He visited Europe in 1867, and issued a book afterwards under the title "Over the Ocean." Other books followed, "Abroad Again," "Britons and Muscovites," and a book of verse, "From Sunrise to Sunset."

In 1875-76 he was a member of the Boston Common Council, and in 1878 an Alderman. He delivered the farewell address to Charlotte Cushman, and the address of welcome to Sir Henry Irving; was president of the Commercial Club; and from 1882 to 1907 was president of the Bostonian Society.

He was married to Sarah C. Cobb of Taunton, Mass., a granddaughter of General David Cobb, aide to General Washington in the Revolutionary War. She died in 1898. Their three children are Curtis Guild, ex-Governor of Massachusetts, Sarah Louisa Guild, and Courtenay Guild.

Boston Herald, March 13, 1911; also Guild, Guile, and Gile Family, pp. 177-8.

NATHANIEL THAYER, A.B., of Boston, a life member from 1885, a prominent business man and public spirited citizen, was born June 13, 1851, and died at Boston March 21, 1911. He was son of Nathaniel Thayer, a prominent capitalist and public benefactor, and his wife Cornelia Van Rensselaer, and grandson of Rev. Nathaniel Thayer.

He was graduated at Harvard University in 1871; was president of the Eastern Kentucky Railway Company, the Hamilton Woolen Company, and St. Mary's Mineral Land Company; vice-president and director of a large number of corporations, among them being the Chicago Junction Railways and Union Stock Yards Company, the American Bell Telephone Company, the American Telephone and Telegraph Company, the Bay State Trust Company, City Trust Company, New England Trust Company, the New York, New Haven and Hartford Railroad Company, and the Old Colony Railroad Company; besides being a trustee of the Suffolk Savings Bank, the McLean Hospital, Massachusetts General Hospital, and others; and a member of the corporation of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

Mr. Thayer was married, February 1, 1881, to Cornelia Street, daughter of Benjamin C. Barroll of Baltimore, and had Cornelia Van Rensselaer, born December 16, 1881, and Anna Morton, born May 29, 1883.

HENRY HINCKLEY STAFFORD, a resident member of the Society since 1903, died at Newton, Mass., April 26, 1911. He was born at Boston January 6, 1833, the son of Leander and Mehitable Hinckley (Lothrop) Stafford of Salem, Conn., and was probably a descendant of Thomas Stafford, one of the early settlers of Newport and Warwick, R. I. Through his mother, who was of Barnstable, Mass., he traced his ancestry to Rev. John Lothrop, and Samuel Hinckley.

His earliest years were passed in New London, and from his sixth to his seventeenth at Provincetown, Mass., where he completed the prescribed courses at the Academy. In 1850 he entered the employ of Joseph Kidder, druggist, of Court Street, Boston, with whom he remained until 1855, when illness, involving serious heart trouble, compelled a severance of the connection. In the face of a specialist's prediction that he had not more than three months more to live, he showed characteristic independence and grit by going West, there to seek health and business. Settling in Detroit he became associated with the St. Mary's Falls Ship Canal Company, in whose interests he went in 1856 to Marquette, Mich., on Lake Superior, then a small settlement on the edge of the wilderness. Completing his duties there in 1858, he returned to Boston, and for a short time was connected with the Berkshire Life Insurance Company, but in 1859 he retraced his steps to Marquette to enter upon a busy career. He established a drug and stationery store, still prosperous after more than half a century; opened china and crockery stores there and in Milwaukee; and embarked in the lubricating oil business, which met the fate of all other competitors of the great trust. He also became interested in numerous iron mining and timber enterprises. In public life he filled a number of offices, serving as township treasurer, and chairman of the County School Board, for years; became the first mayor of Marquette, and representative in the Michigan Legislature. He was appointed Receiver of the United States Land Office at Marquette by President Lincoln, and later held office as Register of the same office. But with prosperity came reverses, the great Marquette Fire of 1868 and the panic of 1873 causing him severe losses, from which, however, he recovered with undiminished courage.

Mr. Stafford lived in Milwaukee from 1886 to 1889, when he returned to Marquette, where he remained until 1895, when failing health obliged him to make his home in California, where he owned a lemon orchard at Santa Barbara. In 1898 he went to Mount Vernon, N. Y., where he lived until 1900, when he settled down in Newton, and there, close to the scenes of his youth and free from business cares, he remained until his death.

As a young man Mr. Stafford was a strong supporter of the Anti-Slavery cause and became a staunch Republican, casting his first presidential ballot for General Fremont in 1856.

In 1853 he was confirmed in Grace Episcopal Church, Boston,

and was one of the organizers of St. Paul's Episcopal Church in Marquette in 1856, and one of its first wardens. Later he identified himself with the Presbyterian Church there.

He was the last surviving charter member of Marquette Lodge, No. 101, Free and Accepted Masons, and a charter member of Lake Superior Commandery, Knights Templars, both of these bodies taking part at his burial in Marquette. He was also a member of Wisconsin Commandery No. 1, and of the Mystic Shrine.

Mr. Stafford married at Detroit, June 2, 1856, Catherine Lewis, daughter of Joseph and Nancy Jenkins (Homer) Kidder of Boston. She died at Mount Vernon, N. Y., March 26, 1900.

They had six sons, of whom five survive the parents, as follows: Edward Orr, born at Boston, now of Marquette; Walter Kidder, of Newton; Charles Mason, of Minneapolis; Henry Lothrop, of Duluth, Minn.; Alfred Cochran, died in infancy; and Morgan Hewitt, of Newton—the last five born at Marquette.

By MORGAN HEWITT STAFFORD of Newton, Mass.

THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON, A.M., LL.D., of Cambridge, Mass., a resident member since 1868, was born at Cambridge December 22, 1823, the son of Stephen and Louisa (Storow) Higginson, and died at Cambridge May 9, 1911.

He was graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1841, and from the Harvard Divinity School in 1847.

During the Civil War he was a captain in the 51st Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, and served later as colonel of the 1st South Carolina (Union) Volunteers, afterward the 33d United States Colored Troops. He was the author of more than thirty popular books, among the best-known of them being the following: "Army Life in a Black Regiment," 1869; "Old Port Days," 1873; "Young Folks' History of the U. S.," 1875; "Short Studies of American Authors," 1879; "Larger History of the U. S.," 1885; "Life of Francis Higginson," 1891; "English History for Americans," 1893; "Cheerful Yesterdays," 1898; "Old Cambridge," 1899; lives of Henry W. Longfellow (American Men of Letters Series), John G. Whittier (English Men of Letters Series), and Stephen Higginson. His collected works were reprinted in seven volumes about a dozen years ago, and he was a regular contributor to magazines and delivered many public addresses.

Colonel Higginson was a master of English composition, exemplified both in writing and in platform performances, and his career was an exemplar in many respects of the attitude towards public questions called in days now long since gone the New England conscience. Such a conscience espoused a cause from a sense of duty, however unpopular such action might be, or however great might be the unfavorable effect on the prosperity or personal interests of the individual. Therefore he was among those who were the most

prominent in the advocacy of the anti-slavery agitation, in the advancement of the so-called woman question, and in the command of a regiment of black troops, when such a command was not particularly popular.

His long membership in this Society is deserving of especial notice. Colonel Higginson was a most genial companion, and those of his contemporaries who delighted to listen to his oratory most assuredly regret that his voice is now silenced forever.

He was married at West Newton, Mass, February 6, 1879, to Mary P. Thatcher.

ROBERT BRECK WILLIAMS, a life member since 1899, who was born at Newburyport, Mass., August 6, 1829, and moved to Boston in 1832 with his parents, died May 20, 1911. He was the son of Robert Breck Williams, born at Newburyport May 25, 1792, and his wife Hannah Stone, born at Newburyport October 30, 1801, the daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Stone) Brown. On his mother's side he was a descendant of Richard Brown of Newbury, who came in the *Elizabeth and Dorcas* in 1634, and of Richard Brown, who graduated from Harvard College in 1697. His ancestors on his paternal side were William¹ Williams, who came to Salem in 1637 from Great Yarmouth, England, and was a proprietor of Watertown in 1692, Abraham,² William,³ Col. Abraham,⁴ Abraham,⁵ Joseph,⁶ and Robert Breck,⁷ his father.

Mr. Williams received his education at the primary school, the Adams Grammar School, and the English High School, which he left in 1846 to go into the counting room of Crocker & Sturgis, importers of tea and East India goods. He obtained his mercantile education there, and in October, 1851, was sent by them as supercargo in the ship *Tsai* to the coast of Chile and to Canton, China. In the winter of 1852 he arrived home, and in May, 1853, went into partnership with Horace Dudley Hall of Medford, as importers of tea and East India goods. Mr. Hall retired from the firm in July, 1873, and Mr. Williams continued to carry on the business under the old firm name of Williams & Hall, with his son Stillman Pierce Williams.

On February 27, 1867, Mr. Williams was married to Mary Ellen, daughter of Samuel Stillman Pierce and his wife Ellen Maria Theresa Wallis. They had eight children: Robert Breck Williams, born December 11, 1867, died January 15, 1887; Hannah Brown, born June 23, 1869, died July 25, 1883; Mary Etta, born July 4, 1871; Ellen Maria, born July 4, 1871; Stillman Peirce, born May 27, 1874; Horace Dudley Hall, born August 2, 1876; Holden Peirce, born April, 1879; Susan, born July 18, 1881.

CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE, A.M., LL.B., of Southborough, Mass., a resident member from 1896, was born at Salem, Mass.,

May 16, 1828, the son of Dr. George C. Choate of Salem, and died at Southborough May 23, 1811.

He was educated at the Salem Latin School, a graduate of Harvard College in 1849, and of the Harvard Law School; was admitted to the Suffolk bar in 1854, and remained in active practice in Boston until 1878.

Mr. Choate was the well-known president of the Old Colony Railroad Company from 1878 to April 1, 1907, president of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company from January 28, 1901, and president of the Commercial Club of Boston from 1898 to 1900. His winter residence was at 205 Beacon Street, Boston, and his office at 50 State Street.

He was married at Utica, N. Y., to Elizabeth W. Carlile of Providence R. I.

ARTHUR JOHN CLARK SOWDON, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, a resident member from 1870, was born at Boston March 6, 1835, the son of John Sowdon, Jr., and his wife Charlotte Harrison Capen, and died there June 3, 1911.

He was educated at the Boston Latin School, graduated from Harvard College in 1857, and from the Dane Law School in 1861. He was a real estate and mortgage broker in Boston from 1863 to 1872, when he retired; a member of the Massachusetts Legislature, 1879-1880; and a vestryman and warden of St. Paul's Church, Boston. Mr. Sowdon, who was a member of five triennial conventions of the Protestant Episcopal Church, served on the Standing Committee of the diocese of Massachusetts for fifteen years. He was a member of the First Corps of Cadets and the Veteran Corps; Deputy Governor of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars 1895-96, to which he was elected October 20, 1893, in right of descent from Colonel Arthur Noble, and as Governor from 1896 to 1905, when he was elected Governor General of the National Society.

CHARLES AUGUSTUS CHASE, A.M., of Worcester, Mass., a resident member since 1890, died at Worcester June 5, 1911, aged seventy-seven. He was born at Worcester September 9, 1833, the son of Anthony and Lydia (Earle) Chase. The paternal ancestry of Mr. Chase is traced to the company who came from England with Governor Winthrop, but the generation to which his grandfather belonged, having intermarried with Quakers, became members of that sect. His father, who was prominent in Worcester, was agent for the Worcester and Providence Boating Company, collector of tolls on the Blackstone Canal, associated with John Milton Earle, his brother-in-law, in the ownership of the *Worcester Spy*, County Treasurer, Elder in the Society of Friends, etc.

He had been prominent in Worcester as banker, scholar, histo-

rian, antiquary, and office-holder, and had seen it grow from a town of less than six thousand to a city of twenty-five times that size. His boyhood shared in the inspiring spirit which prevailed in his native place, and hence he attended the best schools, including the Classical and English High School, until he entered Harvard College, where he was graduated in 1855, receiving his degree of A.M. in 1858. He was fitted for his after experience in life by entering upon newspaper work, and became one of the editorial staff of the *Boston Daily Advertiser*, remaining with it until 1862, when he succeeded his father as County Treasurer. For twenty-five years he was associated in ownership of the *Worcester Gazette*. He was also Register of Deeds, Secretary of the Board of Trade, and Treasurer of the Worcester County Institution for Savings, and after 1904, its president.

Mr. Chase possessed a knowledge of public men and events which was rarely equalled, and had an especially responsible participation in the rise and progress of one of the largest savings institutions in this part of the country, besides possessing a rare appreciation of art and literature, being devoted to antiquarian research, and tireless in advancing the good, the true, and the beautiful in all lines of human attainment. He was a member of the American Antiquarian Society, The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, the Worcester Society of Antiquity, and others.

An intimate friend writes: "Whether moving in the city's business, social or literary circles, he was always one thing, the upright, the able and considerate gentleman. He died as a man may well wish to die, honored by those who knew him, loved by troops of friends, and widely respected in the place of his birth and long life."

He was married at Boston, April, 1863, to Mary Teresa, daughter of John and Mary (Gorman) Clark. Their children were Mary Alice, who married Thomas Hovey Gage, Jr., and Maud Elisa, of Worcester.

Abridged from *The Evening Gazette*, Worcester, June 6, 1911.

FRANCIS HENRY LINCOLN, A.M., of Hingham, Mass., a resident member since 1901, long prominent in real estate circles in Boston, died at Boston July 7, 1911. He was born at Hingham, April 14, 1846, the son of Solomon and Mehitabel (Lincoln) Lincoln.

He attended Derby Academy in Hingham, and was graduated from Harvard University in 1867. After leaving college he was associated with the drygoods firm of A. Hamilton & Company in Boston, and after the great fire of 1872 was with Alexander S. Porter in the real estate business. He was agent of the Hingham Mutual Fire Insurance Company, president of the Massachusetts Mutual Fire Insurance Union, trustee of Loring Hall and of the public library in his town, president and trustee of the Hingham Institution for Savings, and director of the Hingham cemetery; a member

of the Society of Colonial Wars, the Society of Sons of the American Revolution, the Bunker Hill Monument Association, The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, The Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians and Others in North America, the Wompatuck Club in Hingham, and other organizations. He had also been treasurer of the American Unitarian Association.

Mr. Lincoln wrote several chapters of the "History of Hingham," his contributions including those on the town's ecclesiastical history, education, public conveyances, fire department, public institutions, lodges and societies, native and resident lawyers, native and resident ministers, and miscellaneous matters.

A widow, and a son, Francis Henry Lincoln, Jr., survive him.

ALBERT CLARKE, A.M., of Boston, a resident member since 1904, died at Highgate, Vt., July 16, 1911. He was born at Granville, Vt., October 13, 1840, the son of Jedidiah and Mary (Woodbury) Clarke.

He was a graduate of Barre, Vt., Academy, and received the degree of A.M. from Dartmouth College. As a lawyer he studied and practiced at Montpelier, Vt., from 1859 to 1865. He enlisted in the 13th Vermont Volunteers in August, 1862, and was thrice promoted; was in command of a company at the battle of Gettysburg, and captured cannon and prisoners. As a legislator, he was a member of the Vermont Senate and also of the Massachusetts House of Representatives. He was also colonel on Governor Dillingham's staff, Vermont, 1865. He held many other offices, judge advocate general of the G. A. R., president of the Vermont and Canada Railroad, and chairman of the U. S. Industrial Commission, being among the number.

Colonel Clarke was the author of many addresses and pamphlets, and best known from his connection with the Home Market Club as its secretary and editor of its publication, the *Home Market Bulletin*, the name of which is now changed to the *Protectionist Magazine*. In his literary capacity he was editor, and for a time proprietor, of the *St. Albans Messenger*, was on the staff of the *Boston Daily Advertiser* for a few years, and later editor and manager of the *Rutland (Vermont) Herald*. In 1889 he came to Boston and began his connection with the Home Market Club.

He was married at Rochester, Vt., January 21, 1864, to Josephine Briggs. Besides a son, who died in infancy in 1867, they had two daughters, Josia Caroline, who died in 1879, and Mary Elizabeth, now Mrs. Samuel Williams of Fitchburg. His widow and daughter survive him.

Cf. *Boston Evening Transcript*, July 17, 1911.

REV. WILLARD FRANCIS MALLALIEU, A.M., D.D., LL.D., of Newton, Mass., elected a resident member in 1868, and a life

member from 1873, died at his home, 49 Grove Street, Auburndale, Mass., August 1, 1911, aged 83 years. He was born at Sutton, Mass., December 11, 1828, the son of John and Lydia (Emerson) Mallalieu. He was descended from Francis Mallalieu, a Huguenot who fled from France to England, and his father emigrated from the latter country and settled in Worcester, and afterwards lived in Sutton and Millbury.*

At the age of eleven he experienced religion, and soon after, during a visit to New Haven, Conn., encountered influences which inspired him with an idea to obtain a higher education—a purpose which never flagged until, in 1857, he was graduated from Wesleyan University. He had felt an inclination towards the ministry, and so after his graduation was admitted, in 1858, into the New England Methodist Conference and stationed at Grafton, a new and uncultivated field. After two years there he was appointed to Mt. Bellingham Church, Chelsea. In 1862 he was sent to the church on Lynn Common, Mass., then considered the best appointment in the Conference. In 1864 he was assigned to the Monument Square Church, Charlestown, and after a year was assigned to his first pastorate at Bromfield Street Church, Boston. In 1868 he was again in Chelsea, but at the Walnut Street Church. He was at this time elected president of the Central Tennessee College at Nashville, but declined the position. In 1871 he was stationed at Trinity Church, Worcester, and from 1872 to 1874, at St. John's, South Boston, and in 1875 at Trinity Church, Springfield. In 1876 he was appointed for the second time to the church in Bromfield Street. Then, for a second time, he returned to Walnut Street Church, Chelsea. In 1882 he was appointed to the presiding eldership, and in 1884 he was elected and consecrated a bishop. His first episcopal residence was at New Orleans, 1884–1892. In 1892 his position was changed to Buffalo, and in 1896 he became the resident bishop of New England.

Bishop Mallalieu was a vital, vibrant force in the life of men. The great themes of vital importance to the welfare of the community received added meaning from his cogent treatment. He had the statesman's vision, the business man's enterprise, and the prophet's sense of righteousness. He shone brightest as a friend, brother, neighbor, and companion. The years added no tinge of bitterness to a loveable nature, but mellowed and sweetened by the experiences of his long life, he stood as one who would not quit the firing line, tender and undaunted, a true lover of humanity and the trusting child of God.

He was married, October 13, 1858, to Eliza Frances, daughter of Capt. George Atkins of Sandwich, Mass. His wife, and an only

* The History of Sutton, p. 405, states that John Mallalieu engaged in the manufacturing of woollen cloths as early as 1812, first at Dudley, Mass., and then at Sutton.

son, Willard Emerson, survive. A daughter, Ellen Bromfield, died when under the age of ten years.

The Boston Traveller, Aug. 2, 1911; *Who's Who in New England*.

SAMUEL NEWTON CUTLER, A.B., of Somerville, Mass., a life member since 1906, died at Somerville, September 22, 1911. He was the son of Samuel and Sarah Jane (Bennett) Cutler, and was born at Boston January 25, 1855. Mr. Cutler was descended from John¹ Cutler from Sprauston, Co. Norfolk, England, and afterwards an inhabitant of Hingham, through Samuel,² Ebenezer,³ Ebenezer,⁴ Jonathan,⁵ Jonathan,⁶ Samuel,⁷ and Samuel,⁸ his father, who was one of the most prominent business men of Boston, president of the Bay State Belting Company, etc., settled in Somerville in 1856, and died July 12, 1905.

He was graduated from the Somerville High School in 1873, and from Harvard University in 1877. From 1880 he was engaged in mercantile business, and since 1892 as a member of the firm of Hill and Cutler (his father's firm, organized in 1855), exporters and dealers in cotton and wool stock.

Mr. Cutler was a trustee of the Somerville Savings Bank, the Somerville Hospital, the New England Baptist Hospital; a member of the Somerville School Committee, 1886-1903, and chairman 1900-1903; a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1904, 1905; prominent in Baptist organizations, a life member of the Harvard Union, and of various historical and literary associations. He had been also first vice-president of the Boston Social Union.

He was married at Somerville, November 9, 1882, to Ella Frances, daughter of Hiram Newell Stearns, and is survived by a widow, two sisters, and a brother, all residents of Somerville. Mr. and Mrs. Cutler had no children.

Cf. *Cutter*, Middlesex County, Mass., p. 1346 (for sketch and portrait); *Who's Who in New England*, p. 275; *Boston Daily Advertiser*, etc.

SAMUEL CROCKER LAWRENCE, A.M., of Medford, Mass., a life member since 1891, distinguished as a merchant and a soldier, died at Medford September 24, 1911, in his seventy-ninth year. He was born at Medford November 22, 1832, the son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Crocker) Lawrence.

He was a student of Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., and was graduated at Harvard College in 1855, receiving the degree of A.M. in 1858.

From 1856 to 1857 he was engaged in the banking business at Chicago, and was in business with his father and brother, under the designation of Daniel Lawrence & Sons, Medford, from 1858 to 1867, and sole proprietor of the firm from 1867 to 1906; was president of the Eastern Railroad Company in 1875, which was

leased to the Boston and Maine December 2, 1884; a director since 1884, and a member of the executive committee since 1893, of the Boston & Maine Railroad; director and member of the executive committee of the Maine Central Railroad Company since 1875; a member of the Massachusetts Volunteer Militia from 1855 to 1864; colonel of the Fifth Massachusetts Infantry in 1860-1861, and was wounded in battle while commanding that regiment at the first Battle of Bull Run; became brigadier-general in the Massachusetts Militia, serving as such from 1862 to 1864; and was the commander of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts in 1869. General Lawrence was the first mayor of the city of Medford from 1892-1894. He was also eminent in the order of free masonry; Grand Master of Masons of Massachusetts, Grand Commander of Knights Templar, Massachusetts and Rhode Island, active member and officer of the Supreme Council, thirty-third degree, etc.

Such are the bare facts of his life. Few persons ever did more in a financial way for their native city than General Lawrence. He was a lieutenant, in 1854, in the Lawrence Light Guard of Medford, an organization then started and named in honor of his father. To this company he erected and gave in his lifetime, under certain conditions, a magnificent stone armory, at an unknown cost, a structure embracing everything desirable for such an organization and unsurpassed by any in New England. He was commissioned colonel three days after the attack on Fort Sumter, and his regiment (a three months' organization) was soon on its way to the front. For more than thirty years he was a trustee of the Medford Public Library. He was unanimously nominated for Congress, but declined to be a candidate. The extensive grounds about his residence were open to all comers. Five hundred acres of them, bordering on the public Fells district, he prepared in the most generous manner as a park, including in his expenditure an observatory on the highest elevation, from which a magnificent view is had of a great extent of country. He was for years a collector of books, and owned what was probably the best masonic library in the world. He was indefatigable in his efforts to save the trees from gypsy moths, and spent yearly vast sums to rid the community of that pest. It was a source of regret to his friends that he persistently declined high official position both in state and nation.

He was married on April 28, 1859, to Carrie Rebecca, daughter of Rev. William and Rebecca (Taylor) Badger of Wilton, Me., who with their two children, a son and a daughter, survive him.

Cf. *Who's Who in New England*; Cutter, *Middlesex County*, p. 1528 (for sketch, ancestry, and portrait); *Boston Evening Transcript*, September 25, 1911, etc.

WILLIAM BULLARD DURANT, A.M., LL.B., of Cambridge, a resident member since 1875, was born at Barre, Mass., September 29, 1844, and died at Cambridge October 4, 1911. His father,

Rev. Amos^{*} Bullard,* was born at Medway July 13, 1807, married, December 30, 1839, Mary Ann Durant, and resided at Barre, Mass. He was a son of Amos^{*} and Abigail (Adams) Bullard, and descended from Benjamin¹ Bullard of Watertown, Mass., through Benjamin,² John,³ and Henry.⁴ His mother was the daughter of William Durant, and her line is Samuel, Samuel, and Edward.

A few years after his father's death the family moved to Leicester, Mass. Here he was fitted for college at Leicester Academy, and graduated from Harvard College in 1865, receiving his degree of A.M. in 1868, and the degree of LL.B from the Harvard Law School in 1869. For two years after his graduation from college he taught school. From 1861 he was a resident of Cambridge, where, in 1880-81, he was a member of the Common Council, and in 1890-92, Representative to the General Court, and from 1894-96, a member of the Senate, serving on the Committee on the Judiciary. From 1899 to 1907 he was president of the Cambridge Water Board. He was also a director of the Charles River National Bank, a trustee and conveyancer of the Cambridge Savings Bank, and a member of the Cambridge and Colonial Clubs.

He was married at Worcester, Mass., October 14, 1879, to Caroline V., daughter of P. Emory Aldrich, judge of the Superior Court.† The children of this marriage were three sons, all Harvard graduates: Aldrich, an engineer, at present at Havana, Cuba; Henry Woods, a lawyer in Boston; and William Bullard, Jr., an engineer, at present located at Turner's Falls, Mass.

From a letter of MRS. CAROLINE V. DURANT.

CORNELIUS NEWTON BLISS of New York, a resident member since 1865 and a life member since 1870, died in that city October 9, 1911, aged 78. He was born at Fall River, Mass., January 26, 1833, the son of Asahel Newton and Irene B. (Luther) Bliss.

He was educated in Fall River public schools, at the academy there, and at the New Orleans, La., high school. Subsequently he was engaged in his stepfather's counting-room in New Orleans for one year; then as a clerk in a commission house in Boston; and, in 1866, was with J. S. and E. Wright & Company, Boston, later moving to New York to take charge there, the firm subsequently becoming Bliss, Fabyan & Company, drygoods commission merchants.

Mr. Bliss was for years one of the prominent figures in national Republican politics, and was prominently and favorably known as a merchant. He was also one of the coterie who were in the forefront of the affairs of the Republican party for more than a generation. He was treasurer of the Republican National Committee, 1892,

* On August 13, 1867, the name of Mr. Durant was changed from William Durant Bullard to William Bullard Durant.

† Memorial Biographies, vol. 9, p. 247.

1896, 1900; had been chairman of the New York State Republican Committee, 1887, 1888; and with other distinguished men had represented New York State for years at Republican National Conventions.

He twice refused to become a candidate for the governorship of New York, and twice refused the nomination for mayor of New York City. He accepted the position of Secretary of the Interior in President McKinley's cabinet, 1897-1898, but resigned this post after a service of two years, because of the stress of private business.

He was president of the Union League Club, 1902, 1903; vice-president of the Chamber of Commerce, and president for some years of the American Protective Tariff League, besides holding many other important offices in other organizations. He amassed a great fortune, and was always active in movements for municipal reform.

His widow, a son, Cornelius N., Jr., and a daughter, Miss L. P. Bliss, survive him.

Cf. *Who's Who in America*; *Bliss Family Genealogy*, p. 554; daily press, etc.

GEORGE HENRY LEATHERBEE, A.B., of Brookline, Mass., a resident member since October, 1911, died December 2, 1911. He was born at Boston May 1, 1859, the son of William Hault Leatherbee, born there October 12, 1826, and his wife Mary Jane Millard, born at Boston March 26, 1826. His mother was the daughter of Charles J. and Mary Hannah (Cloutman) Millard.

Mr. Leatherbee was educated in the public schools, Adams Academy, and graduated from Harvard in 1882.

He was married, October 24, 1894, to Ella Duncan, daughter of Washington and Margaret West Smith. They had no children.

HORACE STUART CUMMINGS, A.B., of Exeter, N. H., a resident member since 1883, died at Washington, D. C., December 7, 1911. He was born at Southborough, Mass., July 1, 1840. His father was the Rev. Jacob Cummings, whose wife, Harriet, was the daughter of John Sargent Tewksbury, a well-known citizen of Winthrop, Mass. Rev. Mr. Cummings was a Congregational minister, having charge of the Society at Southborough. Three years later a call from Hillsborough brought the family into New Hampshire. From that town the minister soon removed to Exeter, where the childhood and youth of the son were passed amidst social and intellectual influences which were never forgotten.

Exeter was ever afterward intimately associated with his life; he never forgot his early friends, and to him there was no pleasure so keen as those yearly visits he made as long as his health permitted. Naturally he became a student in Phillips-Exeter Academy, where he prepared for Dartmouth College, entering that institution in the autumn

of 1858. After graduation in 1862, Mr. Cummings returned to Exeter and studied law in the office of Charles H. Bell, subsequently governor of the State and a senator in Congress. Later he entered the Albany law school, and was admitted to the bar in New York City in 1863. For some reason he put aside his profession for a time and spent several months in Washington, where he served as law clerk in the office of his friend, Dr. John M. Brodhead, Second Comptroller of the Treasury. In the summer of 1870 he resigned and travelled in Europe until May, 1871. On returning to Washington he entered into the practice of his profession, and so continued until ill health compelled him to desist. In many ways he became interested in the business growth of the District; banking, street railways, and land development were among his activities, and no man's honesty and reputation stood higher. Politics possessed an interest, especially those in New Hampshire, and his acquaintance among the public men of the State was wide and comprehensive. Socially Mr. Cummings was very popular, and his home in K Street was often the scene of gracious and unpretentious hospitality. To the visiting New Hampshire person Mr. Cummings was kindness itself, sparing nothing in the way of attention and entertainment. His love for Dartmouth was shown many years ago in preparing a history of his class, and a short time before his death he gave much time in arranging and writing a larger and more elaborate biography of his classmates, which was received with great favor. Surely New Hampshire has lost in the death of Horace S. Cummings a loyal, kindly son, and his many friends will mourn a staunch and generous comrade.

In 1863-6 he was assistant secretary and then secretary of the New Hampshire senate. He was an Exeter representative in 1876-7. In 1877 he was a colonel on the staff of Governor Cheney.

He married, October 15, 1874, Jeannette E. Irvin at Pittsburgh, Pa., who survives him.

Exeter, N. H., *News-Letter*, December 8 and 15, 1911, and sketch by Charles R. Corning.

JAMES FREEMAN DANA GARFIELD of Fitchburg, Mass., a life member since 1878 (elected a resident member in 1876), died at Fitchburg December 15, 1911. He was born at Langdon, N. H., August 14, 1828, son of Elisha and Bathsheba (Egerton) Garfield, and the youngest of thirteen children who lived to maturity.

He was educated in the district school, at the academy in Keeseville, N. Y., and later attended the Fitchburg Academy, as well as the Lawrence Academy at Groton, and the Leicester Academy. He was early apprenticed to the printing trade at Alstead, N. H., where he remained during the year 1845. He then worked at his trade in Fitchburg, while attending school, and from 1849 to 1852, at Worcester, where he was foreman of the book printing department of the office of Henry J. Howland.

Returning to Fitchburg in 1852, he became one of the proprietors of the *Fitchburg Sentinel*, of which he was also editor and manager, a relation which he sustained until 1860. The *Sentinel* had been owned by members of the Garfield family practically since its founding in 1838, and when Mr. Garfield sold his interest, he retired from the newspaper business. After a residence of several years elsewhere he returned to Fitchburg, and engaged in the retail coal business, about 1864. He was president of the Garfield and Proctor Coal Company, of Boston, Fitchburg, and New Bedford, from 1888 to 1893, and again from 1906. This company did a large wholesale business, and for thirty years was a familiar name to the trade generally.

Mr. Garfield held various offices, such as director of the Safety Fund National Bank, Fitchburg, since 1881; director of the Orswell (cotton) Mill Company since 1887, and other mills; trustee of the Worcester North Institution for Savings at Fitchburg, 1888-92, vice-president, 1892-99, and president since 1899; treasurer of the Brown Bag Filling Company (for packing seeds) since 1897; president of the Sawyer Tool Manufacturing Company, Fitchburg, 1900-1906; a member of the Worcester City Guard before 1852, and of the Fitchburg Fusiliers from 1853 to 1858, serving as clerk of the company; member of the School Board from 1881 to 1887, and 1896 to 1899; Alderman, 1886-1887, and president of that board; Representative to the General Court, 1887; and trustee of the Fitchburg Public Library since 1899.

He was interested in history and genealogy, and one of the founders, and the secretary, of the Fitchburg Historical Society, 1892-1902, and librarian and later vice-president since 1902; was the author of the Walker and Egerton Genealogy, of "Journalism in Fitchburg," and of numerous other published papers on historical and genealogical subjects; and was a member of organizations of local and general character, such as the Board of Trade, the Merchants' Association, the Free Masons, the Worcester Society of Antiquity, and others.

He was married, December 1, 1853, to Emily Charlotte, daughter of Capt. Martin and Susan (Chamberlain) Newton of Fitchburg. She died January 27, 1903, aged 71. Their children were: Charlotte Gertrude, Emma Susie, Mary Louise, Edmund Dana, and Theresa Newton. The first named is deceased, and the second married William Ashley Blodgett.

From *Who's Who in New England*, p. 396; *Crane, Worcester County*, vol. 4, p. 58 (with portrait).

ISAAC JOHN GREENWOOD, A.M., M.D., a corresponding member since 1859, was born in New York November 15, 1833, and died December 16, 1911. He was the son of Isaac John⁶ Greenwood, M.D., born July 17, 1795, by his second wife, Mary McKay, born in New York December 24, 1815, whom he married July 17, 1832.

The paternal line runs through Dr. John⁶ of New York, the famous dentist, son of Isaac⁴ of Boston, Mass., a maker of mathematical instruments, son of Prof. Isaac³ of Harvard College, son of Samuel² of Boston, to Nathaniel¹ (son of Miles) who came from Norwich, England.

Dr. Greenwood graduated from Columbia University in 1853, and received the degree of A.M. from that institution in 1857. He studied chemistry with Prof. Robert Ogden Doremus and attended lectures in New York Medical College, 1856-61; was a member of the New York Historical Society, from 1858, and a member and also an officer of many other societies.

From an early period in the history of this Society, Dr. Greenwood has been a very extensive and acceptable contributor to the REGISTER. He published several privately printed books, among them "The Willoughby Family of New England," and "A Genealogical Statement of the Clarke Family."

He was married, October 23, 1866, to Mary Agnes, daughter of Joseph and Eliza E. (Barnes) Rudd of New York. Children: Eliza Rudd, Mary Mackaye, Isaac John, and Joseph Rudd.

Memoirs of the following named members of the Society may be found as indicated:

WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, in the REGISTER of January, 1912;
JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN, in the REGISTER of April, 1912.

It is expected that a memoir of JOHN TAGGARD BLODGETT will appear in the REGISTER of July, 1912.

INDEX OF MEMOIRS

Abbott, Lemuel Abijah . . .	lxix	Guild, Curtis	lxxd
Adams, Alexander Clinton . .	lxvii	Gurney, Chloe Richmond . .	lxvii
Barrett, Joseph Hartwell . .	lxlii	Higginson, Thomas Wentworth	lxxiv
Bliss, Cornelius Newton . .	lxxxli	Hitchcock, John	lxvi
Bolles, Hezekiah Eugene . .	lxvii	Hovenden, Robert	lxi
Chase, Charles Augustus . .	lxxvi	Jackson, William	lxv
Choate, Charles Francis . .	lxxv	Lawrence, Samuel Crocker .	lxxx
Clarke, Albert	lxxviii	Leatherbee, George Henry .	lxxxiii
Corliss, Augustus Whittemore	lxii	Lincoln, Francis Henry . .	lxxvii
Cummings, Horace Stuart .	lxxxiii	Mallalien, Willard Francis .	lxxviii
Cutler, Samuel Newton . .	lxxx	Nutter, Isaac Newton . . .	lxviii
Dupee, William Richardson .	lxix	Russell, Lauraman Howe . .	lxx
Durant, William Bullard . .	lxxxI	Sowdon, Arthur John Clark .	lxxvi
Field, Henry Martyn . . .	lxi	Stafford, Henry Hinckley .	lxxiii
Forbes, John Perkins . . .	lxlii	Stevens, John Austin . . .	lxiv
Foss, Sam Walter	lxxd	Stone, Alexander Johnston .	lxvi
Garfield, James Freeman Dana	lxxxiv	Thayer, Nathaniel	lxxii
Grant, Seth Hastings . . .	lxiv	Williams, Robert Breck . .	lxxv
Greenwood, Isaac John . .	lxxxv		

CHARTER AND ENABLING ACTS

An Act to incorporate the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, as follows :

SECT. 1. Charles Ewer, J. Wingate Thornton, Joseph Willard, their associates and successors, are hereby made a corporation, by the name of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, for the purpose of collecting, preserving, and occasionally publishing, genealogical and historical matter, relating to early New England families, and for the establishment and maintenance of a cabinet ; and for these purposes, shall have all the powers and privileges, and, be subject to all the duties, requirements and liabilities, set forth in the forty-fourth chapter of the Revised Statutes.

SECT. 2. The said corporation may hold and possess real and personal estate, to an amount not exceeding twenty thousand dollars.

[Approved by the Governor, March 18, 1845.]

Acts and Resolves of the General Court of Massachusetts, 1845, chapter 152.

An Act to enable the New England Historic-Genealogical Society to hold an additional amount of property.

Be it enacted, etc., as follows :

SECTION 1. The New England Historio-Genealogical Society may take, by purchase, gift, grant or otherwise, and hold, real and personal estate not exceeding one hundred thousand dollars, in addition to the amount authorized by the second section of chapter one hundred and fifty-two of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and forty-five.

SECTION 2. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

Approved April 1, 1868.

Acts and Resolves, 1868, chapter 100.

An Act to enable the New England Historic-Genealogical Society to hold additional real and personal property.

Be it enacted, etc., as follows :

SECTION 1. The New England Historic-Genealogical Society may take by bequest, gift, grant, or otherwise, and hold, real and personal estate not exceeding two hundred thousand dollars in value in addition to the amount authorized by section two of chapter one hundred and fifty-two of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and forty-five, and by section one of chapter one hundred of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and sixty-eight, and exclusive of the value of all books, papers, pictures and statuary now owned, or which may be hereafter acquired by said society.

SECTION 2. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

Approved April 13, 1888.

Acts and Resolves, 1888, chapter 227.

An Act to enable women to become members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

Be it enacted, etc., as follows :

The New England Historic Genealogical Society, a corporation organized under the laws of this Commonwealth, may admit women to membership, subject to such restrictions as the by-laws of said corporation may from time to time impose.

Approved April 10, 1897.

Acts and Resolves, 1897, chapter 275.

The following is from the *Revised Laws of 1902, Corporation Acts, chapter 125, section 8 :*

Any corporation organized under general or special laws for any of the purposes mentioned in section two [educational, charitable, antiquarian, historical, literary, scientific, etc.] . . . may hold real and personal estate to an amount not exceeding one million five hundred thousand dollars.

INDEX OF PERSONS

Abbot } — Mr. 261
 Abat } Abijah lxix
 Abats } Amena 160
 Abbatt } David 36
 Abbott } Dolly 215
 Ella Elizabeth Pat-
 ten xxxviii xlvii
 Emily 51
 George II lxix lxx
 Henry 320
 James 187 188
 John lxix
 Lemuel Abijah lix
 lxix
 Martha 144
 Mary lxix
 Richard Flagg lxix
 Samuel lxix 144 211
 215
 Thomas 36
 Walter 34
 William xlviii 96 192
 288

Abrahams, Richard 180
 Acheson, Nanny 307
 Ackley } Abel 230
 Ackerley } Augustus 228 229
 Ackerly } Charles 229
 Hannah 229 230
 Jacob 229
 Jerusha 229
 Mary 229
 Phelitus 230
 Priscilla 230
 Rebecca 229
 Richard 230
 William Henry 230

Adams } — Capt. 116
 Addams } — Mr. 280
 Abigail lxxxii
 Abijah 339
 Alexander Clinton
 lx lxvii
 Amos 368
 Andrew Napoleon
 lxvii
 Anna 339
 Annie lxvii
 Ansel lxvii
 Benajah 338
 David 276
 Deborah 274 275 279
 Dorothy 59 264
 Eben 339
 Edward lxvii 187
 Edward Brinley vii
 Elijah 92
 Elizabeth 87
 Emeline A. 227
 Ezekiel 264
 Hannah 312
 Helen 227

Adams } Henry lxvii 187
 conf'd } Isaac 227
 James 187 318
 Jerusha 134 140
 Joan 187
 John 87 187
 Lydia 139
 Margery 187
 Mary 144 149 153 187
 276 339
 Mehitabel 149 338
 Moses 303
 Nathaniel 149 153 302
 303
 Nelson xlvii 92
 Paul 139
 Peter 337
 Rebecca 302
 Richard 187
 Samuel 312
 Sarah 276
 Susanna 318
 Thomas lxvii
 Uriah lxvii
 Walter lxvii
 William 187
 William Frederick
 286 287 368

Adlard, George 343
 Aiken, John Adams xxxvi
 Ainger, see Anger
 Albree, John v vi xxviii-xxx
 xxxv 82 184 281

Alby, Abner 14
 Alden, Abigail 39
 Anne 173 174
 Daniel 39
 David 39
 Ebenezer 39
 Edward 168
 Joseph 39
 Levi H. 39
 Lydia 39
 Matthew 168
 Rebecca 39
 Susanna 39

Alderton, Margaret 326
 Aldrich } Caroline V. lxxxii
 Aldridge } Edgar xlviii
 Michael 249
 Nicholas 248
 P. Emory lxxxii
 Alexander, Ellakim 19
 Hezekiah S. 321
 Joan 261
 Sarah Barnes 321
 Thomas 261
 William 261
 Winthrop xlvii

Allard, Betty 296
 Elizabeth 143 210
 Henry 68 214 294 296

Allard } James 144 210-4 216 217
 conf'd } 219 221 223 224 296 299
 304
 Joanna 146 223 224 294
 296 297 299 305
 John 210 216
 Mary 219
 Noah 221
 Ruth 213
 Samuel 297
 Sarah 144 211 213 214
 216 217 219 221 223
 224 296 304
 Thomas 219 224
 William 146 211 224
 294 296 297 299

Allen } — 50
 Alline } — Mr. 168
 Alling } Abigail 215
 Allyn } Amy 210
 Andrew Jackson 49
 Anna C. 49
 Aurelia 277
 Benjamin 80 81 282 283
 Charlotte W. 49
 Darkins 82
 Deborah 283
 E. 365
 Edward 162
 Elizabeth 48 64 144 210
 215 283
 Elizabeth C. 277
 Ellen 310
 Enoch Soales 49
 Esther 202
 Eunice V. 49
 George 110
 Gilbert 49
 Hannah 48 110 282
 Harriet N. 277
 Henry 48
 Hope 282 283
 Huldah 50
 Isaac 25
 Jacob 282 283
 Joanna 23
 John 310
 John B. 48
 John Soales 49
 Joseph 37 80 81
 Lorenzo B. 277
 Louisa 277
 Lydia 310
 Mabel 208
 Martha 89
 Mary 204
 Miriam 49
 Orrin Peer xlviii 282
 Polly 110
 Rachel 283
 Ruby C. 49
 Samuel 202 204 227

Index of Persons

- Allen } Samuel D. 27 29
 cont'd } Sarah 49 202 204 277
 Sarah Ann 277
 Seth 49
 Susan 365
 Thomas 48
 Tobias 144 210 215 304
 William 277
 William P. 277
 Alley, Catherine 112
 Nancy M. 112
 Orrin 112
 Samuel 112
 Alline, *see* Allen
 Alling, *see* Allen
 Allis, James 32
 Tera 32
 Allyn, *see* Allen
 Alsop, Abigail 197
 Joseph 197
 Alubar, William 37
 Alvarez, Mary Elizabeth lxii
 Ames, — Dr. 264
 Molly 140
 William 140
 Amherst, Jeffrey 98
 Amidon, Abigail 38
 Hannah 38
 Jedediah 38
 Amls, Judith 71
 Anderson, — Col. xli
 Allyn 139
 Betsey 139
 James 139 307
 John 17 139
 Judith 17
 Martin 36
 Nancy 139
 Pardon 139
 Samuel 139
 Sophronia 291
 William 33 139
 Andrews } Abiah 133
 Andras } Elijah 209
 Andras } Elizabeth 209
 Andrewe } Frank De Wette
 Andross } xlviii 370
 Androwes } George 368
 Henry Walker 146
 155 223 300
 John 258
 Jonathan 328
 Margery 153 304
 Rachel 146 223 305
 Robert 358
 Timothy 209
 William 155 223 300
 Anger } Ann 324
 Ainger } Anne 325
 Angger } Bezaleel 325
 Aunger } Edmund 325
 Elizabeth 325
 John 325 326
 Joyce 326
 Judith 324
 Mary 325
 Susan 325
 William 324-6
 Annabell, Matthew 37
 A'Noke, *see* Noke
 Anower, Alice 73
 John 73
 Anthony, Harriet Pierce lili
 John 28
 Appleby } — 311
 Applebee } Samuel 156 158 159
 Epplebee }
 Appleton, John 35
 William Sumner vi
 liii 281
 Arlington, Sally 138
 Armstrong, Thomas 28
 Arnold, Aminthani, *see* Ru-
 hamah
- Arnold } Benedict 28
 cont'd } Hannah 207
 James Newell xlviii
 Jehiel 207
 John 207 284 285
 Joseph 29
 Lucretia 284 285
 Luenna Pearl Butler
 ii
 Mercy 284 285
 Peleg 26
 Ruhamah 284 285
 Sarah 207
 Arthur } Anna 354 356
 Arthurs } Richard 354 356
 Robert 229
 Solomon 108
 Susanna 108
 Tabitha 229
 Thomas 36
 Ashbun, Mary 327
 Ashley, John 301
 Mary 301
 Askins, Robert 306
 Aspinwall, Algernon Aiken 284
 Elizabeth 337 338
 Mary 338
 Nathaniel 337 338
 William 125 353 357
 358
 Asshenden, Agnes 71 75
 Asten, *see* Austin
 Astlens, George 59
 Astyn, *see* Austin
 Atcoke, Stephen 345
 Athearn, Abijah 80 81
 Ezra 80 81
 James 80 81
 Jethro 81
 Atkins, Eliza Frances lxxix
 George lxxix
 Henry 190
 Atkinson, Margaret Lindsay
 368
 Atrice, Katharine 244
 Attelhowe, Thomas 326
 Atwater, Hannah 330
 Huldah 208
 Stephen 330
 Atwood, Elvira Adams ii
 Elvira Georgia iii
 Aunger, *see* Anger
 Austin } — 29
 Asten } — Mr. 363
 Astyn } David 203
 Austen } Dorothy 360
 Awsten } Edward 108
 Hannah 365
 Harry 56
 Henry 56
 J. T. 36
 John 56 354 360 365
 John Osborne 87
 Marian 57 60
 Martha 204
 Mary 363
 Parnell 56 60
 Paul 26
 Rebecca 203
 Richard 55 60
 Sarah 108
 Stephen 204
 Tabitha 109
 William 69
 Avarell, Hannah 159
 Job 263
 Avery } David 147 225 295 297
 Avary } 296
 Avered } Elisha 297
 Elizabeth 225 329
 Olive 298
 Robert 262
 Sarah 147 225 262 295
 297 298 306
 Walter Titus 288
- Awsten, *see* Austin
 Axon, Ernest 284
 Ayer } Clarence Walter 3 vi
 Ayers } Hannah 44
 Harry B. 289
 Ruth 306
 Susanna 44
 Thomas 44
 Aylwin, William C. 33
 Babcock } Jonathan 27 28
 Badcock } William 113
 Bachelier, *see* Batchelder
 Bachelor, *see* Batchelder
 Bachiler, *see* Batchelder
 Backler, Anna 326
 Richard 326
 Bacon, Abner Pitoh 140
 Amy 139
 David 138-40
 David A. 138
 Eliza 138
 Ephraim 138
 Henry Bowen 139
 Jerusha 140
 Lucy Ainsworth 140
 Lydia 138
 Mary Tuller 93
 Peirce Cleveland 399
 Peter C. lxiii
 Sally 138-40
 Sophronia 138
 William 138
 William Plumb xlviii
 Badoock, *see* Babcock
 Badger, Carrie Rebecca lxxxix
 Rebecca lxxxix
 William lxxxix
 Bailey } — 354
 Bally } — Mr. 361 363
 Baley } Elizabeth 109 252
 Bayley } Frederic W. 286
 Jacob 109
 Joseph Whitman
 xlviii
 Mary 109
 Mary M. 228
 Mehitable 101
 Rufus 363
 T. O. xlviii
 Baken, Henry 130
 Persis 130
 Baker, Anna 45
 Edward 28
 Elizabeth 65 69
 Francis Asbury xlviii
 Henry 69
 Jane 112
 Joan 73
 John 337
 Joseph 339
 Mary Ellen xlviii
 Thomas 339 353
 Valentine 68
 Balch, — Mr. 121
 Baldwin, Abigail 315
 Jonah 206
 Joseph 315
 Mary 206
 Mary Edith lili
 Mehitable 298
 Sarah 315
 Thomas Williams 89
 193 289
 Baley, *see* Bailey
 Ball, Alling 198
 Anne 145
 Harris 36
 John 204
 Mary 204
 Sarah 198 204
 Ballard, William 92
 Ballou, Hosea Starr vi xxix
 Bampton, Agnes 244

Bancroft, — Lieut. 266 267
 Elizabeth 176
 Roger 176
 Bangs, — xvi
 Banks, Abigail 156
 Charles Edward xlvii
 li 80 92 261
 Banta, Theodore Melvin 167
 Barbour, Edmund Dana vi
 xxxii xxxvii
 Bardeen, Charles William
 xlviii 93
 Barker, Ann 323
 Anthony 323
 Bethia 338
 Caleb 109
 Dolly 38
 Elethere 110
 Elizabeth 109 337 338
 Hannah 338
 Isabella 110
 Lydia 38
 Martha 108
 Mary 109 338
 Nathan 38
 Nathaniel 337
 Nehemiah 129 337
 Ruth 109
 Sarah 108 109
 Turner 110
 Barnard, John 187
 Samuel 187
 Barnes { Abel Tuttle xlvii
 Barne { Abigail 330
 Abraham 330
 Eliza E. lxxxvi
 Florence 253
 Israel 309
 Joanna 234
 John 234 263
 Mary 330
 Nathaniel 330 337
 Robert 337
 Barnesley, Walter 161
 Barney, Everett Hosmer xlix
 Jacob 286
 Jairus Sidney 267
 Joshua 268
 Barnham, Daniel 84
 Barrel, David 337
 Barrett { Arthur Lowell xliii
 Barritt { Benjamin 340
 Edward lxiii
 Isaac 339
 Joseph 339
 Joseph Hartwell lx
 lxiii
 Sarah 111
 Thankful 339
 Thomas 36
 Barroll, Benjamin C. lxxii
 Cornelia Street lxii
 Barron, Hannah 318
 Sarah 318
 Timothy 318
 Barrows, Aaron 20
 Damaris 111
 Deliver 20
 Elizabeth 136
 Isabella 228
 Jehu Pain 136
 Joel 111
 Lucina 136
 Mallora 20
 Moses 19
 N. 228
 Pennina 136
 Peter 136
 Sally 19
 Samuel 19 20
 William 136
 Barstow, — Mr. 360
 — Widow 360

Barstow { James 364
 cont'd { Mary 364
 Barten, see Barton
 Barter, Deborah 145
 Elizabeth 142 146 149
 152 154 155 211 213
 217 219 221 305
 Henry 213 217
 John 144 145 153 221
 Martha 144 153
 Mary 154 211
 Mary Summers 219
 Peter 146 149 152 154
 165 211 213 217 219
 221
 Sarah 155
 Thomas 153 259
 Bartlett { Almira F. 54
 Bartlet { Ann 278
 Arianna 54
 Bradbury 54
 Christopher 113 123
 Edward St. John 54
 Elizabeth Ann 54
 Grace 54
 Hannah 54
 John C. 54
 Joseph Gardner vii
 xxxviii xlvii 188
 246 252 253 284 347
 352 358 359
 Josiah 54
 Martha Cilley 53
 Polly 54
 Barton { Abraham 61
 Barten { John 302
 Martha 144
 Basford, Abigail 109
 Jacob 109
 Bass, — 52
 Caroline 52
 James Lawrence 286
 Bassett { Elizabeth 201
 Basset { Hannah 308
 John 201
 Polly 138
 William lxiii
 Bat, see Bates
 Batchelder { — 86
 Bachelor { Albert Stillman
 Bachelor { xlix
 Anna 320
 Batchellor { David 223
 Joseph 320
 Josiah 113 123
 Mary 53 261
 Miriam 223
 Reuben 223
 Richard 261
 Samuel Francis
 360
 Sarah 86
 Thomas 345
 Bate, see Bates
 Bateman { Alice 129 131
 Batman { Calvin 338
 Batmon { Eleazer 130 132 133
 Hannah 133
 Isaac 339
 Joseph 130-2
 Phebe 131
 Priscilla 339
 Sarah 130 132
 Stephen 68
 Susanna 133
 Thomas 338 339
 Virany 132
 Zadok 132
 Bates { Benjamin 54
 Bat { Clement 54
 Bate { Ella Turner 286
 Frank Amasa xlvii
 Henry 111
 Isabella 111

Bates { James 54
 cont'd { John 54
 Jonathan 27-9
 Joseph 54
 Louise Prosser 26
 Newton Whitmarsh
 xlix
 Rachel 54
 Robert 35 323
 Bathe, William 326
 Batman, see Bateman
 Batmon, see Bateman
 Baton, Joel 138
 Joel Hulet 138
 Lemuel 138
 Pamela 138
 Patience 138
 Batter, Gyles 246
 Battle, Beulah 14
 Baxter, Charles Newcomb vi
 xxvii li 83
 James Phinney v vi
 xxvii xxviii 82 83
 184 281 282
 Bayley, see Bailey
 Beach, Eunice 332
 Hannah 19
 John 19
 Beal
 Beald
 Bealde
 Beale
 Beall
 Bewald } see also Bell
 — Widow 347 348
 Abigail 147 296 306
 Abraham 345 346 348
 Agnes 344 347 348
 Alice 345-50
 Anne 345 349
 Benjamin 347-9
 Boylston Adams vi
 xxxviii
 Bridget 349
 Brissenden 347
 Catherine 347
 Dorothy 346 349
 Edmund 345 348
 Edward 347 350
 Elias 35 347 349
 Elizabeth 345-51
 Francis 347 349 350
 Fridswith 350
 Henry 344 346-50
 Jeremy 345 348 349
 Joan 344-50
 John 296 344 345 347-50
 Katharine 346 348
 Margaret 344-50
 Mary 346 347 349
 Moses 346 349
 Rachel 346 349
 Richard 345-51
 Robert 344-50
 Sarah 345 347 350 351
 Stephen 346 348
 Susan 348 349
 Susanna 346
 Thomas 345-51
 Thomasine 345 348 349
 William 345-50
 Beaman, Nancy 50
 Bean, Betsey B. 112
 Levi 112
 Beard, Abigail 318
 Ebenezer 318
 Lydia 318
 Beardsley, Guy Erastus 369
 J. H. 191
 Thankful 206
 Bears, see Beers
 Beatty, Horatio R. 34
 Becham, Edith 255
 George 265

Becket, — 115 116
 Beckington, Joan 253
 Beckman, Dorothy 144
 Eleanor 217
 Elizabeth 213
 Grace 142 224
 Israel 145 213 214
 216-8 220 222 224
 305
 John Robinson 218
 Margaret 214
 Martha 144
 Mary 145 213 214
 216-8 220 222 224
 305
 Sarah 222
 William 220
 Beckwith, Eliza 285
 Bedean, Mehitabel 148
 Beebe, Hez 285
 Beecher, Elizabeth 202 206
 Isaac 331
 Mabel 331
 Mary 206
 Titus 202 206
 Beed, Jonathan 103
 Beedle, James B. 111
 Myra 111
 Beers { Charles Anthony 227
 Bears { E. 228
 Elizabeth 227
 Hawley 227
 Hawley Baxter 227
 John 333
 John Henry 227
 Obadiah Wright 227
 Rebecca 333
 S. Lucinda 227
 Samuel 227
 William 227
 Beerz { Anthony 187
 Beurs {
 Bege, see Bigg
 Beges, see Bigg
 Beggs, see Bigg
 Belcher, Jonathan 206
 Belden, — Mr. 281
 Charles Francis Dorr
 vi li 281
 Belding, Ladd 34
 Bell, see also Beal
 Abigail 334
 Charles Henry lxxxiv
 Daniel 334
 David 307
 Desire 334
 George 307
 John 346
 Margaret 255
 Patience 307
 Sarah 321
 Thomas 307
 Bellingham, William 352
 Bellows, Henry A. 95
 Bemis { — 238
 Bemiss { Abigail Butler 243
 Amy de Lacy 196
 David 243
 Frances 196
 Jonas 11 14
 Lewis 11
 Samuel Gove 14
 Samuel Merrifield 196
 Tabitha 11 14
 Benden, James 70
 Lettice 70
 Benet, see Bennett
 Benger, Margery 261
 Benham, Anna 16 17
 Comfort 308
 John 16 308
 Joseph 16
 Sarah 16 17
 Winifred 16

Benjamin, Reuben Moore xlix
 Samuel 187
 Benneman, Anne 55
 Benner, — Mr. 361
 Hannah 364
 James 364
 Joshua 362
 Olive 362
 Bennett { — 42 257
 Bennet { Anna 140
 Benet { Daniel 134
 Ebenezer 140
 Ebenezer Spalding
 140
 Edna 134 135
 Eleazer 134
 Eliphalet 135
 Jedediah 134
 Joanna 264
 John 264
 Joseph 130
 Jotham 263
 Lois 135
 Lydia 134
 Nath 134 135
 Oliver Mason 140
 Rhoda 134
 Sarah Jane lxxx
 Sylvia 243
 Benninge, John 162
 Benskin, Katharine 64
 Bent, Agnes 236
 Elizabeth 236
 Patience 236
 Peter 236
 Benton, Charles Edward xlvii
 191
 Berif, Mary 173 174
 Richard 173 174
 Berns, — Widow 360
 Berry, Elizabeth 321
 Hannah 169 176
 Thomas 169 170 176
 William 199
 Zenilda E. 276
 Bertram, Philip 35
 Besbech, John 66
 Bethan, Edward 108
 Margaret 108
 Beton, James 34
 Betts { Charles Wilson xlix
 Bettis { Thomas 177
 Beurs, see Beerz
 Bevys, William 245
 Bewald, see Beal
 Bias, David 36
 Bible, Anne 270
 John 270
 Sibyl 270
 Bickford, Aaron 111
 Abigail 110
 Anna 110
 Charles 111
 Elizabeth 108 111
 Elizabeth K. 49
 John 110 302 308
 Jos. 303
 Mary 111 302
 Sarah 110 277
 Bickham, Hannah 222
 Jacob 218
 Jacob Downe 219
 Molly 221
 Rebecca 299
 Robert 295
 Sarah 143 218 219
 221-3 225 295 297
 299 305
 William 218 219 221-3
 225 295 297 299
 William Bradbury
 297
 Bicknell, Clara 336
 Thomas Williams
 xlix

Big, see Bigg
 Bigelow { Francis Hill xlix
 Bigolough { John 187
 Timothy 240
 Bigg { — 58
 Bege { — Widow 57 59
 Beges { Agnes 54 55 58-60
 Beggs { Alex 307
 Big { Alice 55-60
 Biges { Ambrose 57
 Bigge { Ann 59
 Biggs { Anna 57 58
 Byg { Anne 57
 Byge { Bartholomew 59
 Bygg { Benett 59
 Bygge { Catherine 58 59
 Christopher 58
 Dennis 59
 Dorothy 56 59 60
 Edward 56 58 59-60
 Eleanor 56 57 59 60
 Elizabeth 55-61
 Ellen 57 61
 George 57-9
 George W. 231
 Goane, see Joan
 Harry 55
 Henry 57-9
 James 58 59
 Jane 57
 Joan 55 57-60
 John 54-61 354 358
 Julian 59
 Katharine 55 57-60
 Katryn 59
 Lettice 57
 Lydia 57 58
 Margaret 57-9 307
 Margery 58 59
 Marian 56-60
 Marie 57
 Martha 58
 Mary 58 59
 Mildred 59
 Nathaniel 231 332
 Pamella 233
 Parnell 60
 Patience 57-61
 Rachel 58 231 232
 Richard 54-60
 Robert 54-60
 Rose 58
 Samuel 57
 Sarah 59
 Smallhope 61 358
 Stephen 55 59
 Susan 57 59
 Thomas 55-60 232 358
 Thomasine 58
 Walter 56-60
 William 57 59 61
 Biggar, — Mr. xxv
 Bigge, see Bigg
 Biggem, William 307
 Biggs, see Bigg
 Bigolough, see Bigelow
 Bingham, Luther 25
 Birchard, John 39
 Mary 39
 Bisbee, Charlotte W. 49
 Bishop { Alice 356
 Blashopp { Ebenezer 329
 Elizabeth 202 266 329
 James 202
 Joseph Torrey 11
 Lydia Helen 107
 Matthew 244
 Nathaniel 356
 Rebecca 202
 Sally 107
 Samuel Cobb 107
 Sarah 329
 Bixby, Samuel 37
 Blaake, see Blake

Index of Persons

xciii

- Blachinden } George 354
Blachynden } Joan 57
Blashynden } Thomas 353
Black, Caesar 35
Blackby, — Rev. Mr. 169
Blackleach, John 94
Blagg, Thomas M. 189
Blair, Anna 106
Hannah 110
Polly 109
Thomas 109
William 106
Blake } Almira 140
Blake } Elizabeth 244
Blake } Francis Everett xlvii
Blake } Henry Nichols xlvii
Blake } li 184
Blake } Margaret 244
Blake } Martin J. xlix 97
Blake } Philip 36
Blake } Thomas 245
Blakalee, John 332
Susanna 332
Blanchard, Amos 21 320
Davis 111
Elizabeth 320
Etta 243
Irving 243
James 106
Josiah 317
Lydia 317
Martha 109
Mary 105 109 111
Nathan 106
Nathaniel 337
Samuel 106
Sarah 106 110
Sarah W. 111
Theophilus 105 106
William 106
Blanchen, Mary 130
Blaney, Benjamin 273 317
Hannah 125
John 125
Blashynden, see Blachinden
Blinn } Catherine 110
Blen } Eleanor 110
Blenn } Eunice 109
Blenn } Harrison 109
Blenn } Lydia 107
Blenn } Lydia P. 111
Blenn } Nancy R. 111
Bliss, Asahel Newton lxxxii
Cornelius N. lxxxiii
Cornelius Newton lix
lxxxii
Irene B. lxxxii
L. P. lxxxiii
Blodget } Alfred 195
Blodgett } Amelia 195
Blodgett } Amy de Lacy 195
Blodgett } Anna Maria 195
Blodgett } Benjamin 39
Blodgett } David 195
Blodgett } Emma Susie lxxxv
Blodgett } Gwendolen 195
Blodgett } Jabez 195
Blodgett } John Taggard v
Blodgett } xxviii lxxxvi 195
Blodgett } 195 281
Blodgett } Jonathan 195
Blodgett } Joseph 195
Blodgett } Mary Ann 39
Blodgett } Moses Torrey 195
Blodgett } Thomas 195
Blodgett } Thomas S. 34
Blodgett } William Alfred 195
Blodgett } William Ashley
Blodgett } lxxxv
Blodde, see Bloss
Blood, Robert 209
Bloss } Abraham 190
Bloss } Anna 178 179
Bloss } Richard 187
Blunden, Hermione Taylor 13
Sally 13
Boardman, Elisha 19 24
Boddy, Elizabeth 63
John 63
Bodfish, Joseph 25
Sally P. 25
Bolles, Cornelius Congdon
lxvii
Elizabeth Clapp lxvii
Hesekiah lxvii
Hesekiah Eugene lx
lxvii
John lxvii
Joseph lxvii
Joshua lxvii
Thomas lxvii
William lxvii
William Palmer li
Bolton, Charles Knowles v vi
xxvii xxviii xxxv
xlvi lviii
Ethel Stanwood vi
xxxv
Eunice 101
Lovice 101
Mary 101
Sarah 101
Susanna 101
Timothy 101
William 101
Bond, Austin F. 185
Betsey 185
Cynthia 185
Edward 185
Hannah 185
Jonathan 185
Joshua C. 185
Mary Ann 277
Nancy 185
Sally 185
Sarah 185
Bonham, Edward 170
Bonny, John 36
Bonwick, John 61
Booden, see Bowden
Boody, Hannah 83
Booth, Alexander 206
Edward Chauncey
xxxix
Henry Slader lili
Huldah 206
Borden, Thomas 133
Bosden, Margery 345
Bostwick, Frederick 191
Botler, William 245
Botley, — Rev. Fr. 245
Bottyn den, Anne 70 74
Boughton, Edward 182
Boulger, Catherine 306
John 306
Bound, Mary Fiske 346
Bourden, John 187
Bowden } Abraham 160 261 264
Bowden } Amena 160
Bowden } Anne 160 261
Bowden } David 160
Bowden } Eunice 160 261
Bowden } James 261
Bowden } John 159 160 261
Bowden } Lucy 159
Bowden } Margery 261
Bowden } Samuel 261
Bowditch, Charles Pickering
xlvi
Bowdon, see Bowden
Bowen, Edward Everett xlix
Bowerman, Henry 307
Bowers, Bridget 199
John 199
Bowler, E. C. 370
Bowman, Francis 187
Jonathan 103
Bowman } Mary Lowell 106
Bowman } conf'd } Nancy 104
Bowman } Phebe 104
Bowman } Sarah 109
Bowman } William 106 109
Boyd, Hannah 112
Susan M. 111
William M. 112
Boylston, Zabdiel 95
Boynton, John 109
Joshua 109
Rachel 109
Sally 109
Brace, Elizabeth 354 355
Thomas 354 355
Brackenbury, Alice 332
Mary 332
William 332
Bradbury, — Capt. 89
Charles xxvii 159
Jeremiah 314
John 157
Bradford, Benjamin 132
Keziah 133
Martha 132 133
William 132 133
William B. 37
Zerviah 133
Bradley } Abraham 199 200
Bradley } Amy 206
Bradley } Anna 199
Bradley } Anne 200
Bradley } Ariel 206
Bradley } Benjamin 199 200
Bradley } 207 331 332
Bradley } Caleb 329 331
Bradley } Elizabeth 199 200
Bradley } 207 331 332
Bradley } Ellen 310
Bradley } Griffin 206
Bradley } Hannah 200 306
Bradley } Joel 309
Bradley } Lydia 202
Bradley } Mabel 206
Bradley } Martha 207 310
Bradley } Mercy 198
Bradley } Nathaniel 198
Bradley } Sarah 200 330 331
Bradley } Susanna 332
Bradley } Thankful 329
Brag, see Bragg
Bragdon, — Mrs. 156
James 314
Sarah 78
Bragg } Abigail 223
Bragg } Anne 144
Bragg } Ebenezer 236
Bragg } Hannah 145 215-9 221
Bragg } 223 225 235 236 238
Bragg } 299 305
Bragg } Henry 295 296
Bragg } Joanna 223
Bragg } John 145 147 215-9 221-3
Bragg } 225 295-9 301 306
Bragg } Martha 238
Bragg } Mary 147 297 298 306
Bragg } Molly 223
Bragg } Nanny 215
Bragg } Olive 206
Bragg } Peggy 299
Bragg } Peter 217 218 308
Bragg } Robert 319 221
Brainerd, John Bliss vii
Lawrence vii 88 125
Marion Forbes li
William Hungerford
vii li
Brainton, — Dr. 185
Branch, Benjamin 110
Elizabeth 110
Brandyn, Edward 69
Brann, Richard 281

- Braxstone } Alice 254
 Braxston } Anne 254
 Brexstone } J. 254
 Brexton } Jacob 254
 Brextone } Jane 253
 Broxston } John 253
 Thomas 253-5
 William 253 254
 Brazier, Hannah 334
 Mary 334
 Thomas 334
 Breck, Edward xlix
 Brett, Cornelius 193
 Brewer, Elizabeth S. 228
 Lucy 239 242
 Brewster, Betsey 136
 Jonathan 284
 Ruth 284
 S. D. 102
 William 3 180 284
 Brexstone, *see* Braxstone
 Brexton, *see* Braxstone
 Brextone, *see* Braxstone
 Briame, Matthew 168
 Brice, John 35
 Briden, Jane 178 179
 Joseph 178 179
 Bridges } ——— 342
 Bridge } Anne Palfrey 3
 Edmund 103 105
 Elizabeth Gould 3
 Jane Paine 107
 John 351
 Lucy 104
 Margaret 107
 Mary 351
 Nathan William 107
 Phebe 105
 Samuel 107
 William Frederick 3
 Bridgen, Michael 271
 Briggs } Abner 186
 Brigg } Betsey 279
 Elijah 279 361
 Elizabeth 186
 Elizabeth Flagk 186
 Esther 186
 Esther Talbot 186
 Hannah 186
 Huldah 186
 Jeremiah 186
 John 186
 Johnson 186
 Josephine lxxviii
 Jotham 361
 Margaret 186
 Margaret Garaux 186
 Penelope 279
 Ruth 186
 Sarah 186
 William 186
 Brigham, Abner 23
 Clarence Saunders vii
 84 185 290
 Elisha 23 24
 Enoch 23 24
 Jotham 238
 Lucy 23
 Samuel 238
 Thomas 23
 Brimblecomb, — Capt. 116
 Brissenden, Bridget 347 349
 Bristol } John 308
 Bristow } Mercy 308
 Broach, Juliza I. 112
 Broadly, *see* Bradley
 Broadlye, *see* Bradley
 Broadstreet, John 118
 Broadwater, Elizabeth 180
 Jane 180
 Brock, Abigail 110 216
 Dorothy 144 149 151 155
 211 213 216 220 304
 Elizabeth 211
 Brock } George 151 220
 conf'd } John 110 155
 Mary 149
 Phillip 144 149 151 155
 211 213 216 220 304
 William 213
 Brodhead, John M. lxxxiv
 Brokman, John 353
 Brooks, Abba Maria Wood 128
 Elizabeth 331
 George Merrick 128
 Lovira 243
 Martha 327
 Patrick 35
 Thomas 327
 Broom, James 23
 Brothers, Leonard 341
 Brouce, Lidy 130
 Brown } ——— 279 333 361
 Browne } — Mr. 339
 — Mrs. 360
 Abigail 239
 Agnes 65
 Alice 140
 Anthony 136 137
 Asa Warren 89
 Asenath 239
 Bartholomew 113 123
 Benjamin 239 240
 Benjamin William II
 Bessie 100
 Cyrus Henry xlvii II
 Daniel 111 136
 Dorothy 99
 Edward 99 109
 Eliza 25
 Elizabeth 25 99
 Esther 136 137
 Fannie Wilder 368
 369
 Frederick xviii
 Georgiana Myrick 99
 100
 Hannah lxxv 204 206
 Henderson Otis 99
 100
 James 241
 Jeremiah 26
 Joanna 339
 John 35 162 333
 John Carter xvi xvii
 xx
 John Coffin Jones
 lix lxxxvi 99 100
 John Nicholas xvi
 Laura 100
 Lawrence 100
 Levi 25
 Louisa 25
 Lucinda White 95
 Lucy 99
 Lucy Lamprey 100
 Lydia 241
 Mary 99 160 312 333
 Mary Elizabeth 100
 Matthew 31
 Minerva 243
 Molly 136
 Nathan 99
 Nellie Bazin 100
 Nicholas xvi 99
 Rachel 109
 Rebecca 137
 Rhoda 339
 Richard 65 lxxv
 Robert 29
 Samuel lxxv 136
 Sarah 99 111 339
 Stephen 339
 Susanna 35
 Thomas 236
 Thomas Lee xlix
 William 33 35 37 136
 Browning, John 26
 Browning } Primus 29 30
 conf'd } Samuel 27
 Broxston, *see* Braxstone
 Brush, Hannah 226
 Isaac 226
 Bryan, Alexander 232
 Anna 229
 Ebenezer 229
 Elizabeth 231
 Esther 229
 Jemima 231
 Jesse 231
 Mary 231
 Ruth 232
 Samuel 231
 Sarah 231
 Bryant, ——— 361
 A. 361
 Elizabeth 236
 Hubbard Winslow
 xlix
 Ichabod 37
 John 67
 Lucy Ann 49
 Mary 67
 Philip D. 37
 Bryspool, William 182
 Buchanan, James 292
 Buck, Howard Mendenhall vii
 xlvii
 Buckley, Ann 243
 Anna 243
 L. 243
 Budd, George 33
 Bull, Joseph Cecil 368
 Stephen 36
 Thomas 166
 Bullard, Abigail lxxxii
 Amos lxxxii
 Benjamin lxxxii
 Henry lxxxii
 John lxxxii
 William Durant
 lxxxii
 Buncce, Abigail 231
 Abigail Ruth 231
 Betsey 231
 Edmund 232
 Elizabeth 230
 Fleet 230
 Israel 232
 Jos. 232
 Martha 232
 Phebe B. 230
 Sarah 232
 Selah 232
 Theodorus 231
 Zebadiah 231
 Buntor, Thomas 362
 Burden, Nicholas 59
 Patience 59
 Burges, Ephraim 13
 Loammi 11-3
 Margaret 252
 Marrit 12 13
 Mary 12
 Rachel 11
 Sally 11-3
 Sarah 12 13
 Burghley, Cecil William Lord
 xx
 Burk, David 34
 Hannah 236
 Jonas 236
 Mary 109
 William 109
 Barlingame, Henry 29
 Peter 26 27
 Burnham, — Mr. 361
 Reuben Abbot xlix
 Burr, Thomas 170
 Barrage, Charles Dana xlvii
 George D. lxxix
 Jeannie Ursula lxxix

Index of Persons

xcv

- Burrill, John 190
 Paul Colburn xlix 190
 Burritt, Alice xlix
 Bursell, Thomas 34
 Burt { — Mr. xxv
 Burte { Jacob 320
 Jeffrey 254
 Patty 320
 Thomas 254
 Burton, Anne 260
 Clarence Monroe 289
 Busby { Ann 366
 Busbye { Bridget 87
 Nicholas 87 190
 Bush, John 187
 Busk, Hammond 35
 Bussell, see Buzzell
 Butler, Aaron 242
 Abigail 242
 Chloe 243
 Christopher 80 81
 James 35
 Lemuel 81
 Butman, Thomas 113 119 123
 Butters, Jesse 318
 Buxton, Benjamin 44
 Cornelius 44
 Ebenezer 44
 Hannah 44
 James 44
 Mary 44
 Susanna 44
 William 44
 Buzzell { Herbert L. 190
 Bussell { John 190
 Bvycott, Frances 63
 Francis 63
 Byg, see Bigg
 Byge, see Bigg
 Bygg, see Bigg
 Bygge, see Bigg
 Byles, Israel 113 123
 Jonathan 118
 Byroe, Robert 323
 Cabot, John xxiv
 Cady, Barnabas 339 340
 Chloe 138 139
 Clarissa Cutter 138
 David 134 135 137-9
 Henry 135
 Isaac Huchins 138
 Jesse 339
 Jonathan 134
 Joseph 134
 Josiah 134 138 139
 Kate 138
 Lois 134 137
 Lois Cleaveland 139
 Lydia 137-9
 Margaret 339 340
 Mary 134 139
 Myra 139
 Richard 187
 Sally 135
 Sarah 340
 Zadok 134
 Cain { Annie Atmore 11
 Caine { David 262 314
 Cane { Giles 35
 John 300
 Judith 301
 Calef, John C. 98
 Calhoon, Joseph 36
 Call, Alfred Timothy 106
 Catherine 110
 Elizabeth 108 109 111
 Francis Rittal 106
 Hannah 110
 Isabella 112
 Lucy 109
 Moses 108
 Nancy 105 106
 Nancy C. 111
 Call { Nancy Catherine 106
 conf'd { Nathan 109
 Nelson 112
 Patty 110
 Philip 110
 Stephen 109
 Susan 112
 Warren 112
 William 110
 Callacott, see Callicott
 Callahan, Rebecca 105
 Callicott { Elizabeth 87
 Callacott { Joan 87
 Richard 87
 Calne, Thomas 181
 Calvert, Leonard 367
 Calvin, Elizabeth 232
 John 232
 Camp, Elizabeth 23
 Green 35
 Katharine 199
 Luke 23
 Nicholas 199
 Campbell, Alexander 127
 Edward Raymond 127
 Rhoda 127
 Candage, James 276
 Cane, see Cain
 Cannada, Persis 130
 Canny, see Cheney
 Canterbury, John Elderkin 137
 Waldo 137
 Cantelo {
 Cantelow { Walter 260
 Cantloe {
 Capen, Charlotte Harrison 1xxvi
 Card, — Mrs. 27
 James 34
 Care, Martha 72
 Carey { Augustus 136
 Cary { Darius Huchens 134
 Ezra 136
 Holsey 36
 John 98
 Joseph 133-6
 Keziah 133
 Nabby 135
 Seth Cooley xlix
 Thomas G. 34-6
 William 134
 Zeruiah 133-6
 Carick, Richard 61
 Carlain, Michael 32
 Carlisle { Elizabeth W. 1xxvi
 Carlile { John 111
 Melinda 111
 Carll, Eliphalet W. 232
 Elsie 232
 Evelyn 232
 Gloriana 232
 Israel 232
 Susan Amelia 232
 Carlson, Christian 34
 Carlton, Hannah 24
 John 34
 Carman, Francis 303
 Margaret 302
 Mary 150
 Thomas 150 303
 Carnegie, Andrew xli
 Carnes, Anna 331
 Rachel 331
 Thomas 331
 Carney, Benjamin B. 105 110
 James 112
 Jane 112
 Lydia C. 110
 Melinda 111
 Carpenter { Abigail 89
 Carpender { Abraham 130 132
 Carpinter { 133
 Anne 231
 Carpenter { Asareb 132
 conf'd { Calista 39
 Calvin 39
 Charles Carroll xlvii
 Chester 20 24
 Edith 231
 Elizabeth 133
 John 39
 Joice 257
 Margaret 337
 Olive 133
 Prudence 39
 Robert W. xlix
 Susanna 132
 Thomas 231
 Thurston 39
 Willet 27 29
 Carr, Eliphalet 37
 Oliver 27
 Carrington, Deborah 331
 John 331
 Mary 205
 Carrol, Eliza 307
 Carrothers, see Crothers
 Carter, — Mr. 300
 Abigail 212
 Amaziah 318
 Benjamin 272
 Benjamin Gambling 218
 Daniel 220
 Deborah 218-23 305
 Dolly 318
 Edward C. 34
 Elizabeth 144 300
 Ezra 272
 George Revilo 11
 Hannah 318
 Henry 146 148 150 152
 154 209 212 218-23 304
 James 272 318
 Joel 272 318
 John xvi 33 148 154 272
 300 363
 Joseph 272 318
 Lydia 272 318
 Martha 320
 Mary 142 144 146 148
 150 152 154 209 212
 318
 Molly 222
 Moses 272
 Naomi Kendall 321
 Pelatiah 209
 Rachel 146 222 305
 Rebecca 318
 Rogers 33
 Ruth 142
 Samuel 33
 Sarah 272 318
 William 219 272 318
 Cartland, Abigail 46
 Asa 46
 Elijah 46
 Joseph 46
 Samuel 46
 Carver, John 190
 Carwithy { Dicory 87
 Carwithen {
 Cary, see Carey
 Case, Barnard 80 81
 E. 281
 Casewel, see Caswell
 Casewell, see Caswell
 Cass, John 23
 Caswell { Amos 300
 Caswel { Amy 216
 Casewell { Elizabeth 146 305
 Casswell { Jacob 300
 Joanna 146 305
 John 146
 Martha 144 152 153
 216 218 304
 Michael 218

- Caswell } Rebecca 300
 conf'd } Robert 144 146 152
 153 216 218 304
 Sarah 153
 Cate, Daniel 109
 Margaret 109 112
 Cathcart, Gershom 80 81
 Catlin, George xxi
 Caulkins, Frances Manwaring
 284 285
 Cenny, see Cheney
 Chadwick, Abigail 239
 Daniel 271
 Joseph 271
 Lemuel 271
 Martha 271
 Mary 270-2
 Mercy 270
 Samuel 272
 Chaffee, Abner 38
 Amos 38
 David 38
 Eunice 38
 Judith 38
 Priscilla 38
 Sophronia 38
 Chamber, Margaret 185
 Walter 185
 Chamberlain } George Walter
 Chamberlin } vi xlvii lvii 93
 180 287
 Jane 102
 Mabel Folsom ii
 Melinda 360
 Paul Mellen
 xlix
 Roswell 20
 Schuyler 20
 Susan lxxxv
 William 98
 William Da
 Witt ii
 Champion, Elizabeth 356
 Champlain, Samuel de xvi
 Champlin, Daniel 27 29
 William 27
 Chandler, Amariah 288
 Channy, see Cheney
 Chapel, see Chappell
 Chaplen } ——— 68
 Chaplyn } Alice 72 76
 Lawrence 68 72 76
 Chapman, ——— 361
 Abigail 361
 Abilene 38
 Benjamin 281 361-5
 D. 363
 Damaris 363
 Daniel 364
 Elias 38
 Elisha 38
 Elizabeth 28 300
 Ephraim 362
 Eunice 362
 Hannah 109 300
 Israel 362 363
 J. 361
 Jacob 361
 Jane 361
 Jerusha 365
 Jesse 365
 John 362 363
 Jon. 361
 Joseph 360
 Lucinda 361 363
 Margery 281
 Martha 361
 Mary 38
 N. 364
 Nancy 362
 Nath. 359
 Nathaniel 364 365
 Rachel 109
 Robert 361 363
 Chapman } Sophia 366
 conf'd } Susan 361
 Thomas 28 109 361
 363
 W. 366
 Chappell } Abigail 146 220-3 305
 Chapel } Amanda S. 230
 Chappel } Ann 323
 Barnard H. 230
 John 35 37
 Mary 220
 Minor 29
 Robert 323
 Sarah 221-3
 Thomas 146 220-3
 Charnock, John 125 126
 Mary 125
 Charter, Elizabeth 173
 Robert 173
 Chase, — Mr. 313 359 363 366
 Abraham 81
 Anthony lxxvi
 Arthur 370
 Charles Augustus lx
 lxxvi lxxvii
 Dudley 126
 Hannah 275 278
 Ithamar 126
 John Carroll v xxviii
 184
 Jonathan 126
 Joseph 81
 Josiah 262
 Lorinda 49
 Lydia lxxvi
 Mary 126 363.
 Mary Alice lxxvii
 Mary Teresa lxxvii
 Maud Elisa lxxvii
 Philander 126
 Rodney 49
 Salmon P. 126
 Samuel 126
 Timothy 80
 Chatfield, Ann 88
 Silence 309
 Thomas 88
 Chatterton, Mary 17 328 329
 Susanna 328
 William 328 329
 Chauncy, — Mr. 114
 Cheever, Thomas 316
 Cheney } Hannah 188
 Canny } Lydia 188
 Cenny } Martha 188
 Channy } Mary 188
 Matthew 188
 Person Colby lxxxiv
 Samuel 188
 Sarah 188
 Thomas 188 189
 Chester, Joseph Lemuel 283
 Walstein Roath ii
 William 363
 Cheston, Mary 58
 Richard 58
 Chew, T. I. 33
 Chichester, Ebenezer 231
 Eliphalet 231
 Ephraim 231
 Jerusha 231
 Keziah 231
 Lydia H. 231
 Chidecy, Anne 200
 Caleb 200
 Ebenezer 198
 Hannah 200
 Priscilla 198
 Sarah 202
 Child } Hannah 101
 Childs } John 39
 Joseph 187
 Richard 187
 Chilson, Abigail 339
 Chilson } Annanias 134
 conf'd } Anne 134
 Benjamin 239
 David Waters 239
 Elizabeth 134
 Hannah 134
 Jean 134
 Jonathan 134
 Mary 134
 Samuel 134
 William 239
 Chilton, Sarah 337
 Chisholm, Elsie 186
 Chism, Louisa 112
 Chisnall, Dorothy 178 179
 Chittenden, Eleanor 57
 Simon 57
 Choate, Charles Francis lx
 lxxv lxxvi
 Elizabeth W. lxxvi
 George C. lxxvi
 Chubbuck, Thomas 286
 Church, — Mr. 364
 John 259
 Churchill, Hannah 112
 Chute } Samuel 112 123
 Chut } ———
 Claghorn } James 92
 Cleagborne } William C. 92
 Clapp } ——— 361
 Clap } — Mr. 360 361
 David 360
 Edward Dwight xlix
 Fanny 361
 George O. 165
 George Otis 185
 James H. ii
 Margaret Charlotte 185
 Nathaniel 361
 Otis F. 185
 Otis P. 185
 Roger 184
 Sarah 361
 Clark } — Mr. 361
 Clarke } A. Howard 98
 Cleark } Albert lx lxxviii 289
 Clerk } Alexander 363
 Clerke } Anna 202
 Anne 312
 Asenath 363
 Benjamin 112 123
 Charlotte 361
 Daniel 161
 Daniel S. 111
 Ebenezer 202
 Edmund 112 123 124
 Elizabeth 145
 Hannah 198
 J. C. L. 96
 James 25
 Jedediah lxxviii
 John lxxvii 302 309
 360 363
 John Calvin Law-
 rence xlix
 John H. 49
 Joseph 37
 Josephine lxxviii
 Josia Caroline
 lxxviii
 Lewis 29
 Louisa 111
 Louise Jane 49
 Lovilla 243
 Lydia 328 360
 Lyman 242
 Maria 242
 Martha 161
 Mary lxxvii lxxviii
 200 328 329
 Mary Caroline 49
 Mary Elizabeth
 lxxviii
 Mary Teresa lxxvii

- Clark { Nathaniel 202
 conf'd { Philip 168
 Ransom 242
 Roland 242
 Samuel 166 200 212
 Sarah 242 243
 Sarah R. 112
 Stephen 228
 Sterling 26
 Clary, see Cleary
 Class, Holliston 14
 Clay, Henry 171
 William 37
 Claghorne, see Claghorn
 Cleark, see Clark
 Cleary { Henry 148
 Clary { John 148 160 182 202
 Margaret 182
 Martha 148 180 182
 203 304
 Nancy 262
 Robert 262
 Susanna 180
 Cleaves { Benjamin 112-124
 Cleve { George xxi-iv xxvi
 Rebecca 112
 Clement { Edward Henry 191
 Clements { Robert 286
 William 180
 Clerk, see Clark
 Clarke, see Clark
 Cleveland, Chloa 242
 James 237
 James S. 242
 Mary 242
 Cleverly, Elizabeth 227
 Clifford, John 282
 Clinton, George 96
 Clisbee, Asa 92
 Clodman, Joseph 24
 Clodman, Joseph 25
 Cloise, John 187
 Clouse, John 277
 Mary Abigail 277
 Clough, Abigail 46
 Abraham 46
 Asa 276
 David 46
 Eliza 277
 Hannah 46
 Jonathan 46
 Nathan 46
 Samuel 46
 Cloutman, Mary Hannah
 lxxxiii
 Clyde, Thomas 207
 Cobb { — Mr. 279
 Cobbe { Abigail 21
 Adelaide Maria 90
 Collier 288
 D. 90
 David lxxii
 Harriet 21
 Joan 62
 John W. 169
 Sally 21
 Samuel 80 61
 Sarah O. lxxii
 Coburn, Eliphalet 277
 Frank Warren 202
 Louise Helen xlix
 Lydia Jane 277
 Polly 277
 Sarah 224
 Cochran, Thomas 102
 Cooke, see Cox
 Coe, Thomas Upham xlvii
 Coffin, Aaron 106
 H. Maria 84
 Mary 100
 Mary Elizabeth 100
 Paul 95
 Cogger, Margery 62
 Thomas 62
 Cogswell, Frederick 22
 Judith 20
 Thomas 20
 Cokayne, G. E. 189
 Coker, Benjamin 142 146 212
 Martha 212
 Susanna 146 212
 Cokke, Thomas 226
 Colburn, Abby Ann 49
 Abigail 49
 Abraham Scates 49
 Anna 49
 Cecilia Frances 49
 Celinda Ella 49
 Charles Clarkson 49
 Charles Emerson 49
 Charles Henry 49
 Ebenexer 49
 Elias Hutchins 49
 Enoch Scates 49
 Frank F. 49
 George Adelbert 49
 George Emerson 49
 Hannah S. 49
 Ira 20
 John Emerson 49
 Martha 109
 William 109
 Coleard, Ann 182
 Edward 182
 Cole { Alice 246
 Coles { Axel 124
 Coll { Daniel 101
 Edmond 124
 Ezekiel 124
 Ezra 124
 Frederick 126
 Joan 249 251
 John 126 248
 Margaret 270
 Mary 120 126
 Molly 124 126 127
 Moses 124
 Nathaniel 22
 Noah 124-7
 Numanphits 124
 Samuel 112 122
 William 29
 Collensby, see Follansbee
 Collier, John 167
 Collins, Abigail 198
 Arthur 98
 Daniel 198
 Elizabeth 208
 George 208
 Julius 21
 Marby 27
 Colly, Alice 65
 Coltman, Robert 245
 Columbus, Christopher xvi
 xvii
 Colver, Frederic Lathrop xlvii
 Comayn, Francis 26
 Combe, see Coombs
 Comley, Antoinette Jane 226
 Harriet Elizabeth 226
 James Henry 226
 James Henry Ridg-
 way 226
 Jane 226
 John 226
 John Ridgway 226
 Joseph Charles 226
 Morris Fines 226
 Compton Compton William
 Lord, see North-
 ampton Earl of
 Compton, Margaret xlix 64
 Peter 242
 William Sir 242
 Comstock, Betsey 24
 Comant, Carrie M. lxxi
 Henry lxxi
 Rebecca 112
 Condry { Dennia 208
 Condry { Mary 142
 Timothy 208
 Congdon, — Mrs. 26
 Abigail 26
 Caleb 26
 George 27
 Henry 26
 James 29
 John 26
 Jonathan 27 29
 Joseph 26
 Stephen 27
 Thomas H. 26
 Weighty 27
 William 26
 Conkila, Charles A. 221
 David S. 222
 Epenetus C. 222
 Iantha 222
 Isabella F. 222
 Mary 227
 Mary A. 226
 Mary Frances 222
 Conner, Jesse 109
 Nancy 109
 Connet, Alfred 226
 James 226
 Conney, John 282
 Conover, Caroline Matilda 51
 Constable, Joan 72
 Converse { Dorothy 26
 Convers { Ebenexer 107
 Eleanor 40
 Frederick L. 40
 Hannah 40
 James 40
 Josiah 40
 Ruth 40
 Sally 22 40
 Sarah 40
 Solvin 40
 Washington 40
 Conway, Catherine 225
 Conyngham, see Cunningham
 Cook, Ann Eliza 222
 Mary 182
 William 211
 Cooper, — Mr. 114
 Hiram 112
 James Fontmore 127
 Jane 201
 John 197
 Joshua 201
 Margaret 112
 Mary 167 187
 Michael 226
 Paul 226
 Stephen 226
 Thomas 187
 William 201
 Coote, Ralph 181

- Copeland, Charles Finney 286
 Jonathan 286
 Copin, Ann 354 356
 Corbet, William 181
 Corbin, Betsey 40
 Elizabeth 40
 Fanny L. 40
 James 40
 Matilda L. 21
 Royal 21
 Cordell, George 36
 Corey } — Mrs. 28
 Cory } Deloraine Pendre 271
 315 316
 Elizabeth 127
 Hannah 127
 Isabella Holden II
 Lois 127
 Martha 127
 Mary 127
 Oliver 127
 Rhoda 127
 Samuel 127
 Susanna 127
 Corliss } Asenath lxii
 Corlis } Augustus Whittemore
 lvii lx lxii
 Eliza Crawford lxii
 Eliza Lurena lxii
 Frances lxii
 John 23
 Mary Elizabeth lxii
 Robert Elwell lxii
 Cornell, Hephzibah 272
 Peter 272
 Corning, Charles R. lxxxiv
 Cornish, Joseph Edward xlix
 Cory, see Corey
 Cossen, see Cousins
 Costaloe } Anna 110
 Costaloe } Elizabeth 108
 Cosyn, see Cousins
 Cothren, William 207
 Cottle, Caroline 112
 Edmund 81
 Samuel 112
 Shubael 81
 Cottrell, Abel 26
 David 29
 James 27
 • Cottwell, John 265
 Couentrie, see Coventry
 Couill, see Covell
 Coursey, John 35
 Cousins } Joan 245
 Cossen } Thomas 246 247
 Cosyn }
 Covell } Elizabeth 252
 Couill } James 130 131
 Covell } Jonathan 131
 Covill } Micajah 130
 Nathaniel 368
 Sarah 129-31
 Zerviah 131
 Coventry } John 69 73
 Couentrie }
 Coverly, Elizabeth 90
 Sally 90
 Samuel 89 90
 Sarah 89 90
 Sarah Winslow 90
 Covill, see Covell
 Cowling, Sarah 333
 Cowper, Thomas 258
 Cox } Abraham 34
 Cocke } Bridget 87
 Cox } Ebenezer 113 123
 Edward 113 123 124
 Elizabeth 333
 John 246
 Marietta 52
 William 333
 Coyl, Elizabeth 109
 John 109
- Crafts, Augusta 21
 Ebenezer 21
 Matilda L. 21
 Mehitable 21
 Samuel C. 19 21
 Crane, Albert xxxviii
 Ellery Bicknell lxxxv
 John 21
 Cranmer, Thomas Abp. of Can-
 terbury xvi
 Cranston, — Mrs. 26
 Caleb 26
 Crapo, Henry Howland II
 Craton, George 36
 Crawford, Lucy xv
 Margaret 329
 Sarah W. 111
 Crefts, Hannah 234
 Cressy } Job 113 123 124
 Cressey }
 Crippen, John 37
 Crocker, B. P. 89
 Elizabeth lxxx
 George Glover xlvii
 li
 Margaret 108
 Martha 361
 William 361
 Crocket } Abraham 143 144 152
 Crockett } 155 302 303
 Anne 303
 Betty 296
 Eleanor 144 152 155
 Elizabeth 143 147 152
 Esther 298
 Hannah 142
 John 146 221 224 296
 298
 Jos. 303
 Mary 146 221 224 296
 298 306
 Nathaniel 303
 Richard 224
 Sarah 303
 Weymouth 155
 Croker, see Crocker
 Cromwell, Oliver 35 291
 Crocker } — Mr. 116 118-21
 Croker }
 Crosby } Anne 145 212 213
 Crosby } 215-8 220 221 224
 Crosbie } Betty 224
 Daniel 262 312
 Eleanor Frances
 Davis xlvii
 Elizabeth Gould 3
 Hannah 216 220
 John 145 212 213 215-8
 220 221 224 304
 Mary 213 312
 Nanny 221
 Ruth 212
 Sarah 215
 William Howard
 xxxvii
 William Sumner 190
 Crosman, Sally 185
 Cross, Eliza M. 336
 Harriet Eliza 336
 Crossett, Lewis Abbott II
 Crothers } Jenny 307
 Carrothers } John 307
 Lalfanny 307
 Robert 307
 William 307
 Crowe, Benjamin 234
 Crowell } A. Clinton 92
 Crowel } Benalah 81
 Benjamin 80
 Samuel 81
 Crowley, Florence 36
 Crowninshield } Clifford 273
 Kroninschelt } Elizabeth von
 283
- Crowninshield } Johan von 283
 conf'd } Martha 283
 Croxford, Daniel 36
 Cruse, Michael 304
 William 304
 Cruttenden, Hannah 329
 Isaac 199 201
 Lydia 199
 Mehitable 329
 Cudworth, Alice 284
 Culbertston, Andrew A. 94
 Culver, Sarah 198 204
 Cummings } — Dea. 363
 Cumin } — Dr. 52
 Cumins } Charles Kimball II
 Harriet lxxxiii
 Horace Stuart lx
 lxxxiii lxxxiv
 Jacob lxxxiii 279
 Jeannette E.
 lxxxiv
 John 363
 Maria 52
 Prentiss xxix
 Cunningham } Alexander 30
 Conyngham } Andrew 30 36
 Catherine 30
 Elitia 30
 Eliza Crawford
 lxii
 George 30
 Henry Winchester
 xxix xxxv
 xxxviii 82
 Isabella 30
 James 30
 Jennie T. xlix
 John 30
 William 30
 Card, Eunice 107
 John 172
 Currier, Abigail 148 151 153 154
 210 212 214 215 225
 Amos 155 219
 Amy 154 212
 Ann 302
 Anne 143 145 155 210
 212 214 221 305
 Betty 212
 Caleb 143 149 150 153
 209 212 304
 Dorothy 144 149 151
 300 303
 Edward 146 149 152 153
 222 297 299 302
 Eleanor 142 144
 Elizabeth 302
 Geoffrey 146 210 212
 220 222
 Hannah 153
 Henry 214
 James 210
 Jeffrey 148 151 153 155
 226 302
 John 143 145 155 209
 210 212 214 225 295
 304
 Joseph 148 152 212 221
 305
 Joshua 211
 Love 142 150 153 209 212
 Lydia 142 144 152 221
 Mark 214
 Martha 213
 Mary 109 151 217 219
 221 222 224 225 295
 297 302
 Mercy 142 146 151 153
 155 212 297 303
 Nathaniel 37
 Rebecca 215
 Richard 150 153 209 212
 219 221 222 224 225 295
 297 302 303 305

Index of Persons

xcix

Currier } Ruth 145 212 299	Damerill } Betty 215	Davis } Eunice 136
conf'd } Samuel 148 161 153 154	conf'd } Deborah 145	conf'd } Fila 140
210 212 214 215 220	Edward 221	George 226
224 302	Elizabeth 142 144	George Dally 226
Sarah 144-6 149 152-4	145 149 152 155	George Toffey xlix 98
209 211 213 215 217	210-4 217 304	Hannah 134-6
220 222 225 297 299	Henry 149	Huldah 339
302 303	Jane 142 149	Jane 226
Seth 109	Jenny 214 219	John 36 93 101 135 226
Susanna 142 143 150	Joanna 146 150	Jonathan 101
153 212 303	302	Ludovica 134
Thomas 142 149 152 154	John 145 149 212	Lydia 363
209 211 213 215 217	225 302-4	Mary 46 101 336
302	John Mobbs 296	Melatiah 80 81
William 223 302	Jos 302	Noah 40
Curtis, Abigail 43	Jos. 302 303	Peter 34
James 362	Joseph 146 150 153	Priscilla 134
James F. 34	210 212 214 215	Rebecca 101
Joanna 43	217 218 220 221	Ruth 226
Joseph 36	296 298	Sarah 40 134 339
Rebecca 18	Joshua 149 155	Sydenham 306
Sarah 43 333 362	Love Kelly 220	Tamar 337 339
Sarah C. lxxii	Martha 218	William 363
Timothy 333	Mary 150 153 210	Davol, Edwin Russell xlix
Zaccheus 43	212 214 215 217	Davy } Lawrence 56
Cushing, — Mr. 303 304	218 220 221	Davye } Walter 62
Caleb 143	Moses 225 303	Daw, George 36
Edmund 127	Rebecca 146 219	Dawker } Richard 258
Mary 127	Robert 144 155 211	Dauker } Robert 254
Cushman, Charlotte lxxii	213 214 304	Dawkins, Robert 254
Rachel 109	Samuel 146 211 219	Dawson, Thomas 164
Thomas 109	303	Day } — 280
Cussan, — 163	Sarah 155 212	Daye } Abns 137
Cutbert, Lettice 57	Tabitha 146 213	Dey } Abner 135-7
Stephen 57	225 296 298 305	Adeline 21
Cutler, Ebenezer lxxx	Damon, Hannah 53	Alice 137
Ella Frances lxxx	Dana, Charles Sumner li	Amos 338
Isaac 22	James Dwight 192	Andrew 345
John lxxx	Mary Sayre li	Anna 138
Jonathan lxxx	William 317	Anne 185
Samuel lxxx	Danell, see Daniels	Bathsheba 338 339
Samuel Newton lix	Danforth, Elizabeth 180	Benjamin 135
lxxx	Jonathan 180	Betsey 135
Sarah Jane lxxx	Daniels } Abby Jane li	Bezaleel 134
Cutter, Abraham 37	Danell } Anna 201 208	Billiey 136 137
Asaph B. 127	Daniel } Joanna 203 208	Calvin 139
Elizabeth Fennelly li	Obed 11	Charles 135 138
Ephraim lxvii	Rebecca 201	Clarissa 137 140
Hannah S. 111	Sally 11	Comfort 133-6
William Richard vi	Sally Parkhurst 11	Cynthia 133
xxix xxxvii li lix	Samuel 187	Daniel 140
lxi lxxx lxxxi 191	Stephen 201 208	David 136 137 338 339
Wilmot 111	Thomas 61	Dorothy 260 261
Cutts, Catherine 109	William 85	Ebenezer 36 140
Samuel 109	Danielson, — Capt. 338	Ebenezer S. 139
Daggett } E. 361 363	James 141	Ebenezer Stearns 134
Daggatt } Isaac 80	Ora 141	Edith 137
Dagget } Samuel 80	Sarah Lord 141	Elias 338
Seth 80	Zipporah 338	Eliphalet 135 137 138
Thomas 80 81 279	Dannett, Thomas 61	Eliphalet Wright 138
William 82	Danvers, — Mr. xxiii	Elizabeth 65
Dain, Waltoh 257	Darbie, Elizabeth 65	Emily 140
Dalby, George 185	Philip 66	Esther 133-6
Dale, John 36	Darland, Jon. 276	Fila 139
Dally, Eliza 226	Darling, Joshua 50	Filena 138 139
George 226	Maria Cleveland 50	George 139
Phebe 226	Dauker, see Dawker	George Asa 138
Dalton, Charles H. xlix	Davenport, Elizabeth 338	Hannah 135-7
Frederick W. 36	John 338	Harriet 140
Dame } Abigail 83	Daves, see Davis	Harvey 135 139 140
Dam } Anna 51 83	Davidson, Jane 364	Henry 139 140
Hannah 51	Davis } Abijah 35 101	Henry Gould 139
Hannah Boody 83	Daves } Andrew McFarland	Horace 139
Hunking 83	Davies } xlviii li 193 194 370	Hosea 137
John 190	Barnabas 134-6	Isaac 133 138-40
Mary 83	Barney 134	Israel 133-5 137 141
Moses 51 283	Caroline 48	Israel Hubbard 139
Oildi 52	Catherine 226	James 338 339
Ruth 83	Daniel 337 339	Joel 138 139
Damerill } Abigail 153 214	Dolar 190	Jonathan 134 135 339
Dammerill } Benjamin 142 144	Edward W. 288	Joseph 21 22
Dammerrill } 149 152 155 210	Eliphalet 134	Lawrence 56
212 214 217 298	Elisha 100 101	Lemuel 133
302 304	Elizabeth 101	Lois 135
	Esther 262	Luey 133 134 137-9

Index of Persons

- Day } Luke 21
 cont'd } Luther 137
 Lyman 138
 Mary 135-7 139 338 339
 Mary Elizabeth 135
 Melita 135
 Meriam 134
 Minnencey 137
 Miron 21
 Nathan 135 136
 Noah 137
 Olive 139 140 339
 Olley 133
 Pearly Willson 135
 Pelatiah 114
 Polly 133
 Rhoda 138 139
 Richard 54
 Robert 339
 Roxana Sophia 138
 Ruel 137
 Ruth 137
 Sally 21 138 139
 Samuel 21 136
 Samuel Dorrance 139
 Sarah 139
 Sarah Ann 140
 Stephen 233-5
 Susanna 21 23
 Thomas 337
 William 35 55
 Zadock 135
- Deacon, Edward xlix 93
 Dean } Charles xv
 Deane } John Frederick 288
 Lot 40
 Samuel 87 356
- Dearborn, — Mr. 364
 Noah 37
- De Berdt, Dennys 95
 Decatur, Stephen 33
 De Heydon, see Heydon 286
 Dejordy, G. A. xlix
 Dela, Forbes 34
 Demant, Jane 235
 Demidoff, John 37
 Demming, James 22
 Denight, Wilson 35
 Denison, David 135
 Elizabeth 135
 George 135
- Denn, Sarah 65
 Denna, Lydia 12
 Nancy Priest 12
- Dennis, — 281
 Eunice 280
 Gyles 260
 Hannah Jane 186
 Joan 259 260
- De Normandie, James xxxvi
 96 184
- Denzimore, see Dinsmore
 Depew, Chauncey Mitchell xlix
 De Saint Croix, see St. Croix
 Devenny, Eleanor 31
 Devo, John 37
 Dexter, Franklin Bowditch
 xlix
- Dey, see Day
- Diamond, Abigail 128
 Jacob R. 128
- Dickenson, see Dickinson
 Dickerman, Abraham 329
 Elizabeth 331
 Hannah 200
 John 339
 Susanna 329
 Waitetill 339
- Dickerson, Hannah 230
 John 230
- Dickinson } Judith 85
 Dickenson } Sarah 276
 Dickson, see Dixon
 Dier, see Dyer
- Diggins, James 100
 Lydia 100
 Molly 100
 Sewell 100
- Dike, Anna 19
 Benjamin 113 123
 Dinnala 19
 Ebenezer 19
 Elijah 19
 Elisha 19
 Elizabeth 19
 Irene 19
 Launda 19
 Linas 19
 Loraina 19
 Orinda 19
 Reuben 19
- Dillingham, William P. lxxviii
 Dillon, Patrick 37
- Dinsmore } Abigail 110
 Denzimore } Elizabeth 108
 Nancy 109
 Polly 109
 Sally 108
- Dirks, Joan 245
 Dix, John 83
 Sarah 99
- Dixon } John 22
 Dickson } Joseph 233
 Dixson } Mary 233
 Sarah 140
 William 37
- Doane } Alfred Alder xlviii
 Doan } John Hampton 287
- Dodd, Stephen 197
 Dodge, Elisha 100
 George 114 115
 Josiah 276
 Martha 100
 Peter 114
 Samuel 100
 Sewell 100
- Dolinge, Elizabeth 250
 Donahue } Alexander 23
 Donehoo } Betsey 22
 Donehoo } Daniel 22
 David 114-6 118
 Hannah 22
 Katy 22
 Rebecca 22
 William 22
- Donegal, Marquis of 94
 Donehoo, see Donahue
 Donehoo, see Donahue
 Dongan, Eliza W. xlix
 Thomas 160
- Donham, Mary 334
 Doolittle, John 270
 Mary 18
 Sibyl 270
- Doremus, Robert Ogden lxxxvi
 Dorey, see Dory
- Dorman, Benjamin 327 331
 Lydia 331
 Ruth 327 331
- Dorn, see Thorn
 Dorne, see Thorn
- Dorr, George 24
 Dory } Catherine 259 260
 Dorey } John 259 260
- Dottridge, Annie lxxvii
 Doue, Alice 249
- Douglas } Charles 27
 Douglass } David 27 28
 Joanna 29
 John 37
 Lemuel 228
 Mary 228
 Stephen 228
 Thomas 28 29
- Dow, George 21
 Joseph 188
 Thomas 281
- Dowdall, Elizabeth 248
- Down } Abigail 146 149 153-4
 Downe } 211 213-5 298 302
 Agnes 144 300
 Ambrose 142 149 151
 154 209 211 213 214
 216
 Anne 145 154 224 305
 Benjamin 214 219 300
 Comfort 296
 Deborah 145 217 225
 Dorcas 147 298 299 306
 Edward 148 218
 Elizabeth 146 147 150
 211 213 220 297 305
 Ellis 221 222
 Hannah 300
 Henry 153 211 300
 Jacob 142 294
 Jemima 218
 Joanna 147 148 150 154
 211 214 215 217 297
 John 145 149 153-4 210
 211 213 215 217 218
 223 298 301 303
 Joseph 154 223 294
 Love 219
 Margery 146 149 218
 219 221 223-5 298 297
 298 305
 Martha 143 144 147 149
 152-4 210 212 214 216
 294 304 306
 Mary 142 148 149 153-4
 209 211 216 219 221-3
 297 298 300 303 305
 Mehitabel 148
 Mercy 294 296 297 299
 306
 Michael 219 221-3 297
 298 305
 Molly 143 217-9 221 223
 226 305
 Nathaniel 217-9 221 223
 225 305
 Noah 210 303
 Priscilla 154
 Rachel 218
 Rebecca 146 147 214
 217 218 305
 Richard 224
 Richard Tucker 213 217
 Robert 144 149 152-4
 210 212 214 216 221
 297 302 304
 Ruth 142 146 154 210
 213
 Samuel 145-8 150 153
 154 211 214 215 217-9
 221 223-5 298 297-300
 302 306
 Sarah 142 144-6 149 151
 154 209 211 213 214
 216-8 220 221 224 305
 Solomon 212 294 296
 297 299
 Susanna 147 210 296
 Tabitha 148
 Wentworth 217
 William 145 148 149
 152 154 211 213 215-8
 220 300 303 305
 William Holland 216
 William King 294
 Zephaniah 225
- Downhill, Peter 181
 Downing, John 181
 Richard 263
- Dowse, Elizabeth 151
 Mary 151
 Ozem 151
- Doyle, Lewis 36
 Drake, Betsey 110
 Gillian 308
 Samuel Adams 315

Index of Persons

ci

Drake } Samuel Gardner 166
 cont'd } 180
 Washington 110
 Draper, Catherine 140
 Daniel Fisher 140
 Eben Sumner 8
 Edwin 337
 Fanny Capron 140
 James 131
 Jonathan 131
 Nathaniel 130 337
 Ruhamah 131
 Stephen 140
 Drew, Almira 84
 Bradford Le Baron 84
 H. Maria 84
 Lemuel L. 84
 Lewis 84
 Lucia 84
 Lydia Ann 84
 Lyman L. 84
 Driskil } Cornelius 214
 Driskill } Daniel 153 155 211 213
 214 216 218 304
 Elizabeth 213
 Isabella 216
 Jeremy 155
 Joanna 153
 Mary 147 211
 Nathaniel 218
 Sarah 153 155 211 213
 214 216 218
 Driver, Michael 35
 Drury, Thomas 236
 Dryden, Bridget 87
 Dudley, Abigail 126 240
 Anne 343
 Daniel 14
 David 126 240
 Dean 342
 Deborah 201
 Dorothy 343
 Francis 126
 Hannah 126 240
 Irene 243
 John Vorse 14
 Jonathan 126
 Joseph 126 201
 Lewis 14
 Lois 126
 Lucy 14
 Lucy May Bronson xlix
 Mary 126 340
 Mercy 126
 Olive 243
 Peter 126
 Roger 340 342
 Rogers 126
 Sally 14
 Samuel 126 343
 Sarah 126
 Sibyl 126
 Stephen 126
 Susan 341
 Susanna 342
 Sutton Edward Baron
 343
 Thomas 340-3
 Timothy 243
 Duffield, Benjamin 190
 Duggin, John W. 36
 Dugmor, John 258
 Duke, Samuel 306
 Dumaresqu } Sarah 104 105
 Dumaresq }
 Dunbar, — Mrs. 365
 Dorcas 232
 Elizabeth 276 277
 James 232
 Jesse 360
 Joseph 361
 Lydia 360
 Martha 361
 Solomon 366

Dune, John 326
 Dunham, Andrew 35
 Cornelius 80 82
 Davis B. 24 25
 Dorothy 19 24 25
 Edwin W. 24 25
 Harry 19 25
 Harry P. 25
 John 81
 Maria 25
 Micajah 19 24 25
 Shubael 81
 Dunlapp, John 360
 Lydia 360
 Dunning, Ellen May lii
 Dupee, Elizabeth B. lxix
 Jeannie Ursula lxix
 William Arthur lxix
 William Richardson lix
 lix
 Durant, Aldrich lxxxii
 Caroline V. lxxxii
 Edward lxxxii
 Henry Woods lxxxii
 Mary Ann lxxxii
 Samuel lxxxii
 William lxxxii
 William Bullard lx
 lxxxi lxxxii
 Durell } — Capt. 116
 Durrell } Harold Clarke xlviii
 Durfee } Anna 138 139
 Durfey } David 138 139
 Durfy } Eunice 139
 James 37
 John 139
 Lyman Sterrey 139
 Molly 138 139
 Durman, Richard 259
 Durrell, see Durell
 Du Secoy, Susanna 18
 Dwelley, Jedediah xlviii 193
 Dwight, Richard Henry Wins-
 low xlviii
 Dwinel, Arche 21
 Dyer } Albion Morris xlix 96
 Dier } Benjamin 279
 George 252
 Lydia 334
 Margaret 246
 Robert 254
 Samuel 27
 Sarah 252
 Dyne, Thomas 61
 Eades, Benjamin 262
 Eager, Abigail 237
 Benjamin 237
 Eames } Anne 338
 Eams } Anthony 338
 Caleb 318 319
 Calvin 137
 David 132 133
 Gershom 235
 Hannah 235 319
 Jedediah 183
 Joanna C. 111
 John 132 133 137
 Joshua 132
 Lemuel 133
 Lydia 137
 Mark 337
 Martha 132
 Mary 132
 Miller 133
 Nancy 137
 Priscilla 338
 Rachel 132
 Samuel 111
 Seph 137
 William 137
 Zephaniah 137
 Earle } Hephzibeth 237
 Earl } John Milton lxxvi

Earle } Lydia lxxvi
 cont'd } Robert 237
 Eastland, Charles 37
 Eastman, Charles Rochester
 xlix 94
 John Roble li
 Joseph xi 95
 M. Emily xi
 Mary Emily xlix
 Sarah 274
 Easton, Hannah 209
 Eaton, — 316
 Alpheus 241
 Amasa Mason 195
 Anna 132
 Anne 134 252
 Artemas 137
 Arthur Wentworth
 Hamilton xlviii
 Calvin 23
 Charles Henry 139
 Cynthia 134
 Cyrus 24
 Eliza Ann 140
 Elsie Chase 140
 Esther 139 140
 Esther Brown 140
 Eunice 132 136
 Eunice Gould 140
 Francis 93
 George 139
 Hannah 89
 Henry Paine 140
 Hiram Wilys 140
 John 93 129 130 132-5 140
 Jonathan 24
 Joshua 132 134 136
 Lilley 317
 Lucy 132
 Luther 132 135-8
 Martha 134
 Mary 140
 Mary Ann 140
 Mary Anthony 140
 Mehitable 134
 Molly 133 140
 Patience 370
 Polly 136
 Rachel 129 132
 Rebecca 135-8
 Rebecca Bennet 140
 Richard 93
 Ruby 134
 Sally 139
 Sarah 140 239 241
 Selah 134
 Susan 241
 Thomas 89 93 241
 Timothy 134
 William 93
 William Spalding 139
 Willis Gilbert 139
 Zadock 133 139 140
 Zadock Paine 140
 Ebbelwhite, — Mr. xx
 Eckley, Thomas J. 33
 Edgar, Richard C. 33
 Edgerton, Esther 191
 Edgett, George Wayne xlix
 Edmondston, Gabriel 286 287
 Edmunds, John 109
 Mercy 109
 Edson, Calvin 40
 Charity 40
 Franklin lxix
 Edward III of England 192
 Edward VI of England 161
 Edwards, Tryntle 15 17
 William 15 17
 Egerton, Bathsheba lxxxiv
 John 100
 Nancy 359
 Robert 359
 Ela, Richard xxxvii

- Elderton, James 252
 Eldridge } Eben 36
 Eldred } Edric II
 Eldredge } John 28
 Elridge } Luther 36
 Robert 190
 Samuel 92
 William Henry
 xlviii li 92
 Elliot } — Mr. 366
 Elliott } Abigail 220 221 223
 Elliott } 305
 Elliott } Betty 220
 Elliott } Francis 113 176 180
 H. Mahretta 230
 I. W. 230
 Joseph 113 119 123
 Julian W. 230
 Mary 176 180
 Rachel 180
 Samuel 221 223
 Eliston } Agnes 173 175
 Elistone } Anne 175
 Robert 168
 Elizabeth Queen of England
 xx xxiv 343
 Elkins, Roger 246
 Ellenwood } Abraham 145 148
 Ellinghood } 217 218 220 222
 Ellinwood } 223 295 297 299
 302
 Anne 143 145 217
 218 220 222 223
 295 297 305
 Dolly 299
 Dorothy 142
 Hannah 295
 John 142 295 302
 Joseph 217
 Love 147 217
 Lucy 148 299
 Sarah 297
 Susanna 223
 Theodore 218
 Elliott, see Elliot
 Elliot, see Elliot
 Elliott, see Elliot
 Ellis, Alexander 307
 Almira 85
 Amos 85
 Amos Hill 85
 Betsey 85
 Charles 85
 Clarissa 98
 Hannah 85
 John 62 85
 Jonathan 85
 Joseph 85
 Margaret 307
 Nathan 85
 Polly 85
 Rosanna 85
 Sabra 85
 Vespasian 85
 Ellison, Thomas 34
 Ellsworth } Fred 23
 Elsworth } Harriet 23
 Jacob 26
 John 23
 John C. 23
 Sally 23
 Ellwell, see Elwell
 Elmore, Herman G. 19
 Hiram G. 19
 Jesse 19
 Martin 22 25
 Elridge, see Eldridge
 Elsworth, see Ellsworth
 Elwell } Israel 113 123
 Ellwell } Levi Henry xlix 194
 Ely, Daniel 284 285
 Ruhamah 284 285
 Thomas 345
 Embree, Edwin Rogers 192
- Emerson } Charles 313
 Emmerson } John 304
 Joseph 113 315
 Lydia lxxix
 Smith 48
 Emery } — 301
 Emmerie } Elizabeth 142 148
 Emmery } 150 153 155 211
 Margaret 150
 Mary 153
 Moses 211
 Philamela 159
 Richard 252
 Robert 246
 Samuel 142 148 150
 153 155 211 301 303
 Emilio, Luis Fenollosa 194
 Emmerie, see Emery
 Emmerson, see Emerson
 Emmery, see Emery
 Emmons, Elizabeth 146
 Mary 146
 Endicott, — Mr. xxii
 Charles Moses 93
 John 192
 William xxxvii
 Eno, Joel Nelson 38
 Enos, Elizabeth 38
 Joseph 38
 Ensign } Charles Sidney vii
 Ensigne } xxvii xxxviii
 xlviii lviii 184 185
 Hannah 87
 Henry 85
 John 87
 Sarah 87
 Thomas 87
 Eppebee, see Appleby
 Erbine } Clara Ann 278
 Erbing } Hannah Eliza 278
 Jacob 278
 Jacob Henry 278
 John Dana 278
 Joseph Chase 278
 Martha Ann 278 279
 Sarah Ellen 278
 Sarah W. 278
 Erskine, John 111
 Rebecca D. 111
 Sarah Jane 112
 Esday, Benjamin 37
 Estabrook, Arthur F. II
 Eustis, Elizabeth Mussey II
 Henry Dutton II
 Martha III
 Mary St. Barbe III
 Evans, John 33
 Samuel 32-7
 Thomas 35
 Evarts, see Everts
 Eveleth } — Col. 117 120
 Evileth }
 Everden, Anne 349
 Daniel 349
 Everett } Henry 172
 Evered } Richard 190
 Everie } Robert 169
 Sarah 169
 Everts } — Mr. 138
 Evarts } John 92
 Evits } John Moseley Weeks
 xlix 92
 Evileth, see Eveleth
 Evits, see Everts
 Eyranden, John
 Ewell, William Gorham xlviii
 Ewer, Charles lxxxviii
- Fairfield } Nathaniel 122
 conf'd } Samuel 132
 Selah 132
 Walter 132
 Zerviah 132
 Faissey, Ambrose 259
 Fales, Louisa 242
 William 242
 Fancher, Thankful 204
 William 204
 Farlow, Charles Frederic 92
 Farman } Abigail 129 131
 Farmon } Ebenezer 131
 Ferman } Elbert Eli 190
 Fermon } Elizabeth 130
 Jerusha 131
 William 131
 Farnsworth, Abby Jane II
 Farnum, Polly S. 321
 Farr, Lucy 101
 Molly 101
 Sally 101
 William 101
 Farrar, Eliab 101
 Josiah 101
 Katharine 101
 Mercy 101
 Zebadiah 101
 Farwell, Hannah 51
 Henry 317 318
 John Whittemore vi
 Faulkner, Eunice 12
 John Charles III
 Jonas 12
 Susanna 12
 Fawcett } Arthur 31
 Fawcet } Catherine 31
 Fay, Frank B. 289
 Felker, Mary Ann 112
 Sarah E. 112
 Fellows, Sarah 143 145
 Thomas 143 145
 Felton, Rachel 241
 Felyppe, see Phillips
 Fenn } Clement 325
 Fenne } Henry 325 326
 Hester 325
 Phebe 325
 Samuel 325
 Simon 325
 Susan 325
 Ferguson } John 108
 Forgerson } Myra C. xlix
 Sarah 108
 Ferman, see Farman
 Fermon, see Farman
 Fernald, Mark 36
 Fernandez, George 85
 Ferns, Elizabeth 311
 James 310 311
 John 310 311
 Martha 310 311
 Samuel 310 311
 Ferry, Noah 40
 Rebecca 40
 Fettiplace } Anne 343
 Phettiplace } Richard 343
 Fewkes, Ernest Edwin III
 Field, Alexander 308
 Asenath lxii
 Charles 336
 David Dudley lxi
 Eliza M. 336
 Gillian 308
 Henrietta 336
 Henry Martyn lx lxi
 Mary lxxv
 Filbrick, Louisa 111
 Finch } — 325
 Fince } Alice 324 325
 Fynce } Anne 324 325
 Elizabeth 325
 Hannah 330
 Jonathan 330

Index of Persons

ciii

- Winch { Judith 324
cont'd { Lewis H. 230
Lucy 230
Nicholas 324 325
Raymond 230
Samuel 324 325
Susan 325
- Finegan { John 13
Finigan { Thomas 34
Finn, Arthur 97
Fiseck, William 67
Fisher, Caroline 112
Dolly Ann 91
John D. 34
Joseph 33
Fisk { Abigail 10 13
Flake { Abijah 11
Andrew vii xxxvii
Aner 13
Elias 11
Horace 13
James 47
John 10 13 187 366 367
Moses 14
Sereno 11
Susan 47
Fitch, Mary 204
Nathaniel 204
Winchester 370
Fitz, Adeline Frances v xx-
viii lii
Henrietta Goddard lii
Reginald Heber xlix 96
Fitzgerald { Desmond v xx-
Fitz Gerald { viii xxxvi xl-
viii 82 93
William Thomas
Aloysius xxxv
Fitzpatrick, T. J. 95
Flagg { — 186
Flag { Abner 186
Arlotta 186
Charles Allcott xlviii
Charles Chase 186
Charlotte 186
David 186
E. 362 365
Elizabeth 186
Elsie 186
Francis Garauz 186
George Henry Small
186
Hannah 186
Huldah 186
John 186
John Jenkins 186
Josiah 186
Josiah Edwin 186
Josiah J. 186
Margaret 186
Margaret Charlotte 186
Margaret G. 186
Margaret Garauz 186
Mary 186
Mary Ruth 186
Nancy Dinamore 186
Rachel 14
Rhoda 14
Sally 186
Samuel 362
Samuel A. 186
Samuel Allen 186
Sarah Briggs 186 186
William 186
William B. 186
William Blinn 186
Flamsted, William 352
Flanagan, Thomas 36
Fletcher, — Capt. 116
Flint, — 361 364
— Widow 361
Alice 125
Benjamin 320
David 24
Fanny 361
- Flint { Lucinda 361
cont'd { Mary 364
Peggy 320
Sarah 361
Thomas 286
William 361
Flold, see Floyd
Flowers, Lambert 35
Floyd { C. Harold 268 315
Flold { Daniel 271 319
David vii
Elizabeth 271
Ezekiel 271
Ezra 271 273
Joseph 271 273
Margaret 271 319
Mary 271 273
Phebe 273
Samuel 273
Susanna 273
Foche, Robert 354
Folk, Addie 242
Folker, Howard Oliver 287
Follansbee { Jane 89
Collensby { Mary 89
Follansby { Mary Jane 336
Follensby { Mary Jane 336
Follin, John 286
Folsom { Elizabeth Knowles
Foulsham { xlix 92
John 92 93
Fonnell, Ellen 57
Thomas 57
Forbes, Hannah Snow lxiii
John Perkins ix lxiii
Laban Porter lxiii
Maria Almy lxiii
Ford, Chadwallader 272
Elizabeth 272
Francis 272
Hannah 272
Mary 272
Samuel 272
Sarah 272
Thomas 359
Foreman, William 190
Forgerson, see Ferguson
Forrest, James W. 34
Forster, see Foster
Forter, Lucy Anne 21
Fosdick, Anna 285
John 285
Mary 285
Mercy 284 285
Ruth 285
Samuel 284 285
Thomas 285
Foss, Carrie M. lxxi
Dyer lxxi
Jane 51
Jane Manson 51
John 190
Joseph 51
Mary Brackett 51
Polly lxxi
Sam Walter lix lxxi
Foster { Abiel 267
Forster { Andrew 267
Ann 267
Asa 139
Asaph 139
Billy 139
Cynthia 139
Daniel 267
Dorothy 318 360
Edward 268
Erastus Danielson
140
Esther 140 267
Eunice 136 321
Francis Apthorp vi
vii xxxix xlviii 192
Francis Charles lii
Hannah 267
Henry 35
- Foster { Hopestill 53 347 350
cont'd { Joan 347 350
John 228 267 318
Jonathan 272
Laban 139
Marion lii
Mary 267
Nancy 139
Patience 58 61
Phebe 272
Samuel 139
Sarah 267
Thomas 350
Timothy 321
William 36 80
Wever 138-40
Fothergill, Gerald 30 306
Foulsham, see Folsom
Fowle, Ann 363
Edward 53
Hannah 53
Hannah Elizabeth 53
William 56
Fowler, Cordelia 243
Eliza 28
Jane 243
John L. 243
Lydia 84
Patience 27
Sally 243
Fox { — 304
Foxe { Mary 152
Susanna 145 152
Thomas 254 258 259
William 152 300 304
Franch, see French
Francis, — 280
George Hills lii
Lewis 34
Franklin { Alexander 244
Franklyn { Benjamin 95
Francis 36
Phillip 258
Frear, Jane 243
Fredick, William 36
Freeman, Andrew 262
Benjamin 147
Edmund 50
Esther 159 265
John 159 265
Martha Ann 314
Matthias 255
Nathaniel 264
Sarah Porter 50
Stephen 264
Susanna 147
Freind, see Friend
French { — 280
Franch { Abigail 130
Frenche { Caroline Louisa
Williams lii
Charles Newton
xlix
Elinor 353
Elizabeth xxxiii
xxxvii xxxviii
54 60 67 69 77 83
164 167 176 178-
80 226 244 256 261
282 344 347 351-3
366
John 168 353
Mary 179
Thomas 55 88
William 179
Frencham { Henry 351
Frensham { Richard 344 351
Frend, see Friend
Frenche, see French
Frensham, see Frencham
Friend { Martha 169 173 175
Freind { William 173 175
Frend { William 173 175
Frink, Elizabeth 274

Frisbie { Edward 190
 Frisby { Jesse Franklin xlix
 Frost, Hannah 235
 Ithamar 304
 John 303
 Mary 142 304
 Peter 35
 Philip 304
 Samuel 304
 Thomas 235
 Frye, John 59
 Susan 59
 Fuller, Adeline Newton 243
 Anne 62
 David 40
 Elizabeth 70 75
 Francis 108
 Francis Henry xlviii
 John 61
 Nicholas 62
 Sally 40 108
 Samuel H. 248
 Furbush, — 275
 John 275
 Furnell, Joan 260
 John 259 260
 Fynce, *see* Finch
 Fyncham, John 164

 Gage, Harley Calvin xlix 98
 194
 Mary Alice lxxvii
 Thomas Hovey lxxvii
 Gale, Joseph 35
 Samuel 34
 Gallatin, — lxx
 Galusha, Daniel 92
 Gannett, Joy 128
 Mary 128
 Garceau, Arthur Joseph xlix
 Gardner { Alexander 29
 Gardiner { Allen 28
 Benjamin 28
 Caleb 26
 Christopher 27
 Cuff 29
 Dorcas 27
 Ephraim 27
 Ezekiel 28 29
 Frank A. 192
 Frederick 28
 George 28
 Hanson 30
 James 28
 Jessie 27
 Mary 28
 Nancy 29
 Nicholas 26 28
 Nicholas E. 26
 Oliver 26
 Palmer 29
 Perow 29 30
 Richard W. 27
 Sampson 30
 Samuel 26
 Silas 27
 Stephen 28
 Sylvester 29
 Thomas 195
 Thomas B. 27
 Walt 28
 Wanton 27
 William 35
 Garfield, Aaron 20
 Bathsheba lxxxiv
 Charlotte Gertrude
 lxxxv
 Daniel 20
 Edmund Dana lxxxv
 Edward 179
 Elisha lxxxiv
 Emily Charlotte
 lxxxv
 Emma Susie lxxxv

Garfield { James Freeman
 cont'd { Dana lix lxxxiv
 lxxxv
 Mary Louise lxxxv
 Rebecca 179
 Stephen 23
 Theresa Newton
 lxxxv
 Gargan, Thomas John xlix
 Garland, Benjamin 150
 Elizabeth 150
 John 150
 Garretse, Jannetye 18
 Garrett, — 257
 Gary, Joseph 338
 Gates, — 340
 Abel 340
 William 240
 Gay, Ernest Lewis vii
 Julius xlviii 94
 Geare, Edmund 162
 Gedney, Bartholomew 333 335
 Elizabeth 335
 Naomi 333
 Sarah 335
 Genet, James 22
 Patty 22
 Genthener, David 359
 James 361
 Sabra 361
 George II of England x
 George, Sarah 274
 William 259
 Gerate, John 259
 Gerish, William B. xlix
 Gerle, John 252
 Gerrets, Annetje 17
 Gibney, Robert Alexander 192
 Gibson, Isabella 228
 John 228
 Thomas 37
 Giddings, Charles Moses 278
 Dean Robinson 278
 John William 278
 Mary N. 278
 William 278
 Gifford, Franklin Robinson iii
 George 34
 Gilbert { James 329
 Guilbert { John 190
 Matthew 204
 Ruth 329
 Sarah 204
 Thankful 329
 Thomas 329
 Tilly 22
 William 244 252
 Giles, Eleazer 113 123
 James Tucker 19
 Jones 34
 Gill, Samuel 88
 Gillespy, Patrick 32
 Peggy 32
 Gilliam, Florence E. 290
 Gillit, Elisha 228
 Elizabeth 228
 Sarah 228
 Gillyaa, Isaac 165
 Gilman, Mary Frances Wallace
 iii
 Nancy 279
 Gilmore, John 24
 Whitefield 24
 Gilpartrick, Ten. 281
 Gilson, Thomas 169
 Ginkins, *see* Jenkins
 Gleason { Abigail 240
 Leason { Ann J. 53
 Ebenezer 236
 Isaac 240
 Thankful 236
 Thomas 187
 Glendale, Joan 326
 Roger 326

Glidden { — 364
 Gliddin { — Mr. 363
 Abigail 366
 David 281
 John 362
 Margaret 362
 Martha 281 363
 N. 364
 Glover, — Capt. 114
 Joanna 203 208
 John 203 208
 Mercy 198
 Nancy H. 52
 Sarah 204
 William 344 353
 Godard, James 47
 Susan 47
 Godfrey, Ard 108
 Catherine 108
 Edward xxv
 Jonathan 27 29
 Phebe 280
 Thomas 170 177
 Golding, — 251
 Robert 168
 Sevilla 335
 Goodale { Hannah 310
 Goodall { John 23
 Goodell { Joseph 35
 Richard 89
 Robert 353
 Sally 23
 Sarah 320
 Thomas D. 86
 Gooden, *see* Goodwin
 Goodenow { Abigail 237
 Goodenough { John 237
 Samuel 20
 Gooding, *see* Goodwin
 Goodrich { Maria 278
 Goodridge { Merton Taylor lili
 92
 Solomon 34
 William 92
 Goodsell, Mary 330
 Samuel 330
 Goodspeed, Charles Elliot vii
 Goodwin { — Mrs. 79
 Gooden { Abby Blodgett
 Gooding { 52
 Goodwynge { Benjamin 105 110
 Betsey 311 312
 Daniel 263 311
 312
 David 110
 Edward 105
 Elizabeth 104
 110
 Francis 183
 Hannah 160
 Harriet 110
 Henry R. 36
 Hiram 52
 Ichabod 89
 James Junius v
 xxviii
 Lucy 110
 Margaret 183
 Ozias 160
 Rebecca 333
 Sally 110
 Samuel 110
 Sarah 109
 Susanna 262
 Thomas 333
 Gookin, Nathaniel 304
 Goold, *see* Gould
 Gordon, Agnes 292
 Alexander 291
 Ann Farley 291
 Donald xlviii iii
 Ebenezer 291
 George Augustus v
 291-4

Index of Persons

CV

Gordon } Harry 292
 conf'd } Huntlie 292
 John 291
 Lysson 292
 Margaret 292
 Mary 291
 Nathaniel 291
 Nathaniel Bachiler
 291
 Sophronia 291
 Thomas 291
 Timothy 291
 William 25
 Goreham, see Gorham
 Gorges, Ferdinando Sir xlii
 xvi xix xx
 Gorham } — Col. 118
 Goreham } — Mr. 360
 Gorman, Mary lxxvii
 William 306
 Gorton, — Widow 363
 Goubert, Catherine 106
 Diana 109
 Harriet 110
 Lavinah 110
 Louisa 111
 Margaret 109
 Nicholas 110
 Priscilla 110
 Sarah 110
 Goud, Daniel 110
 James 111
 Lucy 109
 Polly 110
 Rachel 109
 Sally 111
 Susanna 109
 William 109
 Goudey, Deborah 143 145
 George 304
 John 153
 Katharine 304
 Samuel 210
 Sarah 142 151 153 210
 303
 Thomas 145 151 153
 210 303
 Gould } Benjamin 34
 Gould } Cornelius 320
 Deborah 300 301
 Ebenezer 131
 Eunice 129
 Jeremiah 337
 Joseph 132
 Lydia 320
 Martha 130 132
 Ruth 142
 Samuel 130-3 337
 Thomas 37
 William Edward lli
 Goulding, Lucinda 239
 Lucy 239 242
 Patty 239 242
 Peter 239 242
 Gove, Ebenezer 151
 Edward 188
 Elizabeth 151
 Hannah 188
 J. 12 13
 Jane 11 12
 John 92 285
 Nathaniel 11 12
 Phebe 151
 Rodney 12
 Sofey 11
 William H. 92
 Grace, Michael 34
 Grant, Alexander 26
 Ambrose lxiv
 Arthur Hastings lxiv
 Asahel lxiv
 Catherine 271
 Electa Spafford lxiv
 Increase lxiv

Grant } John 34 lxiv
 conf'd } Josiah lxiv
 Matthew lxiv
 Priscilla 110
 Seth Hastings lx lxiv
 William lxiv
 Graves } Anson Rogers lxix 95
 Grave } Emily 289
 Hannah H. 111
 John 162
 Lebbens 339
 Mary 272
 Philip 111
 Samuel 272
 Whitney 339
 Gray } — 43
 Grey } Charles Sir 80 81
 Christiana 277
 Isaiah 80 81
 James W. 112
 Margaret 366
 Phebe 320
 Sarah 112
 Thomas 366
 Grayling, Dorothy 65
 Grazebrook, Margaret 288
 Grazier, John 37
 Grear, see Grier
 Greaton, John 335
 Sarah 335
 Greely, Adolphus Washington
 286
 Green } — Judge 313 314
 Greene } Ann 366
 Azurah 40
 Benton 36
 Charles 366 367
 Charles Ransley xlix
 93
 Charles W. 33-7
 Cuthbert Sewell 367
 David 26
 Edmund Brewster 366
 Edmund Fiske 366
 Emma 243
 George 366
 Hannah 366
 Humphrey 366 367
 James 366 367
 Jane 366
 John 40 162 366
 Leonard 277
 Lillis 27
 Margaret 42
 Mary Abigail 277
 Mary Fiske 366
 Mercy 366
 Miles lxxxvi
 Richard 246 254
 Robert 42
 S. W. 34
 Samuel 36
 Samuel Abbott xxiii
 xlvi lli
 Sarah 367
 Stephen 28
 Thomas 366 367
 Walter Cox xlix
 William 26 29 366
 Greenlaw, Lucy Hall xlviii
 William Prescott
 v-vii xxviii xxxv
 xli
 Greenough } Eliza 106
 Grenough } Freeman 106
 Henry 106
 Jane 106
 John 103 106
 John Reed 106
 Mary 274 279
 Greenwood, Aaron 10
 Eliza Rudd lxxxvi
 Hannah 10 12 13
 Isaac lxxxvi

Greenwood } Isaac John lix
 conf'd } lxxxv lxxxvi
 John lxxxvi
 Joseph Rudd
 lxxxvi
 Mary lxxxv
 Mary Mackaye
 lxxxvi
 Nathaniel lxxxvi
 Samuel 10 12 13
 lxxxvi
 Thomas Pierce 13
 William 12
 Gregson, Anna 201 208
 Grenough, see Greenough
 Grenville, Eliza Cornelia 336
 Thomas H. 336
 Greswolde } — 185
 Greswalde } — 185
 Greswelde } — 185
 Grey, see Gray
 Grier } David 364
 Grear } Jane 31
 Thomas 31
 Griff, — 258
 Griffin, Aaron 280
 Allen 34
 Susanna 101
 Grinnich, Thomas 255
 Griffith, Jefferson 34
 Grindal } Daniel 214 300
 Grindel } Elizabeth 144
 Mary 145 210 214 215
 301
 Samuel 145 210 214
 215 304
 Grosvenor, William M. 290
 Groton, — Mrs. 363
 Groucan, see Grover
 Grouer, see Grover
 Grout, Anna 22
 Asa 22
 Dexter 22
 Jason 24
 Joanna 24
 Levi 24
 Nathan 22
 Nathaniel 22
 Oliver 22
 Polly 24
 Ray 22
 Zac 24
 Grover } Abigail 131
 Groucan } Abilena 131 134
 Grouer } Alva 140
 Grovers } Benjamin 129-31
 Growver } Betty 137
 Elizabeth 130
 Enos 131
 Eunice 131
 Hannah 131 134
 Isaac 131
 John 113 124
 Jonathan 129 131
 Loramy 131
 Mary 272
 Miriam 130
 Rebecca 131
 Ruth 130 131
 Sarah 131
 Stephen 131 134 137
 Timothy 129 130
 Zipporah 137
 Groves, Bathsheba 91
 Deborah 89
 Ephraim 91
 Growver, see Grover
 Grubb, John 287
 Thomas 287
 Grush, Elizabeth 275
 John 276
 John H. 275
 Sarah Jewett 275 276

Gubtel, Elizabeth 109
 Peter 109
 Guilbert, *see* Gilbert
 Guild, Charlotte Louisa lxxi
 Courtenay lxxii
 Curtis lix lxxi lxxii
 Georgiana lxxix
 Lydia Ann 84
 Sarah Louisa lxxii
 William 84
 Gunn, Mary P. 336
 Sarah 207
 Gunnison, Josiah 265
 Gunther, — Mr. xix
 Gunton, Elizabeth 170
 Thomas 169
 Gurney, Chloe Richmond lx
 lxxvii lxxviii
 Frank Ellis lxxviii
 Lysander Franklin
 lxxviii
 Merton Studley lxxviii
 Sanford Keith lxxviii
 Gusha, Anna 20
 David 20
 Gutenberg, John x
 Guy, Elizabeth 125
 Guyer, Hezekiah 22
 John 22
 Luke 22
 Sabra 22
 Sabrina 22

 Hacket, Enoch 36
 Hadley { Ebenezer 113 114 123
 Haddley {
 Hafton, Huldah 38
 Patty 38
 Philip 38
 Hagen, Elizabeth von 336
 Henrietta von 336
 Peter A. von 336
 Haild, John 100
 Hakluyt, Richard xv xvi xxi
 Hale { — Mr. 363
 Hales { Abigail 274 275 278
 Anne Taggard 3
 Clarissa 40
 Martha 275
 Matthew 3
 Robert 113 120 122 123
 Thomas 247
 Zachariah 40
 Haley { Benjamin 299
 Haly { Elisha 297
 Ellis 221
 John 295
 Joseph 224
 Margaret 223
 Mary 220-5 295-7 299
 305
 Samuel 220-5 295-7 299
 Sarah 225
 Tamzine 296
 Hall, Abigail 359 366
 Andrew 136 137
 Anna 362
 Azubah 136 137
 Damaris 363
 Daniel 281 365
 Drew Bert lli
 Edward 149
 Elizabeth 87 303 360
 Ephraim 359 360
 Eunice V. 49
 Hannah 365
 Horace Dudley lxxv
 James 181 369 362
 Jesse 365
 John 359
 Joseph 149 152 303
 Lillian Arvilla 332
 Lydia 328
 Mary 149 152 303 359 365

Hall { Nathaniel 328
 conf'd { Richard 87
 Sally D. 13
 Sarah 152 303 331
 Stephen 362
 Thomas 361
 Virginia 88 187
 William 360
 William Franklin lviii
 Zenos 365
 Zerulah 137
 Zerviah 136
 Zubah 137
 Halliwell-Phillips, Henrietta
 xxi
 James Or-
 chard xxi
 Halsey { R. T. Haines 194
 Halse { Roger 345
 Halsnode, *see* Hasnode
 Halsnoth, *see* Hasnode
 Haly, *see* Haley
 Hamett, Jonathan 81
 Hamilton, J. G. de Roulhao 192
 290
 Paul 32
 Hamlin, Cyrus 127
 Harriet Martha 127
 Hammond { — Mrs. 362
 Hammon { Alson 56
 Hamond { Benjamin 27-9
 Elizabeth 77 357
 Joseph 29
 Otis Grant vii
 Richard 56 67
 Sarah 77
 Thomas 77
 William 357
 Hamper, Bridget 71 74
 Hampton, John 287
 Solomon E. 287
 Hancock / Frances 128
 Hancock { Russell 80 81
 Hanscom, Lewis 36
 Thomas 34
 Hanson, Lydia 188
 Tobias 188
 Harcocke, Clement 182
 Hardier, Lydia 177
 Martin 177
 Hardinge, Henry 162
 Hardon, Henry Winthrop 83
 283
 Hardy, Charles 25
 M. M. 97
 Nancy 25
 Nicholas 181
 Polly lxxi
 Thomas 35
 Hare, Augustus John Cuthbert
 84
 Hargrave, — Mr. 347
 Haris, *see* Harris
 Harnet, Mary 272
 Harper Aaron 101
 Golman 101
 Daniel 101
 James 101
 Mary 101
 Rachel 101
 Harran, Alexander 31
 Ann 31
 Barbara 31
 Elizabeth 31
 Jane 31
 John 31
 William 31
 Harreman, *see* Harriman
 Harriden, Sarah 111
 Harrie, *see* Harry
 Harriman { Caleb 21
 Harreman { Enoch 21
 John C. 112
 Paul 21
 Sarah R. 112

Harrington, Diantha 84
 Hannah 84
 Job 84
 Martin D. 84
 Otis 84
 Robert 187
 Harris { — 180
 Haris { Clark 22
 Harriss { Edward Doubleday
 Herres { 287
 James Coffee xlix
 93
 John 43
 Jonathan 113 122
 Josiah G. 22
 Margaret Monk 93
 Sally 22
 Sam 158
 Samuel 113 119 123
 124
 Samuel T. lli
 William 37
 Harrison, Daniel 170 175
 Dorothy 170 175
 Elizabeth 197
 Ellen 197 199
 Isaac 170 175
 John 169 170 175
 Joseph Le Roy 193
 Mary 169 170 175
 Nathaniel 197
 Thomas 197 199
 Harriss, *see* Harris
 Harry { Thomasine 58
 Harrie { William 345
 Hart { Charles Henry xlviii 93
 Hartt { Hannah J. 230
 Samuel 191
 Samuel P. 230
 Sarah 230
 William 56
 Hartnup, Elizabeth 66
 John 66
 Hartt, *see* Hart
 Harvest, Thomas 253 254
 Harvey { Andrew 37
 Harvy { Anna Elizabeth 51
 Henry 26
 Perry 51
 Simeon 26
 Tina 51
 Harward, George 107
 John Thacher 107
 Lydia 104 105 107
 Zorada C. 111
 Harwood, Anna 171
 Haselden, *see* Hasselden
 Haserd, Richard 244
 Haskins, Isaac 93
 Hasnode { Alice 346-9
 Halsnode { John 346
 Halsnoth { Margaret 345
 Halsnode { Walter 345
 William 346
 Hasselden { Joan 345 346 348
 Haselden { 349
 Hasylden { John 345 346 348
 Thomas 353
 Hasted, Edward 60 61
 Hastings, Hugh 98
 Hasylden, *see* Hasselden
 Hatch, — 365
 Abigail 128
 Asenath 363
 Benjamin 111
 Catherine 110
 Elijah 362
 Ephraim 110
 Hannah 109 110
 Jonathan 362 363
 Joseph B. 112
 Lydia 109 360
 Mary 362
 Mary B. 112
 Melinda 111

- Hatch } Naler 316
 conf'd } Persis 266
 } Polly 365
 } Rebecca 109
 } Sally 111 366
 } Subra 111
 } Zac. 260
 Hathorn } Elizabeth 104-6
 Hathorne } 108
 Hawthorn } Elizabeth Gray
 Hawthorne } 106
 } Gowin 106
 } John 108 105 106
 } 108
 } Lemuel 109
 } Mary 318
 } Mary E. 228
 } Naamah 109
 } Robert H. 338
 } Ruth 109
 } Seth 109
 } Warren 106
 } William 318
 Hatton, Edward 73
 Jane 73
 Samuel 34
 Hautil, Harriet Higby 61
 Hansen, see Helmershausen
 Havens, Anne 231
 Haviland, Frank xlix
 Havenode, see Haanode
 Hawes } Clarissa 38
 Haws } Edmund 186
 } Eli 38
 } Frank Mortimer 19
 } James W. 190 191 308
 } James William xlix
 } 186
 } Margaret 185
 } Susanna 38
 } Thomas 186
 Hawker, Francis 353
 Hawkes } Clarence E. 98
 Hawks } John 98
 } Sally 278
 Hawkins, Joseph 307
 Sarah 307
 Hawks, see Hawkes
 Haws, see Hawes
 Hawthorn, see Hathorn
 Hawthorne, see Hathorn
 Hayden } ——— 20
 Heyden } Edward R. 386
 Heydon } Joel 241
 } Sarah 341
 } Solomon 186
 } Thomas de 286
 Hayes } Arvilla Lola 343
 Hays } Elijah 243
 } John 83
 } Nancy 108
 } Samuel 38
 } Samuel W. 108
 Hayfield, Richard 189
 Hayman, William 363
 Haynes, Carr Barker 107
 Charles 106
 Charlotte Prebble 107
 Daniel 106 108
 Eleanor 107
 Eliza 90
 Hannah 111
 Isabella Morrison 108
 Martha Eliza Barrett
 } 108
 } Mary 104 105 107
 } Obed 108 107 108
 } Obed Wood 107
 } Richard Wade 108
 } Ruth Rebecca 107
 } Samuel Barker 107
 } Sarah 108
 } Sarah Barker 107
 Hays, see Hayes
 Hayward } Anne 180
 Haywood } James 87
 Haywood } Judith 87
 } Nathan 109
 } Sarah 109
 } William Sweetser
 } xxxviii xlix
 Hazard, Arnold 29
 Caroline 281
 Ephraim 28
 Oldeon 28
 Hannah 28
 Jeremiah 28 29
 John 28
 London 30
 Nancy 29
 Mumford 27
 Nathan G. 28 29
 Stanton 29
 Stephen 29
 Head, Joe 34
 Healey } Eunice Walls M
 Healy } Hannah 90
 } Mary 90
 } Paul 90
 Hearing, William 333
 Heath, Abigail 278
 Betsey Lewis 86
 Caroline P. M
 Charles 86
 Charles Moody 278
 Daniel 86
 Daniel Dickinson 86
 Elizabeth 86
 Emily Howard 86
 Emma 278
 Grace 86
 Isaac 278
 Isaac M. 278
 Isaac William 278
 Jadith —
 Mary Ellen 278
 Polly 86
 Polly Thayer 86
 Samuel Wilbor 86
 William 86 283
 Willis 86
 Heaton, Hannah 366
 Hedenham, ——— 361
 Hedge } Elisha 236
 Hedg } Joyce 336
 Hedges } Martha 236
 } Solomon 21
 } Tristram 368
 Hedrick, Benjamin Sherwood
 } 192
 Hefferman, Hugh 308
 Hegbe, see Higbee
 Hegbee, see Higbee
 Heighland, see Hyland
 Helland, see Hyland
 Helland, see Hyland
 Helding, H. 19
 Helme, James 27
 John 37
 Helmershausen } Charles 194
 Hansen } 363
 Hensen } Henry
 } Charles
 } Frederick
 } 360
 } Jane 363
 Hempstead, Joshua 286
 Hancock, see Hancock
 Henden, William 364
 Henderson, Alexander 31
 Ann 31
 Eleanor 30
 Elizabeth 144
 George 30
 Jane 30
 Joseph 301
 Prudence 30
 Robert 30
 Hendley, see Henley
 Hendrickson, Tryntie 17
 Henarig, Tryntie 15 17
 Henley } Hannah 36 37
 Hendley } Sarah 366
 } Thomas 51 55
 Henniges, Agnes 58
 Henry VIII of England 161
 Henry IV of France 343
 Henry, John 307
 Mary 136
 Hernden, Thomas 358
 Herres, see Harris
 Herrick, Andrew 113 128
 George 113 116 123
 Hersey, George Milbank xlviii
 Hervey, Benjamin 113 123
 Hewlett } Abigail 130 339
 Hulet } Anna 138
 Hulett } Betsey 137
 Hult } Daniel 130
 } Eiam 136-40
 } Elizabeth 132 239
 } Hannah 134
 } Huldah 134
 } Jacob 132
 } John 136 137
 } Jonah 339
 } Lydia 136
 } Mary 139
 } Michael 132 134
 } Molly 136
 } Patience 136
 } Sabra 136-40
 } Sally 139
 } Susanna 132
 } Welcome 136
 } Zopha 136
 Heyden, see Hayden
 Heydon, see Hayden
 Heyland, see Hyland
 Heywood, see Hayward
 Hibbard, Augustine George 196
 Nathan 24
 Hibgee, see Higbee
 Hickey, Betty 147 296
 } 296 306
 } 308
 } 1
 } 1
 HIGGINSBOTHAM, D. 34
 Higginson, Ann 87 88
 Francis lxxiv 87 88
 John 89
 Louisa lxxiv
 Mary P. lxxv
 Stephen lxxiv
 Thomas Went-
 } worth lxx lxxiv
 } lxxv
 Highland, see Hyland
 Highlande, see Hyland
 Hillan, see Hyland
 Hilland, see Hyland
 Hildreth, Horace Edwin xlix
 100
 Hilgroue, John 264
 Peter 264
 William 264

Hill } Aaron 21
 Hilles } Benjamin 13
 Hillis } Benjamin P. 13 14
 Hills } Comes 160
 Daniel 310
 Edwin Allston 286
 Elizabeth 326
 Gilbert 326
 Hannah 85
 Hercules 87
 Huldah 160
 James 21 22 247 269
 Jenny 128
 John 25 309 336
 Jonas Coolidge III
 Joseph 90 91
 Mary 90 91 309 326
 Mindwell 309 310
 Richard 21 325
 Samuel 165
 Thomas xix 67
 Hilland, *see* Hyland
 Hillary, Thomas 264
 Hilles, *see* Hill
 Hilliard, Joseph 283
 Martha 283
 Rachel 283
 Hillis, *see* Hill
 Hillman, Timothy 82
 Hills, *see* Hill
 Hilton, — Capt. 266 267
 Abigail 366
 Ann B. 112
 Betsey 112
 Jane 363
 Joseph 314 366
 Mary B. 112
 R. 366
 Susanna 108
 Thomas 112
 Himes, James 27
 Hinckley } Eben 275
 Hinchley } Ebenezer 100
 Hinkley } Edith 275
 J. W. 193
 Mehitable 333
 Nehemiah 275
 Samuel lxxiii
 Tabitha 109
 Hines, Porter 84
 Hinkley, *see* Hinckley
 Hinman, Benjamin 22
 Isaac 22
 Jason 22
 Joel 22
 Hiscock, — Mr. 280 363
 — Mrs. 362
 John 361 365
 Martha 365
 Peggy 361
 William 280 360
 Hitchcock } Caleb 330
 Hitchcocks } Charles xlix
 John ix lxvi 300
 209
 Katharine 169
 Mary 198 200 208
 Sarah 203 230
 Sarah Frances
 lxvi
 Hitt, — Mrs. 26
 Sweet 28
 Thomas 26
 Hoadley, Charles Jeremy 299
 Ira 243
 John 243
 Lovira 243
 Mary 19
 Thirza Maria 243
 Hobbes } — 311
 Hebe } Richard 244
 Hochstetler } Harvey 363
 Hostetler } Jacob 363
 William Frank-
 lin 363

Hockrin, Joanna 301
 Katharine 300
 Mary 301
 Hodgdon, Abigail M. 52
 Benjamin 362
 Jesse 279 360
 Margaret 362
 Nancy 369
 Samuel Fox 52
 Stephen 369
 Hodge } C. Wistar 227
 Hodges } Charlotte Louisa lxxi
 Esra lxxi
 George 184
 Harriet Terry 227
 Orlando John xlix 96
 Hodgman, John 36
 Hodeson, Sophia 366
 Hoffman, John 37
 Richard 37
 Hogan, Julia lxxv
 Hoggs, Richard 244
 Thomas 363
 Holbrook, Elizabeth 146 221
 224 225 294 296 297
 James 225 294
 Love 297
 Mary 221
 Sarah 296
 William 146 221 224
 225 294 296 297
 Hold, Jonathan 316
 Susanna 316
 Holden } Amos 101
 Holdin } David 101
 James 358
 James Austin xlix
 Justinian 92
 Lydia 101
 Peaty 101
 Raleigh W. 92
 Richard 92
 Stephen 101
 Holland, Hannah 143
 Sarah 238
 Holloway, Joan 247 249 261
 William 247 249 261
 Holman, Alice 68
 Mary Lovering vii
 xxxviii xlviii 83
 Holmes } — 280
 Homes } Christopher 26
 Florence Estelle
 Jeranid III
 George Clarence
 xlvi III
 John 80
 John Albert xi
 Robert 26
 Holbrook, Richard 261
 Holt, — 276
 Jedediah 276
 Ruth 265
 Sarah T. 276
 Homer, John 190
 Mary 333
 Nancy Jenkins lxxiv
 William 333
 Homes, *see* Holmes
 Honeywood, Dorothy 198
 Hood, Richard 209
 Sarah 209
 Hooks, Charles 98
 Hooms, Betty 151
 Dorothy 151
 Ephraim 151
 Hooper, Thomas vi
 Hopewell, Pollard 34
 Hopkins, — 364
 — Mr. 365
 Clarke 26
 Ebenezer 22
 Elizabeth 200
 Lydia 364 365
 Margery 364

Hopkins } Michael 37
 conf'd } Polly 22
 Samuel 192
 William 200 269
 Hopper, Thomas 69
 Hore, William 245 261
 Horne } Abigail 222-4 294 306
 Horn } 296 305
 Amos 210 223 224 294
 296 298
 Bina 52
 Charles Randall 226
 Comfort 223
 Elisha 146 151 221-3
 225
 Elizabeth 146 217 218
 220 222-5 295 297 306
 George 52
 Jacob Clark 296
 James 296
 John 223 224
 Mary 142 148 151 154
 210 212 214 218 294
 Mary J. 52
 Moses 212 225
 Rebecca 223
 Sarah 147 154 214 297
 Tamsine 146 221-3 225
 306
 Thomas 145 148 151 154
 210 212 214 217 218
 220-5 296 297 301
 William 224
 Horsnaye, John 180
 Horton, Byron Barnes xlix
 James 26
 Hose, Henry 306
 Hosmer, Harriet 287
 James 286 287
 Jerome Carter v
 Joel 287
 Hostetler, *see* Hochstetler
 Hotchkiss, Abigail 327-32
 Abraham 328 330-2
 Amos 328
 Anna 328
 Bathsheba 330
 Benjamin 328 330
 Caleb 327 329
 Daniel 327 328 332
 David 332
 Deborah 329-31
 Desire 328 331
 Dorcas 328 331
 Ebenezer 327 330
 Elijah 331
 Eliphalet 329 332
 Elizabeth 327-32
 Enos 330
 Ester 328 330
 Eunice 333
 Fanny Winchester
 369
 Gideon 330
 Hannah 327-31
 Henry 328
 Isaac 328 329 331
 Jabez 331
 Jacob 328 331
 James 327 328 330
 Jemima 328
 Joel 329
 John 327-9
 Joseph 327 329-31
 Joshua 327-31
 Josiah 327 329
 Lent 329
 Lola 331 332
 Ludwick 329
 Lydia 328 331
 Mabel 331
 Margaret 329
 Mark 329
 Martha 327 331

Hotchkiss Mary 208 227 228
 conf'd 330 331
 Nehitable 329
 Miles 229
 Miriam 228 229
 Himmellah 229
 Noah 229
 Obadiah 228 229
 Priscilla 228
 Rachel 229 231
 Rebecca 228
 Reuben 231
 Robert 228
 Ruth 227 229
 Sally 228
 Samuel 227-228
 Sarah 227-231
 Silas 230
 Solomon 228
 Stephen 227 230
 Susanna 228 229
 Thankful 229
 Thomas 227 228 231
 Timothy 231
 Tryal 229
 Walt 229
 William 208 228 231
 Hotchkyn, William 228
 Hotten, John Camden 88 100
 178
 Houdlette Abigail 107
 Houdlett Almira 108
 Antoinette 108
 Benjamin 108
 Bradford 107
 Charles 108-8
 Edward E. 111
 Edward Ernest 108
 Elizabeth 108 110
 111
 Elizabeth H. 111
 Francis 108 109 110
 Franklin 108
 George 108-8
 George Theobald
 108
 Hannah 110
 Harriet 108
 Helen Louisa 108
 Louis 108
 Lucy 108
 Martha 108
 Mary 108-8 111
 Mary Cavalier 108
 Nancy 108 109 110
 Nancy M. 112
 Nancy Mary 108
 Philip 110
 Philip Frederick
 107
 Philip Theobald 107
 Rufus 108
 Sally Theobald 108
 Sarah Jane 107
 Sukey 108-7
 Susan 107 112
 Susanna 107 108
 Warren Rice 107
 House, see Howes
 Housen, see Halmershausen
 Howenden, Robert lix lxi
 Hovey, Benjamin 819
 Jonathan 21
 Lois 319
 Susanna 48
 How, see Howe
 Howard, Benjamin 118 120 126
 Ezekiel 27
 Harvey 26
 Lydia 270 272
 Mary 270 272
 Sally 12
 Samuel 270 272
 Sibella 270 272

Howard Walter E. lxxiii
 conf'd Zachariah 270 272
 Zachary, see Zacha-
 riah
 Howe Abigail 298
 How Anne 298 299 299
 Daniel 298
 Daniel Walt xlviii
 David 124
 Edward 298
 Edward Willard vii
 Elizabeth 298 298
 Elizabeth Clapp lxxvii
 Isaac 124
 James Theodore lxxvii
 Joab 124
 John 170 171
 Joseph 124
 Julia Ward 102
 Kesiah 123
 Martha Neal lxxvii
 Meribah 124
 Richard 298 299 299
 Simeon 124
 William 23
 William Blackstone 296
 Howell, Arthur 167
 George Rogers 167
 Hannah 167
 John 166
 Howes Alice 264
 House Drucilla 264
 Howes Elizabeth 267
 Hannah 267
 Henry 264
 Jeremiah 268
 John 264-4
 Joseph 267
 Mary 267
 Priscilla 268
 Samuel 268-8
 Thomas 268-8
 Howland, Henry J. lxxxiv
 John 93 267
 Howes, see Howes
 Hoyt, Alonso C. 227
 Andrew J. 227
 Raymond 227
 Sally 227
 Hubbard Alice 64
 Hubbard Ann B. 112
 Douglas B. 68
 Elisha 127
 Hannah 89
 Jane 89
 John 89 111
 Lewis 112
 Lois 127
 Martha 88 89
 E. 11
 Richard 88 89
 Sarah 111
 Susanna 127
 Thomas 64
 Watts 127
 Hubbell, Abigail 208 208
 Richard 208 209
 Walter xlix
 Hubbard, see Hubbard
 Huchens, see Hutchins
 Huchings, see Hutchins
 Huchins, see Hutchins
 Huchins, Abigail 63
 Anna 63
 Hannah 63
 Hannah Boody 63
 Israel 63
 Mary 63
 Moses 63
 Robert 63
 Ruth 63
 Hudson, Anne 180
 Charles 118
 Eleanor 144 154

Hudson Eunice Wells lli
 conf'd M. F. xlix
 Mary 144 154
 Huggen, Henry 164
 Hulsekoper, Anna Virginia
 xlix
 Frederic Louis
 xlix
 Reginald Shippen
 xlix
 Hulet, see Hewlett
 Hulet, see Hewlett
 Hult, see Hewlett
 Hull, Hannah 288
 Thomas 288
 Humby, Ann 267
 John 267
 Humphreville Ebenezer 202
 Humphreville 205
 Humphreville Elizabeth 204
 Humphreville Esther 202 205
 Experience 205
 John 209
 Rachel 209
 Samuel 208
 Thomas 209
 Humphrey George W. xlix
 Humphreys Richard Clapp
 xlviii
 Humphreville, see Humphreville
 Hunking, Anna 51
 Hunnewell, James Melville
 xlix
 Hunt, Anne 283
 Arthur Kinsman xlviii
 John 26 27
 Sarah 64 66
 Hunter, Bartly 110
 Margaret 110
 Huntress, Abigail 268
 Andrew 92
 George 268
 Mary 268
 Hard, Arthur T. 228

Index of Persons

Hatchins } Hannah 120 127-9
 conf'd } Harriet Kendal 120
 Hervey 126
 Isaac 131
 John 126-8
 Joseph 120 121 264
 238
 Judith 237 239
 Maria Levens 120
 Mary 264
 Noah 239
 Olive 158
 Prudence 239
 Ruth 238
 Samuel 125
 Sarah 121 239
 Shubael 120
 Silas 237-9
 Simon 126
 Theophilus 125
 Wyman 120 121
 Zerna 121
 Zerubah 120
 Zerviah 121 238
 Hutchinson, Ann 87
 J. R. 222 224
 Thomas 167
 Hyckeman, William 244
 Hyde } Agnes 261
 Hide } Dorothy 261
 Elisha 22 23
 Ephraim 40
 George 243
 Hannah 77
 Henry 36
 Jedediah 121
 Nathaniel 40
 Nettle 243
 Portland 243
 Samuel 77
 Sarah 40
 Stephen 260
 Hyland — 64
 Heighland — Widow 63
 Heiland Abigail 64
 Heiland Abraham 63
 Heyland Agnes 62 63 65 66
 Highland Alice 64 65
 Highlande Amy 65
 Hillan Andrew 64 65
 Hilland Ann 62-4 67
 Hilland Anna 64 65 67
 Hyghland Anne 62 65
 Hylan Anthony 63
 Hylande Catherine 64 65
 Hyland Christian 62 65
 Deborah 64 67
 Dorothy 65
 Elizabeth 62-7
 Ellen 63
 Faith 63
 Frances 63
 George 63-7
 Isabel 67
 James 63-5
 Jane 63-5
 Joan 62 63 65 66
 John 61-6
 Josias 62 63 66
 Katharine 64 65
 Lucy 65
 Margaret 65
 Mary 62-7
 Mildred 63 65
 Nicholas 62-4 66
 Pauline 65
 Peter 61-3 65 66
 Richard 61-3 65 66
 Rowland 65
 Ruth 67
 Samuel 62-4 65 67
 Sarah 64-7
 Thomas 62-7
 Ursula 64
 William 62-6

Ida, George 22
 John 21 22 24
 Iles, Joan 252
 Ingalls } Chester 126 127
 Ingols } Pamela 127
 Polly 126
 Sarah 99
 Sylvia 126 127
 Ingersoll } Hannah 233
 Ingersol } Mary 46
 Perkins 233
 Ingols, see Ingalls
 Ingram, John 246
 Ireland } Henry 222
 Irelande } Jacob 222
 Richard 246
 Robert 246 248
 Irons, Harry Stuart 192
 Irvin, Jeannette E. lxxxiv
 Irving, Henry Sir lxxii
 Isriel, Anna 20
 Martin 20
 Orrin 20
 Thomas 20
 Warner 20
 William 20
 Ives } Ann 201
 Ive } Benjamin 112 116 120 123
 124
 Joseph 230
 Mary 230
 Rebecca 228
 Thomas 201 228
 William 245
 Jack, David Russell xlix
 Jackeman, see Jackman
 Jackins, Patty 110
 Jackman } Richard 259
 Jackeman } William 249
 Jackson — 186
 Jacson } Aaron 35
 Abigail 64
 Ariotta 186
 Catherine 12
 Christopher 84
 Edward 84
 Edward G. 84
 Elizabeth 84
 Frances 84
 John 84 259
 John D. 226
 John F. 226
 Margaret 84
 Mary lxx
 Mary Stuart lxx
 Miles 84
 Samuel 37 lxx
 Susan 84 226
 Thomas 35
 William lx lxx 93
 Jacobs } Mary 262
 Jacob } Mercy 198
 Jacobus, Donald Lines 15 197
 208 227
 Jacson, see Jackson
 Jaine, see Jane
 James I of England xix
 James, Elizabeth 67
 Francis 67
 William 112 117 123
 Jameson, Samuel 266
 Jane } P. 11
 Jaine } Peter 12
 Jans, Sarah 17
 Jansen, see Johnson
 Jaques, Abigail 274 275 278
 Alonzo P. 278
 Ann 278
 Apphia 274-6 279
 Benjamin 274 275 279
 Betsey 278
 Betsey E. 278
 Charles 275 278
 Charles M. 278

Jaques } Cynthia 275 278 279
 conf'd } Deborah 275 279
 Edna 274 275 280
 Elizabeth 274 275
 Ellen Maria 278
 Emma 278
 Hannah 275 278
 Hannah Eliza 278
 Harriet 278
 Harriet H. 278
 Jacob 278
 Joseph 275 278
 Joseph C. 278
 Judith 278
 Maria 278
 Mary 274 275 278 279
 Mary N. 275 278
 Moody 274 275 278
 Moses 274 275 278 279
 Olive 278
 Parker 274 275 279
 Phineas 278
 Rebecca 275 278 279
 Rebecca A. 278
 Romulus 278
 Sally 274 278
 Samuel 274 275 279
 Sarah 274 275 278 279
 Sarah W. 278
 Susan 278
 Jarrett, John 43
 Susanna 43
 Jarvis, Catherine 58
 Rebecca 233
 Jefford, Chloe 241
 Jellison, Elizabeth 110
 Job 110
 Jenkins } Abigail 260 271 278
 Ginkins } 315
 Jenkyn } Anna 270 320
 Asa 319
 Benjamin 272 273
 317-21
 Betsey 320
 Catherine 271
 David 318
 Dorothy 273 318 321
 Edward 278
 Eliab 320
 Elizabeth 260 271 272
 316 318-21
 Enoch 316
 Eunice 321
 Ezekiel 268 300 271
 273 319
 Ezra 273 319
 Hannah 260 316
 319-21
 Hephzibah 272 273
 Jemima 271 316
 Joel 268-73 315-21
 John 67 271 316 317
 319 320
 Jonathan 318 320
 Joseph 269 271-3 317
 318 321
 Lemuel 268-71 273
 315-9
 Lois 273 319
 Lucy 318
 Lydia 269 270 272 273
 317 318 320
 Margaret 270 271 273
 319
 Maria 321
 Martha 320
 Martha Neal lxxvii
 Mary 270-3 317-9
 Mercy 260 270
 Micah 320
 Molly 320
 Nabby 320
 Nancy 317
 Naomi Kendall 321
 Nathan 320

Index of Persons

cxi

Jenkins	{	Nathaniel 269 271 315	Johnson	{	Angellina 241	Johnson	{	Jacobus 16
		316 319			Anna 16-8 241			James 47 239
		Obadiah 268-70 272			243 328			James Brown
		273 316-8 320 321			Annetje 17			241
		Palmer 319			Anson 241			James H. 243
		Patty 320			Antje 17 18			Jan 16-8
		Peggy 320			Arvilla Lola			Jane 235
		Phebe 273 315 317 320			243			Jasper Nich-
		Polly 319 320			Asa 19 240			ols xlix
		Polly S. 321			Ashbel 237 239			Jeremiah 15
		Rebecca 272 273			Benjamin 17			327
		317-20			18 240 243			Jesse 19
		Ruth 316			Betsey 243			Joanna 16-8
		Sally 319			Betsey B. 112			234 235
		Samuel 272 273 315-7			Betty 239			Joel 237
		319-21			Beulah 237 239			John 16-7 35
		Samuel Flint 321			Caleb 234-43			68 75 202 205
		Sarah 268-73 315 316			Caleb Bur-			228 233-43
		318 320 321			bank 243			277
		Sarah Barnes 321			Catherine 68			Jonah 238
		Sarah M. 321			Charles 236			Jonas 240
		Stephen 316			243			Jonathan 239
		Susanna 316 318 319			Charlotte 242			241 242
		Theophilus 269			Chloe 241			Jonathan J.
		Thomas 271 316			Clarenden 241			242
		Thomas Jefferson 321			Clark 239 240			Joseph 108
		Timothy Walker 321			242			233-5
		William 316 321			Clark Gerry			Josephine 243
		William Williams			243			Joshua 237 240
		321			Cornelia 243			241
Jenks, Joseph 29					Cornells 17-9			Judith 16 17
William 103					Daniel 235-40			Julia A. 227
Jenkyn, see Jenkins					242 243			Lambert 15-8
Jenne, Elisha 20					David 238 240			Lamphire 241
Jenner { Aeltye 18					241			Lemuel 238
Jennes { Anna 18					Deborah 227			Levi 241-3
					235 236			Levi L. 242
		Antje 18			Dericke, see			Levi Lincoln
		Elze 18			Richard			243
		Jan 18			Dewitt Clin-			Levinah 238
		Jannetye 18			ton 243			239
		Jochim 18			Dolly 40			Lewis 239
		John 18			Dora 242			Linda 243
		Lambert 18			Dorothy 235			Louisa 243
		Maria 18			Dorothy 236-8			Lovilla 243
		Sarah 18			Ebenexer 328			Lucinda 239
		Willem 18			Edward xlii			Lucy 239 240
Jennings, Anna 19					Eli 242 243			243
Jennison, Relief 335 336					Ellnor 233 234			Lucy Lane 242
Jennitt, Sarah 65					Elisha 242			Luther 241
Jessamy, Paul 37					Elizabeth 19			Lydia 240-2
Jethro, Athearn 80					227 235-8 241			328
Jewell, Alice 254					243 308 331			Lyman 19
Edmund 254					Emily 243			Mabel 205
Edward 254					Emma 243			Maria 18 242
Elizabeth 254					Ephraim 239			243 277
Henry 254					Esther 238			Martha 108 237
Joan 254					Etta 243			238 242
John 254					Eunice 241			Mary 17-9 40
Jewett, Katy 22					Frederick 239			227 234 235
Jiggles, Mercy 285					Frederick			237 239 241
Thomas 285					Charles			243
John, Peter 34					xlviii			Matilda 40
Johnson		— xxv 47			Gardner 241			Micah 237 240
Jansen		Aafye 17			George 239 242			241
Van der Bosch		Aaron 241 242			243			Micajah, see
Wooters		Abel 239			George B. 227			Micah
Wouters		Abigail 228			Gorham 277			Minerva 243
		235 237 239			Hannah 19 40			Molly 239
		240 242			234-6 240 241			Nancy 242
		Abigail Butler			Harriet 241			Nathan 240 243
		243			Harriet E. 277			Nathaniel
		Achsah 241			Helen M. 277			233-5
		Achsah Wash-			Hendrick 17			Nettie 243
		burn 242			Henry 242			Nicholas 34
		Adam 241			Henry Spring			Olive 243
		Adeline 243			243			Orin 243
		Adeline New-			Hephzibeth			Oroon Datis
		ton 243			237			243
		Aholiab 40			Homer 242			Patty 239 242
		Alfred 103			Isaac 240			Peter 237 239
		Almira 241			Israel 238			240
		Alpheus 242			Issacher 238			Phebe 238
		Amandus 96			Jacob 16-8 227			240-2
		Amos 239 242			277			

- Johnson } Philip 238
 cont'd } Pillsbury 277
 Polly 239
 Rachel 18 241
 Rebecca 18 104
 111 241
 Reuben 240
 Reyne 18
 Richard 18 68
 Rosanna K.
 277
 Roxana 241
 Rufus 238 240
 Rutgert 16 17
 Ruth 331
 Sally 242 277
 Samuel 234 235
 237 241 328
 Sarah 16-8 237-
 43 308 327 331
 Sarah Eaton
 239
 Seth 238
 Smith 238
 Solomon 233-
 43
 Sophia 243
 Stephen 238
 Stintie 17
 Susan 84
 Susanna 234
 238 241
 Sylvia 243
 Thankful 236
 Thirza 243
 Thirza Maria
 243
 Thomas 15 238
 239
 Timothy 239
 242
 Tryntie 15 17
 Turall 241
 Uriah 239
 Walter 15-8
 Walter F. 227
 Wealthian 240
 Weintie 16 17
 Willard 240 243
 William 15 181
 241-3 308 331
 Wingle, see
 William
 Winnifret 17
 Wouter 15 17
 Wyntie 18
 Zacheus 239
 Zebadiah 236
 238
 Zeruah 238
 Zurvilla G. 242
- Johnston, Elizabeth lxvi
 John 37
 Joseph Eggleston
 293
 Patrick 37
 Robert 30
- Joice, see Joyce
 Jones, — 361
 — Capt. 122
 Anne 270
 Augustine xlviii
 Daniel 109
 David 37
 Elizabeth 33 187 188
 Hannah 320
 Hugh 187
 Hugo 188
 Jacob 320
 Mabel Loughton iii
 Mary 270 317
 Matt Bushnell vii 32
 Nancy 109
 Rebecca 272
- Jones } Robert 188 270
 cont'd } Samuel 62
 Silas 37
 Thomas 36 80 81
 William 34 272
 Zenas 23
- Jordan, Betsey 112
 Robert 372
- Joseph, Anthony 35
 Josiah, — Mr. 365
 Sarah 365
- Joyce } Hannah 86
 Joice } John 35
 Judd } Ann 250
 Judde } Anne 251
 William 246 247
- Judson, Rebecca 207
 Julien, Joseph Francois Bap-
 tistan Denis 95 194
 Matthew Cantine xlviii
- June, Stephen 36
 Jurlanse, Kenira 17
 Laurens 16 17
- Kane, Michael 307
 Kately, Ithail 13
 Parbust 13
- Kean, see Keen
 Kearns, Anthony 307
 Kearswell, see Kerswall
 Keat, John xiii
 Kee, Abigail 130 132 137
 Chloe 136
 Daniel 132 135 137
 Hannah 135
 Jerusha 132
 Joanna 130 132
 John 132
 Joseph 132
 Mary 132
 Pardon 135
 Shubael 137
- Keegan, John 36
 Keen } — Widow 364
 Kean } Ephraim 362
 Keene } Gregory B. 96
 Luther 365
 Lydia 365
 Margaret Orr lxviii
 Mercy 362
 Neigh 361
 William 359 364
- Keays, see Keyes
 Keith, Damaris Williams lxviii
 Keloy, — 229
 Freelove 229
 Keturah 229
 Nathaniel 229
 Susan 229
- Kelley } Abigail 136
 Kelly } Clarissa 136
 Kely } Daniel 136
 Edward 146
 Hannah 142 144 300
 James Templeton iii
 Joanna 146
 Love 300
 Margaret 300
 Maria 52
 Michael 34
 Robert 52
 Susanna 142 300 301
- Kellam, see Killam
 Kelly, see Kelley
 Kely, see Kelley
 Kember, see Kimball
 Kemmer, Margaret 258
 Kempe, Ann 358
 Joan 358
 John 358
 Thomas 358
- Kenbner, Matthew 36
 Kendall } Caroline 24
 Kendal } Louisa 112
- Kendall } Lydia P. 111
 cont'd } Nathaniel 21 24
 Samuel S. 24
 Thomas 236 237
 William 111 112
- Kenedy, see Kennedy
 Kennard, Helen Lucy iii
 Helen Lucy Stebbins
 xlviii
- Kennedy } Alexander 277
 Kenedy } Charles 32
 Edward 31
 Harriet 277
 Henry 277
 James 31
 John 31 133 281
 Patrick 31
 Robert 133
 Ruth 133
 Susan 31
 Thomas 281
 William 277 281
- Kenny, Abigail 147 188
 Anne 217 218 220
 Betty 220
 John 217
 Patrick 147 217 218 220
 Samuel 188
 Sarah 218
- Kensington, — Mr. xviii xix
 Kent, Thomas 263
 Kenward, John 61
- Kerswall } Abigail 215 297
 Kearswell } Amos 147 212 295
 Kerswell } 296 298
 Kerswill } Anne 147 295-7
 Kiswell } 299 306
 Arthur 147 215
 Betty 224 297
 Elizabeth 223-5
 295 297
 Joanna 224 225
 295 297 299
 John 210 224 225
 295 297 299
 Lemael Much-
 more 299
 Martha 210 212
 213 215
 Mary 212 300 301
 Mercy 155
 Molly 295
 Nanny 299
 Pelatiah 147 214
 295-7 299
 Rachel 295
 Rebecca 147 295
 296 298 306
 Robert 210 212 213
 215 223-5 295 300
 Samuel 213 296
 Sarah 144 155 210
 212 214 215 224
 296 300
 Susanna 147
 Tamzine 210
 Tryphena 297
 William 144 155
 210 212 214 215
 223 295 304
- Ketcham, Alfred 231
 Edward H. 231
 Elizabeth 231
 Phebe C. 231
- Kettell, Joan 72
 Key, Almy 139
 Horatio Nelson 139
 Huchens 139
- Keyes } Chloe 137
 Keays } Eliza 141
 Kies } Idelle xlviii
 Rhoda 137
 Wilson 141
- Kidder, Catherine Lewis lxxiv

Index of Persons

cxiii

Kidder } Edward 109
 conf'd } Hannah 103
 Joseph lxxiii lxxiv
 Lucy 109
 Nabby 320
 Nancy 108
 Nancy Jenkins lxxiv
 Richard 103
 William Lambert 320
 Kies, see Keyes
 Killam } Abigail 231
 Kellum } Jesse 231
 Killim } Samuel 20 272
 Sarah 272
 Killingworth, Edward 168
 Kimball } Asa 25
 Remball } Betsey 10
 Kimbal } Betsey E. 278
 Kimbell } Cynthia Elizabeth
 278
 Ebenezer 10 11
 Elizabeth 166
 Ellwood Davis 233
 Helen Frances vi
 xxxiv xlviii
 James W. 288
 John 262
 Lydia 10 11
 Nathaniel G. 278
 Sally 11
 Kimberly } Mabel 207
 Kimberley } Nathaniel 207
 Polly 207
 King } Abigail 44 126 127
 Kings } Asa 127
 Daniel 125-8
 Edward 44
 Elizabeth 125 126 128
 Ezra 44
 George Rogers 128
 Hannah 125 128
 James 125-8
 Lydia 58 127 128
 Maria 128
 Mary 44 125-8
 Nathan 128
 Patty 110
 Peter 44
 Ralph 125-8
 Richard 58 125-8
 Rogers 125-8
 Rufus Tilden 128
 Samuel 125 126
 Sarah 125
 Solomon 128
 Susanna 44
 Tabitha 125
 Thomas 44
 William 128 269
 Winifred 16
 Kingman, Leroy Wilson xlix
 Kingsbury, Catherine 112
 Fanny 25
 Margaret M. 112
 Zipporah 130 132
 Kingsley } — Widow 265
 Kinsley } Sewel 28
 Kinney, Hannah S. 49
 Kinsley, see Kingsley
 Kirwan, Thomas 193
 Kissam, Daniel E. 236
 Daniel W. 236
 Elizabeth 236
 Hannah 236
 Jane 226
 Maria 236
 Phebe 226
 Sarah V. B. 236
 Seabury 226
 Seabury Webster 236
 William Aymar 226
 Kiswell, see Kerswell
 Knapp, George Brown xlviii
 James 187

Knapp } John 187
 conf'd } Mary 333
 Oswald Greenways 267
 Rebecca 333
 Knight, Abijah 21
 Edward 316
 Giles 191
 Hannah 339
 Isaac 336
 Rachel 338 339
 Samuel 338 339
 Sarah 316 338
 Knowles } Jeremiah 27
 Knowls } Margaret 110
 Knowlton } Daniel 14
 Nolton } Jer. 361 365
 Sarah 361
 Susan 362
 Wash. 362
 Knox } Anne 144
 Nock } John 38
 Richard 144
 Samuel 38
 Susanna 38
 Labaw, George Warne xlix
 Labroden, Peter 34
 La Fayette, Marie Jean Paul
 Marquis de 316
 Lahab } Abraham 300
 Lahab } Jane 301
 Lake, David 22
 Elizabeth 23
 Lucy 22
 William 22 162
 Laland, see Leland
 Lamb, Abigail 90
 Dorothy 236
 Fred William xlix
 Jonathan 238
 Thomas 366
 Lambert } Benjamin 80
 Lambert } Elizabeth 148
 Samuel 81
 Thomas 148
 Timothy 81
 Lamon, Andrew 31
 Lamprey, Benjamin 151
 Lucy 99
 Simon 151
 Lamson, Albert Henry lili
 Lanavad, John 244
 Lander, Jonathan 37
 Lane, Charles Chester li
 Daniel 287
 Dorothy 271 273
 Jennie T. xlix
 Joshua 231
 Josiah 231
 Lucy 239
 Orville Wilbur xlix
 Ralph 244
 Langdon, Betsey 110
 Chauncey 23
 Mary 110
 Langley, Hannah 48
 Samuel 48
 Langrice, Peter 36
 Lapham, Benjamin N. 195
 Lark, Thomas 345
 Larkin, Edward 207
 Eunice 207
 Frank xxxvii
 Larrabee } — 279
 Larrabe } Sarah 280
 Larwood, William 182
 Latham, Anna 285
 Anna Maria lxxviii
 Charles A. xliii
 Thomas 285
 Lathrop, see Lothrop
 Laughlin, Hugh M. 37
 Law } Basil 341
 Lawe } Isabel 341
 Margery 341

Lawrence, Abigail 127 128
 Asa 127 128
 Benjamin 112
 Carrie Rebecca
 lxxx
 Daniel lxxx 129
 Diademina 128
 Elizabeth lxxx 128
 Ephraim 128
 Frances 128
 Henry 128
 Horatio Gates 128
 John Strachan xlix
 Mary Ann 112
 Philomenia 128
 Robert Means 268
 Rogers 128
 Rowland 128
 Samuel 338
 Samuel Crocker lix
 lxxx lxxx
 Susan 51
 Susanna 98
 Lawson, Deborah 283
 Deodate 283
 Elizabeth 161
 William 161
 Lawton, Daniel 27
 Ida May Frost xxxvii
 Mark Anthony lii
 Thomas Albert 281
 Lea, see Lee
 Leach } — Widow 257
 Leache } Agnes 245 246
 Leech } Nathaniel 37
 Nicholas 257
 Sylvanus 20
 William 113 123 124
 Leatherbee, Ella Duncan
 lxxxiii
 George Henry lli
 ix lxxxiii
 Mary Jane lxxxiii
 William Hault
 lxxxiii
 Leavens } Abigail 129 339
 Leavins } Esther 130 337
 James 339
 Lebaron, Almira 64
 Bartlett 85
 Esther 84
 Harriet 84
 Lucia 84
 Lydia 85
 Nancy 84
 Leicester, Arthur 245
 Margaret 245
 Lechford, Thomas 359
 Lee } — 106 169
 Lea } Abigail 23
 Abigail Eliza 23
 Chauncey 23
 Chauncey Graham 23
 Darby 36
 James 107
 James Henry 322 334
 John 36
 Mary 106
 Mercy 106
 Miriam 329
 Nathan 106 107
 Purchase 106
 Susan 107
 Theodore 23
 Leech, see Leach
 Leek, Martha 331
 Timothy 331
 Leffingwell, Eliphalet Wright
 126
 Jeremiah 126
 Sarah 126
 Legrove, Philip 35
 Leah, see Lahab
 Leighton, Harriet Ann 52
 Joseph 52

- Leland } Adam 14
 Leland } Sibyl 126
 Lellysden } Alice 60
 Lellesden } Elizabeth 55 60
 Joan 55 56 60
 Thomas 55 60
 Lenox, James xii xvii
 Leonard, Thomas 36
 William 34
 Leson, *see* Gleason
 Levendell, Mary 349
 William 349
 Leverett, George Vasmer
 xxxviii
 Levett, Christopher xxii xxiii
 Frances xxiii
 Levick, Lewis J. 191
 Levinus, Thomas 36
 Lewis } Alice 356
 Lewes } Anna 164 165
 Liwes } Anne 270
 Benoni 356
 David 232 233
 Diconson 112
 Elizabeth 19 125 164
 165
 Francis 80 81
 George 356
 Harriet 108
 Isaac 108
 James A. 34
 John 125 229 354 356
 Joseph 270 273 356
 Marie 164 165 355
 Martha 164 165
 Mary 270 273
 Phebe 229
 Prudence 103
 Robert 164 165
 Samuel 301 356
 Sarah 108 164 165 354
 356
 Sarah B. 112
 Sarah Borden Durfee
 iii
 Sarah Elizabeth 232
 233
 Sibella 270 273
 Thomas 355
 William 37
 Libby, Charles Thornton xlix
 89 189
 Isaac 148 150
 Jane 148
 Mary 148 150
 Reuben 150
 Liddy, Hugh 307
 Light } John 245 249
 Lyght } Thomas 246
 Lilly, Converse 106 107
 Hannah Hinton 106 106
 111
 Lydia C. 110
 Mehitable 108
 Sally 107 110
 Sarah 103 106
 Lincoln, Abraham lxxiii lxxv
 lxxiii
 Agnes Wyman iii
 Francis Henry ix
 lxxvii lxxviii 95
 James Minor xxxviii
 xlviil iii
 Mehitable lxxvii
 Solomon lxxvii
 Waldo v vi
 Willard 21
 Lindsey, Harriet 111
 Israel 111
 Lines, *see* Lynde
 Linley, Thomas 35
 Linscott } David 365
 Linscot } John 363
 Jos. 366
 Linscott } Joshua 363
 conf'd } Mary 365
 Sally 363 366
 Lippincott, Horace Mather
 xl ix 191
 Lipscomb, George 343
 Litchfield, Wilford Jacob
 xxxvii xlviil 83
 Lithgow, Alfred J. S. J. 111
 Martha C. 111
 Little, David 132
 Edna 131 135
 Ezekiel 131-3
 George 135
 Hannah 133
 Lucy 133
 Lydia 131
 Margaret 132
 Moses 133
 Rachel 133
 Samuel 132
 William 101
 Littlefield, Amos 155 157
 Betsey 315
 Daniel 158
 Deborah 78
 Dorcas 262
 Ebenezer 78 263 312
 Elijah 157
 Ephraim 157
 George Emery vii
 97
 Hannah 265
 Jeremiah 157
 John 262
 Lydia 264
 Narcissus 263
 Noah 158
 Peter 265
 Sarah 263 312
 Seth 157
 Solomon 157
 Stephen 78 158
 Susanna 262
 Theodore 264
 Livermore, Homer Fiske 100
 Nellie Bazin 100
 Livingston, Cortlandt 34
 Liwes, *see* Lewis
 Locke } Abigail 153
 Lock } David 153
 Loke } Dorothy 145
 John 244
 Jonathan 151 153
 Mary 151
 Mary Learned iii
 Sarah 151 153 336
 Lockert, Frances 196
 Lockwood } Ann 323
 Lokwood } Edward 323
 Francis 323
 George 323
 Isabel 323
 John 323
 Margery 323
 Marie 323
 Mary 323
 Richard 323
 Robert 323
 Thomas 323
 Lodge, ——— 179
 Elizabeth 179
 Logan, James xlix
 Loke, *see* Locke
 Lokwood, *see* Lockwood
 Longfellow, ——— 186
 Henry Wadsworth
 lxxiv
 Longman, Rufus Adolphus
 xl ix 191
 Look, Elijah 80 81
 Joseph 80
 Nathan 80
 Peter 80
 Look } Robert 80
 conf'd } Samuel 80 81
 Seth 80
 Thomas 80 81
 Loomis } Clyrara 38
 Lummis } Electa Spafford lxxiv
 John 38
 John G. 49
 Mattie 49
 Lord, Anne 159
 Ebenezer 147
 Elizabeth 218 220-2 225
 295 305
 Jeremiah 218 220 221 305
 Jeremy 222 225 295
 John 168 295
 Margaret 222
 Margery 261
 Mercy 138
 Molly 221 225
 Sarah 147
 William 159
 Lore, Auley 366
 Charles B. 367
 Eldad 366 367
 Jane 366
 Loring, Arthur Greene vii
 xlviil
 Lotther, Elizabeth 73
 Lothrop } Elizabeth 198
 Lathrop } Hannah 357
 Lothrop } John lxxiii 357
 Mary 179
 Mehitable Hinckley
 lxxiii
 Thomas 43 179 357
 Veranes 23
 Lottisham, Frances xxiii
 Loud, Eben 37
 Loue, *see* Love
 Lounsbury, Josiah 331
 Martha 331
 Love } Eusebius 59
 Loue } Katharine 59
 Olive 134
 Lovejoy, Evelyn Mary Wood
 xl ix 193
 Lovell, Albert A. 240
 Harriet Martha 127
 John 127
 Ovid 127
 Martha 127
 Lovett }
 Lovit } John 120 122 124
 Lovitt }
 Low, John 35
 Lowell, Harriet Whiting lxxiii
 John 111
 Melinda 111
 Luce } Abishai 81
 Lucy } Abraham 80
 Benjamin 81
 Bethuel 80
 Enoch 80
 Ezekiel 80 81
 Hannah 51
 Henry 80
 Hesekiah 80
 Isaac 80
 John 80 81
 Jonathan 80 81
 Joseph 81
 Malatiah 80
 Matthew 81
 Nathan 80
 Obed 81
 Peter 81
 Seth 81
 Sylvanus 80
 Thomas 80 81
 William 81
 Zachariah 80
 Zeph. 82

Index of Persons

CKV

Lack, Sarah 87
 Thomas 87
 Lackerst, Ellen 63
 Lucy, *see* Luce
 Ludlow, Augustus C. 33
 Rowe 33
 Lufman, Jane 265
 Roger 265
 Luk, William 244
 Lumbert, *see* Lambert
 Lummis, *see* Loomis
 Lund, Rebecca lxxii
 Lunt, George 301
 Job 301
 Samuel 301
 Lupton, Abigail 167
 Christopher 167
 Lush, John 254
 Luther, Irene B. lxxxii
 Louisa 243
 Lyford, William 344
 Lyght, *see* Light
 Lyman, Asa 103
 William 159
 Lymer, Paul 36
 Lynche, J. 259
 Lynde } Amos Porter 317
 Lines } Bathsheba 330
 Lynes } Deborah 331
 Eliza Jennette 198
 Jabex 317
 Jacob Perkins 317
 John 317 331
 Joseph 317
 Mary 199 200 317
 Nancy 317
 Phebe 317
 Ralph 330
 Sally 109
 Samuel 200
 William 317
 Lynn, Polly 110
 Robert 110
 Lyon, — Rev. Dr. lxvii
 Azubah 40
 Damaris Williams lxvii
 Elizabeth 40
 Hannah 40
 Jedediah lxviii
 Julius 40
 Lyman 40
 Nehemiah 21
 Parley 38
 Patty 40
 Phebe 38
 Philena 40
 Samuel lxviii
 Samuel C. 40
 Vinal lxvii lxviii
 William lxviii
 Lysson, Mary 291
 Lyver, John 37
 Maarlin, *see* Marlin
 MacBean, William M. 194
 McCabe } John 35
 MacCabe } Julius P. Bolivar 96
 McCafferty, Bridget 32
 William 36
 McCance, Andrew xlix
 McCleary, Martha 94
 McClintock, Martha Jane 112
 McClosky, John 32
 Rose 32
 McCloud, Curtis 112
 Sarah G. 112
 MacCovey, James Stuart lxv
 Julia lxv
 Mary Stuart lxv
 McCray, Lucy 109
 McCrea, John 31
 McCroy, Robert 307
 McDada, James 31

Mace, Abigail 147 221 305
 Abraham 304
 Agnes 142 144
 Andrew 142 143 150 153
 209 302
 Betty 155
 Deborah 142 143 150 153
 209
 Elizabeth 146 148 219 220
 222 223 305
 Gibbons 142 146 148 150
 153 155 211
 Hannah 142 150 219 221
 301
 Ithamar 221 302
 James 153 221
 Joanna 142 150
 John 146 219 220 222 223
 302 303
 Jos. 302 303
 Joseph 142 150 152 154
 211 223
 Josiah 211 225
 Judith 142 148 150 153
 155 211
 Levi 219 221 302
 Mary 142 144-6 150 152
 154 209 211 303
 Rachel 302
 Rebecca 146
 Reuben 304
 Robert 303
 Samuel 153
 Sarah 142 144 225 306
 Thomas 146 154 225
 McGloughlin } ——— 32
 McGloughlin } Owen 32
 Nelly 32
 McIntire } Alexander 313 314
 McIntyre } Lucy 275
 Mack, Mercy 315
 McKan, James 35
 McKay, — Dr. 48
 Lucy Ann 48
 Mary lxxxv
 McKinley, William lxxxiii
 McKinze, Polly 100
 Rodrick 100
 McLanathan, Oreanna 54
 McLaughlin, Andrew Cunning-
 ham 95
 McLoon, Ebenezer 107
 McNeir, John 36
 Macomber, Almira 84
 John H. 84
 McPike, Eugene Fairfield xlix
 287
 McQueen, Jane 307
 William 307
 McVey, John 35
 Madden, Ann 79
 J. A. 79
 Madigan, Catherine 306
 Walter 306
 Madison, James 156
 Mahew, *see* Mayhew
 Mahona, Israel 262
 Makin } Alice 326
 Makyn } Daniel 325 326
 Elizabeth 326
 Grace 324
 James 325
 Martha 325 326
 Mary 326
 Robert 325 326
 Samuel 325
 Thomas 326
 Tobias 324
 Mallalien, Eliza Frances lxxxix
 Ellen Bromfield lxxx
 Francis lxxxix
 John lxxxix
 Lydia lxxxix

Mallalien } Willard Emerson
 conf'd } lxxx
 Willard Francis lxx
 lxxviii lxxix
 Mallard, John 20
 Mary 20 23
 Thomas 20
 Mallon, Michael 307
 Malona, Daniel 35
 Mambrut, — Lady 18
 Sarah 18
 Mansfield, *see* Mansfield
 Mangier, Green 37
 Mann, Charles Edward xlviii
 82
 Esther 90
 Hannah 90
 Thomas 90
 Mannering, Elizabeth 142 304
 John 170
 Thomas 304
 Mannyng, Anne 53
 Mansfield } Comfort 308
 Mansfield } Ebenezer 308 309
 Elizabeth 308
 Esther 204
 Gillian 308
 Hannah 308
 Horace 308
 Japhet 308
 John 308
 Joseph 308 309
 Martha 172 308
 Mary 308 309
 Mercy 198 308
 Moses 148
 Richard 308 309
 Robert 173
 Samuel 309
 Sarah 13
 Silence 308 309
 Manson, Jane 51
 Manter, James 80
 John 80
 Jonathan 80
 Matthew 80 81
 Samuel 80
 Whiten 80 81
 Marahal, Thomas 37
 Marberie, *see* Marbury
 Marble } Jacob 22
 Marbyll } John Miner Carey
 xviii
 Roger 353
 Marbury } Bridget 87
 Marberie } Catherine, *see* Kath-
 Morbury } arine
 Francis 87
 Katharine 87
 Marbyll, *see* Marble
 Marchant, *see* Merchant
 Marden, — Goodman 353
 Benjamin 145
 Joan 56
 Rebecca 145
 Robert 55
 William 354
 Marino, Alexander 34
 Marken, Ruby C. 49
 Marks } William 245 252
 Markes }
 Marlin } Aeltje 18
 Maarlin } Aentje 18
 Anna 18
 Hendrick 18
 Marrow, Ebenezer 271
 Marsh, Joseph M. 112
 Mary 176
 Sarah R. 112
 Marshall } Abel 111
 Marshal } John 173 175
 Joseph 132
 Levi Winfield 1

- Marshall** { Mary 173 175
conf'd { Nancy C. 111
Marshman, Mary 255
Marson, Nancy 110
Polly 110
Marston, Benjamin 155
Mary 155
Martin { Christian 257
Marten { Dan 34
Martyne { Daniel 85
George A. III
George Castor I
Joseph 83
Mary 363
Philip 363
Rachel 58
Sarah 129
William 34
Martindale, Joseph C. 190 191
Martyne, *see* Martin
Mary Queen of Scots xx
Mason, ——— 280
Abigail 19
Anne Janette 19
Dorothy 24
Elizabeth 191
Enoch 191
Hiram 19 20 25
Howard III
Hugh 187
Jacob 24 25
Joan 261
Lemuel 19
Lewis 19
Mary 105
Pella Hull I
Philadelphus 19 20 25
Sylvester Shemway I
191
Thankful 19
Massye, Edmund 58
Elizabeth 58
Mast, Christian Z. 257
Jacob 257
Master { Caroline D. C. 112
Masters { Henry 112
Mildred 65
Mather, Charles 191
Cotton 266 268 240-2
Joseph 191
Mathes, Anna 48
David 47
Gideon 47 48
Jesse 47
Job 47
John 47
Judith 47
Lois 47
Reuben 47
Matly, Martin 36
Matson, Isabella 111
Matthews, ——— 87
Abigail 234
Abner 332
Abraham 217
Albert xiviii 95
Caleb 328
David 22
Deborah 294
Edward 218
Elizabeth 146 154
217-20 222 234 294
328
Harriet Louisa
xiviii
John 22
Jonathan 219
Joseph 220
Lois 332
Lucy 22
Lydia 217
Mary 149 153
Mary Jane 53
Mehitable 224
Matthews { Molly 222
conf'd { Patty 22
Peter 152 213
Polly 22
Sally 186
Samuel 142 149 152-4
211 213 215 217-20
222 224 294 302
Sarah 142 149 152-4
211 213 215 217 301
Sukey 22
William 211
Maxum { Belvia 19
Maxcum { David 19
James 19
Sally 19
Maxwell, George 32
James 306
May, Robert 37
Mayer { Alfred Goldsborough I
Mayers { Charles 108
Elizabeth 108 109
George 103 109
Harriet Hyatt 191
Nancy 110
Polly 109 110
Rhoda 109
Stephen 110
William 110
Mayhew { — Mr. 363
Mahe { Pamela 363
Sally 364
Thomas 180
Zach. 364
Maylam, George 58
Mary 58
Meacham, Isaac 286
Mead, *see* Meed
Meade, *see* Meed
Meagher, Sally 109
William 109
Mears, Sarah 334
Stephen 334
Mede, *see* Meed
Medley, John 36
Meed { ——— 355
Mead { Alice 353-6
Meade { Ann 354 356
Anna 354 356
Mede { Anne 353-5
Daniel M. 289
Elizabeth 353-5
George 354
James 353-6
Joan 353 355
John 353-6
Marie 354
Mary 354 356
Patience 355
Repentance 354 355
Richard 354
Robert 353-5
Sarah 354-6
Spencer P. 289
Stephen 353-6
Thomas 354-6
William 353-5
Meigs, John 199
Lydia 199
Meldrom, Esther 146 302
Mary 142 303
Thomas 303
Mell, Alexander 185
Mellen, Addie 242
Edward 242
George W. 242
Washington 242
Zurvilla G. 242
Melvin, Andrew 307
Mercer, Andrew 36
Merchant { Helen Burnham
Marchant { xxxvi 82
Katharine 65
Merriam { Albert 25
Meriam { Benjamin 269
Ebenezer 269
Elizabeth 269
Joseph 269
Luther 25
Mary 269
Persis 25
Sarah 269
Theophiles 269
William 25
Merrill, Enoch 360
Jane 360
Levi 279
Samuel xiviii 291
Sarah 362
Susan 362
Thomas 360
William Louis 91
Merriman { David 111
Merryman { Elizabeth 309
Jemima 309 310
John 309 310
Louisa 111
Norman Mansfield
309
Merritt { Douglas I 98
Merrit { Hannah 332
Merry, Benajah 81
Benjamin 81
David 81 82
Joseph 81
Matthew 81 82
Merryfield, Mary 303
Merryman, *see* Merriman
Mersereux, Etienne 18
Marie 18
Meservy { — Mr. 362
Meservoy { Abigail 107 110
David 107 110
Elethere 110
Elizabeth 107
Eunice 109
Reuben 110
Messer, Harriet Record III
Messinger, Olive 91
Metcalf { Clifton A. 82
Metcalfs { Matilda J. 82
Walter C. 342
William 37
Meyer, George von Lengerke
193
Michamore, *see* Muchmore
Michmore, *see* Muchmore
Mickley, Minnie F. III
Miles, Abigail 197
Elizabeth 209
Hannah 209
John 197
Jonas Michael xiviii
Richard 209
Miller { — Mr. 122
Millar { Betty 147 211
Millard { Charles 152 154 211
301 303
Charles J. lxxxiii
Elbert H. T. I
Elizabeth 142 152 154
211 229 335
George 33
Hannah 112 301
Hiram Allen III
John 35 301 335
Margaret Crandall 53
Martha 11
Mary Hannah lxxxiii
Mary Jane lxxxiii
Nanny 146 154
Robert 152 302
Samuel Ridgway 335
Sarah 45
Shadrach 11
Solomon 35
Thomas 229

- Mills, Borden Hicks 1 98
Clarissa 98
George 93
Jane 360
Lois 364
Mary 14
- Miner, Henry C. 34
- Minot, Jonathan 127
William 34-7
- Mitchell, Abraham 154
- Mitchel } Abram 106
George 35
Horton 303
Joanna 149
John Michael 1
Joseph 149 151 164 303
Mary 142 149 161 164
Stephen Mix 23
- Mix, Caleb 201
John 201
Rebecca 201
Sarah 201
- Mixer } Abigail 178 179
Mixar } Adam 178
Mixsare } Amy 179
Mixter } Anna 178 179
Myxter } Dorothy 178 179
Edmund 179
Elizabeth 178 179
Frances 178 179
Francis 178
George 178 179
Isaac 178 179 187
Jane 178 179
John 178 179
Lydia 179
Mary 178 179
Rebecca 179
Robert 178
Sarah 178 179
Susan 178 179
William 179
- Mobbs, Tabitha 146
- Moffet } Elizabeth 180 181
Mofft } Samuel 33
Mufft }
- Moir Alexander 367
Alexander L. 367
James 367
Robert 367
- Molton, see Moulton
- Molyneux, Nellie Zada Rice 93
- Moment, John J. 193
- Monck, see Monk
- Moncke, see Monk
- Monday, John 34
- Money, Jane 162
Joan 162
Thomas 162
- Monk } Agnes 347 348
Monck } Anne 349
Moncke } George Duke of AL
Munck } bemarkle 291
Muncke } Hannah 316
John 345
Simon 349
Thomas 345 349
William 345
- Monnette, Orra Eugene 84
- Monroe } Henry 36
Munroe } James 315
- Montgomery, — Mr. 363
- Moody } — 362
Moodey } A. 362
Abigail 277
Alice 111
Amandy 47
Betsy 362
Elizabeth 143 365
Elmira 263
George 261 263
H. 362
Henry 277
Jane 277 366
John 246 277 362 366
- Moody } Joseph 262
conf'd } Joshua 35 141 142
Margaret 277 366
Mary 245 301
Nancy 277 362
Olive 362
R. 366
Robert 261
Thaddeus 277
William 277
- Moone, Anne 349
- Moore } — Col. 116
Moor } — Dr. 264 312
Moors } Ada Waterman 111
Isaac 240
John 259 260
Phebe 240
Stephen 61
Thomas 362
- Morars, — 75
Elizabeth 68 75
- Morbury, see Marbury
- Moreau, Charles Combault 111
- Morehead, — Mr. 114
- Morelin, Anna 58
Jarvis 58
- Morgan, Abraham 285
Hannah 15
John 113
Jonathan 113 123 124
Ralph 306
- Moriarty, George Andrews v
xxviii xlviii 283
- Morillo, Eleanor 40
Stephen 40
- Morley, Herbert Small 111
- Morrill } — 280
Morril } Dorothy 321
Nathaniel 141 302 303
- Morris } Agnes 263
Morrise } Charity 22
Morriss } Joan 253
John 22
Margaret 1xv
Mercy 285
Miles 37
Robert 22
Sarah 203
Thomas 285
Tyler Seymour xlviii
William xvi 248 259
- Morrison, Benjamin 37
George Austin 1
Isabella 110
- Morriss, see Morris
- Morse } — xxv
Moss } Abigail 48 126
Benjamin 126
Catherine 49
Charles 48 49
Charles A. 49
Charles L. 49
Charles Leland 49
Charles M. 49
Edward Leland 49
Edward Warren 49
Elizabeth K. 49
Ephraim 20
Hattie E. 49
Isabel A. 111
Jane 206 209
Jedediah 299
John 198 208
Louise Jane 49
Lucy Ann 49
Margaret Catherine 49
Mary Caroline 49
Mattie 49
Miriam 49
Moses Leland 49
Olive 275
Samuel Butterfield 49
Sarah Elizabeth 49
Warren 49
- Mortimer, Elizabeth Lady 192
- Morton } — 365
Mortton } Dana 14
Hannah 262
John 262
Malin 61
- Mosley } Anne 284
Moseley } Anthony 284
Edward 284
Elizabeth 284
Ellen 284
Francis 284
Nicholas Sir 284
Oswald Sir 284
Richard 284
Rowland 284
- Moss, see Morse
- Motard, Richard 56
- Mott, Edwin C. 232
Jacob 228 229
James 287
James S. 232
Jesse 229
Keturah 229
Mary 232
William H. 34
- Moulthrop, Hannah 197
Matthew 197
- Moulton } Ade 159
Molton } Elizabeth 151
John 188
Jonathan 151
Lucy 151
Lydia 188
Samuel 22
Sarah 47
William 180
- Mowat, Henry xxiii
- Moyse, John 56 68
Robert 68
- Muchmore } — 143 301
Michamore } Abigail 142 145 301
Michmore } 302
Muchamore } Anne 142 145 155
Muchemore } 211 214 304
Muchimore } Benjamin 209 225
295 297 298
Bernard 148 217
Deborah 294
Elizabeth 144 146
154
Geoffrey, see Jeffrey
Henry 215 296 299
301
Henry Carter 224
Jacob 217 218
James 216
Jeffrey 147 212 296
299
Joanna 143 146 154
209 211 213 214
216 217
John 142 143 145
155 211 214 220
221 301 302
John Tucke 296
299
Joseph 143 146 224
294 295 297 298
Lemuel 213
Love 147 296 299
Mary 143 146 211
224 294 295 297
298
Molly 294 295
Rachel 146 150
Rebecca 214 295
Richard 302
Ruth 143 145 212
213 215 217 218
220 221 304
Samuel 143 145 155
212 213 215 217
218 220 221 295
305

- Muchmore { Sarah 142 143 145
 conf'd { 147 148 150 153
 213 225
 Tamzine 225 295
 297 298 306
 Tryphena 296 299
 306
 William 142 148 150
 153 154 209 211
 213 214 216 298
 302 303
 Muffit, see Moffet
 Muhlenberg, Henry Melchoir
 287
 Müller, ——— xxvi
 Mulligan, Frederick W. 228
 John 37
 Mullin, Samuel 36
 Mumford, Nathaniel 29
 Munck, see Monk
 Muncke, see Monk
 Mundson, see Munson
 Manjoy, Mary 177
 Manne, Francis 58
 Katharine 58
 Munroe, see Monroe
 Munsell, Joel xxxiv
 Munson { Abigail 332
 Mundson { Ebenezer 332
 Elizabeth 310
 Joanna 310
 John 310
 Martha 310 311
 Mary 310
 Myron Andrews 1
 310
 Samuel 310 311
 Thomas 310
 March, M. B. 1
 Murdock, William G. 1
 Musselwhite {
 Mussellwhit { John 254
 Mussellwhite {
 Myers, Henry 36
 William 37
 Myrick, Mary 99
 Myxter, see Mixer
 Nash, Moses 364
 Nathaniel Cushing vii
 Sarah 327
 Nason, Benjamin 188
 Martha 188
 Needham, Ezekiel 125
 Sarah 125
 Neighbour, Elizabeth 302
 Francis 153 302
 Mary 153 302
 Sarah 153
 Nelson { Austin 185
 Neilson { Christian 35
 John H. 288
 Lydia 47
 Sarah 185
 William xlviii 97 185
 Nethaway, Ebenezer 227
 Hannah 227
 Thomas 227
 William 227
 Netter, Julian 59
 Newbon { Henry 352 353
 Newbar {
 Newcomb, Luther 21 23
 Newell, — Mr. 40
 Betty 213
 Catherine Howe 40
 Charles Howe 40
 Margaret 213
 Newgent, see Nugent
 Newhall, Charles Lyman xlviii
 Phebe 317
 Newman, — Mr. 117
 Andrew 36
 Dora 242
 Newman { Joan 244
 conf'd { John 37
 Newton, Abigail 220
 Adeline 243
 Edward C. 243
 Emily Charlotte
 lxxxv
 George 37
 James 294
 John 145 216 218 220
 222 224 294 305
 Martin lxxxv
 Nahum 243
 Nanny 222
 Richard 218
 Sarah 143 145 147 216
 218 220 222 224 294
 305
 Susan lxxxv
 Nicholas V Pope x
 Nichols { ——— 233
 Nicholls { — Widow 364
 Nickols { Althea 233
 Nicolls { Ann 233
 Anne 342
 Arthur Howard 194
 Augustine Sir 341 342
 Francis 34
 George B. lxix
 Hannah 233
 John 27 342
 John T. 27
 Joseph 11
 Louisa 11
 Shubael 233
 Shubael M. 233
 Thankful 11
 Thomas 342
 Willard Atherton
 xlviii 94
 William 24
 William T. 233
 Nicholson, John Page 1
 N. D. 33
 Nickerson, William 191 368
 Nickols, see Nichols
 Nicolls, see Nichols
 Nightingale, George Corlis 281
 Noble, Arthur lxxvi
 Henry Harmon 1
 Nock, see Knox
 Noke { Joan 56
 A' Noke {
 Nolton, see Knowlton
 Norcross, Grenville Howland
 xxxvii
 Nordstrom, Clarissa 112
 Erick H. 112
 Norman, Ann 72
 Norris, Mary lxix
 Thomas 307
 North, George 34
 Northampton, Compton Wil-
 liam Earl of
 343
 Northend, Christopher 352
 Elizabeth 352
 Ezekiel 352
 Jeremiah 352
 Ralph 352
 Robert 352
 Northrup, Benjamin 28 29
 Henry 27
 Mercy 28
 Nicholas 26
 Nicholas C. 27
 Samuel 26
 Stephen 28
 Stukely 27
 Thurston 28
 Norton, ——— 81 82
 — Mr. 314
 Abner 80
 Clarissa 112
 Norton { Cornelius 81
 conf'd { Daniel 263
 Eliakim 80-2
 Eliza 263
 Francis 80 81
 Fred Lewis III
 George 263
 Hannah 263
 Isaac 22
 Joel 79
 Josiah 37
 Lillian Adelaide III 92
 Lydia 263
 Mayhew 81 82
 Nicholas 92
 Oliver 265
 Peter 80
 Samuel 310
 Susanna 265
 Thankful 309 310 .
 Nowlan, Daniel 306
 Noyes, Benjamin Lake xlviii
 Charles 37
 Mary 275
 Robert 27
 Samuel 230
 Nugent { Ellen 284
 Newgent { Margaret 284
 Walter 284
 Nutt, Charles xlviii
 Miles 270
 Sibyl 270
 Nutter, Anna Maria lxviii
 Charles Latham lxviii
 Isaac lxviii
 Isaac Newton Hx lxviii
 Margaret Orr lxviii
 Maria Latham lxviii
 Richard W. lxviii
 Nutting, John 369
 Nye, George 24
 Lewis 24
 Oakes, Elizabeth 269
 Thomas 269
 Urian 269
 Oakman, Hatch 34
 Oatley, Joseph 29
 Obee, see Oboy
 Ober, Richard 113-5 123
 Oboy { Barton 220 222 302
 Obee { Elizabeth 142 148 150
 Oby { 154 210 220 222 302
 Robey { 303
 Jenny 148 154
 Molly 220
 Nathan 210
 Peter 148 150 154 210
 302 303
 Peterson 222
 O'Brien { — Rev. Fr. xxi
 O'Brian { Cordelia 111
 Mary 109
 Robert Lincoln
 xxxv
 William 307
 Oby, see Oboy
 Odell, James 36
 Odlin, — Mr. 304
 Offen, John 180
 Ogden, Elnora S. 51
 O'Hara, John 306
 O'Hare, George Thomas 27
 Olcott, David 41
 Sarah 41
 Oldfather, Henry 191
 Oliver, Daniel 364
 Elizabeth 84
 Hannah 359 360
 Jacob 363
 James 370
 Jane 364
 John 37
 Margaret 319

Index of Persons

CXIX

Oliver } Rebecca 363
 cont'd } Robert 319
 Samuel 360
 Olmstead, John 311
 Mary 311
 Orour, James 41
 Mary 41
 Orentt, James 34
 Samuel 330
 Orne, George 35
 Joshua 35
 Orr, Elizabeth Polly 86
 Gershom 86
 Hannah P. 86
 Hector lxviii
 John 35
 Osborne } ——— 357
 Vsborne } Edward 357
 Elizabeth 56
 George 171
 Mary 357
 Osgood, Benjamin 34
 Peter 317
 Otis, Harrison Gray 99
 Outred } John 358
 Owtred } Matthew 358
 William 358
 Outry } Joan 245 256
 Owery } ———
 Owen, Ephraim 80
 Owery, see Outry
 Owtred, see Outred
 Oxenbridg, Elizabeth 63
 Packard, Benjamin 279
 Hezekiah 102
 Paddock, Augusta 21
 Padelford, Marion III
 Page, Ann 183
 Benjamin 33
 Caleb 113 123
 Charles Nash 287
 Cicely 181 182
 Cynthia 25
 Dorothy 151
 Edmund 181 182
 Frances 180
 Francis 182 183
 H. N. 33
 Hannah 183
 Henry 181-3
 James 181
 John 187
 Lucy 180 183
 Margaret 180-3
 Martha 181 182
 Mary 183
 Octavius A. 33
 Pritchard 25
 Rebecca 182 183
 Richard 259
 Robert 168 180-3 287
 Ruth 151
 Solomon 151
 Susanna 98 180 183
 Thomas 182 183
 Paine } Amos 303
 Pain } Anthony 37
 Payne } Benjamin 180
 Elizabeth 357
 Hannah 301
 Henry 302
 John 149 302 303
 Mary 335
 Nathaniel Emmons III
 Richard 188
 Sarah 149 188 303
 Stephen 187
 Susanna 150
 Thomas 188
 William 37
 Painter, Mary L. I
 Pair. ons, see Parsons
 Palet, Jane 219

Palet } Joseph 219
 cont'd } Nathaniel 219
 Palfrey, Richard 36
 Palmas, John 62
 Thomas 62
 Palmenter, see Parmenter
 Palmer } ——— 132
 Parimer } Barnabas 313
 Betsey Jane 51
 Cornelia Congdon
 lxvii
 Edward Howland 51
 Edward True 51
 John 258 364
 John Perley 51
 Mary 362
 Mehitable H. 274
 Moses P. lxx
 Samuel Harding 51
 Warren Sherman 51
 William 364
 William Lincoln
 xlviii
 Paltsits, Victor Hugo I
 Parohen } ——— 311
 Parcken } ———
 Pardee, Benjamin 201
 Ebenezer 201
 Mary 202 205 327
 Moses 202 205
 Rachel 329
 Samuel 329
 Sarah 201
 Paris, Amos 107
 Elbridge 108
 Francis 36
 George 107 108
 George Morrison 107
 Hannah 105 108
 Hannah Hinton Lilly
 107
 John 106
 Louisa 107
 Margaret 108
 Mary 106
 William Cobb 107
 Parish, Emma White III
 Park } — Rev. Mr. 248
 Parks } Abigail 239
 George Elton I
 Harriet 108
 Lawrence vii xlviii
 Nancy 109
 Sophia 110
 William 109
 Parker, — Mr. 279
 Abigail 329
 Ann Sophia 106
 Augustus G. I 94
 Betsey 276
 Christian 252
 Edward 328
 Elizabeth 107
 Elizabeth Stebbins I
 192
 Frederick Wesley v vii
 Freeman 102 103 106 107
 Hannah 269
 James 36 101
 Jerome 252
 Joan 253
 John 252
 John D. lxxix
 Jonas 101
 Joseph 269
 Lucy 104 318
 Margaret 107 173
 Moses Greeley vi
 Pearl Hildreth vii
 Ralph 20
 Rebecca 102 104 106 107
 328
 Rebecca D. 111
 Rebecca Desire 106

Parker } Sarah R. 112
 cont'd } Sarah Rice 106
 Susanna 85
 Thomas Rice 106
 Warren Samuel I
 William 34
 William Thornton I 192
 Parkhurst, Betsey 126
 Elizabeth 126 138
 Josiah 126
 Oliver 126
 Samuel 126
 Wellington E. 289
 Parks, see Park
 Parlmer, see Palmer
 Parmeley, Deborah 310
 Parmenter } ——— 174
 Palmenter } — Widow 174
 Parmentour } Agnes 173 175
 Parmeter } Alice 173 174
 Parminter } Amy 174 175
 Parmiter } Ann 168 174 175
 Parmitor } Anna 174 175
 Parmynter } Anne 168 173-5
 Parmyter } Barbara 173 174
 Parrmynter } Daniel 168-76
 Elizabeth 173 175
 Esther 173 175
 Hannah 168-70
 173-6
 Hester 169 175
 James Parker vi
 John 167-76
 Joseph 168-70
 172-6
 Leah 176
 Martha 173 175
 Martin 173 176
 Mary 169 170
 173-6
 Peter 173 174
 Priscilla 173-5
 Rebecca 173 176
 Robert 168-77
 Samuel 168 173-5
 Sarah 173-5
 William 173 174
 Parsons } B. F. 112
 Pairsons } Benjamin 210 224 225
 Persons } 295 297
 Deborah 78
 Dorothy 258
 Frank Henry I 96
 Isabella 224 305
 Joan 256
 Joanna 297
 John 148 150 153 155
 210 224 258
 Joseph 78 157 158
 265 312
 Lucy 148 224 225 295
 297 305
 Mary 146 148 150 153
 155 210 224 312
 Richard 150
 Samuel 155 224 295
 Sarah Jane 112
 Susanna 148
 William Usher 369
 Patenden, John 345
 Patrigh, Thomas 166
 Pattee, Eleanor Tracy III
 Patten, Actor 106
 Anna 339
 Anne 338
 Hector 106
 Mary 109
 Nancy 106
 Nathaniel 338 339
 Rufus 106
 Ruth 338
 Sarah B. 112
 Susan 339
 William 109

Index of Persons

- Pattenson, John 69
 Roger 68 69
 Patterson, Abigail 109
 Betsey 109
 Calista 107
 Charlotte 107
 Clarissa 107
 Elisha Parkhurst 108
 Elizabeth H. 111
 James 103 105 107-9
 Mercy Elizabeth 107
 Patty 110
 Paul 108
 Samuel 110
 William Davis v vii xxviii 102
 Paul, Elizabeth 269
 Joel 269
 John 269
 Lydia 269
 Payne, *see* Paine
 Peabody, Elizabeth 318 319
 Joseph 318 319
 Peachie, — Mr. 169
 Peacock, Edward lili
 Pearce, *see* Pierce
 Pearl, Levina 340
 Sarah 340
 William 340
 Pearsall, Nathaniel 166
 Pearson } Betsey 109
 Person } David 207
 Pierson } Elizabeth 321
 Esther 328
 Lois 207
 Nathaniel 264
 Sarah 167
 Stephen 328
 Pearse, *see* Pierce
 Pease, Sally 207
 Peaslie, Sally 23
 Zacheus 23
 Peat, Sarah 209
 William 209
 Peck, Ebenezer 328
 Elizabeth 327
 Hannah 328
 Henry 327
 Henry T. 93
 Joan 327
 Sarah 201
 Pecker, Jonathan Eastman 184
 Mary 100
 Peckham, Timothy 26
 Pedrick, Josiah 229
 Sarah E. 229
 Pearce, *see* Pierce
 Pegrom, Sarah 178
 Peirce, *see* Pierce
 Pell, Anne 342
 John 342
 Pellan, Mary 71 75
 Pelland, John 69
 Pellat, Anne 326
 Pelletreau, William S. 167
 Pendleton, Andrew 112
 John 363
 Mary T. 112
 Susan 362
 Penhallow, Charles Sherburne vii xxxvii
 Penn, Hannah 282
 Sarah 351
 Penniman, Elizabeth 176
 Samuel 176
 Penton, Frank 232
 Samuel H. H. 232
 Percy } Elizabeth Lady 192
 Purcy } William P. 34
 Perkins } — 359
 Perkin } — Maj. 359
 Perkyns } Ambrose 220 222 224 299 306
 Perkins } Anna 18
 cont'd } Anne 147 159 213
 Azariah 18
 Barten 149
 Benjamin 18
 Betty 295
 D. W. 369
 Daniel 365
 Daniel C. 24
 Deborah 299
 Edward 153 295 306
 Elizabeth 142 145 149 152 153 155 211 213 215 257 301
 Eunice 24
 Eunice 159
 George 149 152 153 155 211 213 215 225 302
 George Walpey 295
 Hannah 262
 Hannah Snow lxiii J. 365
 Jerediah 262 263
 Jeremiah 264
 Joanna 211 297
 John 24 25 196 312 360 365
 John A. 24
 Jonathan 147 215 296
 Joseph 156 262
 Love 147 296 306
 Lucy 24
 Martha 302 365
 Matthew 169
 Mercy 225 295 297 306
 Molly 222
 Paul 366
 Pelatiah 159
 Persis 360
 Phebe 156
 Priscilla 262 302
 Rebecca 18
 Richard 155 225 296 297
 Robert 35
 Ruth 263
 Samuel 312
 Sarah 149 152 220 222 224 296 299 306
 Seth 24
 Sharks 157
 Stover 312
 Susan 365
 Susanna 296
 Thomas 149 152 224 302
 Wealthian 302
 William 149
 Perry, Mary 13
 Oliver Hazard 368 369
 Sarah 77
 Thomas 77
 William 33 37
 Perryman, Peter 35
 Perse, *see* Pierce
 Person, *see* Pearson
 Persons, *see* Parsons
 Peters, Kenira 17
 Rolla 36
 Weintie 16 17
 Peterson, James 37
 John 35
 Petfield } — 325
 Petfyld } Deborah 324 325
 Pettfield } Elizabeth 324
 Pettfild } John 325
 Pettfyld } Judith 324 325
 Matthew 324 325
 Richard 324
 Susan 324
 William 324 325
 Pettingell, Frank Hervey lli
 Phelps, Eleazer W. 41
 Elizabeth 41
 Emelia 41
 James 336
 John 41
 Julia Eliza 41
 Mary 41
 Phebe 41
 Ruth 41
 Phelype, *see* Phillips
 Phettiplace, *see* Fettiplace
 Philip, *see* Phillips
 Philipes, *see* Phillips
 Phillips, *see* Phillips
 Phill, Richard 254
 Phillimore, William Phillimore Watts 87
 — Mr. 280
 Phillipe } Abigail 101
 Felyppe } Deborah 101
 Phelype } Dorothy 252
 Philip } Edward 264 263 265
 Philipes } F. H. 86
 Phillips } Henrietta xxi
 — Mr. 280
 Felyppe } Abigail 101
 Phelype } Deborah 101
 Philip } Dorothy 252
 Philipes } Edward 264 263 265
 Phillips } F. H. 86
 — Mr. 280
 Henrietta xxi
 Joan 355
 John 37
 Joseph 36
 Mary 101
 Moses 101
 Nehemiah 101
 Norton 262 311 312
 Patience 101
 Ruth 280
 Thomas 254
 Thomas Sir xxi
 Wendell 369
 William 37
 Philpott, Elizabeth 72
 Phippen } Elizabeth 87
 Phippen } Joseph 87
 Phipping } Judah 87
 Judith 87
 William 87
 Phipps } — Mr. xii
 Phips } Charles 101
 — H. R. 1 191
 Pickering, Alice 125
 George 12
 Hannah 125
 Harriet Winslow 12
 John 125
 Maria 12
 Pickett } John 113
 Picket } Mercy 284 285
 Ruth 284
 Pickman, — Capt. 122
 Pidge } Abigail 138 139
 Pidge } Clarissa 140
 Pidge } Comfort 139
 Daniel 138
 Eliza 139
 John 139 140
 Josiah 138
 Keziah 136
 Nabby 138-40
 Polly Masy 140
 William Love 139
 Pierce } — Mr. xxii
 Pearce } Abel 10
 Pearse } Abel Bonaparte 30
 Pearce } Agnes 69
 Peirce } Alice 69 74 75
 Perce } Arthur Winslow v
 Piers } Christopher 72
 Elizabeth 69 146 147 298 299 306 316
 Ellen Maria Theresa lxxv
 George 33
 Giles 27 28
 John 35 37 69 167
 Joseph 26 28
 Julian 72
 Langworthy 26

Index of Persons

cxxi

Pierce } Levi 11
 conf'd } Linda 243
 } Lucy 13
 } Lydia 128
 } Mary 13 134 200
 } Mary Ellen lxxv
 } Oliver 12
 } Patience 58
 } Peleg F. 26
 } Peter 58 298
 } Richard 69 75
 } Sally 11-3
 } Samuel 12-3
 } Samuel Stillman lxxv
 } Smith 27
 } Stephen 146 296 299
 } Susanna 10
 } William 69 187 299

Pierson, see Pearson

Pike } — Mr. 304
 Plyke } — Rev. Mr. 275
 Pye } Agnes 261
 Pyke } Alice 258 260
 } Anne 258-60
 } Avis 260
 } Benjamin 34
 } Bridget 257-9
 } Catherine 259 260
 } Deborah 275
 } Dorothy 99 258 260
 } Edmund 257 258
 } Elinor 260 261
 } Elizabeth 257-60
 } Ellen 259
 } Henry 258 260 261
 } James 261
 } Jane 260
 } Joan 258-61
 } John 123 257-61
 } John D. 36
 } John Q. 83
 } Jonah 260
 } Joseph 36
 } Katharine 260
 } Margaret 258
 } Margery 258 261
 } Martha 258
 } Mary 89 257 260 261
 } Nicholas 258
 } Philip 258
 } Richard 258-60
 } Robert 89 257-9
 } Sarah 274
 } Simon 259 260
 } Thomas 257-61
 } Thorpe 259-61
 } Walter 258
 } William 257-61

Pilgrim, Sarah 178

Pillsbury, Abby Mary 277
 } Abigail 276 277
 } Andrew Jackson 274
 } Anna 274
 } Apphia 276 279
 } Betsey 276
 } Calvin 276
 } Caroline 274
 } Christiana 277
 } Clara Sophia 276
 } David 276
 } David B. 275
 } David Jaques 276
 } Edmund 276
 } Edward P. 275
 } Edward Payson 276
 } Eliza Ann 274
 } Elizabeth 274-7
 } Elizabeth Jane 274
 } Elsie 276
 } Knoch 274 276
 } George A. 276 277
 } George L. 276
 } Gilbert 274
 } Hannah Maria 276

Pillsbury } Harriet A. 276 277
 conf'd } Harriet Newell 274
 } Helen P. 277
 } Israel 363
 } Jackson 274
 } James Edwards 276
 } 277
 } John 274-6
 } John Calvin 275 276
 } John Hale 275
 } Joseph Hopkins 275
 } Josiah 276
 } Josiah Dixon 276
 } Josiah Webster 274
 } Keith 276
 } Lucretia Ann 274
 } Lucy 275
 } Lucy Ann 275
 } Maria A. 276
 } Martha 275
 } Martha Ann 274
 } Martha E. 275
 } Martin Luther 275
 } Mary 274
 } Mary Abigail 277
 } Mary Jane 274 276
 } 277
 } Mary Smith 274
 } Mary Susan 276
 } Mehitabel H. 274
 } Moses 274-7
 } Moses Foster 274
 } Moses Hale 275
 } Moses Henry 275
 } Nathan 276 365
 } Nathaniel Emmons
 } 275
 } Oliver 274 276 277
 } Parker 274 276 277
 } 280
 } Parker K. 276 277
 } Paul 274 276
 } Phebe 276
 } Phebe Wood 276
 } Phineas 274-80 369-65
 } Sally 274 276
 } Samuel 274 276
 } Sarah 274 276 280
 } Sarah Eliza 277
 } Sarah Elizabeth 276
 } Sarah H. 275
 } Sarah Hall 277
 } Sarah Jane 275
 } Sarah Jewett 275 276
 } Susan 276 365
 } Tappan Persons 274
 } Thomas Green 276
 } 277
 } Thomas Moor 276
 } William 276
 } William Henry 274
 } William Tennent 275
 } Zenilda E. 276

Pinion, Experience 206

Pinney, Daniel 41
 } Isaac 41
 } Martha 41
 } Susanna 41

Pinson } Henry 164 165
 Pinsweyne } Margery 165

Pynson }
 Piper, Anne Palfrey 3 9
 } Anne Taggard 3
 } Elizabeth Bridge 3
 } Jonathan 3
 } Joseph 3
 } Mary Elizabeth 3
 } Nathaniel 3
 } Ralph Crosby 3
 } Solomon 3
 } William Bridge 3
 } William Taggard 4-9
 } lxx lxxxvi
 Pitcher, Joseph 35

Pitkin } — 163
 Pitkyn } — Mr. 163
 Pittkin } Albert P. 161
 Pytkyne } Anne 162
 } Elizabeth 161 163
 } Francis 162 163
 } George 162 163
 } Jane 161 163
 } Joan 161 163
 } John 161-3
 } Martha 160-3
 } Robert 161
 } Roger 160-3
 } Sarah 163
 } William 160-3

Pitman, John 37
 } William 36

Pitt, Hannah 125

 } John 125 126

Pittkin, see Pitkin

Pixley, Polly 23

Place, John 232

 } Keturah 232

Platt, Hannah 232

 } Jacob 232

 } Jos. 232

 } Rebecca 232

 } Richard 232

Please, Ruth 231

 } William 231

Plimpton, Jane 235

 } John 235

 } Mary 235

Plum } Andrew 341

Plume } John 181

Plummer } Alice 360

Plumer } Elizabeth 186

Pumer } James 360 362

 } Mary 362

Plyke, see Pike

Polereczky } Francis 106

Poleretsky } John 105 106

 } Lucy 106 109

 } Nancy 105

Polk, James Knox 95

Pollard, Helen 227

 } Jane 111

 } Nancy 110

 } Portor 111

Pollock, Robert 28

Pomeroy, Albert A. 91

Poole, Lucius M. xxv

Pooler, Allyn 136

Poor, — 43

 } John Alfred xx

 } Luke 298

 } Molly 298

 } Sarah 298

 } Thomas 321

Pope, Alice Warren xxxvi 83

 } Charles Henry 87 92 125

 } 351 368 369

 } Eliza 90

 } Marie 180

 } Robert 244

Popham, George x

Porter, Alexander 31

 } Alexander Sylvanus 1

 } lxxvii

 } Amos 21

 } Catherine 31

 } Dorothy 21

 } Elitia 31

 } Isaac 34

 } John 31

 } John Lovering 21

 } Jonathan 315

 } Juliet xxxviii

 } Lucy Anne 21

 } William 31

Posse, Edward 368

Post, Elizabeth 330 345 350-2

 } Emily H. 227

 } Faith W. 227

- Post } Harriet Terry 227
cont'd } Harriet W. 227
Joanna 351
John 351
Mary 73 351
Mary E. 228
Mary M. 228
Rebecca 351 352
Richard 345 350-2
Richard B. 227
Susanna 351
Thomas 350-2
Wright 228
- Pote, Hannah 48
Samuel 48
William 113
- Potter, Abigail 198
Frances 308
Israel R. 96
John 198
Mary 198 308
Nathaniel 308
Samuel 30
William 308
- Pottle, David 110
Elizabeth 103
Sarah 110
- Potts, William 37
- Pouchard } Catherine 106
Poushard } Daniel 107
Pushard } Elizabeth 105
Freeman Richmond 107
George 103 105-7
James 106
Joanna 106
Joanna C. 111
Mary 106-8
Nancy 109
Nancy Mary 106
Peter 103 105
Robert 106
Sally 107
Sarah 108
- Poull, John 62
- Poulter, Elizabeth 180
John 180
Marie 180
Mary 180
Rachel 180
- Poushard, see Pouchard
- Powell, Priscilla 198
Thomas 198
- Power, Betty 225
Elizabeth 294
Luke 146 221 223 225
294 296
Molly 296
Richard 221
Robert Sanders 223
Sarah 146 221 223 225
294 296
- Prason, see Preston
- Pratt, Abigail 315 316
Adoniram 316
Asa 316
Clara Sophia 276
Cyrus M. 276
Elijah 316
Enoch 103
Jacob 315 316
Jesse 316
John 332
Lydia 316
Maria 25
Marrell 19
Martha 25
Mary 316 332
Nathaniel 316
Obed 316
Phebe 315
Phebe Wood 276
Rebecca 320
Sarah 316
- Pratt } Thomas 187 315
cont'd } William 316
- Pray, Joshua 109
Nellie Chamberlain vii
Sarah 109
- Preble } Abigail 156
Prebel } Benjamin 159
Esaias 262
Hephzibeth 156
Jane 156
Jere 262
Joseph 78 156 312 313
Lydia 262
Oliver 262
Samuel 156 264
Sarah 78 312 313
- Prence, see Prince
- Prentiss, — Mr. 137
Abigail 137
Charles E. lxiii
Hannah 137
- Prescott, Abba Maria Wood 128
Alvah Rowe 1
Caroline D. C. 112
George Lincoln 128
Harriet 111
James 127
Lavinah 110
Maria 128
Rebecca 111
Stephen 110
Timothy 128
Warren 111
William 128 181 317
- Preson, see Preston
- Pressey } John 34
Pressy } Moses 106
Susanna 106
- Preston } Abigail 331
Prasen } Benjamin 130
Preson } Bethia 131
Presson } David Christie xlviii
Elizabeth 131 300
Eugene D. 92
Isaac 130
James 360
John 113 123 124
Jonas 25
Levi 131
Mary 129 131
Sarah 129
- Prichard, Armstead Mead 360
Elizabeth 332
George 332
William 360
- Priest, Chloe 339
John 339
Louisa 12
Peggy 339
- Prince } — 29
Prence } — Mr. 114
Elizabeth 338
Joseph 338
Thomas 357
- Proctor, Benjamin 37
John 284 285
Lucretia 284
Lydia 285
Mortimer Robinson 360
- Proudfit, Alexander 94
- Prout, C. 124
Ebenezer 113 117
- Prouty, Alfred 24
Arnold 24
Dwight Mortimer vii 1
John 24
Roswell 24
- Prude, see Rudd
- Pryce, Elizabeth 258
Joan 258
John 258
Thomas 258
- Pugn, Polly 109
- Pugsley, Jane 336
- Pulsifer, David xvii
- Pumer, see Plummer
- Pumpelly, Raphael xxxvii
- Punderson, Lydia 262
Sarah 207
Thomas 202
- Purchas, Samuel xv
Thomas 180
- Purcy, see Percy
- Purefoy, Anne 341-3
Edward 343
John 342
Mary 342 343
Richard 342
William 343
- Pushard, see Pouchard
- Putnam, Hannah 126
- Pye, see Pike
- Pyke, see Pike
- Pynson, see Pinson
- Pytkyne, see Pitkin
- Quaife, Milo Milton 95
- Quantin, Peter 35
- Quaritch, Bernard xii xiii 99
- Quinby } Fred E. 52
Quenby } John 89
Marietta 52
- Quint, Alonzo Hall 82
- Raaf, see Rolfe
- Rabyns, William 353
- Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel 95
- Rainard, Elizabeth 57
Stephen 57
- Rainer, see Rayner
- Raleigh, Walter Sir xviii
- Rampeden, John 69
- Ramedell, Ann 243
Baruch 264
Clarissa 262
Erwin T. 243
George 262
Mary 262
Polly 262
Timothy 263
- Ramsden } Jarvy 74
Ramesden } Joseph 367
Margaret 74
Mary 367
- Rand, Edmund 273
Ezekiel Jenkins 273
Ezra 273
Hannah 151
Joseph 319
Mary 151 273 319
Meribah 151
Nathaniel 151 304
Sarah 151
Thomas 151
- Randall, Abigail 147 152 221
296
- Randal } Anne 145 214 225
Randel } Arthur 144 146 154
210 212 214 216-9
221-6 295-8 301-3 303
Randle } Benjamin 147 213 223
296 298
Charles 149 152 154
213 302
Daniel 148 152 154 216
213 214 216 303
Edward Sadler 222
Edward V. 49
Elizabeth 142 146-8
154 210 213 214 216
224 225 294 296-8
302 305 306
George 147 214 225
295 296 298
Hannah 224 296
Ithamar Frost 295

Randall Jasper 210
 conf'd Jonathan 302
 John 210 212 213 218
 217 219 220 223 237
 258 302
 Jonathan 23
 Joseph 238
 Judith 147 210
 Love 142 212 213 218
 217 218 220
 Lydia 214 215 219
 221-5 297 306
 Margaret 215 218
 Mary 142 145 306
 Mary Tucke 230
 Meroy 224
 Molly 218
 Patty 297
 Peter 22 308
 Philip 217
 Rebecca 142 145 149
 152 154 212 301 303
 Richard 23 144 152
 154 224 225 294 306
 297
 Ruth 146 223-5 305
 296 298 306
 Sarah 49 144 147 149
 154 210 212 214 216
 217 219 223 225 296
 298 298 306
 Tamsine 146 154
 Timothy 217
 William 22 147 216
 294 298
Randolph, William 34
Ratcliff, Samuel 36
Rawlings, see Rollins
Rawlins, see Rollins
Rawson, Elijah 37
Ray Abial 90 91
Reas Emily 227

Joseph 165-7
 Lydia 166
 Margery 165
 Marie 164 165
 Martha 166 167
 Mary 166 167
 Richard 164-6
 Robert 164 165 167
 Rose 164 165
 Samuel 164-6
 Sarah 164-7
 Thurston 164-7
Reynold, see Reynolds
Reynolds, see Reynolds
Reynor, see Rayner
Ree, see Ray
Reed Alanson Henry xlviii
Reed Amos 108
 Anna 110
 Benjamin 201
 Calvin 346

Reed David 108
 conf'd Deborah 95
 Eliphalet 280
 Eliza 27
 Elizabeth 109
 Ellen Curlett 108
 Eunice 107
 Kara 191
 Fanny 106
 George 33-7
 Henry Beecher M
 Jacob 110
 John 37 191
 Lavinia 111
 Luther 239
 Martin 26
 Mary 108 110
 Mchitable 108
 Rebecca 109 110
 Samuel 108 110 128
 Sarah 339
 Stephen 109
 Ulrich 110
 William 20 338-40
 William Howell 1 280
Reader, Fridewith 340
Reading, see Redding
Reames, John 61
 Mary 61
Records, see Richards
Reckards, see Richards
Records, Asenath 110
 Perez T. 110
Redding Elizabeth 125
Reading George 34
 Lucy 34
 Thaddeus 125
Redwell, Ambrose 73
 Helen 73
Reed, see Read
Remington, Stephen 27
Rendel, see Randall
Randle, see Randall
Rennals, see Reynolds
Rennals, see Reynolds
Revere, Joseph W. 194
 Paul 194
Rexford, Daniel 331
 Desire 331
Reyner, see Rayner
Reynolds Alexandra 122
Reynold Ann 27
Reynolds Benjamin 122 123
Rennals Charles 26
Rennals Daniel 133
 Elizabeth 122 226
 Hannah 48
 Helen Wilkenson 1
 Henry 326
 Joan 56
 Mary 123
 Naomi 323
 Rhoda 133
 Sarah 132
 Susanna 122 123
 Thomas 207
Reyols, Hephzibeth 159
Rhett, R. Goodwyn 1
Ricard, see Richards
Ricards, see Richards
Rice Agnes 246 251
Ryce Charles Elmer 1 94
Ryse Edmund 94
 John 246 251
 Joseph 234
 Lovina 122
 Marie 246
 Moses 237
 Rebecca 108
 Robert 249
 Sophia 110
 Susan 241
 Thomas 102

Richards 74
Records
Reckards
Ricard
Ricards
Richards
Richards
Rycard 74
Rycards 74-6
Rycards
 79 344
 Margaret 74 101
 Martha 74
 Martha Jane 112
 Mary 74 101
 Molly 101
 Nancy 279
 Richard 73 74
 Roger 74
 Stephen 73 74 344
 Thomas 73-5 279
 William 73 74 112
Richardson Abiathar 231
Richardson Abraham 36
 Adelaide 277
 Albert 277
 Amanda 277
 Charles Francis 1
 Edward Adams 1
 IV
 Hannah 278
 Huldah 41
 John B. 278 279
 Justice 277
 Mariam 41
 Marshall 277
 Mary Ann 277
 Nathan 41
 Uriah 41
 William 62
 William M. 9
 William Streeter
 xxxviii xlviii
 William Tenney
 276

- Ridgway } Herbert Newell 336
 conf'd } Hugh 336
 Isaac 333 334
 Jacob 333 334
 James 332-6
 James Lock 336
 Jane 336
 Jane Eliza 336
 John 332-6
 John James 336
 John West 336
 Joseph 333-6
 Joseph Bell 336
 Kata 334
 Lydia 334
 Mary 332-6
 Mary Ann 335 336
 Mary Jane 336
 Mary P. 336
 Mehitable 333 334
 Moses 335 336
 Moses Moody 336
 Naomi 333
 Nathaniel 333
 Philip 334
 Philip Reynolds 335
 Rebecca 333 334
 Ruth 334
 Samuel 333 335
 Sarah 332-6
 Sarah Maria 336
 Susanna 335
 Susanna Sumner 336
 Thomas 334
 Thomas Chauncy 334
 Walter 336
 William 335
- Riggs, Anne 207
 Ebenezer 207
- Right, *see* Wright
- Riley, Anne Margaret Chandler
 xviii
- Rinaldi, C. 34
- Rines, Henry 111
 Isabella 111
 Juliza I. 112
 Samuel 112
- Ring } Jacob 279
 Ringe } Joan 251
 Richard 251
 Sarah 281
 William 258 259
- Risley, Joan 57
- Rix, — 183
 Guy Scoby 190
 Rebecca 182 183
- Roaff, *see* Rolfe
- Robardham, — 158
- Robason, *see* Robinson
- Robbins } — Mr. 138
 Robins } Abigail 337-9
 Caty 338
 Clarissa 137
 David 39
 Deborah 138
 Ebenezer 38 39
 Ephraim 338 339
 Esther 38
 Ire Titus 138
 John 337-9
 Keziah 137 138 140
 Mary 39
 Molly 140
 Rhoda 338
 Samuel 338
 Sarah 339
 Willard 339
 Zerviah 39 339
- Roberson, *see* Robinson
- Robertds, Fran. 255
- Roberts, George Litch 1
 John 200
 Mercy 153 304
- Roberts } Peter 34
 conf'd } Richmond 114
 Sarah 186
- Robertson, *see* Robinson
- Robey, *see* Obey
- Robins, *see* Robbins
- Robinson } — Mr. 312
 Robason } Abigail 213 299 306
 Roberson } Agnes 144 149 151
 Robertson } 152 154 210 212-7
 Robison } 219 299 304
 Robson } Ambrose Down 219
 Arch 281
 Christopher 29
 Dan 133
 Daniel 210
 Dorothy 145 213
 Ebenezer 135
 Eleazer 130
 Elizabeth 144 147
 210 225 294 296 297
 299 305
 Ezekiel 133 135 136
 Grace 210
 Hannah 133 135 136
 Isabella 112
 Isabella W. 112
 James 144 210 215
 304 364
 Jane 307
 John 130 131 147 154
 212 225 294 296 297
 299
 Joseph 218
 Joshua 39
 Margaret 55 151
 Margery 364
 Mary 24 144 145 150
 152 210 212 215 216
 218 304
 Peter 144 149 151
 152 154 210 212-7
 219
 Preserved 136
 Priscilla 217
 R. 365
 Richard 294 296
 Robert 149
 Samuel 135 145 213
 216
 Sarah 213
 Sibyl 39
 Susan 365
 Susanna 214
 William 58 144 150
 210 212 215 216 218
 297 304
- Rockwell, Hannah 41
 Humall 41
 Mary C. 41
 Nathan 41
 Samuel 41
- Rockwood, Alvah Augustus III
 E. 36
- Rodd, — xxiii
- Rodney, Daniel 95
- Rods, Jonathan 130
- Roe, Alfred Sealye 95
- Rof, *see* Rolfe
- Rofe, *see* Rolfe
- Roff, *see* Rolfe
- Roffe, *see* Rolfe
- Rofft, *see* Rolfe
- Rogers, — 342
 — Mr. 352
 Abigail 126
 Andrew S. 35
 Andrew Y. 226
 Ann 42
 Bathsheba 226
 Catherine 226
 Catherine Jane 226
 Charles O. lxxi
 Daniel 169
- Rogers } Dorcas 226
 conf'd } Dorothy 61
 Ebenezer 226
 Edward 1 85
 Elizabeth 126 226 231
 324 325
 Ellen 34
 Eather 233
 Ezekiel 42 43 109
 Grace 324
 Isaiah 226 227 231
 Isaiah Theodore 227
 Jane 226
 Jerusha 231
 John D. 226
 John Wesley 226
 Jonathan 231
 Joseph 233
 Josiah 231
 Lydia 231
 Margaret Louisa 227
 Mary C. 226 227
 Matthew 33 37
 Matthias 80 82
 Moses 231
 Nathaniel 126
 Phebe 226 243
 Rachel 231
 Rebecca 231
 Reuben Arthur 231
 Richard 226
 Robert 61
 Rowland 81
 Ruth 226 231
 Samuel 126
 Sarah 126
 Stephen 231
 Susanna 126 342
 Thomas 226 231 324 325
 Timothy 169
 247 249 251
 — Widow 250
 Agnes 244-6 250 251
 Ann 250
 Anna 246 247 251
 Anne 250-3
 Anthony 251
 Alice 246 249-51
 Arthur 250
 Benjamin 251
 Christian 250
 Dennis 244
 Dorothy 250 252
 Elihuor 250
 Elizabeth 245 247 250-2
 Emma 250
 Emmanuel 247
 Esther 247 249 251
 Hannah 251
 Harry 244 250
 Henry 244-51
 Hester, *see* Esther
 Honor 246 247 249-51
 Hugh 252
 James 14
 Jane 252
 Joan 244 247 249 251
 252
 John 244 246-52 254
 256
 Judith 250
 Margaret 244 245 250-2
 Mariane 250
 Mary 245 246-51 255
 256
 Richard 244-6 251
 Robert 250 252
 Sarah 252
 Simon 252
 Susan 252
 Susanna 250
 Susanne 250
 Thomas 244-6 245-52
 Thomasine 245
- Rolfe } — 247 249 251
 Raafe } — Widow 250
 Roaff } Agnes 244-6 250 251
 Rof } Ann 250
 Rofe } Anna 246 247 251
 Roff } Anne 250-3
 Roffe } Anthony 251
 Rofft } Alice 246 249-51
 Rolf } Arthur 250
 Rolf } Benjamin 251
 Rolff } Christian 250
 Rolp } Dennis 244
 Rolph } Dorothy 250 252
 Roof } Elihuor 250
 Roofe } Elizabeth 245 247 250-2
 Emma 250
 Emmanuel 247
 Esther 247 249 251
 Hannah 251
 Harry 244 250
 Henry 244-51
 Hester, *see* Esther
 Honor 246 247 249-51
 Hugh 252
 James 14
 Jane 252
 Joan 244 247 249 251
 252
 John 244 246-52 254
 256
 Judith 250
 Margaret 244 245 250-2
 Mariane 250
 Mary 245 246-51 255
 256
 Richard 244-6 251
 Robert 250 252
 Sarah 252
 Simon 252
 Susan 252
 Susanna 250
 Susanne 250
 Thomas 244-6 245-52
 Thomasine 245

Index of Persons

CXXV

- Bolfe** { William 244 245 250-2
conf'd { 254
Rollins { — Mrs. 365
Rawlings { Alice 360
Rawlins { Calvin Tubbs 107
Rollings { Ebenezer 109
Eliza 108
Elizabeth 360
Francis 360
Ichabod 281
Jane 366
Jerusha 365
John 37 365
Mark 107 108
Robert 360 361
Sally 19 25
Sally P. 25
Sarah 109
William 269 366
- Rolp**, see Rolfe
Rolph, see Rolfe
Roof, see Rolfe
Roofe, see Rolfe
Rose, Abigail 167
Irene 243
John 27-9 167
Oliver 29
Ross, Daniel 362
J. 365
Susan 276
William 361
Rosson, Jane 11
Rotch, William Joseph 80
Rounds, Philinda 26
Roundy, J. 276
John 113 276
Ruth 276
Rouse { John 114 116 117 119
Rous { 122
Rowse { William 259
Rousmaniere, Mary Ayer vi
Rowlandson, Mary 96
Rowse, see Rouse
Royce { Elizabeth 198
Rys { Hannah 15
Isaac 198
Joanna 15 17
Nehemiah 15
Ruck, John 36
Thomas 358
Rudd { Anna 138
Rude { Augustus 139
Prude { Edy Anson 139
Eliza 139
Eliza E. lxxxvi
Elizabeth 139
Jacob 138 139
Joseph lxxxvi
Mary 138
Mary Agnes lxxxvi
Phebe 138 139
Rugg { Betty 295
Rug { Eleanor 295
Mary 147 295 298 306
Molly 298
William 147 295 298
Ruggle, George 172
Runk, Louis Barcroft 194
Ruse, William R. 36
Russ, Mary 267
Russell { Abigail 184
Russel { Anna 337-9
Charles F. 1
David 337-9
Edmund M. 34
Eliezer lxx
Ester 330
Frances lxii
Gurdon Wadsworth 1
Hannah 100
Isaac 41
John lxx 339
Jonathan lxx
Joseph 33
Russell { Lauraman Howe lxx
conf'd { lxx
Lovina lxx
Lucy 100
Lydia 100
Margery 58
Martha 41
Oliver lxx
Otis lxx
Peter 100
Richard 100
Simon 58
William 36 lxx 100
Rust, Nathaniel Johnson v vi
xxviii
Rutter, John 234
Ryan, Maggie 52
Michael 306
Rycard, see Richards
Rycarde, see Richards
Rycards, see Richards
Ryce, see Rice
Ryder, see Rider
Rye, Walter 189
Ryppe, Thomas 323
Rys, see Royce
Ryse, see Rice
Sackett, — Widow 310
John 310
Jonathan 327
Ruth 327
Sarah 202 204
Sadler, Rachel 144
Saffin, John 283
Sainsbury, Noel xx xxiii xxiv
St. Croix, Elizabeth 333
Salisbury, Evelyn McCurdy 161
Salter { John 300
Salters { Martha 301
Titus 301
Saltonstall, Elizabeth B. lxix
Endicott P. lxix
Gurdon 285
Leverett 285
Lucretia 285
Nathaniel 285
Richard Middle-
cott xxxvii
Sammis, Abigail 230
Adelia Jane 230
Ann 230
Ann E. 229
Anna 229
Anna Maria 229
Charles Hood 229
Edmund 229
Edward B. 229
Edward Franklin 229
Isaac 229
Jacob 228 230
Mary 230
Nancy 228
Sampson { Abigail 29
Samson { Henry 245
Sansome { John 353
Robert 245
Sanborn, Abner 151
Mary 151
Sanders, see Saunders
Sander, see Saunders
Sandere, see Saunders
Sanders, see Saunders
Sanderson, Elizabeth 215 216
300 306
John 146 212 216
216 220 222
Joseph 215
Martha 303
Mary 142 144-6 148
149 152 212 215
216 220 222 296
300 306
Rebecca 216
Sanderson { Samuel 215 216 301
conf'd { Sarah 145 302
Susanna 148 216
Thomas 149 152 222
William 142 146
148 149 152 187
212 296 302 306
Sanford, Carlton Elisha 1
Esbon 26-29
Sansome, see Sampson
Sargent { Aaron lili
Sargeant { Charles 37
Content 25
Hannah 22 49
Sarah Hall 277
Sartwell, John 25
Persis 25
Satie, see Sawtell
Saunders { Agnes 244 245
Sandars { Amy 142
Sander { Benjamin 34
Sandere { Charlotte 110
Sanders { Daniel 177
Sawnders { Elinor 261
Elizabeth 145 176
219 251 301 319
Frederic W. 111
George 146 148 219
305
Hannah 145 302
Harriet 111
Hester 251
John 176 177 245
251 254
John W. 105
Joseph 36
Judith 176 177
Julia Ann 111
Leah 176
Lydia 177
Martin 176
Mary 105 109 111
148 152 176 177 180
Rachel 176
Richard 244
Robert 148 152 301
302
Sarah 143 146 152
219 306
Sarah E. 112
Thomas 112
William 245 246 251
Savage, James 16 76 87 88 166
180 284 310
Mildred 65
Thomas 65
Savery { Alfred William 1 94
Savary { 367
Savory { Anthony 367
Mary 367
Thomas 367
Sawnders, see Saunders
Sawtell { Anna 362
Satie { Calvin 33
Sawtelle { Elizabeth 352
Jesse 317
John 352
Joseph 317
Lydia 317
Richard 352
Zachariah 317
Sawyer, Almira F. 54
Arethusa 12
Betsey 10
Diana 109
Hannah 10 12
Isaac 109
Jonathan 10 12 13
Jonathan Marsh lxiii
Joseph H. 289
Lucy 12
Maria Almy lxiii
Mary 12 13
Mary Cummings xxix

Sawyer { Micajah 36
 cont'd { Miriam 263
 Peggy 320
 Phineas 10 12
 Rebecca lxiii
 Roger lxiii
 Samuel 263 312
 Wesley 13
 Saxe, John Walter 1
 Saye, Edward 260
 Sayre, see Sears
 Scales, ——— 47
 Aaron 50
 Abbie Blodgett 52
 Abigail 46 48
 Abigail M. 52
 Abraham 45-9 51-3
 Ada Bell 52
 Alice 50
 Amandy 47
 Ann J. 53
 Anna 45 48 49
 Annie B. 53
 Arianna 54
 Benjamin 50
 Betsey 46 47 50 53
 Betsey True 54
 Bina 52
 Bradbury Bartlett 54
 Bridget Walker 50
 Caroline 48 52
 Caroline Matilda 52
 Carrie 52
 Carrie Louise 53
 Catherine 52
 Charles Henry 53
 Chester 50
 Earl Cox 52
 Ebenezer 47 48 50-2
 Ebenezer James 52
 Edward 44 45 47 49 52
 Edward Payson 51 53
 Edward Swett 50
 Eleanor 50
 Elizabeth 46
 Elizabeth Ann 54
 Emery 47
 Emma 52
 Enoch 49 52
 Eunice 48
 Frank 52
 Fred S. 53
 George 52 53
 George Champion 51
 George Chester 53
 George Levi 54
 George W. 52
 Gideon 49
 Hannah 44 46-9 51
 Hannah Elizabeth 52
 Harriet Ann 52
 Henry 50
 Henry Martyn 50 53
 Horace 54
 Huldah 50
 Ida 52
 Isaac 47
 Israel 53
 Jacob 47 50 52 53
 James 43-53
 James Butterfield 49 51
 Jane Manson 51
 Joanna 48
 Joanna Mooney 50
 John 42-7 49-51 1 53 190
 John Samuel 51
 John Southworth 48
 Joseph 44 45 52
 Joseph Walker 50 52
 Julia A. 53
 Levi 51 53
 Lola 47 49
 Lorinda 49
 Lacy Ann 48

Scales { Luther Damon 53
 cont'd { Lydia 47
 Lyman 52
 Maggie 52
 Margaret 42
 Maria 52
 Maria Cleveland 50
 Maria Gray 53
 Marietta 52
 Martha Cilley 53
 Martha Fitzjames 54
 Mary 43-8 51
 Mary Beaman 53
 Mary Brackett 51
 Mary C. 53
 Mary C. Snow 53
 Mary E. 53
 Mary Gray 53
 Mary J. 52
 Mary Jane 53
 Mary True 54
 Matilda J. 52
 Matthew 43-6 48 51-3
 Meroy 44 47
 Merrendid 48
 Moses 47
 Nancy 50 51
 Nancy H. 52
 Nathan 44
 Nathaniel 46 48
 Neillie Elizabeth 53
 Octavia W. 52
 Olidi 52
 Oliver 44 47
 Oreanna 54
 Otto Clifford 52
 Polly 48
 Rebecca 46 50
 Richmond 48
 Royal 50
 Sally 47 50
 Samuel 46-8 50-3
 Sarah 43-7 49
 Sarah G. 52
 Sarah Mason 52
 Sarah Moulton 50 53
 Sarah Porter 50
 Stephen 45 47
 Susan 47 51
 Susanna 43-5 47
 Sylvester 47
 Thomas 44 46-8 50 52 53
 Thomas Spencer 50 52
 True 53
 Walter W. 52
 William 42-53
 William Angel 50 52
 William C. 47
 William Edward 53
 William Emery 51
 Zenas 48
 Sealey, Mary 262
 Schwab, J. C. 287
 Scott, Archibald 31
 Benjamin 43
 Catherine 57
 Deborah 167
 Edward 57
 Eleanor 31
 Henry Edwards v-vii
 xxviii xxxv 61 164
 166 257
 John 35 43 167
 Joseph 20 23-5 43
 Katharine 57
 Richard 57
 Sarah 43
 Susanna 43
 William 25 31 260
 Scranton, Deborah 201
 Thomas 201
 Seudder, Anne H. 231
 Charity 230
 Elizabeth 230

Seudder { Emma Willard 230
 cont'd { 231
 Esther 229
 Henry 230 231
 Henry Joel 230 231
 Jemima 229 231
 Joel 230
 John 229 231
 Louisa Henrietta 230
 231
 Mary English 231
 Phebe 230 231
 Phebe C. 230
 Sally 231
 Stephen 229
 Townsend 231
 Young P. 230
 Seabary, Alfred 48
 Lucy Ann 48
 Sealis, see Seells
 Seaman, Jonathan 166
 Searell, Alexander 257
 Joan 257
 Searight, Jane 307
 John 307
 Searing, Simon 166
 Sears { George Oliver 181
 Sayre { Hannah 167
 Job 167
 Seaver, Nathaniel 35
 Willson H. 313
 Seawall, see Sewall
 Sedwecke, Agnes 75
 Anne 71 75
 Thomas 71 75
 Seells { Anne 68
 Sealis { John 68 71 74
 Mary 71 74
 Richard 71 74
 Sell, Andoni 285
 William Drumm 285
 Sellwinge, Robert 254
 Selwade, Joan 244
 Senoake, Gilbert 61
 Joseph 61
 Margery 61
 Sequin, Jaques 18
 Sessions, Samuel 39
 Sibyl 39
 Sevey, Abigail 151
 Ann 205
 Benjamin 150
 Eliakim 202 312
 Hannah 150
 Ithamar 151
 Lucy 262
 Mary 151 312
 Moses 151
 Samuel 151
 Thomas 79
 William 150
 Sewall { Abigail 86 87
 Seawall { Anne 283 284
 Sewal { Benjamin Chapman
 Sewell { 86
 Shewell { Betsey 87
 Daniel Francis 86
 David 86 282
 Dummer 86
 Ellen 283 284
 Ellen Patten 86
 Esther 86
 Hannah 86 144
 Hannah Maria 86
 Hannah P. 86
 Hannah Wood lxvi
 Hattie Abbie 86
 Helen Sheppard lxvi
 Henry 86 87 283 284
 James 87
 Jane 86
 Jason 86
 Jason Frank 86
 Jenny 87

Index of Persons

CXXVII

- Sewall } John 86
 conf'd } Joseph 86
 Kiah Bayley 86
 Levi 86
 Lucy Ellen 86
 Lucy Peterson 86
 Lydia 86
 Margaret 288
 Maria Fisher 86
 Mary 86 87
 Mercy 86
 Morgiana Heath 86
 Moses 86
 Phyllis 86
 Rachel Elizabeth 86
 Rufus 86
 S. 359
 Samuel xvi 86 87
 144 283
 Sarah 86 87
 Stephen B. lxvi
 Stephen Bailey 86
 Stinson 86
 Storah 160
 Seymour } — 228
 Seymore } Horatio lxiii
 Richard 184
 Sezer, Mary Ann 265
 Shackford, Samuel Burnham
 xlviii
 Shakspeare, William xv
 Shapley } Benjamin Carter 296
 Shaply } Betty 295
 Edward 146 149 218
 222
 Eleanor 149 211
 Elinor 142 152 154 214
 Elizabeth 143 145 147
 215-20 222-5 296 296
 296 306
 Henry 143 145 215-20
 222-5 296 296 298 302
 Henry Carter 147 215
 296
 James 152 219 224 301
 John 214 222
 Judith 147 296 306
 Mary 147 154
 Mary Sanders 223 296
 Nanny 143 146 222 306
 Reuben 149 162 154
 211 214 216 302 303
 Robert 225
 Robert Miller 222
 Ruth 303
 Samuel 296
 Sarah 211 220
 Sharman, see Sherman
 Sharp } John 180
 Sharpe } Mary Ann 206
 William Carvosso 197
 Shatfield, Josiah 36
 Shaw, — Capt. 120
 David P. 186
 Esther 186
 Frances 19
 Jonathan 35
 Melinda 91
 Oakes 102
 Sarah Mason 52
 William 33
 Shedd } Frank Edson 369
 Shedd } Jane 360
 R. 360
 Sheer, Sarah 367
 Sheerin, Daniel 32
 Sheffield, George St. John 95
 Sheldon, Jennie Maria Arms
 288
 John 288
 Shelton, Anne 177
 Shepard } Ansel 20
 Shephard } Ashbel 20
 Sheppard } David 22
 Shepard } Elizabeth 330
 conf'd } Hannah Wood lxvi
 Harvey 20
 James 15 281
 John Hannibal lxvi
 Martha 281
 Mary 367
 Sarah 330
 Thomas 330
 Sherburne, Luke 36
 Sheridan, Marion 111
 Sherman } Alice 324
 Sharman } Ann 324
 Anna 326
 Anne 325 326
 Anthony 328
 Benjamin 326
 Bezaleel 326
 Daniel 325 326
 Edmund 324-6
 Edward 325
 Elizabeth 325
 Ezekiel 324 325
 Frances 323
 Francis 323
 Frank Dempster 92
 Grace 324
 Hannah 331
 Henry 324-6
 Hester 326
 James 26-9 323 331
 Joan 326
 Job 27
 John 92 322-6 346
 Margaret 322
 Margery 323
 Martha 325
 Mary Ann 326
 Nathaniel 26 29
 Philip 92 326
 Richard 322-5
 Robert 26 322
 Samuel 92 326
 Sarah 26 324-6
 Silas 26 28
 Sylvester 26
 Thomas 322 323 326
 Thomas Townsend
 322
 William 322
 William Tecumseh
 293
 Sherrill, Charles Hitchcock 1
 Shewell, see Sewall
 Shirk, Ida Murphy 1
 Shook, Adam 280
 Short } Abel 139
 Shorte } Aurelia 138
 Benjamin Stevens 139
 Chloe 137 138
 Damaris 129 132
 Daniel 131 136
 Ebenezer 137
 Elizabeth 131
 Erastus 138
 Henry 248
 Keziah 138
 Lora 137
 Lucy 137
 Mary 137 138
 Molly 135-8
 Polly 139
 Rebecca 135 136
 Seth 137 138
 Siloam 135-8
 Simeon 131
 William 131 132
 Shortell, Andrew 306
 Shute, Rachel 283
 William 283
 Sibley, Hannah 126 240
 Mary 126
 Sidlinger } Abigail 366
 Sidligner } Hannah 360
 Sidlinger } Jacob 366
 conf'd } Peter 360
 Siebert, Wilbur H. 290
 Siegars, Sally 109
 Sieve, John 37
 Sills, Jemima 229
 John 229
 Mary 229
 Silver, Henry Alonzo 83
 Simmons } — 362 364
 Simmonds } Benjamin 35
 Simon } Francis 35
 Simonds } John F. 193
 Simons } Jonathan 35 36
 Symonds } Joseph 36
 Judith 87
 Lewis E. 34
 Martha 144 303
 Mercy 362
 Nicholas 303
 William 87
 Simpson } — Widow 312
 Simson } Andrew 35
 George 263 312
 Henry 34
 James 280
 John 35
 Singleton, Rhoda 109
 Sinnott, Mary E. 191
 Skeat } Robert 258 259
 Skeet } — Mr. xxii
 Skelton, — Mr. xxii
 Skete, Thomas 244
 Skidmore, Ann 233
 David 233
 Sarah 233
 Skinner, Deborah 145
 Slack, Anna 136
 Cyrus 136
 Dorcas 134
 Eunice 136
 Hannah 137
 Jerusha 136-8
 Joseph 136-8
 Molly 136
 Oliver 136
 Selah 137
 Zurviah 136
 Slackestade, Nicholas 245
 Slade, Denison Rogers xxxviii
 Susan 252
 William 252
 Sleeper, Jacob 364
 Slipper, James Henry 1 93 94
 194
 Sloane } David 101
 Slone } John 101
 Lydia 101
 Molly 101
 William Milligan 11 184
 185
 Slocum, Joseph 27
 Sloman, James 67
 Slone, see Sloane
 Small, Ada Waterman 111
 Edward 91
 Mary 311
 Robert 311
 Smiley, Alexander 360
 Melinda 360
 Smith } Abigail 198
 Smyth } Abraham 316
 Smythe } Amy 202
 Andrew 253
 Anna 274
 Asa 202 206
 Benjamin 26 113 114
 274 288
 Bryant 231
 Caroline 106
 Catherine 90
 Cella 21
 Celina 21
 Cheney 186

Smith { Christian 62 68
conf'd { Coleman 21
Cynthia 21
Daniel 324
Edward 35
Elizabeth 73 109 202
316 319 324
Ella Duncan lxxxiii
Ella May iii
Emeline 274
Emily 232
Ephraim 92
Esther 173 175
Ezra M. 289
George 25 232 301
Gimman 21
Grace 202
Hannah 188 205 231
Henrietta 232
Henry 35
Henry S. 232
Hugh 257
Isaac 36 231
Israel 35
Jemima 316
Jeremiah 25
John xiii 21 35 36 184
202 229 257-9
Julia Ann 106
Lois 206
Louisa 21
Lucy 21
Margaret West
lxxxiii
Marion 326
Marvin 21
Mary Jane 274
Matilda 28
Matthew 187
Nancy 110
Nathan 50 205
Polly 110
Ralph 182
Ransford 81
Rebecca 50
Reuben 151
Renel 109
Richard 29 187 250
Ruth 151
Sally 274 279
Samuel 21
Sarah 206
Sarah G. 112
Silas 206
Stanley Webster
xxvii
Stephen 106
Susan 361
Thomas 34 44 46 81
171 198 343
Washington lxxxiii
William 181
Snell, Abigail 39
Elizabeth 13
Joseph 39
Snelling, Joseph 12
Snow, William Brown vii
Snowman, Charles 158
Louisa 158
Socks, — Rev. Mr. 135
Somerby, Horatio Gates 181
Somes, Hannah 112
Isaac 112
Soper, Robert 253
Sotheby, — xiii xvii
Soule, Joshua 10
Southard, Elmer Ernest iii
William Freeman
iii
Southwick, Emily 243
Southworth, Hannah 44 47
James 44
Jedediah 44 47
Joanna 48

Southworth { John 44 48
conf'd { Lydia 44
Sarah 44
Susanna 44 47
Sowdon, Arthur John Clark ix
lxxvi
Charlotte Harrison
lxxvi
John lxxvi
Spalding, see Spaulding
Sparks, Ebenezer 135
Olive 135
Sparring, Magnus 26
Spaulding { Abigail 138
Spaulding { Abilene 134
Spauldin { Alma 136
Spolding { Amasa 24 25
Anna 132 137
Audrey 135
Asa 138 337
Benajah 337
Clarissa 139
Davis 134-6
Denison 138
Ebenezer 138
Edwin Rufus 1
Elizabeth 136
Ezekiel 135
Hannah 129 131
132 134 135
Henry George 1 95
Jacob 130 134-9
Joanna 133
John 134
John Milton 138
John Willson 134
Joshua 137
Lemuel 133
Loisa 139
Lucy 135
Lydia 134-9
Maria 25
Mary 131 134 140
Molly 138 139
Nath 134 135
Pain 135
Samuel 133
Sarah 131 134-6
Beth 131 137
Simeon 129-32 134
Simon 134
Stephen 129-31
134 138-40
Willard 134 139
Zadock 134
Spear, Asa A. 95
Spence, Mary 241
Spencer, Anne 71
John 245
Robert 34
Roger 71
Sperte, see Sperry
Sperrin, James 35
Sperry { Abel 328
Sperte { Cornelia 243
Daniel 328
Elizabeth 330
Ester 328
John 328 330
Martha 308
Miriam 328
Priscilla 328
Putnam 243
Richard 308
Sarah 328
Thomas 310 311
Spring, see Spring
Spink, Isaac 29
Splaine, Henry 193
Spolding, see Spaulding
Spooner, Clara 91
Clarissa 90
Fisher 90
Joshua 90

Spourt, James 25
Sprague { ——— 361
Sprage { Abigail 361
Clarissa 140
Daniel 132 133 135
136 138
Dorothy 271 273
Ebenezer Stevens
140
Edward 87 271 273
Elisha 136 140
Elisha Rodolffs 140
Elizabeth 135
Hannah 140
James Wadsworth
133
Jemima 271
Joan 87
Mary 133 139
Phebe 273
Ralph 87
Ruhamah 139
Samuel 132 139
Samuel Borden 140
Samuel Strong 140
Selah 132 133 135 139
Sibyl 135 136 138
William B. 140
William Borden 139
William Fuller 140
Spring { Abigail 239
Spring { Anne 262
Daniel 106
Edward 242
Henry 187 239
John 187
Leverett Wilson iii
Sarah 106
Stacey { Christopher 353
Stace { Clemens 354 355
Elizabeth 354 355
Hannah 243
Sylvester 35
Tabitha 125
William 125
Stafford, Alfred Cochran lxxiv
Alice 279
Catherine Lewis
lxxiv
Charles Mason lxxiv
Edward Orr lxxiv
Henry Hinckley ix
lxxiii lxxiv
Henry Lothrop lxxiv
Leander lxxiii
Mehitable Hinckley
lxxiii
Morgan Hewitt
lxxiv 190
Thomas lxxiii
Walter Kidder lxxiv
Wendell Phillips 309
Stanard, William Glover 1 190
Standbridge, Henry 335
Sarah 335
Standish, Eleazer 41
Myles vii 367
Standley, Richard 37
Staniford, Benjamin 210
Love 210
Stanton, ——— 199
Abigail 23
Anna 199
Benjamin 26
Daniel 27
Elizabeth 23
Hannah 199
Joshua 23
Sally 23
Staples { Francis 312
Staple { Francis L. 312
Patience 147
William 36
Stapleton, Alfred 1 97

Index of Persons

cxxix

Starkey, John 332
 Starkweather, Asa 340
 Mary 340
 Nathan 337 340
 Stawell, George Dodsworth 1
 Stearns } Anna 338 339
 Stearnes } Asahel 127
 Stierns } Betsey 136
 Billy 135
 Boaz 338 339
 Daniel 138
 David 111
 Ebenezer 338
 Elias 134-8
 Elizabeth 138
 Ella Frances lxxx
 Eunice 241
 Ezra Scollay xlviii
 97 191 266
 Hiram Newell lxxx
 Isaac 136 179
 John 179
 Jonas 14
 Joseph 134
 Josiah 127
 Keziah 133
 Lavinia 111
 Lorenzo 14
 Lucinda 135
 Luther 127
 Lydia 240
 Mary 127 179
 Mary R. 1
 Nancy 14
 Oliver 337
 Priscilla 337
 Russel 137
 Samuel 133 338 339
 Sarah 136-8 179 338
 Shepherd 338
 Thomas 127
 Stebbins, Helen Lucy 111
 Stede, Edmund 69
 Stedman } — 68 70 187
 Stedeman } — Widow 73
 Stedmond } Abraham 70-3 75
 Steedman } Agnes 71 75
 Alice 68-72 74-6
 Anne 70-2 74 75
 Bridget 71 74
 Dionysia 72
 Elizabeth 68 70-7
 Emme 68 69 71
 72 74-6
 Francis 72 73
 George 70 73 74 76
 Gilbert 67-76
 Hannah 77
 Helen 72 73
 Henry 70
 Isaac 68-77
 Isabel 70 72 75
 Jacob 70
 James 68 70 71 75
 Jane 70 72 73 75
 Jean 71
 Jeremy 68 72 73
 Jerome 71
 Joan 69-75
 John 67-76
 Joseph 70 71 75
 Judith 71 72
 Julian 70 72
 Katharine 68 71 76
 Lettice 70
 Luke 72
 Margaret 67 68
 70-2 74-6
 Margery 68
 Martha 72
 Mary 68 70-5 77
 Nathaniel 73 77
 Nicholas 67 69-72
 74 75

Stedman } Philippa 72
 conf'd } Richard 67 69-74
 Robert 69 73 76
 Roger 72
 Samuel 70-2
 Sarah 77
 Simon 70
 Thomas 67-77
 Thomasine 67 74
 William 69-71 73 75
 Steele, Sarah M. 321
 William 34
 Steinback, Henry 37
 Stent, Elizabeth 197
 Stephens, see Stevens
 Stephenson, see Stevenson
 Steuben, Frederick William
 Augustus Henry
 Ferdinand von 316
 Stevens } — 279
 Stephens } Amy 202
 Austin lxxv
 Benjamin xii 88
 Byram Kerby
 xxxvii
 Daniel 113 123
 Ebenezer lxiv
 Esther 202
 Henry xii xiii
 xvi-xix
 John 88
 John Austin lx
 lxiv lxxv
 Joseph 35
 Levi 20
 Margaret lxxv
 Moses 34
 Rebecca 14
 Thomas 130 131 202
 Stevenson } Martha 111
 Stephenson } Samuel 34
 Stewart } Charles W. 193
 Stuart } Emma White 111
 George Sawin xlviii
 Jacob lxvi
 William Henry 111
 Stickney, Mary Ella vi
 William Wallace v
 xxviii
 Stierns, see Stearns
 Stilfin } Ann Margaret 104
 Stilphin } Asbury Coke 97
 Benjamin Kidder 107
 Cordelia 111
 Cornelius 108
 Elizabeth 106
 Eunice 104 107 108
 Francis 106-8
 George 107
 Hannah Lilly 108
 James 106-8
 Jane 105 107 108 111
 Joel 108
 Lewis 111
 Louis 107
 Lucy 107
 Margaret 108
 Mary Reed 108
 Nancy 107
 Nathan 107
 Polly 107
 Rebecca Parker 108
 Sally 106 111
 Susanna 107
 Stillwell, Jan 18
 Joachim 18
 Richard 18
 Stilphin, see Stilfin
 Stimson } Charles 11
 Stimpson } David 11
 Kata 334
 Stinson, Jane 108
 Jenny Huston 87
 John 87

Stinson } John R. C. 112
 conf'd } Margaret M. 112
 Mary 86 87
 Stirling, Thomas 34
 Stockbridge, Elizabeth 67
 John 67
 Stocker, Mary 272
 Stockman, Mary 145
 Moses 145
 William 247
 Stockner, Thomas 37
 Stoddard, Ralph 286
 Stokes, Harold Phelps 1
 William 263
 Stone, — 233
 Abiel 268
 Alexander Johnston lx
 lxvi
 Anna 110
 Daniel lxvi 268
 Elizabeth lxvi
 Ellen Adelia xxxviii
 Esther 268
 Frank H. xxxviii
 Hannah lxxv 267 329
 Helen Sheppard lxvi
 Hugh 267
 James 110
 John Sheppard lxvi
 Jonathan 20
 Joseph 329
 Louisa lxvi
 Martha 237
 Sally 14
 Samuel 113 123 124
 Simon 266-8
 William Eben vii
 Stonhard, Joan 73
 Thomas 73
 Storer, Horatio lxvi
 Lydia 86
 Samuel 86
 Storrow, Louisa lxxiv
 Stover, Abigail 276 277
 Anne 159
 David 266
 George 156 157 159
 Jerusha 159
 William 314
 Stowe } Elizabeth 58 61
 Stow } John 58 358
 Nathaniel 358
 Samuel 358
 Thomas 358
 Stowell, Abel 335 336
 Betsey 336 336
 Charles Henry 111
 Cornelius 336
 Falthey 334 336
 Relief 335 336
 Sevilla 335
 Straite, Thomas 187
 Stratton } Cally 11-3
 Strotton } Cynthia 13
 Daniel 11-3
 John 187
 Lorenzo 12
 Mary 12
 Rufus 11
 Samuel 187
 Streatfield, Thomas 60 61
 Streets, Thomas H. 367
 Strelley, Paul 341
 Thomas 341
 Strickland, Joanna 41
 Jonathan 41
 Stride, Stephen 245
 Strobridge, Idah Meacham 286
 Strong } Elijah 22
 Stronge } Elnathan 23
 Sarah 59
 Strotton, see Stratton
 Stuart, see Stewart
 Studley, Elizabeth 305

Studson, Joseph 67
 Sturges, Charles 226
 Margaret 226
 Sturme } — Mr. 163
 Sturmie } Charles 167
 Sturmy } Deborah 167
 Sturmin, Roger 68
 Sumner, Benjamin 36
 Charles 95
 Sutton, Mary 285
 Richard 285
 Susanna 351
 Thomas 18
 Suydam, Jane M. 230
 Nathaniel K. 230
 Swain } Benjamin 150
 Swaine } Mary 144 149 150 304
 William 144 149 150
 Swan } — 116
 Swon }
 Swanes, Thomas 61
 Swasey, Ambrose 1
 Sweet, see Swett
 Sweetser } Martin 306
 Switzer } Mary Edith 111
 Theodore Hale 111
 Swett } Benjamin 112
 Sweet } Harriet M. 90
 Isabella W. 112
 James 28
 Job 26
 Lucy Bliss 95
 Lucy Carpenter 1
 Scranton E. 27 29
 Swift, C. W. 190 191 308
 John 95
 William 33
 Switzer, see Sweetser
 Swon, see Swan
 Symonds, see Simmons
 Syms, Catherine 32
 Elizabeth 32
 James 32
 John 32
 Mary 32
 Samuel 32
 Taber, Job 285
 Susanna 106
 Taggard, Anna Maria 195
 Mary Elizabeth 3
 Mary Trow 3
 William 3 195
 Tainter, Rebecca 319
 Talbott, Gawen 254
 Talcott, Mary Kingsbury 129
 160 191 337 340 343
 Sebastian Visscher 191
 288 368
 Tallor, see Taylor
 Talmadge } Daniel 209
 Talmage } Elizabeth 209
 Jane 125
 Josiah 209
 Mary 209
 Robert 327
 Sarah 327
 William 209
 Talny, Richard 169
 Talpey } Elizabeth 142-4 152
 Talpy } 154 210 212-5 217 218
 Tolpey } Henry 156 214 264
 Tolpy } James 264
 Joanna 217
 John 210
 Mary 147 154 264
 Paulina 264
 Richard 144 152 154
 210 212-5 217 218 304
 Ruth 215
 Sarah 147 213
 Thomas 218
 Tanner, Francis 169
 Tapley, Harriet Silvester 11

Tardival, Emile H. 1
 Tardy, Henry 37
 Tarte, Thomas 357
 Tate, Betty 222
 Kather 146 219 222 305
 John 146 219 222
 Robert 219
 Taylor } — 68 270
 Tallor } Anthony 158
 Tayler } Elizabeth 20
 Hannah S. 111
 Horace Scales 54
 Hugh 254
 Joan 72
 John 61 68 72 181
 Joshua 20
 Lydia 188
 Mary 234
 Mary True 54
 Rebecca 1xxx1
 Richard 345
 Sarah 188 270 273
 Thomas 22 258
 William 28 234
 William B. 54
 William C. xxxviii
 William Osgood 1
 Z. 11
 Teague } — Mr. 359 360
 Tegue } Laban 35
 Teel, Aaron 270 273
 Anna 270 273
 Benjamin 270 273
 John 270 273
 Mary 270 273
 Rachel 270 273
 Samuel 270 273
 Sarah 270 273
 Teft, Stephen 29
 Tegue, see Teague
 Temple, Benjamin 272
 Clarinda 25
 Content 25
 Cynthia 25
 Ebenezer 272
 Elizabeth 25
 Hephzibah 272
 Isaac Adams 25
 John 25
 Matilda 25
 Phebe 272
 Sibyl 25
 Thomas Sir 125
 Tenney } Mary 274
 Tenny } Minna Elliot xxxv
 Terhan, see Turhand
 Tewksbury, Harriet lxxxiii
 John Sargent
 lxxxiii
 Thacher, see Thatcher
 Thaine, John 269
 Thare, see Thayer
 Thatcher } Julia Edgar xlviii
 Thacher } Mary P. lxxv
 Thayer } Anna Morton lxxii
 Thare } Charles 104 105 107
 Charles Irving vi
 xxviii lviii 184 281
 Cornelia lxxii
 Cornelia Street lxxii
 Cornelia Van Rensse-
 laer lxxii
 Daniel 107
 Edward N. 34
 Elizabeth 85
 Henrietta 107
 Jonathan 110
 Lucy 108
 Nathaniel lix lxxii
 Patience 104 107
 Sally 364
 Sarah 107
 Sophia 110
 Warren 107

Thayer } William 107
 conf'd } Zebadiah 108
 Thayer-Ojeda, Tomas 1
 Theobald, Charles 110 111
 Charlotte 110
 Francis R. 111
 Francis Rice 107
 George 111
 Harriet 111
 Julia Ann 111
 Lucy 110
 Lydia 106 107
 Martha C. 111
 Martha Custis 107
 Mary 108
 Nancy 110
 Sally 103 107 111
 Zorada C. 111
 Thomas, Abigail 331
 Benajah 202
 Daniel 197 202
 Deborah 330
 Elizabeth 308
 George 30
 John 185
 Joseph 330
 Rebecca 18 197
 Samuel 18
 Sarah 365
 Sarah Briggs 185 186
 William 35
 Thompson } — Rev. 89
 Themson } Abel 196 207
 Tompson } Abigail 197 198 208
 Abraham 204
 Alling 202
 Amos 94 202 207
 Amy 202 206 208
 Andrew 94
 Ann 201 205
 Anna 202
 Anne 200 201 207
 Anthony 94 198-
 207
 Apame 207
 B. Frank 51
 Benjamin 208 209
 Bethia 202 206
 Betsey 207
 Betsey Jane 51
 Betty 207
 Bridget 199
 Caleb 203 204
 Charles 37 207
 Charles B. 33
 Clarissa 111
 Curtis 207
 Daniel 201 204 206
 207
 David 203 206 208
 David Allen 1 94
 Deborah 41 201 204
 Desire 206
 Dorothy 144 197
 Ebenezer 199 201
 202 204
 Edward 169
 Eleanor 41
 Elihu 208
 Elijah 208
 Eliphalet 205
 Elisha 202
 Eliza 228
 Elizabeth 198
 200-2 204 206 207
 209 331 332
 Ellen 197 199 209
 Enos 203
 Eather 202 204 205
 Eunice 205-7
 Experience 207
 Francis lxxii
 Francis 252
 Francis M. 236

Index of Persons

[illegible]

- Turhand } Abigail 309
Terhan } Elizabeth 309
Tirhan } Henry 309
Turhan } Mary 308 309
 } Samuel 309
 } Thomas 308 309
Turner } Aminthami, see Ru-
Turner } hamah
 } Amy 285
 } Calvin 206
 } Catherine 110
 } Charles Henry Black
 } 1 95
 } Clarkson 109
 } E. C. 286
 } Elisha 285
 } Elizabeth 111 285
 } Frederick Jackson
 } 282
 } Humphrey 286
 } James 111
 } Jedediah 204
 } John 110
 } Joseph 328
 } Lydia 109
 } Nancy 110
 } Nathaniel 331
 } Rachel 204
 } Ruhamah 284 285
 } Sarah 67 328 331
 } Thankful 206
 } Thomas 35 67 248 254
Tutt, John 258
Tuttle, Anna Elizabeth 51
 } Arthur Cornwall 51
 } Caleb 327
 } Daniel 51
 } Elnora S. 51
 } Emily 51
 } Emma Lois 51
 } Ephraim 330
 } Esther 330
 } Hannah 51 327
 } James 232
 } Jay 51
 } Joseph 51
 } Leonora 51
 } Levi Woodbury 51
 } Martha 207
 } Mary 327
 } Nancy 51
 } Nancy Elnora Scales 51
 } Nettie Emily 51
Twieross, see Twycross
Twiss, John 34
 } Stephen P. 192
Twitchell, Eliza Lurena lxii
Twombly, John 188
 } Mary 188
Twycross } Lydia 105
Twieross } Mary 109
 } Stephen 108 109
Tyler, Abijah 133
 } Betty 133
 } Job 351
 } Mary 351
 } Selah 133
 } Zebulun 133
Udall } Elizabeth 228
Udal } John 228
 } Nathaniel 228
 } Phillip 229
Umberfield, Betsey 243
Umphreville, see Humphreville
Underhill, Abeline 23
 } Abigail 23
 } Amos 23
 } James 23
 } Jeremiah 23
 } Jonathan 23
 } Lora Altine Wood-
 } bury 91
 } Stephen 23
Underwood, Mark 37
 } Perry Green 26
 } Rebecca 46
Upham, Benjamin 270 273
 } Lydia 270 273
 } Mary 270
 } Noah 270
Upton, Abiel 320
 } Anna 320
 } Ebenezer 320
 } Molly 320
 } Sarah 320
Usher, Ellis Baker 1 95 287
Valpy, see Volpy
Van Allen, William Harman
 } 281
Van Antwerp, Margaret lxiv
 } Margaret De-
 } milt lxiv
 } Samuel Marvin
 } Beckley lxiv
Van Buren, Martin 95
Vance, David 21
 } Hiram 21
 } Minerva 21
 } Orrel 91
Van der Bosch, see Johnson
Vanderlin, Peter 36
Vandermear, Andrew 36
Van Liew, Thomas Lillian 1 94
Van Namen } Evert 16-8
Van Naman } Jenneken 18
 } Winefrut 16
Van Pelt, Anthony 18
Van Rensselaer, Cornelia
 } lxxii
Vansicle, Francis 35
Varnah, ——— 366
 } Damaris 366
 } Rebecca 363
Varrell } Abigail 224
Varrel } Anna 220 221
 } Edward 218
 } Elizabeth 145 147 211
 } 212 214-7 219-21 223
 } 298 304
 } Joanna 146 211
 } John 144 154 210 212
 } 213 215-20 222 224
 } 296 298 299 306
 } Josiah 147 216 298
 } Martha 147
 } Mary 154 212 216 298
 } 299 306
 } Patience 147 296 298
 } 306
 } Rachel 144 146 154 210
 } 212 213 215 216 218-
 } 20 222 224 304
 } Richard 222
 } Samuel 143 145 147 211
 } 212 214-7 219-21 223
 } 296 298 304
 } Sarah 146 210
 } Solomon 220
 } Susanna 147 213 219
 } Tryphena 215
 } Weeks 223
 } William 215
Vaughan, Joseph 37
Veasle } Abigail 353
Vesey } Elinor 353
Vesey } Elizabeth 353
 } Ellen 353
 } Hannah 353
 } John 34
 } Mehitabel 353
 } Mercy 353
 } Richard 353
 } Samuel 353
 } Solomon 353
 } William 353
Vehawn, — Capt. 118
Velzer, Harriet A. 230
 } Nelson 230
Very, Mary Elizabeth 1
Vesey, see Veasle
Vezy, see Veasle
Vicaris } Anne 200
Vicars } Walter 200
Vining, Freeman 23
 } John 187 188
 } Robert 188
Volpy } Agnes 144 150 153
Valpy } Andrew 150
Volpey } Dorothy 142 144 149
 } 151 155 211
 } Elizabeth 211
 } George 144 149 151
 } 155 211
 } John 144 150 153
 } Mary 149 153
 } Sarah 151 155
Von Hagen, see Hagen
Von Kroninschelt, see Crowa-
 } insheld
Vose, Abigail 334
 } Ellen Frances xlvi
Voudey } Betty 214
Vowdey } Dorothy 213
 } Edward 146 154 223
 } 224 294 296 299
 } Elias 299 300
 } Joanna 216
 } Jonathan 216
 } Lydia 144 154 211 213
 } 214 216 218 219
 } Matthew 144 154 211
 } 213 214 216 218 219
 } 303
 } Molly 223
 } Rachel 294
 } Sarah 146 211 223 224
 } 294 296 299 305
 } Susanna 147 216 219
Vasborne, see Osborne
Vasmer, Stephen 69
Wacher, William 69
Wadd, Ann 180 183
Wade, Hannah 111
 } Jonathan 126
 } Richard H. 111
 } Sarah 126
Wadley, Susanna 109
 } William 109
Wadlin, Horace Greeley 193
Wadsworth, Elizabeth 131
 } James 131
 } Joseph 131
 } Mary 129 131
 } Samuel 129-31
Waggoner, ——— 302
 } Mar. 302
Wagstaff, Henry McGilbert 192
 } 290
Waiford, John 258
Waite } Elizabeth 319 320
Wait } Ezra 319 320
Waitt } Joseph 269
 } Mercy 269
 } Samuel 315
 } Thomas 41
Wakefield, ——— 312
 } Mary 312
Wakeman, Elizabeth 200
 } John 200
Walcott, see Wolcott
Waldo } — Mr. 138
Walido } C. 124
 } Samuel 237
Waldron, Hampden 1
 } Resolved 94
Walk, Sarah 109
Walker, Aaron 134
 } Abigail 39
 } Annie Kendrick 94

Index of Persons

cxviii

Walker { Bethia 39
conf'd { Caleb 39 134
Clara Isabella 278
Comfort 184 135
Dean 134
Ebenezer 39
Elizabeth 125 321
Eunice 321
Ezra 134
George S. 278
Grant III
Harriet H. 278
Henry 300
James 339
Jane 125
Jonathan 34
Joseph 316
Josiah 14
Lawson 13
Lettice 134
Lucy 134
Molly 135
Nancy 13
Nathaniel 339
Patience 339
Polly 13
Rachel 300
Richard 125
Robert 283
Ruth 316
Sarah 134
Tabitha 125
Thomas 283
Timothy 39 321

Wallace { — xv
Wallis { Catherine 52
Edward 353
Ellen Maria Theresa
lxxv
F. J. A. 92
James 41
Joan 356
Sarah 41.

Wallbridge, Amos 41
Margaret 41
William 41

Waldo, see Waldo
Wallis, see Wallace
Walpey { Agnes 210 213 216 219
Wolpey { Andrew 213
Dorothy 219
George 219
Joanna 210
John 210 213 216 219
Joseph 147 219 299
306
Lydia Vondey 299
Nanny 219
Susanna 147 299

Walrond, Thomas 80 81
Walter { Richard 87
Walters { Sarah 87
Walton, Alexander 245
Daniel 191
John Tucke 299
Mark 147 297 299
Mary 143 147 297 299
Nathaniel 191
Thomas 191
William 191

Wambsley, Zebulun 26 29
Wanger, George F. P. 287
Ward, Deborah 235
Delany 37
Hannah 235
James 145 214-7 219 221
222 224
John 214 323
Marie 323
Mary 215
Moses Sanderson 216
Nanny 221
Peter Sanderson 222
Samuel 187 217

Ward { Sarah 145 214-7 219 221
conf'd { 222 224 305
William 224 235 238

Warden, James 307
John 68
Joseph 307

Warder, Ellen Nancy xxxvii
Wardwell, Joseph 79
Meroy 78

Ware, see Weare
Warfield, Benjamin 243
Josephine 243
Louisa 242
Martha 242
Samuel 242

Warner, — 169
Anna 42
Daniel 42
Elizabeth 334
Nathaniel 334
Rachel 204
Samuel 24
Zerviah 42

Warren { — Capt. 117 118 119
Warrin { 121
Warring { Abigail 339
Daniel 187
Eleazer 337
Ephraim 100 339
Isaac 19
Jacob 100
Joan 87
Joseph W. 141 209
294
Mary 339
Olive 337
Sarah 100

Warrol, Mary 104
Washburn, Achsah 241
Jacob 241
Mary 42
Solomon 42

Washington, George lxxii
Washman, — 312
Mary 312

Wassteel, — 333
Naomi 333

Waterbury { Anne 177
Waterberrey { Elizabeth 177
Waterberry { John 177 178
Waterberreye { Judith 177
Waterberry { Mary 177
Waterberye { Rachel 177
Waterburie { Robert 177
Waterburye { Samuel 177
William 177 178

Waterhouse, Benjamin 288
Jane 111

Waterman, James 36
Joseph 22 23
Levi 35

Waters, Abigail 126
Anna 138
B. M. 33
David 338
Henry Fitz-Gilbert 54
61 83 99 282 283 322
324
Marjorie 338
Mary 338
Thomas Franklin
xxvii xxviii 89
Wilson 1

Watkins, Cynthia 13
Electa 13
Moses 14
Sally 13
Walter Kendall vii
83

Watson, — 29
Elisha 27
George 28
Hannah 27
Jeffrey 27

Watson { John 35 77
conf'd { John J. 28
Mary 77
Samuel 28
Stephen 27

Watts { Agnes 55 60
Watt { Alice 55 59 60
Watte { An 365
Benjamin 281
Damaris 366
James 55 60
Joan 55 60
John 55 60
Peggy 361
Samuel 366
William 55

Wauterzen, Jan 17
Way, Ruth 24
Waymouth, George xlii xviii
xix xxiii xxiv

Wayne, — Gen. 293
Thomas 33

Wead, Kate Haswell xxix
Weare { — Gen. 311
Ware { — Judge 313
Abial 90
Abiel 91
Abigail 90 263 264
Addison 90
Adeline Maria 90
Alexander 313
Anna 79
Anne 262
Avery 91
Betsey 78 263 264
Betty 90
Caroline 312
Catherine 90
Charles 312
Clara 91
Clarissa 90
Daniel 156 264 265
Deborah 89-91
Deborah Ann 90
Dolly Ann 91
Ebenezer 78 265
Eldad 90
Electa 91
Ellas 89-91
Eliza 90
Elizabeth 90
Ephraim G. 91
Ephraim Groves 89-91
Esther 90
Eunice 91
Galen 90
George 262 264 312
George Moses 313
Hannah 156 313
Harriet M. 90
Henrietta 313
Herman 90 91
Isaiah 313
James 90 91 156 264
Jane Melinda 91
Jeremiah 77-9 155-9
261-5 311-4
Jeremiah Bradbury 313
John 36 156 157 265 313
John Winslow 90
Joseph 78 79 156 263
264 313
Lewis 91
Lorenzo D. 90
Lucia 91
Lucy 78 157 311-3 315
Maria 90
Mary 78 90 265 313
Melinda 91
Melinda Jane 90 91
Melinda Shaw 90
Mercy 78
Milton 90 91
Molly 91

- Weare { Moses 78 156 312
 conf'd { Nabby 264
 Nancy 90 91
 Narcissus 313
 Olive 78 90 91 263
 Peter 156
 Phebe 156 264
 Preston 90 91
 Rachel 90 91
 Robert 90
 Rufus 313
 Samuel 79 264 265 313
 Samuel C. 90 91
 Samuel Coverly 90
 Sarah 78 89-91 264 313
 Sarah Jane 90
 Stephen 313
 Theodore 79 156 263 313
 Theodosia 263 313
 Timothy 78 79 90 91
 313
 Waitstill 91
 William 312 313 315
- Weaver { Constant 134
 Weever { George J. 366
 Hannah 138
 Susanna Sumner 336
 William A. 34
 William H. 336
- Webb { ——— 42 169
 Webbe { Benjamin 108
 Hannah 334
 Margaret 108
 Roger 246 247
 William Sir 42
- Webber { Andrew 263
 Wibber { Betsey 263
 David 157 159 314
 Dorcas 147
 Elizabeth 147 296 297
 Esther 265
 George 262 364
 Gershom 79
 Hannah 262
 Jabez 157
 Jer. 365
 Jerusha 157 159
 John 264 363
 Josiah 313
 Jotham 167 262
 Lucy 78 157
 Maria 157
 Mary 313
 Matthias 156
 Miriam 314
 Nathaniel 78 157 159
 314
 Olive 311
 Pamela 363
 Phebe 296 297
 Philomela 157
 Samuel 36 79 147 156
 263 265 296 297 312-4
 Samuel G. 77 156 261
 311
 Sarah 147
 Sophia 263
 Theodore 156 157 262
 265 311
 William 157 263
- Webster, Asa 89
 Clarissa 84
 David 363
 Elizabeth 49 144
 Henry 49
 Henry Sewall xlviii
 97 289
 Lois 49
 Martha 363
 Mary 49
 Sarah 49
 Thomas E. 49
- Weeks { Andrew Gray III
 Weekes { Elinor 261
 Nathan 80
 Samuel 81
 William 81
 Weever, see Weaver
 Weigham Oltiwell 294
 Weiser, Anna Eve 287
 Conrad 287
 Welch { — Mrs. 264
 Wellh { Benjamin 36
 Dorcas 266
 Ebenezer 195
 Hezekiah 195
 Joseph 266
 Mary Trow 3
 William 264
 Weld, George Francis III
 Wellh, see Welch
 Wellman, Benjamin 362
 Dorothy 273
 Samuel 362
 Stephen 273
 Susan 362
 Wells, — Mr. 304
 Isaac 229
 Joseph 34
 Roswell 19
 Welsey, Wilkinson 34
 Wendell, Genet 22
 Henry Augustus I
 Wenn, see Wing
 Wesson, Sarah 316
 William 316
 West, Elizabeth Howard 95
 Joseph 111
 Lucinda 111
 Mary 336
 Westbrook, Thomas 44
 Westervelt, Gertrude 228
 Weston, Robert Dickson vi
 xxxviii 281
 Wetherell, Isabel 67
 Samuel 67
 Weyman, see Wyman
 Wheat / Jerusha 131
 Wheete { Salmon 129 131
 Wheatley, John 176
 Leah 176
 Rachel 176 177
 Wheaton, Mercy 11
 Thomas 37
 Whedon, Hannah 204
 Thomas 204
 Wheeler, Abel 106 106
 Elizabeth 250
 Elnathan 227
 Emeline A. 227
 Jethro 101
 John 250
 Loring 106
 Maria E. 227
 Mary Hunt 106
 Philip 24 25
 Thomas 56 106
 Wheelock, Daniel 20
 Wheete, see Wheat
 Wheyland, Joseph 35
 Whicher { Joseph 33
 Witcher { Richard 265
 Thomas 265
 Whidden, John D. I
 Whitaker, Abigail 42
 Elizabeth 42
 Jonathan 42
 Susanna 42
 Whitcomb { Chapman 96
 Whitcombe { John 68
 White, Abigail 145 214 215 306
 Barzillai 110
 Benjamin 113
 Charles A. 322 324
 Cordelia 104 105 110
 Elvira Georgia III
- White { F. B. 33
 conf'd { Haffield 35
 Hannah 25
 Henry 36
 Isabella 111
 John 36 106
 John Barber xxxvii
 Joseph 145 214 215
 Margaret 108
 Maria 42
 Mary 214
 Melinda Shaw 69
 Mercy 109
 Rebecca Moulton 106
 Robert 42
 Samuel 42
 Sarah 109
 William 364
 William A. 33
 Whitear, see Whittier
 Whiteare, see Whittier
 Whiteer, see Whittier
 Whitehead, Margery 264
 Whitehear, see Whittier
 Whiteheare, see Whittier
 Whitehouse, Martha 361
 William 361
 Whiteir, see Whittier
 Whiteyare, see Whittier
 Whiteyere, see Whittier
 Whiteyer, see Whittier
 Whitford, John P. 28
 Whithear, see Whittier
 Withers, see Whittier
 Whittier, see Whittier
 Whiting, Anthony 225 226
 Elias 111
 Hannah 279
 John 325 326
 Nancy R. 111
 Phebe 325
 Simon 325
 Susan 325
 Whitman, Susan 232
 Whitmore { Elizabeth 336
 Whittemore { Ephraim 336
 Hannah 110
 John 160
 Joseph 110
 Rachel 160
 Richard 327 328
 Whitney, Alice 338 339
 Calvin 136
 Cornelius 337
 Horace 24
 Jonathan 157
 Joseph 24
 Joshua 339
 Lucy 136
 Matthias 338 339
 Samuel 134 136
 Tabitha 136
 Zerna 337
 Whiteare, see Whittier
 Whiteer, see Whittier
 Whitten { Daniel 35
 Whitton { Elizabeth 142 145
 Rebecca 145
 Repentance 354 363
 ——— 256
 — Widow 267
 Agnes 263-4
 266 267
 Alexander 256
 Alice 244 254-6
 Ann 267
 Catherine 265
 Dorothy 265
 Edith 262 266
 Edward 296
 Elizabeth 265-7
 Eve 266
 Florence 263
 Francis 266

Index of Persons

CXXXV

Whittier—*cont'd*

Whittleare } Fyllice, *see*
Whitting } Phillis
Whittier } Henry 252 253
Whittyer } 255 256
Whitwey } Jane 255
Whityeare } Joan 252-7
Whityeere } John 251-7
Whityere } John Green-
leaf lxxiv
Whytear } Joice 257
Whyteer } Katharine 254
Whytehear } Margaret 248
Whytehere } 253-5 257
Whyther } Margery 252
Whytteer } 253 255
Whyteyear } Mary 248-51
255 256
Nicholas 257
Phillis 252 253
Ralph 256
Richard 247
249-57
Robert 245 252
257
Simon 254
Stephen 253 255
257
Thomas 248 250
251 256
Walter 255
Will 256
William 252-7

Whitton, *see* Whitten

Whittyer, *see* Whittier

Whitwey, *see* Whittier

Whityeare, *see* Whittier

Whityeere, *see* Whittier

Whityere, *see* Whittier

Whytear, *see* Whittier

Whyteer, *see* Whittier

Whytefelde, John 363

Whytehear, *see* Whittier

Whytehere, *see* Whittier

Whyther, *see* Whittier

Whytteer, *see* Whittier

Whyteyear, *see* Whittier

Wibber, *see* Webber

Wickerson, John 61

Wickes, Jonathan 229

Mary 229

Wiggin, S. 35

Wigglesworth, George III

Wightman, Joseph 27

Wilbie, John 171 172

Wilcoxson } — 363 365

Wilcock } Albert H. I

Wilcocks } Annis 39

Wilcockson } Deborah 310

Wilcox } Ebenezer 310

Willcox } Ephraim 310

Wylcock } Hannah 310

Wylcoke } Hazard 39

Wylkok } Janna 310

Jemima 309 310

John 310

Joseph 310

Josiah 309

Lois 39

Lydia 310

Mary 310

Mindwell 309 310

Obadiah 309 310

Owen N. 309

Reynold Webb

310

Robert 344

Sabina 39

Silence 308-10

Stephen 39

Thankful 309 310

Timothy 310

William 309 310

369

Wild, Jonathan 335

Mary 335

Samuel Ridgway 335

Wilder, Marshall Pinckney

xxxiii

Merrendid 48

Wiley, John lxiv

Wilford, Charles 35

Wilkyne, John 244

Willard } — Col. 116

Willarde } Elizabeth 53

Isaac 240

John 42 54

John Ware xlviii

Joseph lxxxviii

Josiah 42

Lydia 42

Nicholas 62

Samuel 42

Sarah 240

Solomon 240

Susanna xxxviii

Willcox, *see* Wilcoxson

Willet, John 171

Willey, Susanna 47

Williams, — Mr. 121

Abraham lxxv 187

Andrew 36

Bartholomew 204

Edward Higginson

xlvi

Ellen Maria lxxv

Francis 34 36

George 35

Gilbert P. 228

Hannah lxxv 181

Hannah Brown

lxxv

Hartwell 107

Holden Peirce lxxv

Horace Dudley Hall

lxxv

Isabella 107

James Hartwell 107

John 34

John Davis III

Joseph lxxv

Katharine 346 348

Lois 131

Lucinda 111 228

Mary 131

Mary Elizabeth

lxxviii 228

Mary Ellen lxxv

Mary Etta lxxv

Nehemiah 131

Richard 34

Robert 129 131

Robert Breck lxx

lxxv

Roger xiv 309

Samuel lxxviii

Sarah 106 107 361

Sibyl 204

Stillman Peirce

lxxv

Susan lxxv

William lxxv 361

William Fenwick

Sir 94

Williamson, Joseph xxiii

Mary T. 112

Sarah 112

Willis, E. 318

William xxiii

Williston, Emily 289

Samuel 289

Willson, *see* Wilson

Wilmot } Benjamin 206

Wilmott } Hannah 206

John 18

Mary 206

Rebecca 18

Wilmot } Robert 344

cont'd } Sarah 328

Wilson } Amelia 196

Willson } Andrew 130

Barbary 138

Edmund 326

Ell 36

Hannah 129 130

James 130

Jane 307

John 28 168 280

Lillian May III

Lois 138

Margaret 326

Marion 326

Martha 262

Mary 133

Mary Ann 326

Mehitable C. C.

xxxiv

Michael 156

Noah 262

Samuel 288

Theodosia 264

Thomas 37 326

Wimbledon, — Lord xxii

Winchester, Edmund 369

Wing } Edward 350

Wenn } Elizabeth 168

Winn } George Dikeman I

Wynne } Richard 168

Sarah 350 351

William Arthur I

Wingate } Abigail 188

Winget } Ann 189

Wingtt } John 188 189

Josiah 48 188 189

Sarah 188

Winkler, Emma Lois 51

Winalow, — Mr. 362

Charlotte 361

Elsie 276

Isaac 34

J. 360

John 361

Josiah 363

Mary 363

Sally 90

Winsor, Justin xxiii 183

Winston, Abigail 328

Daniel 328

Grace 202

Winter, Jemima 129

Winthrop, John xxii xxiii

lxxvi

Wintworth, Mindwell 101

Molly 101

Wise, Henry 309

Mary 309

Sarah 309

Wister, John 30

Witcher, *see* Whicher

Witham, Abner 155

Anne 358

Lydia 155

Reuben 263

Witherby, Elizabeth 235

Joseph 235

Witherell, Lester J. I

Woddam, *see* Woodman

Wolcott } Chandler I 191

Walcott } Ebenezer 329

Woolcott } Henry 191

Jessie Acourt Low-

ell 227

Martha 160

Mary A. B. 227

Rachel 329

Simon 161

William T. 227

Wolman, Marie 323

William 323

Wolpey, *see* Walpey

- Wood } ——— 279 362
 Woode } Alexander 79
 Elinor 280
 Eliphalet 232
 Elizabeth 230
 Emily 227
 Emily M. 227
 Henry Clay 1
 James Alexander 79
 Jeffrey 177
 John 35 234 353
 Josiah 230
 Kataa 139
 Lydia 127
 Madden 79
 Maria 227
 Mary 140
 Phebe 230 276
 Robert 61
 Russell 139
 William G. 227
 William Palmer 227
 Woodard, see Woodward
 Woodbury } Charles Jephtha
 Woodberry } Hill 1 290
 Woodbery } Israel 113 123
 James 34
 Joshua 122
 Josiah 113 114 124
 Mary lxxviii
 Samuel 113 123
 Woode, see Wood
 Woodham, William 169
 Woodhouse } Henry 126
 Woodis } Sarah 126
 Woodman } Agnes 61-3 66
 Woddam } Annis 61
 Catherine 49
 Ephraim 52
 Joan 61
 John 61 66
 Margaret 61
 Mary 52 66
 Molly 287
 Octavia W. 52
 Richard 62
 Sarah 274 275 278
 William 354
 Woodmorse, George 36
 Woodroff } Robert 257
 Woodrowff }
 Woods, ——— xxi 354
 Hannah 101
 Henry Ernest vii xlviii
 193
 Lemuel 101
 Lydia 101
 Sarah 101
 Stephen 101
 Woodward } Anne 354 355
 Woodard } Catherine 109
 Woodwar } Daniel 106 111
 Woodward } Felinda Gates
 108
 Frank Ernest v
 vi xxviii
 Woodward } Gilbert Edanson
 conf'd } 108
 Harriet Newall
 108
 Jane 111
 Lemuel 156
 Levi 108
 Mabel Loughton
 111
 Mary 108 109
 Moses 106
 Myra 106 111
 Polly 106
 Samuel 102-4 106
 Sarah Augusta
 108
 Susanna Spring
 106
 Thomas 162
 Woolcott, see Wolcott
 Woulson, Lula May 111
 Wooters, see Johnson
 Worcester } Clarinda 25
 Woster } Clarissa 111
 Deborah 101
 Dorcas 101
 Dorothy 101
 Mary 101
 Nancy 110
 Samuel 110
 Sarah 101
 William 101
 Worde, William 182
 Work, Henry 39
 John 39
 Katharine 39
 Mary 39
 Worrel, Mary 110
 Worsley, Francis 341 342
 Katharine 342
 Worth, Henry Barnard 1
 Woster, see Worcester
 Wouters, see Johnson
 Wrenne, John 326
 Wriddle } Elizabeth 72
 Writtle } Francis 68 72
 Isabel 72
 John 68
 Wright } Addie 242
 Right } Anna 129
 Dennis 228
 Eliphalet 130 132 133
 Elizabeth 227
 Eunice 132
 Hannah 132 133
 Harry A. 1
 Henry 242
 John 37
 Joseph 36
 Olive 133
 Rebecca 132
 Samuel 132
 Sarah 132 309
 Thomas 288
 Tobias Alexander 1
 94 190 287
 Writtle, see Wriddle
 Wycklife, John xvi
 Wylook, see Wilcoxson
 Wylooke, see Wilcoxson
 Wylkok, see Wilcoxson
 Wyllmis, Thomas 66
 Wylmott, see Wilmot
 Wyman } Anna 101
 Weyman } Betsey 362
 Bridget 334
 Daniel 237
 Dorothy 237
 Fairfield 362
 Hannah 364
 Joshua 101
 Thomas Bellows 188
 332
 Wealey 367
 Wynne, see Wing
 Yancey Bartlett 192
 Yarwall, John J. 34
 Yearman, Perry 36
 Yeaton } Ann 301
 Yetten } Benjamin 36 302
 Yetton } Catherine 146 153 302
 Elizabeth 302
 Hannah 301
 Jacob 148
 John 211
 Joseph 151
 Katharine 151 155 211
 Richard 302
 Samuel 148 151 153 155
 211 302
 Stephen 155
 Susanna 153
 Yeats, T. 361
 Yelverton, Andrew 226
 Catherine 226
 Yeomans, Abigail 42
 David 42
 Yetten, see Yeaton
 Yetton, see Yeaton
 York } — Rev. Mr. 135
 Yorke } Dorothy 343
 Edmund 343
 Mary 127
 Young } Alexander 333
 Youngs } Bethia 138
 Bradford 111
 Dorcas 328
 Dudley 110
 Edward James 96
 Eleanor 110
 Ell 110
 Esther 24
 Florence Evelyn 111
 Herbert Everett 1
 Isaiah 306
 Jemima 135
 John 328
 Mehitable 333
 Rebecca 110
 Sarah 139
 Susan M. 111
 William 240

MISCELLANEOUS

INITIALS

C., L. B. 366

D., — 361

S., A. E. H. 83

INCOMPLETE NAMES

Bal[] — Capt. 362
Bar[] — 360
Bar[] Jane 360
Bl[] — Capt. 121
C——, John 362

C——, Mary 362
D——, Sabra 361
Gen[] Jacob 361
Hop[] — 362
Ken[] Hannah 281

Nor[] Han. 276
Ran[] E. 364
Wy[] H. 362
Wy[] William 362

SURNAMES UNKNOWN

Alice 245
Apame 207
Candace 212 223
Dinah 223
John 245 248

Moses 158
Peter 211 263
Pomp 79
Roger 342
Sally 361

Shirman 362
Stephen 353
William 245

DEALERS IN GENEALOGICAL BOOKS

GOODSPEED'S BOOK SHOP

5 Park Street, Boston, Mass.

Genealogies and Town Histories for sale
Catalogues issued and correspondence solicited

GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD

Dealer in Old, Rare and Curious Books, TOWN HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, BIOGRAPHIES, TRAVELS, Books relating to the Indians, Historical Pamphlets, and SCARCE AMERICANA

67 CORNHILL, BOSTON, MASS.

NOAH F. MORRISON

314 W. Jersey Street, Elizabeth, N. J.

Genealogies and Americana

Catalogues sent upon request

PRINTERS AND PUBLISHERS OF GENEALOGICAL BOOKS

Genealogical Works, Vital Records, and Scientific Books

OUR LONG EXPERIENCE in these special lines of work enables us to execute orders for printing and binding with the least possible trouble to authors and editors. The best of facilities permit good service and reasonable prices.

Stanhope Press

F. H. GILSON COMPANY, 54-60 STANHOPE ST., BOSTON, U.S.A.

Complete manufacture from manuscript to bound book

DAVID CLAPP & SON

291 Congress Street, Boston, Mass.

Genealogical Printers

Printers of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER for 47 years

THE TUTTLE COMPANY

Rutland, Vermont

Complete equipment and wide experience in printing Genealogies and Town Histories. References given. Workmanship first class and prices reasonable

FREDERICK H. HITCHCOCK

Printer and Publisher of Genealogies

105 WEST FORTIETH STREET

NEW YORK CITY

TOBIAS A. WRIGHT

150 Bleecker St.

New York City

GENEALOGICAL PRINTER
AND PUBLISHER

Send for Catalogue of Genealogies published, and estimate for printing your book

Printer for N. Y. Genealogical & Biog. Society

THE SALEM PRESS CO.

We publish at our own expense any worthy book that comes under the head of New England history—family, town or state.

Catalogue of our historical works sent to any person mentioning the N. E. H. G. Register. Established 40 years. Salem, Mass.

New England Historic Genealogical Society

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOCIETY

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Published quarterly, in January, April, July, and October. Each number contains not less than ninety-six octavo pages of valuable and interesting matter concerning the History, Antiquities, Genealogy and Biography of America, printed on good paper, and with an engraved portrait of some deceased member. Subscriptions \$3 per annum in advance, commencing January. Current single numbers, 75 cts. Prices of back numbers, and advertising rates, supplied upon application.

Messrs. B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, London, W.C., England, have on sale a limited supply of current numbers of the **REGISTER**.

Consolidated Index of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Vols. 1-50. Index of persons A to Z, and Index of subjects, now ready. Index of places to follow. Subscriptions taken for complete sets at \$5 per part or \$100 for the complete Index.

Register Re-prints, Series A

No. 1.	Descendants of Eltweed Pomeroy of Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Ct.	(16 pp.)	\$.75
No. 2.	" " John Moore of Sudbury, Mass.	(22 pp.)	1.00
No. 3.	" " Samuel Walker of Woburn, Mass.	(9 pp.)	.50
No. 4.	" " William Luddington of Malden, Mass., and E. Haven, Ct.	(13 pp.)	.75
No. 5.	" " Henry Brooks of Woburn, Mass.	(20 pp.)	1.00
No. 6.	" " John Hill of Dorchester, Mass.	(22 pp.)	1.00
No. 7.	" " Digory Sargent of Boston and Worcester, Mass.	(12 pp.)	.75
No. 8.	" " Henry and John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H.	(22 pp.)	1.00
No. 9.	" " John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass.	(20 pp.)	1.00
No. 10.	" " William Cotton of Portsmouth, N. H.	(26 pp.)	1.25
No. 11.	Research in England—An Essay to aid the Student	(36 pp.)	1.00
No. 12.	Descendants of Benjamin Wilmot of New Haven, Ct.	(9 pp.)	.50
No. 13.	" " John Finney of Bristol, R. I.	(13 pp.)	.75
No. 14.	" " Francis West of Duxbury, Mass.	(14 pp.)	.75
No. 15.	" " Thomas Treadwell of Ipswich, Mass.	(26 pp.)	1.25
No. 16.	Genealogies in Preparation	(27 pp.)	1.00
No. 17.	Descendants of New England Belchers	(32 pp.)	1.50
No. 18.	" and Ancestry of Rev. John Wilson of Boston, Mass.	(16 pp.)	.75
No. 19.	" of Thomas Tarbell of Watertown, Mass.	(18 pp.)	.75
No. 20.	" Henry Curtis of Sudbury, Mass.	(10 pp.)	.50
No. 21.	" Hugh Jones of Salem, Mass.	(33 pp.)	1.50
No. 22.	" Robert Eames of Woburn, Mass.	(17 pp.)	.75
No. 23.	" John Williams of Newbury and Haverhill, Mass.	(10 pp.)	.50
No. 24.	" Robert Lay of Saybrook, Conn.	(13 pp.)	.75
No. 25.	" John Gage of Ipswich, Mass.	(12 pp.)	.75
No. 26.	" Thomas Lillibridge of Newport, R. I.	(11 pp.)	.75
No. 27.	" William Partridge of Medfield, Mass.	(8 pp.)	.50
No. 28.	" Ralph and William Sprague of Charlestown, Mass.	(14 pp.)	.75
No. 29.	" Thomas Remington of Suffield, Conn.	(9 pp.)	.50
No. 30.	Colonial Records of Marlborough, Mass.	(47 pp.)	1.50
No. 31.	Descendants of John Floyd of Rumney Marsh, Mass.	(15 pp.)	.75
No. 32.	" Samuel Getchell of Salisbury, Mass.	(10 pp.)	.50
No. 33.	" William Lakin of Groton, Mass.	(11 pp.)	.75
No. 34.	" James Rising of Suffield, Conn.	(11 pp.)	.75
No. 35.	" John Parish of Groton, Mass.	(12 pp.)	.75
No. 36.	Bibliography of Lists of New England Soldiers	(56 pp.)	2.00
No. 37.	First Ownership of Ohio Lands	(86 pp.)	2.50

Memorial Biographies of deceased members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. Vols. 1-9. Containing memoirs of members who died previous to 1890. This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value—great pains having been taken to make the memoirs complete and accurate. Only a small edition is printed. \$2.50 per vol. or \$10 for the 9 vols.

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England. These Gleanings abound in clues, which, if properly followed up, will enable the genealogist to pursue in the mother country investigations which without such aid would be practically impossible. 2 vols. \$10.00

Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts, including Waltham and Weston: to which is appended the early history of the town, with illustrations, maps and notes, by Henry Bond, M.D. Second Edition. With a memoir of the author, by Horatio Gates Jones, A.M. Two vols. in one. 1094 pages. Price \$10.00

Abstracts of Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury at Somerset House, London, England. Register Soame, 1620. The volume contains, in 607 pages, 1366 wills, comprising about 40,000 names of persons and over 10,000 names of places. \$6.00

The Pioneers of Massachusetts. By Rev. Charles Henry Pope. An alphabetical compilation of genealogical data, gleaned from public and private records and other sources, both in England and New England, relating to the first settlers and founders of what is now the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, between the years 1620 and 1650, inclusive; with an introduction, tables, summaries, and cross-index. Boston, Mass. 1900. 4to. 550 pp. \$15.00

Genealogies.

			Pages.	
Ainsworth	Parker	1894	212	\$3.00
Bates	Bates		148	1.25
Cushman	Cushman	1855	665	7.50
Cutter (Supplement)	Cutter	1875	67	1.50
Davis (with supplement)	Davis	1881	46	3.00
Dewing	Dewing	1904	165	5.00
Eastman	Eastman	1908	262	3.00
Felton	Felton	1886	280	3.00
Gillson or Jillson	Jillson	1876	266	2.50
Gott	Davis	1909	9	.50
Hale (of Conn.)	Morris	1907	13	.75
Harris	Harris	1861	56	2.00
Haynes, Walter, and Noyes, Peter	Newell	1893	5	.50
Huntoon	Huntoon	1881	113	1.00
Livermore	Thwing	1902	479	7.50
Manning and Whitefield Pedigrees	Waters	1897	35	1.00
Page Family Chart		1899		1.00
Stanwood	Bolton	1899	317	2.00
Sumner (with supplement)	Appleton	1879	207	5.00
Travers (Travis)	Daniels	1903	147	3.50
Trowbridge	Trowbridge	1908	848	15.00
Tucker	Morris	1901	305	6.00
Vinton	Vinton	1858	236	2.50
Woodman	Woodman	1874	125	5.00
Woods	Woods	1910	39	1.00

Massachusetts Vital Records. From the beginning of the Records to the year 1850.

Montgomery \$1.50	Washington \$0.75	Sturbridge \$5.00	Weymouth, 2 v. \$9.25
Pelham 2.25	Gt. Barrington 1.25	Medford 6.00	Hanson 1.50
Walpole 2.75	Gill 1.25	Dracut 4.00	Chester 3.25
Peru 1.50	Arlington 2.25	West Stockbridge 1.50	Pembroke 6.00
Alford 0.75	Waltham 3.75	Williamstown 2.25	Foxborough 3.25
Hinsdale 1.25	Chilmark 1.25	Middlefield 1.75	Carver 2.25
Medfield 3.25	Bellingham 2.75	Billerica 5.25	Stow 3.50
Lee 3.00	Palmer 3.00	Lincoln 2.25	Worthington 2.00
Becket 1.25	Medway 4.50	Dover 1.50	Hopkinton 6.00
Sudbury 4.25	Newton 6.50	Holliston 4.50	Duxbury 5.75
Tyringham 1.50	Edgartown 3.50	Scituate, 2 v. 11.50	Kingston 5.00
Bedford 1.75	Norton 5.25	Tisbury 3.25	Brockton 4.75
New Braintree 2.25	Dalton 1.25	Wayland 2.25	West Bridgewater 3.00
			Others in preparation.

Somerset Pedigree Forms.

An improved form for recording any number of generations of ancestors.

Heavy linen paper, per set of 17 sheets	\$.50
3 sets	1.00
Working sets on yellow paper, per set of 17 sheets	.15
3 sets	.40

**For Sale by the New England Historic Genealogical Society,
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.**

THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY

Instituted in 1869 for the Publication of Inedited Manuscripts relating to Genealogy, Family History, and Heraldry. Entrance Fee, 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription, £1 1.

Prospectuses and full particulars of Publications already issued (101 volumes), and Forms of Application for Membership, may be obtained on application to the Publishers, Messrs. MITCHELL and HUGHES, 140 Wardour Street, W., or to the Honorary Secretary, W. BRUCE BANNERMAN, F. S. A., The Lindens, Sydenham Road, Croydon, Surrey, England.

DIRECTORY OF GENEALOGISTS

<p>THOMAS W. BALDWIN Wellesley, Mass. GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH Records examined and copied</p>	<p>MISS M. B. FAIRBANKS 432 Broadway Cambridge, Mass.</p>
<p>ALBERT EDW. BODWELL 27 School Street, Room 21, Boston Mass. Genealogical Research London Correspondence Bodwell and other family histories in preparation</p>	<p>MRS. LILLIAN A. HALL 17 PINCKNEY STREET, BOSTON GENEALOGIST TELEPHONE, HAYMARKET 246</p>
<p>LAWRENCE BRAINERD Forest Hills, Mass. Genealogist Family Trees Prepared Research Work Terms on Application</p>	<p>VIRGINIA HALL 85 Upland Road Cambridge, Mass.</p>
<p>GEO. W. CHAMBERLAIN 29 Hillside Avenue, Malden, Mass. Book Editing a Specialty</p>	<p>MARY LOVERING HOLMAN 60 Westland Avenue, Boston, Mass. 15 years experience References given</p>
<p>MRS. EDITH GARCELON DENNIS 18 George Street, Medford, Mass. GENEALOGIST</p>	<p>LAURA A. MADDEN P. O. Box 1995, NEW YORK CITY Member of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society Genealogical Research, compiling, editing, numbering, and indexing of family histories</p>
<p>MRS. AMOS G. DRAPER Kendall Green, Washington, D. C. Genealogical Editor Am. Monthly; Member Descendants of Signers and Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America</p>	<p>MISS MINNIE F. MICKLEY GENEALOGIST European and American Research Mickleys, R. D., Allentown, Pa., from May to Dec. Hotel Logan, Washington, D.C., from Dec. to May</p>
<p>MRS. WILLIAM ALLERTON DREW 61 St. Botolph Street, Boston Genealogical and Historical Research</p>	<p>WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER 108 Hammond Street, Cambridge, Mass. Life Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society Genealogical expert, English and American families traced. Correspondence invited Records examined anywhere</p>

MRS. ELISHA EDGERTON ROGERS 99 Division Street, Norwich, Conn. GENEALOGIST	WALTER ELIOT THWING 65 Beech Glen Street Roxbury, Mass. Historic and Genealogical Researcher
CHARLES M. THATCHER Middleboro, Mass. Town, County or State Records. Wills and deeds searched for genealogy Have copied over 18,000 ancient cemetery inscriptions in Plymouth Co.	SUSAN COTTON TUFTS 1412 Beacon Street, Brookline, Mass. GENEALOGIST References given

MRS. L. A. W. UNDERHILL
 824 Faneuil Street, Brighton Station
 Boston, Mass.

Historical and Genealogical Research
Twenty years experience

ENGLISH RESEARCH

MR. THOS. M. BLAGG
 Honorary General Editor of the "*Index Library*" (British Record Society), undertakes
 searches for Private Clients in London, the Provinces, Scotland, Ireland and elsewhere
Specialties: — English Parish Registers and Provincial Probate Courts
124 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

MISS ELIZABETH FRENCH
 Record Searcher for the Committee on English Research of the N. E. Historic
 Genealogical Society
 6 Haymarket, London, S. W., England
ENGLISH RESEARCH

REGINALD M. GLENCROSS, M.A. LL.B. (Cambridge) F.S.G. Specialty HARD CASES Makshufa, Harefield Road, Uxbridge, England	J. HENRY LEA 226 West 58th Street, N. Y. City, and 11 Clifford's Inn., London, E. C., England Expert in English Genealogical Research Obscure and difficult cases solicited
E. HAVILAND HILLMAN Founder and Fellow of the Society of Genealogists of London 18 Somers Place, Hyde Park, London W. English, Scotch, and Irish Ancestry traced	MISS P. SMITH 23 Craven Hill, Hyde Park, London, W. UNDERTAKES Genealogical and Historical Research

MASSACHUSETTS VITAL RECORDS

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY is publishing, by a Fund set apart from the bequest of **ROBERT HENRY EDDY** to the Society, the Vital Records (Births, Marriages and Deaths) of Towns in Massachusetts whose Records are not already printed, from their beginning to the year 1850, in books of 8vo size, in clear type, on good paper, and with cloth binding. The arrangement is alphabetical.

Subscription to these Records, if made in advance of publication, will be taken at the rate of one cent per page, which includes binding. Expressage extra.

Only a limited number of copies are being printed. The type is then distributed, and the extra copies held on sale at a considerable advance on the subscription price.

Address all communications to F. APTHORP FOSTER. *Editor*, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

<i>Vital Records Published:</i>	Medford \$6.00	Brookline
Montgomery \$1.50	Dracut 4.00	Taunton
Pelham 2.25	W. Stockbridge 1.50	Heath
Walpole 2.75	Williamstown 2.25	Richmond
Peru 1.50	Middlefield 1.75	Hingham
Alford .75	Billerica 5.25	Townsend
Hinsdale 1.25	Lincoln 2.25	W. Springfield
Medfield 3.25	Dover 1.50	Bridgewater
Lee 3.00	Holliston 4.50	E. Bridgewater
Becket 1.25	Scituate, 2 v. 11.50	Nantucket
Sudbury 4.25	Tisbury 3.25	Rochester
Tyringham 1.50	Wayland 2.25	Abington
Bedford 1.75	Weymouth, 2 v. 9.25	Plympton
New Braintree 2.25	Hanson 1.50	Dartmouth
Washington .75	Chester . 3.25	New Bedford
Gr. Barrington 1.25	Pembroke 6.00	Fairhaven
Gill 1.25	Foxborough 3.25	Greenfield
Arlington 2.25	Carver 2.25	Wilbraham
Waltham 3.75	Stow 3.50	Charlemont
Chilmark 1.25	Worthington 2.00	Shirley
Bellingham 2.75	Hopkinton 6.00	Windsor
Palmer 3.00	Duxbury 5.75	Conway
Medway 4.50	Kingston 5.00	Hancock
Newton 6.50	Brockton 4.75	Dighton
Edgartown 3.50	W. Bridgewater 3.00	New Ashford
Norton 5.25		Otis
Dalton 1.25	<i>Vital Records in Preparation:</i>	Ashfield
Sturbridge 5.00	Granville	Prescott
		Acton
		Westport

Others in prospect

[ix]

Genealogies and Town Histories

**Under the supervision of an expert
Proofreader and Genealogist**

Composition, Presswork, Binding

**First-class in every respect and
at less than city prices**

THE TUTTLE COMPANY

ESTABLISHED 1882

11-13 CENTER STREET, RUTLAND, VT.

**Correspondence solicited. References
given and required**

**Write for prices if you are planning to
publish a Family History**

S. D. WARREN & CO. PAPER MANUFACTURERS

188 DEVONSHIRE STREET - BOSTON, MASS.

MAKERS OF DURABLE PAPERS FOR

**The New England Historical and Genealogical Register,
Vital Records of Massachusetts, and many genealogies.**

Please write us for samples

THE BRITISH RECORD SOCIETY, Ltd

prints "*The Index Library*," which includes Indexes and Calendars of Wills, Inquisitions Post Mortem, Marriage Licences, etc., in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, the Public Record Office, and Provincial and Diocesan Registries.

The Society has printed the Index to the Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury from 1383 to 1629.

All Subscribers (£1.1.0 per annum) receive gratis the current Parts of the Index Library in return for their annual subscriptions.

Particulars from the Hon. Editor:—

MR. THOS. M. BLAGG, F.S.A.

124 Chancery Lane, London.

New England Historic Genealogical Society

IMPORTANT NOTICE

THE Society vacated 18 Somerset Street on the thirty-first of July and delivered the property to Simmons College, the new owner, on the first of August. The offices and a portion of the Library are temporarily installed at 5 Ashburton Place, awaiting the completion of the new building at no. 9.

About \$40,000 more is needed to defray the balance of the cost of construction of the new building. Sums in any amount will be gratefully received; substantial subscriptions will be recognized by the creation of personal or family memorials.

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, Treasurer,
5 Ashburton Place, Boston.

FOR SALE

Volumes 32 to 65 of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, strongly bound, well labelled, and in excellent condition.
Vol. 4 of SAVAGE'S GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY.
MARSHALL'S GENEALOGIST'S GUIDE TO PRINTED PEDIGREES.
A. W. SAVARY, Annapolis Royal, N.S.

